

# Contents

## Torrey's New Topical Bible

A

B

C

D

E

F

G

H

I

J

K

L

M

N

O

P

R

S

T

U

V

W

Y

Z

## Torrey's Methods of Bible Study

Concerning God, His Being, Attributes

Concerning God, His Being, The Trinity

Concerning God, His Works, Creation

Concerning God, His Works, Providence

Concerning God, His Works, Angels

Concerning Man

Concerning Sin

**Concerning Redemption, Introductory**

**Concerning Redemption, The Person of the Redeemer**

**Concerning Redemption, The Work of the Redeemer**

**Concerning Redemption, The Work of the Holy Spirit**

**Concerning Redemption, The Work of Redemption**

**Concerning Redemption, The Union Between Believers**

**Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, Death**

**Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, The Resurrection**

**Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, The Second Advent**

**Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, Heaven and Hell**

# **A**

Access to God

Adoption

Affections, The

Afflicted, Duty toward the

Afflicted Saints

Affliction, Consolation under

Affliction, Prayer Under

Afflictions

Afflictions Made Beneficial

Afflictions of the Wicked, The

Agriculture or Husbandry

Alliance and Society with the Enemies of God

Altars

Altar of Burnt-offering, The

Altar of Incense

Amalekites, The

Ambition

Ammonites, The

Amorites, The

Amusements and Pleasures, Worldly

Anakim, The

Angels

Anger

Anger of God, The

Anointing

Anointing of the Holy Spirit

Anointing, Sacred

Antichrist

Apostates

Apostles, The

Ark of the Covenant

Armies

Armies of Israel, The

Arms, Military

Arrows

Arts of the

Ascension of Christ, The

Asher, The Tribe of

Asp, or Adder

Ass, The Domestic

Ass, The Wild

Assurance

Assyria

Atonement, The

Atonement, The Day of

Atonement, Under the Law

## Access to God

- Is of God
  - Ps 65:4
- Is by Christ
  - Joh 10:7,9; 14:6; Ro 5:2; Eph 2:13; 3:12; Heb 7:9,25; 10:19; 1Pe 3:18
- Is by the Holy Spirit
  - Eph 2:18
- Obtained through faith
  - Ac 14:27; Ro 5:2; Eph 3:12; Heb 11:6
- Follows upon reconciliation to God
  - Col 1:21,22
- In Prayer
  - De 4:7; Mt 6:6; 1Pe 1:17
  - . See PRAYER
- In his temple
  - Ps 15:1; 27:4; 43:3; 65:4
- To obtain mercy and grace
  - Heb 4:16
- A privilege of saints
  - De 4:7; Ps 15:1; 23:6; 24:3,4
- Saints have, with confidence
  - Eph 3:12; Heb 4:16; 10:19,20
- Vouchsafed to repenting sinners
  - Ho 14:2; Joe 2:12
  - . See REPENTANCE
- Saints earnestly seek
  - Ps 27:4; 42:1,2; 43:3; 84:1,2
- The wicked commanded to seek
  - Isa 55:6; Jas 4:8
- Urge others to seek
  - Isa 2:3; Jer 31:6
- Promises connected with
  - Ps 145:18; Isa 55:3; Mt 6:6; Jas 4:8
- Blessedness connected with
  - Ps 16:11; 65:4; 73:28
- Typified
  - Le 16:12-15; Heb 10:19-22
- Exemplified
  - . Moses
  - Ex 24:2; 34:4-7

# Adoption

- Explained  
2Co 6:18
- Is according to promise  
Ro 9:8; Ga 3:29
- Is by faith  
Ga 3:7,26
- Is of God's grace  
Eze 16:3-6; Ro 4:16,17; Eph 1:5,6,11
- Is through Christ  
Joh 1:12; Ga 4:4,5; Eph 1:5; Heb 2:10,13
- Saints predestinated to  
Ro 8:29; Eph 1:5,11
- Of Gentiles, predicted  
Ho 2:23; Ro 9:24-26; Eph 3:6
- The Adopted are gathered together in one by Christ  
Joh 11:52
- New birth connected with  
Joh 1:12,13
- The Holy Spirit is a Witness of  
Ro 8:16
- Being led by the Spirit is an evidence of  
Ro 8:14
- Saints receive the Spirit of  
Ro 8:15; Ga 4:6
- A privilege of saints  
Joh 1:12; 1Jo 3:1
- Saints become brethren of Christ by  
Joh 20:17; Heb 2:11,12
- Saints wait for final consummation of  
Ro 8:19,23; 1Jo 3:2
- Subjects saints to the fatherly discipline of God  
De 8:5; 2Sa 7:14; Pr 3:11,12; Heb 12:5-11
- God is long-suffering and merciful towards the partakers of  
Jer 31:1,9,20
- Should lead to holiness  
2Co 6:17,18; 7:1; Php 2:15; 1Jo 3:2,3
- SHOULD PRODUCE
  - . Likeness to God  
Mt 5:44,45,48; Eph 5:1
  - . Child-like confidence in God  
Mt 6:25-34
  - . A desire for God's glory  
Mt 5:16
  - . A spirit of prayer  
Mt 7:7-11
  - . A love of peace  
Mt 5:9
  - . A forgiving spirit  
Mt 6:14
  - . A merciful spirit  
Lu 6:35,36
  - . An avoidance of ostentation  
Mt 6:1-4,6,18

- Safety of those who receive
  - Pr 14:26
- Confers a new name
  - Nu 6:27; Isa 62:2; Ac 15:17
  - . See TITLES and Names of Saints
- Entitles to an inheritance
  - Mt 13:43; Ro 8:17; Ga 3:29; 4:7; Eph 3:6
- Is to be pleaded in prayer
  - Isa 63:16; Mt 6:9
- Illustrated
  - . Joseph's sons
    - Ge 48:5,14,16,22
  - . Moses
    - Ex 2:10
  - . Esther
    - Es 2:7
- Typified
  - . Israel
    - Ex 4:22; Ho 11:1; Ro 9:4
- Exemplified
  - . Solomon
    - 1Ch 28:6

## Affections, The

- Should be supremely set upon God  
De 6:3; Mr 12:30
- SHOULD BE SET
  - . Upon the commandments of God  
Ps 19:8-10; 119:20,97,103,167
  - . Upon the house and worship of God  
1Ch 29:3; Ps 26:8; 27:4; 84:1,2
  - . Upon the people of God  
Ps 16:3; Ro 12:10; 2Co 7:13-15; 1Th 2:8
  - . Upon heavenly things  
Col 3:1,2
- Should be zealously engaged for God  
Ps 69:9; 119:139; Ga 4:18
- Christ claims the first place in  
Mt 10:37; Lu 14:26
- Enkindled by communion with Christ  
Lu 24:32
- Blessedness of making God the object of  
Ps 91:14
- Should not grow cold  
Ps 106:12,13; Mt 24:12; Ga 4:15; Re 2:4
- Of saints, supremely set on God  
Ps 42:1; 73:25; 119:10
- Of the wicked, not sincerely set on God  
Isa 58:1,2; Eze 33:31,32; Lu 8:13
- Carnal affections should be mortified  
Ro 8:13; 13:14; 1Co 9:27; Col 3:5; 1Th 4:5
- Carnal affections crucified in saints  
Ro 6:6; Ga 5:24
- False teachers seek to captivate  
Ga 1:10; 4:17; 2Ti 3:6; 2Pe 2:3,18; Re 2:14,20
- Of the wicked, are unnatural and perverted  
Ro 1:31; 2Ti 3:3; 2Pe 2:10



## **Afflicted, Duty toward the**

- To pray for them  
Ac 12:5; Php 1:16,19; Jas 5:14-16
- To sympathise with them  
Ro 12:15; Ga 6:2
- To pity them  
Job 6:14
- To bear them in mind  
Heb 13:3
- To visit them  
Jas 1:27
- To comfort them  
Job 16:5; 29:25; 2Co 1:4; 1Th 4:18
- To relieve them  
Job 31:19,20; Isa 58:10; Php 4:14; 1Ti 5:10
- To protect them  
Ps 82:3; Pr 22:22; 31:5

## Afflicted Saints

- God is with  
Ps 46:5,7; Isa 43:2
- God is a refuge and strength to  
Ps 27:5,6; Isa 25:4; Jer 16:19; Na 1:7
- God comforts  
Isa 49:13; Jer 31:13; Mt 5:4; 2Co 1:4,5; 7:6
- God preserves  
Ps 34:20
- God delivers  
Ps 34:4,19; Pr 12:13; Jer 39:17,18
- Christ is with  
Joh 14:18
- Christ supports  
2Ti 4:17; Heb 2:18
- Christ comforts  
Isa 61:2; Mt 11:28-30; Lu 7:13; Joh 14:1; 16:33
- Christ preserves  
Isa 63:9; Lu 21:18
- Christ delivers  
Re 3:10
- Should praise God  
Ps 13:5,6; 56:8-10; 57:6,7; 71:20-23
- Should imitate Christ  
Heb 12:1-3; 1Pe 2:21-23
- Should imitate the prophets  
Jas 5:10
- Should be patient  
Lu 21:19; Ro 12:12; 2Th 1:4; Jas 1:4; 1Pe 2:20
- Should be resigned  
1Sa 3:18; 2Ki 20:19; Job 1:21; Ps 39:9
- Should not despise chastening  
Job 5:17; Pr 3:11; Heb 12:5
- Should acknowledge the justice of their chastisements  
Ne 9:33; Job 2:10; Isa 64:5-7; La 3:39; Mic 7:9
- Should avoid sin  
Job 34:31,32; Joh 5:14; 1Pe 2:12
- Should trust in the goodness of God  
Job 13:15; Ps 71:20; 2Co 1:9
- Should turn and devote themselves to God  
Ps 116:7-9; Jer 50:3,4; Ho 6:1
- Should keep the pious resolutions made during afflictions  
Ps 66:13-15
- Should be frequent in prayer  
Ps 50:15-17
  - . See AFFLICTION, Prayer Under
- Should take encouragement from former mercies  
Ps 27:9; 2Co 1:10
- Examples of afflicted Saints:
  - . Joseph  
Ge 39:20-23; Ps 105:17-19
  - . Moses  
Heb 11:25
  - . Eli

- 1Sa 3:18
- . Nehemiah
  - Ne 1:4
- . Job
  - Job 1:20-22
- . David
  - 2Sa 12:15-23
- . Paul
  - Ac 20:22-24; 21:13
- . Apostles
  - 1Co 4:13; 2Co 6:4-10

## Affliction, Consolation under

- God is the Author and Giver of  
Ps 23:4; Ro 15:5; 2Co 1:3; 7:6; Col 1:11; 2Th 2:16,17
- Christ is the Author and Giver of  
Isa 61:2; Joh 14:18; 2Co 1:5
- The Holy Spirit is the Author and Giver of  
Joh 14:16,17; 15:26; 16:7; Ac 9:31
- Promised  
Isa 51:3,12; 66:13; Eze 14:22,23; Ho 2:14; Zec 1:17
- Through the Holy Scriptures  
Ps 119:50,76; Ro 15:4
- By ministers of the gospel  
Isa 40:1,2; 1Co 14:3; 2Co 1:4,6
- Is abundant  
Ps 71:21; Isa 66:11
- Is strong  
Heb 6:18
- Is everlasting  
2Th 2:16
- Is a cause of praise  
Isa 12:1; 49:13
- Pray for  
Ps 119:82
- Saints should administer to each other  
1Th 4:18; 5:11,14
- Is sought in vain from the world  
Ps 69:20; Ec 4:1; La 1:2
- To those who mourn for sin  
Ps 51:17; Isa 1:18; 40:1,2; 61:1; Mic 7:18,19; Lu 4:18
- To the troubled in mind  
Ps 42:5; 94:19; Joh 14:1,27; 16:20,22
- To those deserted by friends  
Ps 27:10; 41:9-12; Joh 14:18; 15:18,19
- To the persecuted  
De 33:27
- To the poor  
Ps 10:14; 34:6,9,10
- To the sick  
Ps 41:3
- To the tempted  
Ro 16:20; 1Co 10:13; 2Co 12:9; Jas 1:12; 4:7; 2Pe 2:9; Re 2:10
- In prospect of death  
Job 19:25,26; Ps 23:4; Joh 14:2; 2Co 5:1; 1Th 4:14; Heb 4:9; Re 7:14-17; 14:13
- Under the infirmities of age  
Ps 71:9,18

## Affliction, Prayer Under

- Exhortation to  
Jas 5:13
- That God would consider our trouble  
2Ki 19:16; Ne 9:32; Ps 9:13; La 5:1
- For the presence and support of God  
Ps 10:1; 102:2
- That the Holy Spirit may not be withdrawn  
Ps 51:11
- For divine comfort  
Ps 4:6; 119:76
- For mitigation of troubles  
Ps 39:12,13
- For deliverance  
Ps 25:17,22; 39:10; Isa 64:9-12; Jer 17:14
- For pardon and deliverance from sin  
Ps 39:8; 51:1; 79:8
- That we may be turned to God  
Ps 80:7; 85:4-6; Jer 31:18
- For divine teaching and direction  
Job 34:32; Ps 27:11; 143:10
- For increase of faith  
Mr 9:24
- For mercy  
Ps 6:2; Hab 3:2
- For restoration to joy  
Ps 51:8,12; 69:29; 90:14,15
- For protection and preservation from enemies  
2Ki 19:19; 2Ch 20:12; Ps 17:8,9
- That we may know the causes of our trouble  
Job 6:24; 10:2; 13:23,24
- That we may be taught the uncertainty of life  
Ps 39:4
- That we may be quickened  
Ps 143:11

## Afflictions

- God appoints  
2Ki 6:33; Job 5:6,17; Ps 66:11; Am 3:6; Mic 6:9
- God dispenses, as He will  
Job 11:10; Isa 10:15; 45:7
- God regulates the measure of  
Ps 80:5; Isa 9:1; Jer 46:28
- God determines the continuance of  
Ge 15:13,14; Nu 14:33; Isa 10:25; Jer 29:10
- God does not willingly send  
La 3:33
- Man is born to  
Job 5:6,7; 14:1
- Saints appointed to  
1Th 3:3
- Consequent upon the fall  
Ge 3:16-19
- Sin produces  
Job 4:8; 20:11; Pr 1:31
- Sin visited with  
2Sa 12:14; Ps 89:30-32; Isa 57:17; Ac 13:10,11
- Often severe  
Job 16:7-16; Ps 42:7; 66:12; Jon 2:3; Re 7:14
- Always less than we deserve  
Ezr 9:13; Ps 103:10
- Frequently terminate in good  
Ge 50:20; Ex 1:11,12; De 8:15,16; Jer 24:5,6; Eze 20:37
- Tempered with mercy  
Ps 78:38,39; 106:43-46; Isa 30:18-21; La 3:32; Mic 7:7-9; Na 1:12
- Saints are to expect  
Joh 16:33; Ac 14:22
- Of saints, are comparatively light  
Ac 20:23,24; Ro 8:18; 2Co 4:17
- Of saints, are but temporary  
Ps 30:5; 103:9; Isa 54:7,8; Joh 16:20; 1Pe 1:6; 5:10
- Saints have joy under  
Job 5:17; Jas 5:11
- Of saints, end in joy and blessedness  
Ps 126:5,6; Isa 61:2,3; Mt 5:4; 1Pe 4:13,14
- Often arise from the profession of the gospel  
Mt 24:9; Joh 15:21; 2Ti 3:11,12
- Exhibit the love and faithfulness of God  
De 8:5; Ps 119:75; Pr 3:12; 1Co 11:32; Heb 12:6,7; Re 3:19

## Afflictions Made Beneficial

- In promoting the glory of God  
Joh 9:1-3; 11:3,4; 21:18,19
- In exhibiting the power and faithfulness of God  
Ps 34:19,20; 2Co 4:8-11
- In teaching us the will of God  
Ps 119:71; Isa 26:9; Mic 6:9
- In turning us to God  
De 4:30,31; Ne 1:8,9; Ps 78:34; Isa 10:20,21; Ho 2:6,7
- In keeping us from again departing from God  
Job 34:31,32; Isa 10:20; Eze 14:10,11
- In leading us to seek God in prayer  
Jud 4:3; Jer 31:18; La 2:17-19; Ho 5:14,15; Jon 2:1
- In convincing us of sin  
Job 36:8,9; Ps 119:67; Lu 15:16-18
- In leading us to confession of sin  
Nu 21:7; Ps 32:5; 51:3,5
- In testing and exhibiting our sincerity  
Job 23:10; Ps 66:10; Pr 17:3
- In trying our faith and obedience  
Ge 22:1,2; Heb 11:17; Ex 15:23-25; De 8:2,16; 1Pe 1:7; Re 2:10
- In humbling us  
De 8:3,16; 2Ch 7:13,14; La 3:19,20; 2Co 12:7
- In purifying us  
Ec 7:2,3; Isa 1:25,26; 48:10; Jer 9:6,7; Zec 13:9; Mal 3:2,3
- In exercising our patience  
Ps 40:1; Ro 5:3; Jas 1:3; 1Pe 2:20
- In rendering us fruitful in good works  
Joh 15:2; Heb 12:10,11
- In furthering the gospel  
Ac 8:3,4; 11:19-21; Php 1:12; 2Ti 2:9,10; 4:16,17
- Exemplified
  - . Joseph's brethren  
Ge 42:21
  - . Joseph  
Ge 45:5,7,8
  - . Israel  
De 8:3,5
  - . Josiah  
2Ki 22:19
  - . Hezekiah  
2Ch 32:25,26
  - . Manasseh  
2Ch 33:12
  - . Jonah  
Jon 2:7
  - . Prodigal's son  
Lu 15:21

## Afflictions of the Wicked, The

- God is glorified in  
Ex 14:4; Eze 38:22,23
- God holds in derision  
Ps 37:13; Pr 1:26,27
- Are multiplied  
De 31:17; Job 20:12-18; Ps 32:10
- Are continual  
Job 15:20; Ec 2:23; Isa 32:10
- Are often sudden  
Ps 73:10; Pr 6:15; Isa 30:13; Re 18:10
- Are often judicially sent  
Job 21:17; Ps 107:17; Jer 30:15
- Are for examples to others  
Ps 64:7-9; Zep 3:6,7; 1Co 10:5-11; 2Pe 2:6
- Are ineffectual of themselves, for their conversion  
Ex 9:30; Isa 9:13; Jer 2:30; Hag 2:17
- Their persecution of saints, a cause of  
De 30:7; Ps 55:19; Zec 2:9; 2Th 1:6
- Impenitence is a cause of  
Pr 1:30,31; Eze 24:13; Am 4:6-12; Zec 7:11,12; Re 2:21,22
- Sometimes humble them  
1Ki 21:27
- Frequently harden  
Ne 9:28,29; Jer 5:3
- Produce slavish fear  
Job 15:24; Ps 73:19; Jer 49:3,5
- Saints should not be alarmed at  
Pr 3:25,26
- Exemplified
  - . Pharaoh and the Egyptians  
Ex 9:14,15; 14:24,25
  - . Ahaziah  
2Ki 1:1-4
  - . Gehazi  
2Ki 5:27
  - . Jehoram  
2Ch 21:12-19
  - . Uzziah  
2Ch 26:19-21
  - . Ahaz, &c  
2Ch 28:5-8,22



# Agriculture or Husbandry

- The cultivation of the earth  
Ge 3:23
- The occupation of man before the fall  
Ge 2:15
- Rendered laborious by the curse on the earth  
Ge 3:17-19
- Man doomed to labour in, after the fall  
Ge 3:23
- Contributes to the support of all  
Ec 5:9
- The providence of God to be acknowledged in the produce of  
Jer 5:24; Ho 2:8
- REQUIRES
  - . Wisdom  
Isa 28:26
  - . Diligence  
Pr 27:23-27; Ec 11:6
  - . Toil  
2Ti 2:6
  - . Patience in waiting  
Jas 5:7
- Diligence in, abundantly recompensed  
Pr 12:11; 13:23; 28:19; Heb 6:7
- PERSONS ENGAGED IN, CALLED
  - . Tillers of the ground  
Ge 4:2
  - . Husbandmen  
2Ch 26:10
  - . Labourers  
Mt 9:37; 20:1
- Peace favourable to  
Isa 2:4; Jer 31:24
- War destructive to  
Jer 50:16; 51:23
- Patriarchs engaged in  
Ge 4:2; 9:20
- The labour of, supposed to be lessened by Noah  
Ge 5:29; 9:20
- The Jews loved and followed  
Jud 6:11; 1Ki 19:19; 2Ch 26:10
- Soil of Canaan suited to  
Ge 13:10; De 8:7-9
- Climate of Canaan favourable to  
De 11:10,11
- WAS PROMOTED AMONGST THE JEWS BY
  - . Allotments to each family  
Nu 36:7-9
  - . The rights of redemption  
Le 25:23-28
  - . Separation from other nations  
Ex 33:16
  - . The prohibition against usury  
Ex 22:25

- . The promises of God's blessings on  
Le 26:4; De 7:13; 11:14,15
- ENACTMENTS TO PROTECT
  - . Not to covet the fields of another  
De 5:21
  - . Not to move landmarks  
De 19:14; Pr 22:28
  - . Not to cut down crops of another  
De 23:25
  - . Against the trespass of cattle  
Ex 22:5
  - . Against injuring the produce of  
Ex 22:5
- Often performed by hirelings  
1Ch 27:26; 2Ch 26:10; Mt 20:8; Lu 17:7
- Not to be engaged in during the Sabbatical year  
Ex 23:10,11
- Produce of, given as rent for land  
Mt 21:33,34
- Produce of, often blasted because of sin  
Isa 5:10; 7:23; Jer 12:13; Joe 1:10,11
- Grief occasioned by the failure of the fruits of  
Joe 1:11; Am 5:16,17
- Produce of, exported  
1Ki 5:11; Eze 27:17
- OPERATIONS IN
  - . Hedging  
Isa 5:2,5; Ho 2:6
  - . Ploughing  
Job 1:14
  - . Digging  
Isa 5:6; Lu 13:8; 16:3
  - . Manuring  
Isa 25:10; Lu 14:34,35
  - . Harrowing  
Job 39:10; Isa 28:24
  - . Gathering out the stones  
Isa 5:2
  - . Sowing  
Ec 11:4; Isa 32:20; Mt 13:3
  - . Planting  
Pr 31:16; Isa 44:14; Jer 31:5
  - . Watering  
De 11:10; 1Co 3:6-8
  - . Weeding  
Mt 13:28
  - . Grafting  
Ro 11:17-19,24
  - . Pruning  
Le 25:3; Isa 5:6; Joh 15:2
  - . Mowing  
Ps 129:7; Am 7:1
  - . Reaping  
Isa 17:5
  - . Binding  
Ge 37:7; Mt 13:30

- . Gleaning
  - Le 19:9; Ru 2:3
- . Stacking
  - Ex 22:6
- . Threshing
  - De 25:4; Jud 6:11
- . Winnowing
  - Ru 3:2; Mt 3:12
- . Storing in barns
  - Mt 6:26; 13:30
- BEASTS USED IN
  - . The ox
    - De 25:4
  - . The ass
    - De 22:10
  - . The horse
    - Isa 28:28
- IMPLEMENTS OF
  - . The plough
    - 1Sa 13:20
  - . The harrow
    - 2Sa 12:31
  - . The mattock
    - 1Sa 13:20; Isa 7:25
  - . The sickle
    - De 16:9; 23:25
  - . The pruning-hook
    - Isa 18:5; Joe 3:10
  - . The fork
    - 1Sa 13:21
  - . The axe
    - 1Sa 13:20
  - . The teethed threshing instrument
    - Isa 41:15
  - . The flail, &c
    - Isa 28:27
  - . The cart
    - 1Sa 6:7; Isa 28:27,28
  - . The shovel
    - Isa 30:24
  - . The sieve
    - Am 9:9
  - . The fan
    - Isa 30:24; Mt 3:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Culture of the Church
    - 1Co 3:9
  - . Culture of the heart
    - Jer 4:3; Ho 10:12

## Alliance and Society with the Enemies of God

- Forbidden  
Ex 23:32; 34:12; De 7:2,3; 13:6,8; Jos 23:6,7; Jud 2:2; Ezr 9:12; Pr 1:10,15; 2Co 6:14-17; Eph 5:11
- Lead to idolatry  
Ex 34:15,16; Nu 25:1-8; De 7:4; Jud 3:5-7; Re 2:20
- Have led to murder and human sacrifice  
Ps 106:37,38
- Provoke the anger of God  
De 7:4; 31:16,17; 2Ch 19:2; Ezr 9:13,14; Ps 106:29,40; Isa 2:6
- Provoke God to leave men to reap the fruits of them  
Jos 23:12,13; Jud 2:1-3
- Are ensnaring  
Ex 23:33; Nu 25:18; De 12:30; 13:6; Ps 106:36
- Are enslaved  
2Pe 2:18,19
- Are defiling  
Ezr 9:1,2
- Are degrading  
Isa 1:23
- Are ruinous to spiritual interest  
Pr 29:24; Heb 12:14,15; 2Pe 3:17
- Are ruinous to moral character  
1Co 15:33
- Are a proof of folly  
Pr 12:11
- Children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents  
Pr 28:7
- Evil consequences of  
Pr 28:19; Jer 51:7
- The wicked are prone to  
Ps 50:18; Jer 2:25
- The wicked tempt saints to  
Ne 6:2-4
- Sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken  
Ezr 10:1-44
- Involve saints in their guiltiness  
2Jo 1:9-11; Re 18:4
- Involve saints in their punishment  
Nu 16:26; Jer 51:6; Re 18:4
- Unbecoming in those called saints  
2Ch 19:2; 2Co 6:14-16; Php 2:15
- Exhortations to shun all inducements to  
Pr 1:10-15; 4:14,15; 2Pe 3:17
- Exhortations to hate and avoid  
Pr 14:7; Ro 16:17; 1Co 5:9-11; Eph 5:6,7; 1Ti 6:5; 2Ti 3:5
- A call to come out from  
Nu 16:26; Ezr 10:11; Jer 51:6,45; 2Co 6:17; 2Th 3:6; Re 18:4
- Means of preservation from  
Pr 2:10-20; 19:27
- Blessedness of avoiding  
Ps 1:1
- Blessedness of forsaking  
Ezr 9:12; Pr 9:6; 2Co 6:17,18
- Saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world

- Ps 57:4; 120:5,6; 2Pe 2:7,8
- Saints grieve to witness in their brethren
  - Ge 26:35; Ezr 9:3; 10:6
- Saints hate and avoid
  - Ps 26:4,5; 31:6; 101:7; Re 2:2
- Saints deprecate
  - Ge 49:6; Ps 6:8; 15:4; 101:4,7; 119:115; 139:19
- Saints are separate from
  - Ex 33:16; Ezr 6:21
- Saints should be circumspect when unintentionally thrown into
  - Mt 10:16; Col 4:5; 1Pe 2:12
- Pious parents prohibit, to their children
  - Ge 28:1
- Persons in authority should denounce
  - Ezr 10:9-11; Ne 13:23-27
- Punishment of
  - Nu 33:56; De 7:4; Jos 23:13; Jud 2:3; 3:5-8; Ezr 9:7,14; Ps 106:41,42; Re 2:16,22,23
- Exemplified
  - . Solomon
    - 1Ki 11:1-8
  - . Rehoboam
    - 1Ki 12:8,9
  - . Jehoshaphat
    - 2Ch 18:3; 19:2; 20:35-37
  - . Jehoram
    - 2Ch 21:6
  - . Ahaziah
    - 2Ch 22:3-5
  - . Israelites
    - Ezr 9:1,2
  - . Israel
    - Eze 44:7
  - . Judas Iscariot
    - Mt 26:14-16
- Examples of avoiding
  - . Man of God
    - 1Ki 13:7-10
  - . Nehemiah, &c
    - Ne 6:2-4; 10:29-31
  - . David
    - Ps 101:4-7; 119:115
  - . Jeremiah
    - Jer 15:17
  - . Joseph of Arimathaea
    - Lu 23:51
  - . Church of Ephesus
    - Re 2:6
- Examples of forsaking
  - . Israelites
    - Nu 16:27; Ezr 6:21,22; 10:3,4,16,17
  - . Sons of the Priests
    - Ezr 10:18,19
- Examples of the judgments of God against
  - . Korah, &c
    - Nu 16:32
  - . Ahaziah

2Ch 22:7,8  
. Judas Iscariot  
Ac 1:18

# Altars

- Designed for sacrifice
  - Ex 20:24
- To be made of earth, or unhewn stone
  - Ex 20:24,25; De 27:5,6
- Of brick, hateful to God
  - Isa 65:3
- Natural rocks sometimes used as
  - Jud 6:19-21; 13:19,20
- Were not to have steps up to them
  - Ex 20:26
- For idolatrous worship, often erected on roofs of houses
  - 2Ki 23:12; Jer 19:13; 32:29
- Idolaters planted groves near
  - Jud 6:30; 1Ki 16:32,33; 2Ki 21:3
- The Jews not to plant groves near
  - De 16:21
- For idolatrous worship, to be destroyed
  - Ex 34:13; De 7:5
- Probable origin of inscriptions on
  - De 27:8
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Of Noah
    - Ge 8:20
  - . Of Abraham
    - Ge 12:7,8; 13:18; 22:9
  - . Of Isaac
    - Ge 26:25
  - . Of Jacob
    - Ge 33:20; 35:1,3,7
  - . Of Moses
    - Ex 17:15; 24:4
  - . Of Balaam
    - Nu 23:1,14,29
  - . Of Joshua
    - Jos 8:30,31
  - . Of the temple of Solomon
    - 2Ch 4:1,19
  - . Of the second temple
    - Ezr 3:2,3
  - . Of Reubenites, &c east of Jordan
    - Jos 22:10
  - . Of Gideon
    - Jud 6:26,27
  - . Of the people of Israel
    - Jud 21:4
  - . Of Samuel
    - 1Sa 7:17
  - . Of David
    - 2Sa 24:21,25
  - . Of Jeroboam at Bethel
    - 1Ki 12:33
  - . Of Ahaz
    - 2Ki 16:10-12

- . Of the Athenians  
Ac 17:23
- . For burnt-offering  
Ex 27:1-8
- . For incense  
Ex 30:1-6
- Protection afforded by  
1Ki 1:50,51
- Afforded no protection to murderers  
Ex 21:14; 1Ki 2:18-34



# Altar of Burnt-offering, The

- Dimensions, &c of  
Ex 27:1; 38:1
- Horns on the corners of  
Ex 27:2; 38:2
- Covered with brass  
Ex 27:2
- All its vessels of brass  
Ex 27:3; 38:3
- A net-working grate of brass placed in  
Ex 27:4,5; 38:4
- Furnished with rings and staves  
Ex 27:6,7; 38:5-7
- Made after a divine pattern  
Ex 27:8
- CALLED
  - . The brazen altar  
Ex 39:39; 1Ki 8:64
  - . The altar of God  
Ps 43:4
  - . The altar of the Lord  
Mal 2:13
- Placed in the court before the door of the tabernacle  
Ex 40:6,29
- Sanctified by God  
Ex 29:44
- Anointed and sanctified with holy oil  
Ex 40:10; Le 8:10,11
- Cleansed and purified with blood  
Ex 29:36,37
- Was most holy  
Ex 40:10
- Sanctified whatever touched it  
Ex 29:37
- All sacrifices to be offered on  
Ex 29:38-42; Isa 56:7
- All gifts to be presented at  
Mt 5:23,24
- Nothing polluted or defective to be offered on  
Le 22:22; Mal 1:7,8
- Offering at the dedication of  
Nu 7:1-89
- THE FIRE UPON
  - . Came from before the Lord  
Le 9:24
  - . Was continually burning  
Le 6:13
  - . Consumed the sacrifices  
Le 1:8,9
- Sacrifices bound to the horns of  
Ps 118:27
- The blood of sacrifices put on the horns and poured at the foot of  
Ex 29:12; Le 4:7,18,25; 8:15
- THE PRIESTS

- . Alone to serve  
Nu 18:3,7
- . Derived support from  
1Co 9:13
- Ahaz removed and profaned  
2Ki 16:10-16
- The Jews condemned for swearing lightly by  
Mt 23:18,19
- A type of Christ  
Heb 13:10

## Altar of Incense

- Dimensions, &c of  
Ex 30:1,2; 37:25
- Covered with Gold  
Ex 30:3; 37:26
- Top of, surrounded with a crown of gold  
Ex 30:3; 37:26
- Had four rings of gold under the crown for the staves  
Ex 30:4; 37:27
- Staves of, covered with gold  
Ex 30:5
- Called the golden altar  
Ex 39:38
- Placed before the vail in the outer sanctuary  
Ex 30:6; 40:5,26
- Said to be before the Lord  
Le 4:7; 1Ki 9:25
- Anointed with holy oil  
Ex 30:26,27
- The priest burned incense on every morning and evening  
Ex 30:7,8
- No strange incense nor any sacrifice to be offered on  
Ex 30:9
- Atonement made for, by the high priest once every year  
Ex 30:10; Le 16:18,19
- The blood of all sin offerings put on the horns of  
Le 4:7,18
- PUNISHMENT FOR
  - . Offering strange fire on  
Le 10:1,2
  - . Unauthorised offering on  
2Ch 26:16-19
- Covered by the priest before removal from the sanctuary  
Nu 4:11
- A type of Christ  
Re 8:3; 9:3

## Amalekites, The

- Descent of  
Ge 36:12,16
- CHARACTER of
  - . Wicked  
1Sa 15:18
  - . Oppressive  
Jud 10:12
  - . Warlike and Cruel  
1Sa 15:33
- Governed by Kings  
1Sa 15:20,32
- A powerful and influential nation  
Nu 24:7
- Possessed cities  
1Sa 15:5
- COUNTRY of
  - . In the south of Canaan  
Nu 13:29; 1Sa 27:8
  - . Extended from Havilah to Shur  
1Sa 15:7
  - . Was the scene of ancient warfare  
Ge 14:7
- Part of the Kenites dwelt amongst  
1Sa 15:6
- Were the first to oppose Israel  
Ex 17:8
- Discomfited at Rephidim through the intercession of Moses  
Ex 17:9-13
- Doomed to utter destruction for opposing Israel  
Ex 17:14,16; De 25:19
- Their utter destruction foretold  
Nu 24:20
- Presumption of Israel punished by  
Nu 14:45
- United with Eglon against Israel  
Jud 3:13
- Part of their possessions taken by Ephraim  
Jud 5:14; 12:15
- With Midian, oppressed Israel  
Jud 6:3-5
- Overcome by Gideon  
Jud 6:33,34; 7:21,22
- SAUL
  - . Overcame, and delivered Israel  
1Sa 14:48
  - . Commissioned to destroy  
1Sa 15:1-3
  - . Massacred  
1Sa 15:4-8
  - . Condemned for not utterly destroying  
1Sa 15:9-26; 28:18
- Agag, king of, slain by Samuel  
1Sa 15:32,33

- Invaded by David  
1Sa 27:8,9
- Pillaged and burned Ziklag  
1Sa 30:1,2
- Pursued and slain by David  
1Sa 30:10-20
- Spoil taken from, consecrated  
2Sa 8:11,12
- Confederated against Israel  
Ps 83:7
- Remnant of, completely destroyed during the reign of Hezekiah  
1Ch 4:41-43

# Ambition

- God condemns
  - Ge 11:7; Isa 5:8
- Christ condemns
  - Mt 18:1,3,4; 20:25,26; 23:11,12
- Saints avoid
  - Ps 131:1,2
- Vanity of
  - Job 20:5-9; 24:24; Ps 49:11-20
- Leads to strife and contention
  - Jas 4:1,2
- Punishment of
  - Pr 17:19; Isa 14:12-15; Eze 31:10,11; Ob 1:3,4
- CONNECTED WITH
  - . Pride
    - Hab 2:5
  - . Covetousness
    - Hab 2:8,9
  - . Cruelty
    - Hab 2:12
- EXEMPLIFIED
  - . Adam and Eve
    - Ge 3:5,6
  - . Builders of Babel
    - Ge 11:4
  - . Miriam and Aaron
    - Nu 12:2
  - . Korah, &c
    - Nu 16:3
  - . Absalom
    - 2Sa 15:4; 18:18
  - . Adonijah
    - 1Ki 1:5
  - . Sennacherib
    - 2Ki 19:23
  - . Shebna
    - Isa 22:16
  - . Sons of Zebedee
    - Mt 20:21
  - . Antichrist
    - 2Th 2:4
  - . Diotrephes
    - 3Jo 1:9

## Ammonites, The

- DESCENT of
  - Ge 19:38
- CALLED the
  - . Children of Lot
    - De 2:19
  - . Children of Ammon
    - Jer 25:21
- Governed by hereditary kings
  - 2Sa 10:1
- COUNTRY OF
  - . Belonged to the Zamzummims
    - De 2:20,21
  - . Bordered on the Amorites
    - Nu 21:24
  - . Was fertile
    - Jer 49:4
  - . Well fortified
    - Nu 21:24
  - . Half of, given to the Gadites
    - Jos 13:25
- CHARACTER of
  - . Cruel and covetous
    - Am 1:13
  - . Proud and reproachful
    - Zep 2:10
  - . Vindictive
    - Eze 25:3,6
  - . Fond of ornaments
    - 2Ch 20:25
  - . Idolatrous
    - Jud 10:6; 1Ki 11:7,33; 2Ki 23:13
  - . Superstitious
    - Jer 27:3,9
- CHIEF CITIES of
  - . Rabbah
    - 2Sa 12:26,27; Jer 49:3
  - . Ai
    - Jer 49:3
- JEWISH LAWS RESPECTING
  - . Perpetual exclusion from the congregation
    - De 23:3; Ne 13:1
  - . No covenant to made with
    - De 23:6
  - . Not to be distressed
    - De 2:19; 2Ch 20:10
- Assisted Eglon against Israel
  - Jud 3:12,13
- With the Philistines oppressed Israel for eighteen years
  - Jud 10:6-9
- Jephthah raised up to deliver Israel from
  - Jud 10:15-18; 11:4-33
- Proposed a disgraceful treaty to Jabesh-gilead
  - 1Sa 11:1-3

- Saul's victories over  
1Sa 11:11; 14:47
- Ill-treated David's ambassadors  
2Sa 10:1-4
- Hired the Syrians against David  
2Sa 10:6
- Victories of Joab over  
2Sa 10:7-14; 12:26-29
- The royal treasure of, taken  
2Sa 12:30
- Of Rabbah reduced to hard bondage  
2Sa 12:31
- Spoil of, consecrated to God  
2Sa 8:11,12
- One of David's mighty men was of  
2Sa 23:37
- Solomon intermarried with, and introduced idols of into  
Israel  
1Ki 11:1-5
- Confederated against Jehoshaphat  
2Ch 20:1; Ps 83:7
- Miraculous defeat of  
2Ch 20:5-24
- Submitted to Uzziah  
2Ch 26:8
- Defeated by Jotham  
2Ch 27:5
- Seized upon the possessions of Gad  
Jer 49:1
- Aided the Chaldeans against Judah  
2Ki 24:2
- Vexed the Jews after captivity  
Ne 4:3,7,8
- The Jews reprobated for intermarrying with  
Ezr 9:1-3; Ne 13:23-28
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Subjection to Babylon  
Jer 25:9-21; 27:3,6
  - . Destructions for hatred to Israel  
Eze 25:2-10; Zep 2:8,9
  - . Punishment for oppressive cruelty  
Jer 49:1-5; Am 1:13-15
  - . Restoration  
Jer 49:6
  - . Subjection to the Jews  
Isa 11:14



## Amorites, The

- Descent of  
Ge 10:15,16; 1Ch 1:13,14
- One of the seven nations of Canaan  
Ge 15:21; Ex 3:8,17
- Governed by many independent kings  
Jos 5:1; 9:10
- Kings of, great and powerful  
Ps 136:18,20
- Originally inhabited a mountain district in the south  
Nu 13:29; De 1:7,20; Jud 1:36
- Acquired an extensive territory from Moab east of Jordan  
Nu 21:26,30
- Had many and strong cities  
Nu 32:17,33
- Of gigantic strength and stature  
Am 2:9
- CHARACTER OF
  - . Profane and wicked  
Ge 15:16
  - . Idolatrous  
Jos 24:15
- Defeated by Chedorlaomer, &c  
Ge 14:7
- Joined Abraham against the kings  
Ge 14:13,24
- Jacob took a portion from  
Ge 48:22
- Forbearance of God towards  
Ge 15:16
- Doomed to utter destruction  
De 20:17,18
- Refused a passage to Israel  
Nu 21:21-23; De 2:30
- Deprived of their eastern territory by Israel  
Nu 21:24-35
- Land of, given to Reubenites, &c  
Jos 13:15-31
- Western kings of, confederated against Israel  
Jos 10:1-5
- Miraculous overthrow of  
Jos 10:11-14
- Kings of, degraded and slain  
Jos 10:24-27
- The Gibeonites a tribe of, deceived Israel into a league  
2Sa 21:2,; Jos 9:3-16
- The Israelites unable to expel, but extracted tribute from  
Jud 1:34,35
- Had peace with Israel in the days of Samuel  
1Sa 7:14
- Brought into bondage by Solomon  
1Ki 9:20,21
- Ahab followed the abominations of  
1Ki 21:26

- Manasseh exceeded abominations of  
2Ki 21:11
- The Jews after the captivity condemned for intermarrying with  
Ezr 9:1,2
- Descent from, illustrative of man's natural state  
Eze 16:3

## Amusements and Pleasures, Worldly

- Belong to the works of the flesh  
Ga 5:19,21
- Are transitory  
Job 21:12,13; Heb 11:25
- Are all vanity  
Ec 2:11
- Choke the word of God in the heart  
Lu 8:14
- Formed a part of idolatrous worship  
Ex 32:4,6,19; 1Co 10:7; Jud 16:23-25
- LEAD TO
  - . Rejection of God  
Job 21:14,15
  - . Poverty  
Pr 21:17
  - . Disregard of the judgments and works of God  
Isa 5:12; Am 6:1-6
- Terminate in sorrow  
Pr 14:13
- Are likely to lead to greater evil  
Job 1:5; Mt 14:6-8
- The wicked seek for happiness in  
Ec 2:1,8
- INDULGENCE IN
  - . A proof of folly  
Ec 7:4
  - . A characteristic of the wicked  
Isa 47:8; Eph 4:17,19; 2Ti 3:4; Tit 3:3; 1Pe 4:3
  - . A proof of spiritual death  
1Ti 5:6
  - . An abuse of riches  
Jas 5:1,5
- Wisdom of abstaining from  
Ec 7:2,3
- Shunned by the saints  
1Pe 4:3
- Abstinence from, seems strange to the wicked  
1Pe 4:4
- Denounced by God  
Isa 5:11,12
- Punishment of  
Ec 11:9; 2Pe 2:13
- Renunciation of, Exemplified
  - . Moses  
Heb 11:25

## Anakim, The

- Descent of  
Nu 13:22; Jos 15:13
- WERE CALLED
  - . The sons of Anak  
Nu 13:33
  - . The sons of the Anakim  
De 1:28
  - . The children of the Anakims  
De 9:2
- Divided into three tribes  
Jos 15:14
- Inhabited the mountains of Judah  
Jos 11:21
- Hebron, chief city of  
Jos 14:15; 21:11
- Of gigantic strength and stature  
De 2:10,11,21
- Israel terrified by  
Nu 14:1; 13:33
- Hebron a possession of, given to Caleb for his faithfulness  
Jos 14:6-14
- Driven from Hebron by Caleb  
Jos 15:13,14
- Driven from Kirjathsepher or Debir by Othniel  
Jos 15:15-17; Jud 1:12,13
- Almost annihilated  
Jos 11:21,22

# Angels

- Created by God and Christ  
Ne 9:6; Col 1:16
- Worship God and Christ  
Ne 9:6; Php 2:9-11; Heb 1:6
- Are ministering Spirits  
1Ki 19:5; Ps 68:17; 104:4; Lu 16:22; Ac 12:7-11; 27:23; Heb 1:7,14
- Communicate the will of God and Christ  
Da 8:16,17; 9:21-23; 10:11; 12:6,7; Mt 2:13,20; Lu 1:19,28; Ac 5:20; 8:26; 10:5; 27:23; Re 1:1
- Obey the will of God  
Ps 103:20; Mt 6:10
- Execute the purposes of God  
Nu 22:22; Ps 103:21; Mt 13:39-42; 28:2; Joh 5:4; Re 5:2
- Execute the judgments of God  
2Sa 24:16; 2Ki 19:35; Ps 35:5,6; Ac 12:23; Re 16:1
- Celebrate the praises of God  
Job 38:7; Ps 148:2; Isa 6:3; Lu 2:13,14; Re 5:11,12; 7:11,12
- The law given by the ministration of  
Ps 68:17; Ac 7:53; Heb 2:2
- ANNOUNCED
  - . The conception of Christ  
Mt 1:20,21; Lu 1:31
  - . The birth of Christ  
Lu 2:10-12
  - . The resurrection of Christ  
Mt 28:5-7; Lu 24:23
  - . The ascension and second coming of Christ  
Ac 1:11
  - . The conception of John the Baptist  
Lu 1:13,36
- Minister to Christ  
Mt 4:11; Lu 22:43; Joh 1:51
- Are subject to Christ  
Eph 1:21; Col 1:16; 2:10; 1Pe 3:22
- Shall execute the purposes of Christ  
Mt 13:41; 24:31
- Shall attend Christ at his second coming  
Mt 16:27; 25:31; Mr 8:38; 2Th 1:7
- Know and delight in the gospel of Christ  
Eph 3:9,10; 1Ti 3:16; 1Pe 1:12
- Ministration of, obtained by prayer  
Mt 26:53; Ac 12:5,7
- Rejoice over every repentant sinner  
Lu 15:7,10
- Have charge over the children of God  
Ps 34:7; 91:11,12; Da 6:22; Mt 18:10
- Are of different orders  
Isa 6:2; 1Th 4:16; 1Pe 3:22; Jude 1:9; Re 12:7
- Not to be worshipped  
Col 2:18; Re 19:10; 22:9
- Are examples of meekness  
2Pe 2:11; Jude 1:9
- Are wise  
2Sa 14:20

- Are mighty  
Ps 103:20
- Are holy  
Mt 25:31
- Are elect  
1Ti 5:21
- Are innumerable  
Job 25:3; Heb 12:22

# Anger

- Forbidden
  - Ec 7:9; Mt 5:22; Ro 12:19
- A work of the flesh
  - Ga 5:20
- A characteristic of fools
  - Pr 12:16; 14:29; 27:3; Ec 7:9
- CONNECTED WITH
  - . Pride
    - Pr 21:24
  - . Cruelty
    - Ge 49:7; Pr 27:3,4
  - . Clamour and evil-speaking
    - Eph 4:31
  - . Malice and blasphemy
    - Col 3:8
  - . Strife and contention
    - Pr 21:19; 29:22; 30:33
- Brings its own punishment
  - Job 5:2; Pr 19:19; 25:28
- Grievous words stir up
  - Jud 12:4; 2Sa 19:43; Pr 15:1
- Should not betray us into sin
  - Ps 37:8; Eph 4:26
- In prayer be free from
  - 1Ti 2:8
- May be averted by wisdom
  - Pr 29:8
- Meekness pacifies
  - Pr 15:1; Ec 10:4
- Children should not be provoked to
  - Eph 6:4; Col 3:21
- Be slow to
  - Pr 15:18; 16:32; 19:11; Tit 1:7; Jas 1:19
- Avoid those given to
  - Ge 49:6; Pr 22:24
- Justifiable, Exemplified
  - . Our Lord
    - Mr 3:5
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 31:36
  - . Moses
    - Ex 11:8; 32:19; Le 10:16; Nu 16:15
  - . Nehemiah
    - Ne 5:6; 13:17,25
- Sinful, Exemplified
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:5,6
  - . Esau
    - Ge 27:45
  - . Simeon and Levi
    - Ge 49:5-7
  - . Moses
    - Nu 20:10,11

- . Balaam  
Nu 22:27
- . Saul  
1Sa 20:30
- . Ahab  
1Ki 21:4
- . Naaman  
2Ki 5:11
- . Asa  
2Ch 16:10
- . Uzziah  
2Ch 26:19
- . Haman  
Es 3:5
- . Nebuchadnezzar  
Da 3:13
- . Jonah  
Jon 4:4
- . Herod  
Mt 2:16
- . Jews  
Lu 4:28
- . High Priest, &c  
Ac 5:17; 7:54



## Anger of God, The

- Averted by Christ
  - Lu 2:11,14; Ro 5:9; 2Co 5:18,19; Eph 2:14,17; Col 1:20; 1Th 1:10
- Is averted from them that believe
  - Joh 3:14-18; Ro 3:25; 5:1
- Is averted upon confession of sin and repentance
  - Job 33:27,28; Ps 106:43-45; Jer 3:12,13; 18:7,8; 31:18-20; Joe 2:12-14; Lu 15:18-20
- Is slow
  - Ps 103:8; Isa 48:9; Jon 4:2; Na 1:3
- Is righteous
  - Ps 58:10,11; La 1:18; Ro 2:6,8; 3:5,6; Re 16:6,7
- The justice of, not to be questioned
  - Ro 9:18,20,22
- Manifested in terrors
  - Ex 14:24; Ps 76:6-8; Jer 10:10; La 2:20-22
- Manifested in judgments and afflictions
  - Job 21:17; Ps 78:49-51; 90:7; Isa 9:19; Jer 7:20; Eze 7:19; Heb 3:17
- Cannot be resisted
  - Job 9:13; 14:13; Ps 76:7; Na 1:6
- Aggravated by continual provocation
  - Nu 32:14
- Specially reserved for the day of wrath
  - Zep 1:14-18; Mt 25:41; Ro 2:5,8; 2Th 1:8; Re 6:17; 11:18; 19:15
- AGAINST
  - . The wicked
    - Ps 7:11; 21:8,9; Isa 3:8; 13:9; Na 1:2,3; Ro 1:18; 2:8; Eph 5:6; Col 3:6
  - . Those who forsake him
    - Ezr 8:22; Isa 1:4
  - . Unbelief
    - Ps 78:21,22; Heb 3:18,19; Joh 3:36
  - . Impenitence
    - Ps 7:12; Pr 1:30,31; Isa 9:13,14; Ro 2:5
  - . Apostasy
    - Heb 10:26,27
  - . Idolatry
    - De 29:20,27,28; 32:19,20,22; Jos 23:16; 2Ki 22:17; Ps 78:58,59; Jer 44:3
  - . Sin, in saints
    - Ps 89:30-32; 90:7-9; 99:8; 102:9,10; Isa 47:6
- Extreme, against those who oppose the gospel
  - Ps 2:2,3,5; 1Th 2:16
- Folly of provoking
  - Jer 7:19; 1Co 10:22
- To be dreaded
  - Ps 2:12; 76:7; 90:11; Mt 10:28
- To be deprecated
  - Ex 32:11; Ps 6:1; 38:1; 74:1,2; Isa 64:9
- Removal of, should be prayed for
  - Ps 39:10; 79:5; 80:4; Da 9:16; Hab 3:2
- Tempered with mercy to saints
  - Ps 30:5; Isa 26:20; 54:8; 57:15,16; Jer 30:11; Mic 7:11
- To be born with submission
  - 2Sa 24:17; La 3:39,43; Mic 7:9

- Should lead to repentance  
Isa 42:24,25; Jer 4:8
- EXEMPLIFIED AGAINST
  - . The old world  
Ge 7:21-23
  - . Builders of Babel  
Ge 11:8
  - . Cities of the plain  
Ge 19:24,25
  - . Egyptians  
Ex 7:20; 8:6,16,24; 9:3,9,23; 10:13,22; 12:29; 14:27
  - . Israelites  
Ex 32:35; Nu 11:1,33; 14:40-45; 21:6; 25:9; 2Sa 24:1,15
  - . Enemies of Israel  
1Sa 5:6; 7:10
  - . Nadab, &c  
Le 10:2
  - . The Spies  
Nu 14:37
  - . Korah, &c  
Nu 16:31,35
  - . Aaron and Miriam  
Nu 12:9,10
  - . Five Kings  
Jos 10:25
  - . Abimelech  
Jud 9:56
  - . Men of Bethshemesh  
1Sa 6:19
  - . Saul  
1Sa 31:6
  - . Uzzah  
2Sa 6:7
  - . Saul's family  
2Sa 21:1
  - . Sennacherib  
2Ki 19:28,35,37

# Anointing

- With oil
  - Ps 92:10
- With ointment
  - Joh 11:2
- WAS USED FOR
  - . Decorating the person
    - Ru 3:3
  - . Refreshing the body
    - 2Ch 28:15
  - . Purifying the body
    - Es 2:12; Isa 57:9
  - . Curing the sick
    - Mr 6:13; Jas 5:14
  - . Healing wounds
    - Isa 1:6; Lu 10:34
  - . Preparing weapons for war
    - Isa 21:5
  - . Preparing the dead for burial
    - Mt 26:12; Mr 16:1; Lu 23:56
  - . The Jews were very fond of
    - Pr 27:9; Am 6:6
- WAS APPLIED TO
  - . The head
    - Ps 23:5; Ec 9:8
  - . The face
    - Ps 104:15
  - . The feet
    - Lu 7:38,39; Joh 12:3
  - . The eyes
    - Re 3:18
- OINTMENT FOR
  - . Richly perfumed
    - So 4:10; Joh 12:3
  - . Most expensive
    - 2Ki 20:13; Am 6:6; Joh 12:3,5
  - . Prepared by the apothecary
    - Ec 10:1
  - . An article of commerce
    - Eze 27:17; Re 18:13
  - . Neglected in times of affliction
    - 2Sa 12:20; 14:2; Da 10:3
- Neglect of, to guests, a mark of disrespect
  - Lu 7:46
- A token of joy
  - Ec 9:7,8
- Deprivation of, threatened as a punishment
  - De 28:40; Mic 6:15
- Why recommended by Christ in times of Fasting
  - Mt 6:17,18

## Anointing of the Holy Spirit

- Is from God  
2Co 1:21
- THAT CHRIST SHOULD RECEIVE
  - . Foretold  
Ps 45:7; Isa 61:1; Da 9:24
  - . Fulfilled  
Lu 4:18,21; Ac 4:27; 10:38; Heb 1:9
- God preserves those who receive  
Ps 18:50; 20:6; 89:20-23
- Saints receive  
Isa 61:3; 1Jo 2:20
- Is abiding in saints  
1Jo 2:27
- Guides into all truth  
1Jo 2:27
- Typified  
Ex 40:13-15; Le 8:12; 1Sa 16:13; 1Ki 19:16

# Anointing, Sacred

- Antiquity of
  - Ge 28:18; 35:14
- Consecrates to God's service
  - Ex 30:29
- PERSONS WHO RECEIVED
  - . Prophets
    - 1Ki 19:16; Isa 61:1
  - . Priests
    - Ex 40:13-15
  - . Kings
    - Jud 9:8; 1Sa 9:16; 1Ki 1:34
- THINGS WHICH RECEIVED
  - . Tabernacle, &c
    - Ex 30:26,27; 40:9
  - . Brazen altar
    - Ex 29:36; 40:10
  - . Brazen laver
    - Ex 40:11
- THOSE WHO PARTOOK OF
  - . Protected by God
    - 1Ch 16:22; Ps 105:15
  - . Not to be injured or insulted
    - 1Sa 24:6; 26:9; 2Sa 1:14,15; 19:21
- OIL OR OINTMENT FOR
  - . Divinely prescribed
    - Ex 30:23-25
  - . Compounded by the priests
    - 1Ch 9:30
  - . An holy anointing oil for ever
    - Ex 30:25,31
  - . Not to be imitated
    - Ex 30:32
  - . To be put on no stranger
    - Ex 30:33
  - . Jews condemned for imitating
    - Eze 23:41
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE ANOINTING
  - . Of Christ with the Holy Spirit
    - Ps 45:7; Isa 61:1; Lu 4:18
  - . Of saints with the Holy Spirit
    - 1Jo 2:27

## **Antichrist**

- Denies the Father and the Son  
1Jo 2:22
- Denies the incarnation of Christ  
1Jo 4:3; 2Jo 1:7
- Spirit of, prevalent in apostolic times  
1Jo 2:18
- Deceit, a characteristic of  
2Jo 1:7

# Apostates

- Described
  - De 13:13; Heb 3:12
- Persecution tends to make
  - Mt 24:9,10; Lu 8:13
- A worldly spirit tends to make
  - 2Ti 4:10
- Never belonged to Christ
  - 1Jo 2:19
- Saints do not become
  - Ps 44:18,19; Heb 6:9; 10:39
- It is impossible to restore
  - Heb 6:4-6
- Guilt and punishment of
  - Zep 1:4-6; Heb 10:25-31,39; 2Pe 2:17,20-22
- Cautions against becoming
  - Heb 3:12; 2Pe 3:17
- Shall abound in the latter days
  - Mt 24:12; 2Th 2:3; 1Ti 4:1-3
- EXEMPLIFIED
  - . Amaziah
    - 2Ch 25:14,27
  - . Professed disciples
    - Joh 6:66
  - . Hymenaeus and Alexander
    - 1Ti 1:19,20

# Apostles, The

- Christ pre-eminently called "The Apostle"  
Heb 3:1
- Ordained by Christ  
Mr 3:14; Joh 15:16
- Received their title from Christ  
Lu 6:13
- CALLED BY
  - . God  
1Co 1:1; 12:28; Ga 1:1,15,16
  - . Christ  
Mt 10:1; Mr 3:13; Ac 20:24; Ro 1:5
  - . The Holy Spirit  
Ac 20:24; Ro 1:5
- Were unlearned men  
Ac 4:13
- Selected from obscure stations  
Mt 4:18
- Sent first to the house of Israel  
Mt 10:5,6; Lu 24:47; Ac 13:46
- Sent to preach the gospel to all nations  
Mt 28:19,20; Mr 16:15; 2Ti 1:11
- Christ always present with  
Mt 28:20
- Warned against a timid profession of Christ  
Mt 10:27-33
- The Holy Spirit given to  
Joh 20:22; Ac 2:1-4; 9:17
- Guided by the Spirit into all truth  
Joh 14:26; 15:26; 16:13
- Instructed by the Spirit to answer adversaries  
Mt 10:19,20; Lu 12:11,12
- Specially devoted to the office of the ministry  
Ac 6:4; 20:27
- Humility urged upon  
Mt 20:26,27; Mr 9:33-37; Lu 22:24-30
- Self-denial urged upon  
Mt 10:37-39
- Mutual love urged upon  
Joh 15:17
- Equal authority given to each of  
Mt 16:19; 18:18; 2Co 11:5
- Were not of the world  
Joh 15:19; 17:16
- Were hated by the world  
Mt 10:22; 24:9; Joh 15:18
- Persecutions and sufferings of  
Mt 10:16,18; Lu 21:16; Joh 15:20; 16:2
- Saw Christ in the flesh  
Lu 1:2; Ac 1:22; 1Co 9:1; 1Jo 1:1
- Witnesses of the resurrection and ascension of Christ  
Lu 24:33-41,51; Ac 1:2-9; 10:40,41; 1Co 15:8
- Empowered to work miracles  
Mt 10:1,8; Mr 16:20; Lu 9:1; Ac 2:43





# Ark of the Covenant

- Dimensions, &c of  
Ex 25:10; 37:1
- Entirely covered with gold  
Ex 25:11; 37:2
- Surrounded with a crown of gold  
Ex 25:11
- Furnished with rings and staves  
Ex 25:12-15; 37:3-5
- Tables of testimony alone placed in  
Ex 25:16,21; 1Ki 8:9,21; 2Ch 5:10; Heb 9:4
- Mercy-seat laid upon  
Ex 25:21; 26:34
- Placed in the Holy of Holies  
Ex 26:33; 40:21; Heb 9:3,4
- The pot of manna and Aaron's rod laid up before  
Heb 9:4; Ex 16:33,34; Nu 17:10
- A copy of the law laid in the side of  
De 31:26
- Anointed with sacred oil  
Ex 30:26
- Covered with the vail by the priests before removal  
Nu 4:5,6
- WAS CALLED THE
  - . Ark of God  
1Sa 3:3
  - . Ark of God's strength  
2Ch 6:41; Ps 132:8
  - . Ark of the covenant of the Lord  
Nu 10:33
  - . Ark of the testimony  
Ex 30:6; Nu 7:89
- A symbol of the presence and glory of God  
Nu 14:43,44; Jos 1:6; 1Sa 14:18,19; Ps 132:8
- Esteemed the glory of Israel  
1Sa 4:21,22
- Was holy  
2Ch 35:3
- Sanctified its resting place  
2Ch 8:11
- The Israelites enquired of the Lord before  
Jos 7:6-9; Jud 20:27; 1Ch 13:3
- WAS CARRIED
  - . By priests of Levites alone  
De 10:8; Jos 3:14; 2Sa 15:24; 1Ch 15:2
  - . Before the Israelites in their journeys  
Nu 10:33; Jos 3:6
  - . Sometimes to the camp in war  
1Sa 4:4,5
- Profanation of, punished  
Nu 4:5,15; 1Sa 6:19; 1Ch 15:13
- Protecting of, rewarded  
1Ch 13:14
- Captured by the Philistines

- 1Sa 4:11
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Jordan divided
    - Jos 4:7
  - . Fall of the walls of Jericho
    - Jos 6:6-20
  - . Fall of Dagon
    - 1Sa 5:1-4
  - . Philistines plagued
    - 1Sa 5:6-12
  - . Manner of its restoration
    - 1Sa 6:1-18
- At Kirjath-jearim twenty years
  - 1Sa 7:1,2
- Removed from Kirjath-jearim to the house of Obed-edom
  - 2Sa 6:1-11
- David made a tent for
  - 2Sa 6:17; 1Ch 15:1
- Brought into the city of David
  - 2Sa 6:12-15; 1Ch 15:25-28
- Brought by Solomon into the temple with great solemnity
  - 1Ki 8:1-6; 2Ch 5:2-9
- A type of Christ
  - Ps 40:8; Re 11:19

# Armies

- Antiquity of  
Ge 14:1-8
- Ancient, often numerous  
Jos 11:4; 1Sa 13:5
- Of different nations often confederated  
Jos 9:2; 10:5; Jud 3:13; 1Ki 20:1
- Troops often hired for  
1Ch 19:7; 2Ch 25:6
- WERE COMPOSED OF
  - . Bowmen and slingers  
1Ch 12:2; Jer 4:29
  - . Spearmen or heavy troops  
Ps 68:30; Ac 23:23
  - . Cavalry  
Ex 14:9; 1Ki 20:20
  - . War chariots  
Jos 17:16; Jud 4:3
- Often consisted of the whole effective strength of nations  
Nu 21:23; 1Sa 29:1
- Furnished with standards  
So 6:4; Isa 10:18; Jer 4:21
- Accompanied by beasts of burden and wagons for baggage  
Jud 7:12; 2Ki 7:7; Eze 23:2
- Generally in three divisions  
Ge 14:15; Job 1:17
- WERE LED BY
  - . Kings in person  
2Ki 18:13; 25:1
  - . Experienced captains  
2Ki 18:17,24
- CALLED THE
  - . Wings of a nation  
Isa 8:8; Jer 48:40
  - . Power of Kings  
2Ch 32:9
  - . Hosts  
Jos 10:5; Jud 8:10
  - . Bands  
2Ki 24:2; 1Ch 7:4
- Began their campaigns in the spring  
2Sa 11:1
- Often went on foreign service  
Jer 5:15; 50:3
- MARCHED
  - . Often in open line  
Hab 1:6,8
  - . With order and precision  
Isa 5:27; Joe 2:7,8
  - . With rapidity  
Jer 48:40; Hab 1:8
  - . With noise and tumult  
Isa 17:12,13; Joe 2:5
- EMPLOYED IN

- . Fighting battles
  - 1Sa 17:2,3; 1Ch 19:17
- . Besieging cities
  - De 20:12; Isa 29:3
- . Assaulting cities
  - Jos 7:3,4; Jud 9:45
- Often surprised their enemies
  - Jos 8:2; 2Ch 13:15; Jer 51:12
- Commenced battles with a shout
  - 1Sa 17:20; 2Ch 13:15; Jer 51:14
- Toil and fatigue often endured by
  - Eze 29:18
- Divided the spoil
  - Ex 15:9; Zec 14:1
- Sent out foraging parties
  - 2Ki 5:2
- Exercised savage cruelties on the vanquished
  - Jer 50:42; La 5:11-13; Am 1:13
- Frequently the instrument of God's vengeance
  - Isa 13:5
- In latter ages received pay
  - Lu 3:14; 1Co 9:7
- ENCAMPED
  - . In the open fields
    - 2Sa 11:11; 1Ch 11:15
  - . Before cities
    - Jos 10:5; 1Sa 11:1
- Fear occasioned by
  - Nu 22:3; Jer 6:25
- Devastation occasioned by
  - Isa 37:18; Jer 5:17
- OFTEN DESTROYED BY
  - . Their enemies
    - Ex 17:13; Jos 10:10,20; Jud 11:33; 2Sa 18:7; 1Ki 20:21
  - . Themselves through divine intervention
    - Jud 7:22; 1Sa 14:15,16; 2Ch 20:23
  - . Supernatural means
    - Jos 10:11; 2Ki 19:35
  - . Brought their idols with them
    - 1Ch 14:12
- COMPARED TO
  - . Whirlwinds
    - Jer 25:32
  - . Waters of a river
    - Isa 8:7
  - . Caterpillars
    - Jer 51:14,27
  - . Grasshoppers
    - Jud 6:3-5; 7:12
  - . Locusts
    - Isa 33:4; Re 9:3,7
  - . Flies
    - Isa 7:18,19
  - . Clouds
    - Eze 38:9-16
  - . Overflowing torrents

Isa 28:2; Da 11:10,26

- ILLUSTRATIVE OF

. Multitudes of angels

1Ki 22:19; Ps 148:2; Da 4:35; Mt 26:53

. The Church

Da 8:10-13; So 6:4,10

. Numerous and heavy afflictions

Job 19:12

## Armies of Israel, The

- First mention of  
Ex 7:4
- COLLECTED BY
  - . Sound of trumpets  
Jud 3:27; 6:34
  - . Special messengers  
Jud 6:35; 2Sa 20:14
  - . Extraordinary means  
Jud 19:29; 20:1; 1Sa 11:7
- Enrolled by the chief scribe  
2Ki 25:19
- CALLED
  - . The host  
De 23:9; 1Sa 28:19
  - . The armies of the living God  
1Sa 17:26
  - . Composed of infantry  
Nu 11:21; Jud 5:15
  - . Horsemen and chariots introduced into, after David's reign  
1Ki 1:5; 4:26
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Three divisions  
Jud 7:16; 1Sa 11:11
  - . Van and rear  
Jos 6:9
  - . Companies of thousands, &c  
Nu 31:14; 2Ki 1:9,11; 1Ch 13:1; 27:1
- Commanded by the captain of the host  
2Sa 2:8; 17:25; 20:23
- Often led by the king in person  
1Sa 8:20; 15:4,5; 2Sa 12:29; 1Ki 22:1-53
- INFERIOR OFFICERS OF, APPOINTED BY
  - . The chief officers  
De 20:9
  - . The king  
2Sa 18:1; 2Ch 25:5
  - . The captain of the host  
2Sa 18:11; 2Ki 4:13
- Persons liable to serve in  
Nu 1:2,3
- PERSONS EXEMPTED FROM SERVING IN
  - . Who had built a house  
De 20:5
  - . Who had planted a vineyard  
De 20:6
  - . Who were lately betrothed  
De 20:7
  - . Who were newly married  
De 24:5
- Refusing to join, stigmatised  
Jud 5:15-17
- Refusing to join, often punished  
Jud 21:5,8-11; 1Sa 11:7

- The fearful allowed to leave  
De 20:8; Jud 7:3
- Sometimes consisted of the whole nation  
Jud 20:11; 1Sa 11:7
- Strict discipline observed in  
Jos 7:16-21; 1Sa 14:24-44
- Educated in the art of war  
Isa 2:4; Mic 4:3
- Often supplied with arms from public armouries  
2Ch 11:12; 26:14
- BEFORE GOING TO WAR
  - . Were numbered and reviewed  
2Sa 18:1,2,4; 1Ki 10:15,27
  - . Required to keep from iniquity  
De 23:9
  - . Consulted the Lord  
Jud 1:1; 20:27,28
  - . Encouraged by their commanders  
2Ch 20:20
- Ark of God frequently brought with  
Jos 6:6,7; 1Sa 4:4,5; 2Sa 11:11; 15:24
- Attended by priest with trumpets  
Nu 10:9; 31:6; 2Ch 13:13,14
- Praises of God often sung before  
2Ch 20:21,22
- Often disposed to battle with Judgment, &c  
2Sa 10:9
- Bravery and fidelity in, rewarded  
Jos 15:16; 1Sa 17:25; 18:17; 2Sa 18:11; 1Ch 11:6
- Men selected from, for difficult enterprises  
Ex 17:9; Nu 31:5,6; Jos 7:4; 8:3; Jud 7:5,6; 2Sa 17:1
- Directed in their movements by God  
Jos 8:1,2; Jud 1:2; 2Sa 5:25; 1Ch 14:16
- With the aid of God all-powerful  
Le 26:3,7,8; De 7:24; 32:30; Jos 1:5
- Without God easily overcome  
Le 26:17; Nu 14:42,45
- MODE OF SUPPLYING
  - . Food brought by themselves  
Jos 1:11
  - . Food sent by their families  
1Sa 17:17
  - . Contribution levied  
Jud 8:5; 1Sa 25:4-8
  - . By presents  
2Sa 17:27-29
- Congratulated on returning victorious  
1Sa 18:6,7; Ex 15:1-21
- Purified on returning from war  
Nu 31:19-24
- Disbanded after war  
1Sa 13:2; 1Ki 22:36
- Part of, retained in times of peace by the kings  
1Sa 13:1,2; 1Ch 27:1-15





## Arms, Military

- Made of iron, steel, or brass
  - Job 20:24; 1Sa 17:5,6
- OFFENSIVE
  - . Sword
    - Jud 20:15; Eze 32:27
  - . Two-edged sword
    - Ps 149:6; Pr 5:4
  - . Dagger
    - Jud 3:16,21,22
  - . Dart or javelin
    - 1Sa 18:10,11; 2Sa 18:14
  - . Spear or lance
    - 1Sa 26:7; Jer 50:42
  - . Battle-axe
    - Eze 26:9; Jer 51:20
  - . Bow and arrows
    - Ge 48:22; 1Ki 22:34
  - . Sling
    - 1Sa 17:50; 2Ki 3:25
  - . Hand staff
    - Mt 26:47
  - . Called weapons of war
    - 2Sa 1:27
  - . Called instruments of war
    - 1Ch 12:33,37
  - . Called instruments of death
    - Ps 7:13
- DEFENSIVE
  - . Helmet
    - 1Sa 17:5,38; 2Ch 26:14
  - . Coat of mail, breastplate, habergeon, or brigandine
    - 1Sa 17:5,38; Ex 28:32; Jer 46:4; Re 9:9
  - . Girdle
    - 1Sa 18:4; 2Sa 18:11
  - . Target
    - 1Sa 17:6
  - . Greaves
    - 1Sa 17:6
  - . Shield
    - 1Ki 10:16,17; 14:26,27
  - . Buckler
    - 1Ch 5:18; Eze 26:8
  - . Called harness
    - 1Ki 22:34
  - . Called armour
    - Lu 11:22
- FOR SIEGES
  - . Battering Rams
    - 2Sa 20:15; Eze 4:2
  - . Engines for casting stones, &c
    - 2Ch 26:15
- Not worn in ordinary times
  - 1Sa 21:8

- Put on at the first alarm  
Isa 8:9; Jer 46:3,4
- Armouries built for  
2Ki 20:13; So 4:4
- Great stores of, prepared  
2Ch 32:5
- WERE PROVIDED
  - . By individuals themselves  
1Ch 12:33,37
  - . From the public arsenals  
2Ch 11:12; 26:14
- Often given as presents  
1Ki 10:25
- BEFORE USING
  - . Tried and proved  
1Sa 17:39
  - . Burnished  
Jer 46:4; Eze 21:9-11,28
  - . Anointed  
Isa 21:5
- Part of, borne by armour-bearers  
Jud 9:54; 1Sa 14:1; 16:21
- Hung of the walls of cities  
Eze 27:10,11
- OF THE VANQUISHED
  - . Taken off them  
2Sa 2:21; Lu 11:22
  - . Sometimes kept as trophies  
1Sa 17:54
  - . Sometime burned  
Eze 39:9,10
- Of conquered nations taken away to prevent rebellion  
Jud 5:8; 1Sa 13:19-22
- Inferior to wisdom  
Ec 9:18
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Spiritual armour  
Ro 13:12; 2Co 6:7; Eph 6:11-14; 1Th 5:8
  - . Spiritual weapons  
2Co 10:4; Eph 6:17
  - . Judgments of God  
Isa 13:5; Jer 50:25

# Arrows

- Deadly and destructive weapons
  - Pr 26:18
- Called shafts
  - Isa 49:2
- Sharp
  - Ps 120:4; Isa 5:28
- Bright and polished
  - Isa 49:2; Jer 51:11
- Sometimes poisoned
  - Job 6:4
- Carried in a quiver
  - Ge 27:3; Isa 49:2; Jer 5:16; La 3:13
- DISCHARGED
  - . From a bow
    - Ps 11:2; Isa 7:24
  - . From engines
    - 2Ch 26:15
  - . At a mark for amusement
    - 1Sa 20:20-22
  - . At the beasts of the earth
    - Ge 27:3
  - . Against enemies
    - 2Ki 19:32; Jer 50:14
  - . With great force
    - Nu 24:8; 2Ki 9:24
- Fleetness of, alluded to
  - Zec 9:14
- The ancients divined by
  - Eze 21:21
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ
    - Isa 49:2
  - . Of the word of Christ
    - Ps 45:5
  - . Of God's judgment
    - De 32:23-42; Ps 7:13; 21:12; 64:7; Eze 5:16
  - . Of severe afflictions
    - Job 6:4; Ps 38:2
  - . Of bitter words
    - Ps 64:3
  - . Of slanderous tongues
    - Jer 9:8
  - . Of false witnesses
    - Pr 25:18
  - . Of devices of the wicked
    - Ps 11:2
  - . Of young children
    - Ps 127:5
  - . Of lightnings
    - Ps 77:17,18; Hab 3:11
  - . (Broken), of destruction of power
    - Ps 76:3
  - . (Falling from the hand), of the paralysing power

Eze 39:3

## Arts of the

- Apothecary or perfumer  
Ex 30:25,35
- Armourer  
1Sa 8:12
- Baker  
Ge 40:1; 1Sa 8:13
- Brick-maker  
Ge 11:3; Ex 5:7,8,18
- Brazier  
Ge 4:22; 2Ti 4:14
- Blacksmith  
Ge 4:22; 1Sa 13:19
- Carver  
Ex 31:5; 1Ki 6:18
- Carpenter  
2Sa 5:11; Mr 6:3
- Calker  
Eze 27:9,27
- Confectioner  
1Sa 8:13
- Dyer  
Ex 25:5
- Embroiderer  
Ex 35:35; 38:23
- Embalmer  
Ge 50:2,3,26
- Engraver  
Ex 28:11; Isa 49:16; 2Co 3:7
- Founder  
Jud 17:4; Jer 10:9
- Fuller  
2Ki 18:17; Mr 9:3
- Gardener  
Jer 29:5; Joh 20:15
- Goldsmith  
Isa 40:19
- Husbandman  
Ge 4:2; 9:20
- Mariner, &c  
Eze 27:8,9
- Mason  
2Sa 5:11; 2Ch 24:12
- Musician  
1Sa 18:6; 1Ch 15:16
- Potter  
Isa 64:8; Jer 18:3; La 4:2; Zec 11:13
- Refiner of metals  
1Ch 28:18; Mal 3:2,3
- Rope maker  
Jud 16:11
- Silversmith  
Ac 19:24
- Stone cutter

- Ex 20:25; 1Ch 22:15
- Ship builder  
1Ki 9:26
- Smelter of metals  
Job 28:2
- Spinner  
Ex 35:25; Pr 31:19
- Tailor  
Ex 28:3
- Tanner  
Ac 9:43; 10:6
- Tent-maker  
Ge 4:20; Ac 18:3
- Weaver  
Ex 35:35; Joh 19:23
- Wine-maker  
Ne 13:15; Isa 63:3
- Writer  
Jud 5:14

## Ascension of Christ, The

- Prophecies respecting  
Ps 24:7; 68:18; Eph 4:7,8
- Foretold by himself  
Joh 6:62; 7:33; 14:28; 16:5; 20:17
- Forty days after his resurrection  
Ac 1:3
- Described  
Ac 1:9
- From Mount Olivet  
Lu 24:50; Mr 11:1; Ac 1:12
- While blessing his disciples  
Lu 24:50
- When he had atoned for sin  
Heb 9:12; 10:12
- Was triumphant  
Ps 68:18
- Was to supreme power and dignity  
Lu 24:26; Eph 1:20,21; 1Pe 3:22
- As the forerunner of his people  
Heb 6:20
- To intercede  
Ro 8:34; Heb 9:24
- To send the Holy Spirit  
Joh 16:7; Ac 2:33
- To receive gifts for men  
Ps 68:18; Eph 4:8,11
- To prepare a place for his people  
Joh 14:2
- His second coming shall be in like manner as  
Ac 1:10,11
- Typified  
Le 16:15; Heb 6:20; 9:7,9,12



## Asher, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's eighth son  
Ge 30:12,13
- Predictions concerning  
Ge 49:20; De 33:24,25
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:40,41
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:13
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:13
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:27
- The centre of the fourth division of Israel in its journeys  
Nu 10:25,26
- Encamped next to, and under the standard of Dan, north of the tabernacles  
Nu 2:25,27
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:72-77
- Families of  
Nu 26:44-47
- Strength of on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:47
- On Ebal, said amen to the curses of the law  
De 27:13
- Bounds of their inheritance  
Jos 19:24-31
- Bordered on the sea  
Jos 19:29; Jud 5:17
- Did not fully drive out Canaanites  
Jud 1:31,32
- Reproved for not aiding against Sisera  
Jud 5:17
- Assisted Gideon against the Midianites  
Jud 6:35; 7:23
- Some of, at coronation of David  
1Ch 12:36
- Officers placed over, by Solomon  
1Ki 4:16
- Aided in Hezekiah's reformation  
2Ch 30:11
- Remarkable persons of  
1Ch 7:30-40; Lu 2:36

## **Asp, or Adder**

- Dangerous to travellers  
Ge 49:17
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Venomous  
Job 20:14,16
  - . Not to be charmed  
Ps 58:5
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of obstinate rejecters of God's Word  
Ps 58:4,5
  - . Of the enemies of God's people  
Ps 91:13
- (Venom of), of the speech of the wicked  
Ps 140:3; Ro 3:13
- (Venom of), of injurious effects of wine  
De 32:33; Pr 23:32
- (Deprived of its venom), of the effects of conversion  
Isa 11:8,9

## Ass, The Domestic

- Unclean  
Le 11:2,3,26; Ex 13:13
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Not devoid of instinct  
Isa 1:3
  - . Strong  
Ge 49:14
  - . Fond of ease  
Ge 49:14,15
- Often fed on vine-leaves  
Ge 49:11
- Formed a part of patriarchal wealth  
Ge 12:16; 30:43; Job 1:3; 42:12
- WAS USED
  - . In agriculture  
Isa 30:6,24
  - . For bearing burdens  
Ge 42:26; 1Sa 25:18
  - . For riding  
Ge 22:3; Nu 22:21
  - . In harness  
Isa 21:7
  - . In war  
2Ki 7:7,10
- Governed by a bridle  
Pr 26:3
- Urged on with a staff  
Nu 22:23,27
- Women often rode on  
Jos 15:18; 1Sa 25:20
- Persons of rank rode on  
Jud 10:3,4; 2Sa 16:2
- Judges of Israel rode on white  
Jud 5:10
- Young, most valued for labour  
Isa 30:6,24
- Trusty persons appointed to take care of  
Ge 36:24; 1Sa 9:3; 1Ch 27:30
- Often taken unlawfully by corrupt rulers  
Nu 16:15; 1Sa 8:16; 12:3
- Later counted as an ignoble creature  
Jer 22:19
- LAWS RESPECTING
  - . Not to be coveted  
Ex 20:17
  - . Fallen under a burden, to be assisted  
Ex 23:5
  - . Astray, to be brought back to its owners  
Ex 23:4; De 22:1
  - . Astray, to be taken care of till its owner appeared  
De 22:2,3
  - . Not to be yoked with an ox  
De 22:10

- . To enjoy the rest of the Sabbath  
De 5:14
- . First-born of, if not redeemed, to have its neck broken  
Ex 13:13; 34:20
- . Christ entered Jerusalem on  
Zec 9:9; Joh 12:14
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Mouth of Balaam's opened to speak  
Nu 22:28; 2Pe 2:16
  - . A thousand men slain by Samson with a jaw-bone of  
Jud 15:19
  - . Water brought from the jaw-bone of  
Jud 15:19
  - . Not torn by a lion  
1Ki 13:28
  - . Eaten during famine in Samaria  
2Ki 6:25

## Ass, The Wild

- Inhabits wild and solitary places  
Job 39:6; Isa 32:14; Da 5:21
- Ranges the mountains for food  
Job 39:8
- Brays when hungry  
Job 6:5
- Suffers in time of scarcity  
Jer 14:6
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Fond of liberty  
Job 39:5
  - . Intractable  
Job 11:12
  - . Unsocial  
Ho 8:9
- Despises his pursuers  
Job 39:7
- Supported by God  
Ps 104:10,11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Intractableness of natural man  
Job 11:12
  - . The wicked in their pursuit of sin  
Job 24:5
  - . Israel in their love of idols  
Jer 2:23,24
  - . The Assyrian power  
Ho 8:9
  - . The Ishmaelites (Hebrew)  
Ge 16:12

# Assurance

- Produced by faith  
Eph 3:12; 2Ti 1:12; Heb 10:22
- Made full by hope  
Heb 6:11,19
- Confirmed by love  
1Jo 3:14,19; 4:18
- Is the effect of righteousness  
Isa 32:17
- Is abundant in the understanding of the gospel  
Col 2:2; 1Th 1:5
- SAINTS PRIVILEGED TO HAVE, OF
  - . Their election  
Ps 4:3; 1Th 1:4
  - . Their redemption  
Job 19:25
  - . Their adoption  
Ro 8:16; 1Jo 3:2
  - . Their salvation  
Isa 12:2
  - . Eternal life  
1Jo 5:13
  - . The unalienable love of God  
Ro 8:38,39
  - . Union with God and Christ  
1Co 6:15; 2Co 13:5; Eph 5:30; 1Jo 2:5; 4:13
  - . Peace with God by Christ  
Ro 5:1
  - . Preservation  
Ps 3:6,8; 27:3-5; 46:1-3
  - . Answers to prayer  
1Jo 3:22; 5:14,15
  - . Continuance in grace  
Php 1:6
  - . Comfort in affliction  
Ps 73:26; Lu 4:18,19; 2Co 4:8-10,16-18
  - . Support in death  
Ps 23:4
  - . A glorious resurrection  
Job 19:26; Ps 17:15; Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2
  - . A kingdom  
Heb 12:28; Re 5:10
  - . A crown  
2Ti 4:7,8; Jas 1:12
- Give diligence to attain to  
2Pe 1:10,11
- Strive to maintain  
Heb 3:14,18
- Confident hope in God restores  
Ps 42:11
- Exemplified
  - . David  
Ps 23:4; 73:24-26
  - . Paul

2Ti 1:12; 4:18

# Assyria

- Antiquity and origin of
  - Ge 10:8-11
- Situated beyond the Euphrates
  - Isa 7:20
- Watered by the river Tigris
  - Ge 2:14
- CALLED
  - . The land of Nimrod
    - Mic 5:6
  - . Shinar
    - Ge 11:2; 14:1
  - . Asshur
    - Ho 14:3
- Nineveh, chief city of
  - Ge 10:11; 2Ki 19:36
- Governed by kings
  - 2Ki 15:19,29
- CELEBRATED FOR
  - . Fertility
    - 2Ki 18:32; Isa 36:17
  - . Extent of conquests
    - 2Ki 18:33-35; 19:11-13; Isa 10:9-14
  - . Extensive commerce
    - Eze 27:23,24
- Idolatry, the religion of
  - 2Ki 19:37
- AS A POWER, WAS
  - . Most formidable
    - Isa 28:2
  - . Intolerant and oppressive
    - Na 3:19
  - . Cruel and destructive
    - Isa 10:7
  - . Selfish and reserved
    - Ho 8:9
  - . Unfaithful, &c
    - 2Ch 28:20,21
  - . Proud and haughty
    - 2Ki 19:22-24; Isa 10:8
  - . An instrument of God's vengeance
    - Isa 7:18,19; 10:5,6
- Chief men of, described
  - Eze 23:6,12,23
- Armies of, described
  - Isa 5:26-29
- PUL KING OF
  - . Invaded Israel
    - 2Ki 15:19
  - . Brought off by Menahem
    - 2Ki 15:19,20
- TIGLATHPILESER KING OF
  - . Ravaged Israel
    - 2Ki 15:29



- . Asked to aid Ahaz against Syria  
2Ki 16:7,8
- . Took money from Ahaz, but strengthened him not  
2Ch 28:20,21
- . Conquered Syria  
2Ki 16:9
- SHALMANESER KING OF
  - . Reduced Israel to tribute  
2Ki 17:3
  - . Was conspired against by Hoshea  
2Ki 17:4
  - . Imprisoned Hoshea  
2Ki 17:4
  - . Carried Israel captive  
2Ki 17:5,6
  - . Re-peopled Samaria from Assyria  
2Ki 17:24
- SENNACHERIB KING OF
  - . Invaded Judah  
2Ki 18:13
  - . Bought off by Hezekiah  
2Ki 18:14-16
  - . Insulted and threatened Judah  
2Ki 18:17-32; 19:10-13
  - . Blasphemed the Lord  
2Ki 18:33-35
  - . Prayed against by Hezekiah  
2Ki 19:14-19
  - . Reproved for pride and blasphemy  
2Ki 19:12-34; Isa 37:21-29
  - . His army destroyed by God  
2Ki 19:35
  - . Assassinated by his sons  
2Ki 19:36
- Condemned for oppressing God's people  
Isa 52:4
- Manasseh taken captive to  
2Ch 33:11
- The re-peopling of Samaria from, completed by Asnappar  
Ezr 4:10
- Idolatry of, brought into Samaria  
2Ki 17:29
- Judah condemned for trusting to  
Jer 2:18,36
- Israel condemned for trusting to  
Ho 5:13; 7:11; 8:9
- The Jews condemned for following the idolatries of  
Eze 16:28; 23:5,7-49
- The greatness, extent, duration, and fall, illustrated  
Eze 31:3-17
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Conquest of the Kenites by  
Nu 24:22
  - . Conquest of Syria by  
Isa 8:4
  - . Conquest and captivity of Israel by

- Isa 8:4; Ho 9:3; 10:6; 11:5
- . Invasion of Judah by
  - Isa 5:26; 7:17-20; 8:8; 10:5,6,12
- . Restoration of Israel from
  - Isa 27:12,13; Ho 11:11; Zec 10:10
- . Destruction of
  - Isa 10:12-19; 14:24,25; 30:31-33; 31:8,9; Zec 10:11
- . Participation in the blessings of the gospel
  - Isa 19:23-25; Mic 7:12

# Atonement, The

- Explained
  - Ro 5:8-11; 2Co 5:18,19; Ga 1:4; 1Jo 2:2; 4:10
- Foreordained
  - Ro 3:25; 1Pe 1:11,20; Re 13:8
- Foretold
  - Isa 53:4-6,8-12; Da 9:24-27; Zec 13:1,7; Joh 11:50,51
- Effected by Christ alone
  - Joh 1:29,36; Ac 4:10,12; 1Th 1:10; 1Ti 2:5,6; Heb 2:9; 1Pe 2:24
- Was voluntary
  - Ps 40:6-8; Heb 10:5-9; Joh 10:11,15,17,18
- EXHIBITS THE
  - . Grace and mercy of God
    - Ro 8:32; Eph 2:4,5,7; 1Ti 2:4; Heb 2:9
  - . Love of God
    - Ro 5:8; 1Jo 4:9,10
  - . Love of Christ
    - Joh 15:13; Ga 2:20; Eph 5:2,25; Re 1:5
- Reconciles the justice and mercy of God
  - Isa 45:21; Ro 3:25,26
- Necessity for
  - Isa 59:16; Lu 19:10; Heb 9:22
- Made but once
  - Heb 7:27; 9:24-28; 10:10,12,14; 1Pe 3:18
- Acceptable to God
  - Eph 5:2
- Reconciliation to God effected by
  - Ro 5:10; 2Co 5:18-20; Eph 2:13-16; Col 1:20-22; Heb 2:17; 1Pe 3:18
- Access to God by
  - Heb 10:19,20
- Remission of sins by
  - Joh 1:29; Ro 3:25; Eph 1:7; 1Jo 1:7; Re 1:5
- Justification by
  - Ro 5:9; 2Co 5:21
- Sanctification by
  - 2Co 5:15; Eph 5:26,27; Tit 2:14; Heb 10:10; 13:12
- Redemption by
  - Mt 20:28; Ac 20:28; 1Ti 2:6; Heb 9:12; Re 5:9
- HAS DELIVERED SAINTS FROM THE
  - . Power of sin
    - Ro 8:3; 1Pe 1:18,19
  - . Power of the World
    - Ga 1:4; 6:14
  - . Power of the devil
    - Col 2:15; Heb 2:14,15
- Saints glorify God for
  - 1Co 6:20; Ga 2:20; Php 1:20,21
- Saints rejoice in God for
  - Ro 5:11
- Saints praise God for
  - Re 5:9-13
- Faith in, indispensable
  - Ro 3:25; Ga 3:13,14

- Commemorated in the Lord's supper  
Mt 26:26-28; 1Co 11:23-26
- Ministers should fully set forth  
Ac 5:29-31,42; 1Co 15:3; 2Co 5:18-21
- Typified  
Ge 4:4; Heb 11:4; Ge 22:2; Heb 11:17,19; Ex 12:5,11,14; 1Co 5:7; Ex 24:8; Heb 9:20; Le 16:30,34;  
Heb 9:7,12,28; Le  
17:11; Heb 9:22

## Atonement, The Day of

- Tenth day of seventh month  
Le 23:26,27
- A day of humiliation  
Le 16:29,31; 23:27
- Observed as a sabbath  
Le 23:28,32
- Offerings to be made on  
Le 16:3,5-15
- The high priest entered into the holy place on  
Le 16:2,3; Heb 9:7
- ATONEMENT MADE ON
  - . For the holy place  
Ex 30:10; Le 16:15,16
  - . For the high priest  
Le 16:11; Heb 9:7
  - . For the whole congregation  
Le 16:17,24; 23:28; Heb 9:7
- The sins of the people borne off by the scapegoat on  
Le 16:21
- Punishment for not observing  
Le 23:29,30
- Year of Jubilee commenced on  
Le 25:9
- Typical  
Heb 9:8,24

## Atonement, Under the Law

- Made by sacrifice
  - Le 1:4,5
- By priests alone
  - 1Ch 6:49; 2Ch 29:24
- NECESSARY FOR
  - . Propitiating God
    - Ex 32:30; Le 23:27,28; 2Sa 21:3
  - . Ransoming
    - Ex 30:15,16; Job 33:24
  - . Purifying
    - Ex 29:36
- OFFERED FOR
  - . The congregation
    - Nu 15:25; 2Ch 29:24
  - . The priests
    - Ex 29:31-33; Le 8:34
  - . Persons sinning ignorantly
    - Le 4:20-35
  - . Persons sinning wilfully
    - Le 6:7
  - . Persons swearing rashly
    - Le 5:4,6
  - . Persons withholding evidence
    - Le 5:1,6
  - . Persons unclean
    - Le 5:2,3,6
  - . Women after childbirth
    - Le 12:8
  - . The altar
    - Ex 29:36,37; Le 16:18,19
  - . The holy place
    - Le 16:16,17
  - . The healed leper
    - Le 14:18
  - . The leprous house healed
    - Le 14:53
- Extraordinary cases of
  - Ex 32:30-34; Nu 16:47; 25:10-13
- Typical of Christ's atonement
  - Ro 5:6-11

## **B**

Babylon

Backsliding

Baptism

Baptism with the Holy Spirit

Bear, The

Beard, The

Beasts

Beds

Benjamin, Tribe of

Birds

Blasphemy

Blessed, The

Blindness, Spiritual

Blood

Boldness, Holy

Bondage, Spiritual

Books

Bottles

Bow, The

Brass, or Copper

Bread

Breastplate

Brooks

Burial

Burnt Offering, The

Busy-bodies

# Babylon

- Origin of
  - Ge 10:8,10
- Origin of the name
  - Ge 11:8,9
- WAS CALLED
  - . Land of the Chaldeans
    - Eze 12:13
  - . Land of Shinar
    - Da 1:2; Zec 5:11
  - . Land of Merathaim
    - Jer 50:1,21
  - . Desert of the sea
    - Isa 21:1,9
  - . Sheshach
    - Jer 25:12,26
  - . Lady of kingdoms
    - Isa 47:5
- Situated beyond the Euphrates
  - Ge 11:31; Jos 24:2,3
- Formerly a part of Mesopotamia
  - Ac 7:2
- Founded by the Assyrians, and a part of their empire
  - 2Ki 17:24; Isa 23:13
- Watered by the rivers Euphrates and Tigris
  - Ps 137:1; Jer 51:13
- Composed of many nations
  - Da 3:4; 3:29
- Governed by Kings
  - 2Ki 20:12; Da 5:1
- With Media and Persia divided by Darius 120 provinces
  - Da 6:1
- Presidents placed over
  - Da 2:48; 6:1
- Babylon the chief province of
  - Da 3:1
- BABYLON THE CAPITAL OF
  - . Its antiquity
    - Ge 11:4,9
  - . Enlarged by Nebuchadnezzar
    - Da 4:30
  - . Surrounded with a great wall and fortified
    - Jer 51:53,58
  - . Called the golden city
    - Isa 14:4
  - . Called the glory of kingdoms
    - Isa 13:19
  - . Called beauty of Chaldees, &c
    - Isa 13:19
  - . Called the city of merchants
    - Eze 17:4
  - . Called Babylon the great
    - Da 4:30
- REMARKABLE FOR



- . Antiquity
  - Jer 5:15
- . Naval power
  - Isa 43:14
- . Military power
  - Jer 5:16; 50:23
- . National greatness
  - Isa 13:19; Jer 51:41
- . Wealth
  - Jer 50:37; 51:13
- . Commerce
  - Eze 17:4
- . Manufacture of garments
  - Jos 7:21
- . Wisdom of senators
  - Isa 47:10; Jer 50:35
- INHABITANTS OF
  - . Idolatrous
    - Jer 50:38; Da 3:18
  - . Addicted to magic
    - Isa 47:9,12,13; Da 2:1,2
  - . Profane and sacrilegious
    - Da 5:1-3
  - . Wicked
    - Isa 47:10
- AS A POWER WAS
  - . Arrogant
    - Isa 14:13,14; Jer 50:29,31,32
  - . Secure and self-confident
    - Isa 47:7,8
  - . Grand and stately
    - Isa 47:1,5
  - . Covetous
    - Jer 51:13
  - . Oppressive
    - Isa 14:4
  - . Cruel and destructive
    - Isa 14:17; 47:6; Jer 51:25; Hab 1:6,7
  - . An instrument of God's vengeance on other nations
    - Jer 51:7; Isa 47:6
- Languages spoken in
  - Da 1:4; 2:4
- Armies of, described
  - Hab 1:7-9
- REPRESENTED BY
  - . A great eagle
    - Eze 17:3
  - . A head of gold
    - Da 2:32,37,38
  - . A lion with eagle's wings
    - Da 7:4
- Ambassadors of, sent to Hezekiah
  - 2Ki 20:12
- NEBUCHADNEZZAR KING OF
  - . Made Jehoiakim tributary
    - 2Ki 24:1

- . Besieged Jerusalem  
2Ki 24:10,11
- . Took Jehoiachin, &c captive to Babylon  
2Ki 24:12,14-16; 2Ch 36:10
- . Spoiled the temple  
2Ki 24:13
- . Made Zedekiah king  
2Ki 24:17
- . Rebelled against by Zedekiah  
2Ki 24:20
- . Besieged and took Jerusalem  
2Ki 25:1-4
- . Burned Jerusalem, &c  
2Ki 25:9,10
- . Took Zedekiah, &c captive to Babylon  
2Ki 25:7,11,18-21; 2Ch 36:20
- . Spoiled and burned the temple  
2Ki 25:9,13-17; 2Ch 36:18,19
- Revolt of the Jews from, and their punishment illustrated  
Eze 17:1-24
- The Jews exhorted to be subject to, and settle in  
Jer 27:17; 29:1-7
- Treatment of the Jews in  
2Ki 25:27-30; Da 1:3-7
- Grief of the Jews in  
Ps 137:1-6
- Destroyed by the Medes  
Da 5:30,31
- Restoration of the Jews from  
2Ch 36:23; Ezr 1:1-2:67
- The gospel preached in  
1Pe 5:13
- A type of Antichrist  
Re 16:19; 17:5
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Conquests by  
Jer 21:3-10; 27:2-6; 49:28-33; Eze 21:19-32; 29:18-20
  - . Captivity of the Jews by  
Jer 20:4-6; 22:20-26; 25:9-11; Mic 4:10
  - . Restoration of the Jews from  
Isa 14:1-4; 44:28; 48:20; Jer 29:10; 50:4,8,19
  - . Destruction of  
Isa 13:1-22; 14:4-22; 21:1-10; 47:1-15; Jer 25:12; 50:1-51:64
  - . Perpetual desolation of  
Isa 13:19-22; 14:22,23; Jer 50:13,39; 51:37
  - . Preaching of the gospel in  
Ps 87:4

# Backsliding

- Is turning from God  
1Ki 11:9
- Is leaving the first love  
Re 2:4
- Is departing from the simplicity of the gospel  
2Co 11:3; Ga 3:1-3; 5:4,7
- God is displeased at  
Ps 78:57,59
- Warnings against  
Ps 85:8; 1Co 10:12
- Guilt and consequences of  
Nu 14:43; Ps 125:5; Isa 59:2,9-11; Jer 5:6; 8:5,13; 15:6; Lu 9:62
- Brings its own punishment  
Pr 14:14; Jer 2:19
- A haughty spirit leads to  
Pr 16:18
- Proneness to  
Pr 24:16; Ho 11:7
- Liable to continue and increase  
Jer 8:5; 14:7
- Exhortations to return from  
2Ch 30:6; Isa 31:6; Jer 3:12,14,22; Ho 6:1
- Pray to be restored from  
Ps 80:3; 85:4; La 5:21
- Punishment of tempting others to the sin of  
Pr 28:10; Mt 18:6
- Not hopeless  
Ps 37:24; Pr 24:16
- Endeavour to bring back those guilty of  
Ga 6:1; Jas 5:19,20
- Sin of, to be confessed  
Isa 59:12-14; Jer 3:13,14; 14:7-9
- Pardon of, promised  
2Ch 7:14; Jer 3:12; 31:20; 36:3
- Healing of, promised  
Jer 3:22; Ho 14:4
- Afflictions sent to heal  
Ho 5:15
- Blessedness of those who keep from  
Pr 28:14; Isa 26:3,4; Col 1:21-23
- Hateful to saints  
Ps 101:3
- Exemplified
  - . Israel  
Ex 32:8; Ne 9:26; Jer 3:11; Ho 4:16
  - . Saul  
1Sa 15:11
  - . Solomon  
1Ki 11:3,4
  - . Peter  
Mt 26:70-74



# Baptism

- As administered by John  
Mt 3:5-12; Joh 3:23; Ac 13:24; 19:4
- Sanctioned by Christ's submission to it  
Mt 3:13-15; Lu 3:21
- Adopted by Christ  
Joh 3:22; 4:1,2
- Appointed an ordinance of the Christian church  
Mt 28:19,20; Mr 16:15,16
- To be administered in the name of the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit  
Mt 28:19
- Water, the outward and visible sign in  
Ac 8:36; 10:47
- Regeneration, the inward and spiritual grace of  
Joh 3:3,5,6; Ro 6:3,4,11
- Remission of sins, signified by  
Ac 2:38; 22:16
- Unity of the Church effected by  
1Co 12:13; Ga 3:27,28
- Confession of sin necessary to  
Mt 3:6
- Repentance necessary to  
Ac 2:38
- Faith necessary to  
Ac 8:37; 18:8
- There is but one  
Eph 4:5
- ADMINISTERED TO
  - . Individuals  
Ac 8:38; 9:18
  - . Households  
Ac 16:15; 1Co 1:16
  - . Only to professing believers  
Ac 2:38; Mt 3:6; Mr 16:16; Ac 8:12,37; 10:47,48
  - . Scriptures supporting infant baptism  
Pr 30:6
- Administered by immersing the whole body of the person in water  
Mt 3:16; Ac 8:38,39
- Emblematic of the influences of the Holy Spirit  
Mt 3:11; Tit 3:5
- Typified  
1Co 10:2; 1Pe 3:20,21

## Baptism with the Holy Spirit

- Foretold  
Eze 36:25
- Is through Christ  
Tit 3:6
- Christ administered  
Mt 3:11; Joh 1:33
- Promised to saints  
Ac 1:5; 2:38,39; 11:16
- All saints partake of  
1Co 12:13
- Necessity for  
Joh 3:5; Ac 19:2-6
- Renews and cleanses the soul  
Tit 3:5; 1Pe 3:20,21
- The Word of God instrumental to  
Ac 10:44; Eph 5:26
- Typified  
Ac 2:1-4

## Bear, The

- Inhabits woods  
2Ki 2:24
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Voracious  
Da 7:5
  - . Cunning  
La 3:10
  - . Cruel  
Am 5:19
- Often attacks men  
2Ki 2:24; Am 5:19
- Attacks the flock in the presence of the shepherd  
1Sa 17:34
- Particularly fierce when deprived of its young  
2Sa 17:8; Pr 17:12
- Growls when annoyed  
Isa 59:11
- Miraculously killed by David  
1Sa 17:36,37
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God in his judgments  
La 3:10; Ho 13:8
  - . The natural man  
Isa 11:7
  - . Wicked rulers  
Pr 28:15
  - . The kingdom of the Medes  
Da 7:5
  - . The kingdom of Antichrist  
Re 13:2

## Beard, The

- The Jews never appeared without  
2Sa 10:5
- Worn even by the priests  
Ps 133:2
- Laying hold of, a token of respect  
1Sa 20:9
- Shaving of, a great offence  
2Sa 10:4,6,7
- Plucking of, a sign of scorn  
Isa 50:6
- Dribbling on, a sign of derangement  
1Sa 21:13
- IN AFFLICTION
  - . Was neglected and untrimmed  
2Sa 19:24
  - . Was clipped  
Jer 48:37
  - . Was shorn  
Jer 41:5
  - . Sometimes plucked out  
Ezr 9:3
- Corners of, not to be marred for the dead  
Le 19:27; 21:5
- Subject to leprosy  
Le 13:29,30
- Of the healed leper to be shaved  
Le 14:9
- Shaving, illustrative of severe judgments  
Isa 7:20; 15:2; Eze 5:1



## Beasts

- Created by God
  - Ge 1:24,25; 2:19
- Creation of, exhibits God's power
  - Jer 27:5
- Made for the praise and glory of God
  - Ps 148:10
- Differ in flesh from birds and fishes
  - 1Co 15:39
- Herb of the field given to, for food
  - Ge 1:30
- Power over, given to man
  - Ge 1:26,28; Ps 8:7
- Instinctively fear man
  - Ge 9:2
- Received their names from Adam
  - Ge 2:19,20
- Given to man for food after the flood
  - Ge 9:3
- Not to be eaten alive or with blood
  - Ge 9:4; De 12:16,23
- That died naturally or were torn, not to be eaten
  - Ex 22:31; Le 17:15; 22:8
- Supply clothing to man
  - Ge 3:21; Job 31:20
- The property of God
  - Ps 50:10
- Subjects of God's care
  - Ps 36:6; 104:10,11
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Devoid of speech
    - 2Pe 2:16
  - . Devoid of understanding
    - Ps 32:9; 73:22
  - . Devoid of immortality
    - Ps 49:12-15
  - . Possessed of instinct
    - Isa 1:3
  - . Being four-footed
    - Ac 10:12
  - . By nature wild, &c
    - Ps 50:11; Mr 1:13
  - . Capable of being tamed
    - Jas 3:7
- Many kinds of, noisome and destructive
  - Le 26:6; Eze 5:17
- Many kinds of, domestic
  - Ge 36:6; 45:17
- Lessons of wisdom to be learned from
  - Job 12:7
- FOUND IN
  - . Deserts
    - Isa 13:21
  - . Fields

- De 7:22; Joe 2:22
- . Mountains
  - So 4:8
- . Forests
  - Isa 56:9; Mic 5:8
- HABITATIONS OF
  - . Dens and caves
    - Job 37:8; 38:40
  - . Under spreading trees
    - Da 4:12
  - . Deserted cities
    - Isa 13:21,22; Zep 2:15
- Liable to diseases
  - Ex 9:3
- Frequently suffered on account of the sins of men
  - Joe 1:18,20; Hag 1:11
- Often cut off for the sins of men
  - Ge 6:7; 7:23; Ex 11:5; Ho 4:3
- Early distinguished into clean and unclean
  - Ge 7:2
- CLEAN
  - . Ox
    - Ex 21:28; De 14:4
  - . Wild ox
    - De 14:5
  - . Sheep
    - De 7:13; 14:4
  - . Goat
    - De 14:4
  - . Hart
    - De 14:5; Job 39:1
  - . Roebuck
    - De 14:5; 2Sa 2:18
  - . Wild goat
    - De 14:5
  - . Fallow deer
    - De 14:5
  - . Chamois
    - De 14:5
  - . Pygarg
    - De 14:5
  - . How distinguished
    - Le 11:3; De 14:6
  - . Used for food
    - Le 11:2; De 12:15
  - . Used for sacrifice
    - Ge 8:20
  - . First born of, not redeemed
    - Nu 18:17
- UNCLEAN
  - . Camel
    - Ge 24:64; Le 11:4
  - . Dromedary
    - 1Ki 4:28; Es 8:10
  - . Horse
    - Job 39:19-25

- . Ass
  - Ge 22:3; Mt 21:2
- . Wild Ass
  - Job 6:5; 39:5-8
- . Mule
  - 2Sa 13:29; 1Ki 10:25
- . Lion
  - Jud 14:5,6
- . Leopard
  - So 4:8
- . Bear
  - 2Sa 17:8
- . Wolf
  - Ge 49:27; Joh 10:12
- . Unicorn
  - Nu 23:22
- . Behemoth
  - Job 40:15
- . Ape
  - 1Ki 10:22
- . Fox
  - Ps 63:10; So 2:15
- . Dog
  - Ex 22:31; Lu 16:2
- . Swine
  - Le 11:7; Isa 66:17
- . Hare
  - Le 11:6; De 14:7
- . Coney
  - Le 11:5; Ps 104:18
- . Mouse
  - Le 11:29; Isa 66:17
- . Mole
  - Le 11:30; Isa 2:20
- . Weasel
  - Le 11:29
- . Ferret
  - Le 11:30
- . Badger
  - Ex 25:5; Eze 16:10
- . How distinguished
  - Le 11:26
- . Not eaten
  - Le 11:4-8; De 1:7,8
- . Not offered in sacrifice
  - Le 27:11
- . First born of, redeemed
  - Nu 18:15
- . Caused uncleanness when dead
  - Le 5:2
- DOMESTIC
  - . To enjoy the sabbath
    - Ex 20:10; De 5:14
  - . To be taken care of
    - Le 25:7; De 25:4
  - . Not to be cruelly used

- Nu 22:27-32; Pr 12:10
- No likeness of, to be worshipped
  - De 4:17
- Representations of, worshipped by the heathen
  - Ro 1:23
- History of, written by Solomon
  - 1Ki 4:33
- Often used as instruments of punishment
  - Le 26:22; De 32:24; Jer 15:3; Eze 5:17
- Man by nature no better than
  - Ec 3:18,19
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The wicked
    - Ps 49:20; Tit 1:12
  - . Ungodly professors
    - 2Pe 2:12; Jude 1:10
  - . Persecutors
    - 1Co 15:32; 2Ti 4:17
  - . Kingdoms
    - Da 7:11,17; 8:4
  - . People of different nations
    - Da 4:12,21,22
  - . Antichrist
    - Re 13:2; 20:4

## Beds

- Antiquity of
  - Ge 47:31; Ex 8:3
- Couches or divans used as
  - Job 7:13; Ps 6:6
- A small pallet or mattress used as
  - 1Sa 19:15
- Considered necessary
  - 2Ki 4:10
- MADE OF
  - . Iron
    - De 3:11
  - . Ivory
    - Am 6:4
  - . Gold and Silver
    - Es 1:6
- Wood
  - So 3:7-9
- Supplied with pillows
  - 1Sa 19:13; 26:7
- Covered with tapestry and linen
  - Pr 7:16
- Often perfumed
  - Pr 7:17; Eze 23:41
- Of the poor covered with upper garment
  - Ex 22:26,27; De 24:12,13
- USED FOR
  - . Sleeping on
    - Job 33:15; Lu 11:7
  - . Reclining on by day
    - 2Sa 4:5; 11:2
  - . Reclining on at meals
    - 1Sa 28:23-25; Am 6:4-6; Lu 7:36-38; Joh 13:23
- Not used in affliction
  - 2Sa 12:16; 13:31
- Persons sometimes took to, in grief
  - 1Ki 21:4; Ho 7:14
- Saints meditate and praise God while on
  - Ps 4:4; 149:5; So 3:1
- The wicked devise mischief while on
  - Ps 36:4; Mic 2:1
- The slothful too fond of
  - Pr 26:14
- Of the poor often sold for debt
  - Pr 22:27
- Subject to ceremonial defilement
  - Le 15:4
- Purification of
  - Mr 7:4
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the grave
    - Isa 57:2
  - . (Made in darkness,) of extreme misery
    - Job 17:13

- . (Made in sickness,) of divine support and comfort  
Ps 41:3
- . (Made on high,) of carnal security  
Isa 57:7
- . (Too short,) of plans which afford no rest or peace  
Isa 28:20

## Benjamin, Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's twelfth son  
Ge 35:18
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:27; De 33:12
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:11
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:9
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:21
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:36,37
- Formed the rear of the third division of Israel in their journeys  
Nu 10:22,24
- Encamped on west side of the tabernacle under the standard of Ephraim  
Nu 2:18,22
- Offering of, at dedication  
Nu 7:60-65
- Families of  
Nu 26:38-40
- Strength of, entering Canaan  
Nu 26:41
- On Gerizim said amen to the blessings  
De 27:12
- Cities and bounds of inheritance  
Jos 18:11-28
- Celebrated as bowmen and slingers  
1Ch 12:2
- Assisted against Sisera  
Jud 5:14
- Oppressed by the Ammonites  
Jud 10:9
- Almost annihilated for protecting the men of Gibeah  
Jud 20:12-48
- Remnant of, provided with wives to preserve the tribe  
Jud 21:1-23
- Furnished the first king to Israel  
1Sa 9:1,2,15-17; 10:20,21; 2Sa 2:8-10
- Adhered for a time to the house of Saul against David  
2Sa 2:9,15,25,31
- Some of, assisted David  
1Ch 12:1-7,16
- Revolted from the house of Saul  
2Sa 3:19
- Some of, at David's coronation  
1Ch 12:29
- A thousand of, with Shimei came to meet David on his return to Jerusalem  
2Sa 19:16,17
- Very numerous in David's time

- 1Ch 7:6-12
- Captains appointed over
  - 1Ki 4:18; 1Ch 27:12
- Remained faithful to Judah
  - 1Ki 12:21
- Furnished an army to Jehoshaphat
  - 2Ch 17:17
- Numbers of, returned from the captivity and dwelt at Jerusalem
  - Ezr 1:5; Ne 11:4
- Celebrated persons of
  - . Ehad
    - Jud 3:15
  - . Kish
    - 1Sa 9:1
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 9:1; 10:1
  - . Abner
    - 1Sa 14:51; 17:55
  - . Elhanan
    - 2Sa 21:19
  - . Paul
    - Php 3:5



# Birds

- Created by God  
Ge 1:20,21; 2:19
- Created for the glory of God  
Ps 148:10
- Herb of the field given as food to  
Ge 1:30
- Differ in flesh from beasts and fishes  
1Co 15:39
- Power over given to man  
Ge 1:26; Ps 8:8
- Names given to, by Adam  
Ge 2:19,20
- Instinctively fear man  
Ge 9:2
- Instinct of, inferior to man's reason  
Job 35:11
- Lessons of wisdom to be learned from  
Job 12:7
- Can all be tamed  
Jas 3:7
- Given as food to man  
Ge 9:2,3
- The blood of, not to be eaten  
Le 7:26
- The property of God  
Ps 50:11
- God provides for  
Ps 104:1-12; Mt 6:26; Lu 12:23,24
- CALLED
  - . Fowls of the air  
Ge 7:3
  - . Fowls of heaven  
Job 35:11
  - . Feathered fowl  
Eze 39:17
  - . Winged fowl  
De 4:17
  - . Birds of the air  
Mt 8:20
- Many kinds of, granivorous  
Mt 13:4
- Many kinds of, carnivorous  
Ge 15:11; 40:19; De 28:26
- Furnished with claws  
Da 4:33
- Propagated by eggs  
De 22:6; Jer 17:11
- Make, and dwell in nests  
Mt 8:20
- Are hostile to strange kinds  
Jer 12:9
- Have each their peculiar note or song  
Ps 104:12; Ec 12:4; So 2:12

- Fly above the earth
  - Ge 1:20
- Rapid flight of, alluded to
  - Isa 31:5; Ho 9:11; 11:11
- Many kinds of, migratory
  - Jer 8:7
- Often remove from places suffering calamities
  - Jer 4:25; 9:10
- Rest on trees
  - Da 4:12; Mt 13:32
- INHABIT
  - . Mountains
    - Ps 50:11
  - . Deserts
    - Ps 102:6
  - . Marshes
    - Isa 14:23
  - . Deserted Cities
    - Isa 34:11,14,15
- MAKE THEIR NESTS
  - . In trees
    - Ps 104:17; Eze 31:6
  - . On the ground
    - De 22:6
  - . In clefts of rocks
    - Nu 24:21; Jer 48:28
  - . In deserted cities
    - Isa 34:15
  - . Under the roofs of houses
    - Ps 84:3
- Early distinguished into clean and clean
  - Ge 8:20
- CLEAN
  - . Dove
    - Ge 8:8
  - . Turtle
    - Le 14:22; So 2:12
  - . Pigeon
    - Le 1:14; 12:6
  - . Quail
    - Ex 16:12,13; Nu 11:31,32
  - . Sparrow
    - Le 14:4; Mt 10:29-31
  - . Swallow
    - Ps 84:3; Isa 38:14
  - . Cock and Hen
    - Mt 23:37; 26:34,74
  - . Partridge
    - 1Sa 26:20; Jer 17:11
  - . Crane
    - Isa 38:14; Jer 8:7
  - . To be eaten
    - De 14:11,20
  - . Offered in sacrifice
    - Ge 8:20; Le 1:14
- UNCLEAN

- . Eagle
  - Le 11:13; Job 39:27
- . Ossifrage
  - Le 11:13
- . Osprey
  - Le 11:13
- . Vulture
  - Le 11:14; Job 28:7; Isa 34:15
- . Glede
  - De 14:13
- . Kite
  - Le 11:14
- . Raven
  - Le 11:15; Job 38:41
- . Owl
  - Le 11:16; Job 30:29
- . Nighthawk
  - Le 11:16
- . Cuckoo
  - Le 11:16
- . Hawk
  - Le 11:17; Job 39:26
- . Little owl
  - Le 11:17
- . Cormorant
  - Le 11:17; Isa 34:11
- . Great owl
  - Le 11:17
- . Swan
  - Le 11:18
- . Pelican
  - Le 11:18; Ps 102:6
- . Gier Eagle
  - Le 11:18
- . Stork
  - Le 11:19; Ps 104:17
- . Heron
  - Le 11:19
- . Lapwing
  - Le 11:19
- . Bat
  - Le 11:19; Isa 2:20
- . Ostrich
  - Job 39:13,18
- . Bittern
  - Isa 14:23; 34:11
- . Peacock
  - 1Ki 10:22; Job 39:13
- . Not to be eaten
  - Le 11:13,17; De 14:12
- Not to be eaten with their young
  - De 22:6,7
- Taken in snares or nets
  - Pr 1:17
- Often suffered for man's sin
  - Ge 6:7; Jer 12:4; Eze 38:20; Ho 4:3

- Solomon wrote the history of  
1Ki 4:33
- Confinement of, in cages alluded to  
Jer 5:27
- No likeness of, to be made for worship  
De 4:17
- Often worshipped by idolaters  
Ro 1:23
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of cruel and rapacious kings  
Isa 46:11
  - . Of hostile nations  
Jer 12:9
  - . Of people of different countries  
Eze 31:6; Mt 13:32
  - . Of unsettled person, &c  
Pr 27:8; Isa 16:2
  - . Of the devil and his spirits  
Mt 13:4, 19
  - . (Snaring,) of death  
Ec 9:12
  - . (Snaring,) of designs of the wicked  
Ps 124:7; Pr 1:10-17; 7:23

# Blasphemy

- Christ assailed with  
Mt 10:25; Lu 22:64,65; 1Pe 4:14
- Charged upon Christ  
Mt 9:2,3; 26:64,65; Joh 10:33,36
- Charged upon saints  
Ac 6:11,13
- Proceeds from the heart  
Mt 15:19
- Forbidden  
Ex 20:7; Col 3:8
- The wicked addicted to  
Ps 74:18; Isa 52:5; 2Ti 3:2; Re 18:11,21
- Idolatry counted as  
Isa 65:7; Eze 20:27,28
- Hypocrisy counted as  
Re 2:9
- Saints grieved to hear  
Ps 44:15,16; 74:10,18,22
- Gives no occasion for  
2Sa 12:14; 1Ti 6:1
- Against the Holy Spirit, unpardonable  
Mt 12:31,32
- Connected with folly and pride  
2Ki 19:22; Ps 74:18
- Punishment of  
Le 24:16; Isa 65:7; Eze 20:27-33; 35:11,12
- Exemplified
  - . The Danite  
Le 24:11
  - . Sennacherib  
2Ki 19:4,10,22
  - . The Jews  
Lu 22:65
  - . Hymenaeus  
1Ti 1:20

## Blessed, The

- Whom God chooses  
Ps 65:4; Eph 1:3,4
- Whom God calls  
Isa 51:2; Re 19:9
- Who know Christ  
Mt 16:16,17
- Who know the gospel  
Ps 89:15
- Who are not offended at Christ  
Mt 11:6
- Who believe  
Lu 1:45; Ga 3:9
- Whose sins are forgiven  
Ps 32:1,2; Ro 4:7
- To whom God imputes righteousness without works  
Ro 4:6-9
- Whom God chastens  
Job 5:17; Ps 94:12
- Who suffer for Christ  
Lu 6:22
- Who have the Lord for their God  
Ps 144:15
- Who trust in God  
Ps 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; 84:12; Jer 17:7
- Who fear God  
Ps 112:1; 128:1,4
- Who hear and keep the word of God  
Ps 119:2; Jas 1:24; Mt 13:16; Lu 11:28; Re 1:3; 22:7
- Who delight in the commandments of God  
Ps 112:1
- Who keep the commandments of God  
Re 22:14
- Who wait for the Lord  
Isa 30:18
- Whose strength is in the Lord  
Ps 84:5
- Who hunger and thirst after righteousness  
Mt 5:6
- Who frequent the house of God  
Ps 65:4; 84:5
- Who avoid the wicked  
Ps 1:1
- Who endure temptation  
Jas 1:12
- Who watch against sin  
Re 16:15
- Who rebuke sinners  
Pr 24:25
- Who watch for the Lord  
Lu 12:37
- Who die in the Lord  
Re 14:13
- Who have part in the first resurrection

- Re 20:6
- Who favour saints  
Ge 12:3; Ru 2:10
- The undefiled  
Ps 119:1
- The pure in heart  
Mt 5:8
- The just  
Ps 106:3; 10:6
- The children of the just  
Pr 20:7
- The righteous  
Ps 5:12
- The generation of the upright  
Ps 112:2
- The faithful  
Pr 28:20
- The poor in spirit  
Mt 5:3
- The meek  
Mt 5:5
- The merciful  
Mt 5:7
- The bountiful  
De 15:10; Ps 41:1; Pr 22:9; Lu 14:13,14
- The peace-makers  
Mt 5:9
- Holy mourners  
Mt 5:4; Lu 6:21
- Saints at the judgment day  
Mt 25:34
- Who shall eat bread in the kingdom of God  
Lu 14:15; Re 19:9

# Blindness, Spiritual

- Explained  
Joh 1:5; 1Co 2:14
- The effect of sin  
Isa 29:10; Mt 6:23; Joh 3:19,20
- Unbelief, the effect of  
Ro 11:8; 2Co 4:3,4
- Uncharitableness, a proof of  
1Jo 2:9,11
- A work of the devil  
2Co 4:4
- Leads to all evil  
Eph 4:17-19
- Is consistent with communion with God  
1Jo 1:6,7
- Of ministers, fatal to themselves and to the people  
Mt 15:14
- The wicked are in  
Ps 82:5; Jer 5:21
- The self-righteous are in  
Mt 23:19,26; Re 3:17
- The wicked wilfully guilty of  
Isa 26:11; Ro 1:19-21
- Judicially inflicted  
Ps 69:23; Isa 29:10; 44:18; Mt 13:13,14; Joh 12:40
- Pray for the removal of  
Ps 13:3; 119:18
- Christ appointed to remove  
Isa 42:7; Lu 4:18; Joh 8:12; 9:39; 2Co 4:6
- Christ's ministers are lights to remove  
Mt 5:14; Ac 26:18
- Saints are delivered from  
Joh 8:12; Eph 5:8; Col 1:13; 1Th 5:4,5; 1Pe 2:9
- Removal of, illustrated  
Joh 9:7,11,25; Ac 9:18; Re 3:18
- Exemplified
  - . Israel  
Ro 11:25; 2Co 3:15
  - . Scribes and Pharisees  
Mt 23:16,24
  - . Churches of Laodicea  
Re 3:17



# Blood

- The life of animals  
Ge 9:4; Le 17:11,14
- Fluid  
De 12:16
- Red  
2Ki 3:22; Joe 2:31
- Of all men the same  
Ac 17:26
- EATING OF, FORBIDDEN TO
  - . Man after the flood  
Ge 9:4
  - . The Israelites under the law  
Le 3:17; 17:10,12
  - . The early Christians  
Ac 15:20,29
- The Jews often guilty of eating  
1Sa 14:32,33; Eze 33:25
- Of animals slain for good to be poured on the earth and covered  
Le 17:13; De 12:16,24
- Birds of prey delight in  
Job 39:30
- Beasts of prey delight in  
Nu 23:24; Ps 68:23
- SHEDDING OF HUMAN
  - . Forbidden  
Ge 9:5
  - . Hateful to God  
Pr 6:16,17
  - . Defiling to the land  
Ps 106:38
  - . Defiling to the person  
Isa 59:3
  - . Jews often guilty of  
Jer 22:17; Eze 22:4
  - . Always punished  
Ge 9:6
  - . Mode of clearing those accused of  
De 21:1-9
- The price of, not to be consecrated  
Mt 27:6
- OF LEGAL SACRIFICES
  - . For atonement  
Ex 30:10; Le 17:11
  - . For purification  
Heb 9:13,19-22
  - . How disposed of  
Ex 29:12; Le 4:7
  - . Not offered with leaven  
Ex 23:18; 34:25
  - . Ineffectual to remove sin  
Heb 10:4
- Idolaters made drink-offerings of

- Ps 16:4
- Water turned into, as a sign  
Ex 4:30
- Waters of Egypt turned into, as a judgment  
Ex 7:17-21
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Washing the feet in,) of victories  
Ps 58:10; 68:23
  - . (Building with,) of oppression and cruelty  
Hab 2:12
  - . (Preparing to,) of ripening for destruction  
Eze 35:6
  - . (On one's own head,) of guilt  
Le 20:9; 2Sa 1:16; Eze 18:13
  - . (Given to drink,) of severe judgments  
Eze 16:38; Re 16:6

## **Boldness, Holy**

- Christ set an example of  
Joh 7:26
- Is through faith in Christ  
Eph 3:12; Heb 10:19
- A characteristic of saints  
Pr 28:1
- PRODUCED BY
  - . Trust in God  
Isa 50:7
  - . The fear of God  
Ac 4:19; 5:29
  - . Faithfulness to God  
1Ti 3:13
- Express your trust in God with  
Heb 13:6
- Have, in prayer  
Eph 3:12; Heb 4:16
- Saints shall have, in judgment  
1Jo 4:17
- Exhortations to  
Jos 1:7; 2Ch 19:11; Jer 1:8; Eze 3:9
- Pray for  
Ac 4:29; Eph 6:19,20
- MINISTERS SHOULD EXHIBIT, IN
  - . Faithfulness to their people  
2Co 7:4; 10:1
  - . Preaching  
Ac 4:31; Php 1:14
  - . Reproving sin  
Isa 58:1; Mic 3:8
  - . The face of opposition  
Ac 13:46; 1Th 2:2
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham  
Ge 18:22-32
  - . Jacob  
Ge 32:24-29
  - . Moses  
Ex 32:31,32; 33:18
  - . Aaron  
Nu 16:47,48
  - . David  
1Sa 17:45
  - . Elijah  
1Ki 18:15,18
  - . Nehemiah  
Ne 6:11
  - . Shadrach  
Da 3:17,18
  - . Daniel  
Da 6:10
  - . Joseph of Arimathaea  
Mr 15:43

- . Peter and John  
Ac 4:8-13
- . Stephen  
Ac 7:51
- . Paul  
Ac 9:27,29; 19:8
- . Barnabas  
Ac 14:3
- . Apollos  
Ac 18:26

## Bondage, Spiritual

- Is to the devil  
1Ti 3:7; 2Ti 2:26
- Is to the fear of death  
Heb 2:14,15
- Is to sin  
Joh 8:34; Ac 8:23; Ro 6:16; 7:23; Ga 4:3; 2Pe 2:19
- Deliverance from, promised  
Isa 42:6,7
- Christ delivers from  
Lu 4:18,21; Joh 8:36; Ro 7:24,24; Eph 4:8
- The gospel, the instrument of deliverance from  
Joh 8:32; Ro 8:2
- Saints are delivered from  
Ro 6:18,22
- Deliverance from, illustrated  
De 4:20
- Typified
  - . Israel in Egypt  
Ex 1:13,14

# Books

- Probable origin of  
Job 19:23,24
- MADE OF
  - . Papyrus or paper reed  
Isa 19:7
  - . Parchment  
2Ti 4:13
- Made in a roll  
Isa 34:4; Jer 36:2; Eze 2:9
- Written with pen and ink  
Jer 36:18; 3Jo 1:13
- Often written on both sides  
Eze 2:10
- Often sealed  
Isa 29:11; Da 12:4; Re 5:1
- Often dedicated to persons of distinction  
Lu 1:3; Ac 1:1
- Were numerous and most expensive  
Ac 19:19
- The ancients fond of making  
Ec 12:12
- Divine communications recorded in  
Ex 17:14; Isa 30:8; Jer 36:2; Re 1:19
- Important events recorded in  
Ezr 4:15; 6:1,2; Es 2:23
- Erasures in, alluded to  
Ex 32:33; Nu 5:23
- NOT EXTANT, BUT MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Wars of the Lord  
Nu 21:14
  - . Jasher  
Jos 10:13; 2Sa 1:18
  - . Samuel concerning the kingdom  
1Sa 10:25
  - . Chronicles of David  
1Ch 27:24
  - . Acts of Solomon  
1Ki 11:41
  - . Natural history by Solomon  
1Ki 4:32,33
  - . History of the kings  
1Ch 9:1
  - . Samuel the seer  
1Ch 29:29
  - . Nathan  
1Ch 29:29; 2Ch 9:29
  - . Shemaiah  
2Ch 12:15
  - . Gad the seer  
1Ch 29:29
  - . Ahijah the Shilonite  
2Ch 9:29
  - . Visions of Iddo

- 2Ch 9:29; 12:15
- . Jehu the son of Hanani
  - 2Ch 20:34
- . Sayings of the seers
  - 2Ch 33:19
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Memorials of God's providence
    - Ps 56:8; 139:16
  - . Memorials of conversation and conduct of men
    - Da 7:10; Mal 3:16; Re 20:12
  - . The record of the church of Christ
    - Da 12:1; Heb 12:23; Re 20:12,15; 22:19

# Bottles

- First mention of, in Scripture
  - Ge 21:14
- Ancients often drank from
  - Hab 2:15
- USED FOR HOLDING
  - . Water
    - Ge 21:14,15,19
  - . Milk
    - Jud 4:19
  - . Wine
    - 1Sa 1:24; 16:20
- Some, made of earthenware
  - Jer 19:1
- MADE OF SKINS
  - . Shrivelled and dried by smoke
    - Ps 119:83
  - . Marred by age and use
    - Jos 9:14,13
  - . When old, unfit for holding new wine
    - Mt 9:17; Mr 2:22
  - . Sometimes probably of large dimensions
    - 1Sa 25:18; 2Sa 16:1
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the clouds
    - Job 38:37
  - . Of God's remembrance
    - Ps 56:8
  - . Of sinners ripe for judgment
    - Jer 13:12-14
  - . (Dried up,) of the afflicted
    - Ps 119:83
  - . (Ready to burst,) of the impatient
    - Job 32:19
  - . (Broken,) of severe judgments
    - Isa 30:14; Jer 19:10; 48:12



## Bow, The

- An instrument of war  
Ge 48:22; Isa 7:24
- Sometimes used in hunting  
Ge 27:3
- For shooting arrows  
1Ch 12:2
- Called the battle bow  
Zec 9:10; 10:4
- THOSE WHO USED, CALLED
  - . Bowmen  
Jer 4:29
  - . Archers  
1Sa 31:3; Jer 51:3
- Usually of steel  
2Sa 22:35; Job 20:24
- Held in the left hand  
Eze 39:3
- Drawn with full force  
2Ki 9:24
- The Jews taught to use  
2Sa 1:18
- USED EXPERTLY BY
  - . Lydians  
Jer 46:9
  - . Elamites  
Jer 49:35
  - . Philistines  
1Sa 31:2,3
  - . Sons of Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh  
1Ch 5:18
  - . Benjamites  
1Ch 12:2; 2Ch 14:8
- Given as a token of friendship  
1Sa 18:4
- Often furnished by the state  
2Ch 26:14
- Of the vanquished, broken and burned  
Ps 37:15; Eze 39:9
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of strength and power  
Job 29:20
  - . Of the tongue of the wicked  
Ps 11:2; Jer 9:3
  - . (When deceitful,) of the hypocrite  
Ps 78:57; Ho 7:16
  - . (When broken,) of the overthrow of power  
1Sa 2:4; Jer 49:35; Ho 1:5; 2:18

## Brass, or Copper

- Dug out of the mountains  
De 8:9
- Purified by smelting  
Job 28:2
- CHARACTERISED BY
  - . Strength  
Job 40:18
  - . Hardness  
Le 26:19
  - . Yellow colour  
Ezr 8:27
  - . Fusibility  
Eze 22:18,20
  - . Sonorousness  
1Co 13:1
- Takes a high polish  
2Ch 4:16; Eze 1:7
- Inferior in value to gold and silver  
Isa 60:17; Da 2:32,39
- Antiquity of working in  
Ge 4:22
- Extensive commerce in  
Eze 27:13; Re 18:12
- Working in, a trade  
Ge 4:22; 1Ki 7:14; 2Ch 24:12; 2Ti 4:14
- Canaan abounded in  
De 8:9; 33:25
- TAKEN IN WAR
  - . Often in great quantities  
Jos 22:8; 2Sa 8:8; 2Ki 25:13-16
  - . Cleansed by fire  
Nu 31:21-23
  - . Generally consecrated to God  
Jos 6:19,24; 2Sa 8:10,11
- Offerings of, for the tabernacle  
Ex 38:29
- Collected by David for the temple  
1Ch 22:3,14,16; 29:2
- Offerings of, for the temple  
1Ch 29:6,7
- Coined for money  
Mt 10:9; Mr 12:41
- MADE INTO
  - . Mirrors  
Ex 38:8
  - . Gates  
Ps 107:16; Isa 45:2
  - . Bars for gates  
1Ki 4:13
  - . Fetters  
Jud 16:21; 2Ki 25:7
  - . Shields  
1Ki 14:27; 2Ch 12:10

- . Helmets
  - 1Sa 17:5
- . Greaves for the legs
  - 1Sa 17:6
- . Household vessels
  - Mr 7:4
- . Sacred vessels
  - Ex 27:3; 1Ki 7:45
- . Altars
  - Ex 27:2; 39:39
- . Sockets for pillars
  - Ex 38:10,11,17
- . Lavers
  - Ex 30:18; 1Ki 7:38
- . Pillars
  - 1Ki 7:15,16
- . Idols
  - Da 5:4; Re 9:20
- . Instruments of music
  - 1Ch 15:19
- Moses made the serpent of
  - Nu 21:9; 2Ki 18:4
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Obstinate sinners
    - Isa 48:4; Jer 6:28
  - . The decrees of God
    - Zec 6:1
  - . The strength and firmness of Christ
    - Da 10:6; Re 1:15
  - . Strength given to saints
    - Jer 15:20; Mic 4:13
  - . Macedonian empire
    - Da 2:39
  - . Extreme drought
    - De 28:23
  - . The earth made barren
    - Le 26:19

# Bread

- Given by God
  - Ru 1:6; Mt 6:11
- Yielded by the earth
  - Job 28:5; Isa 55:10
- MADE OF
  - . Wheat
    - Ex 29:2; Ps 81:16
  - . Barley
    - Jud 7:13; Joh 6:9
  - . Beans, millet, &c
    - Eze 4:9
  - . Manna (in the wilderness)
    - Nu 11:8
- Corn ground for making
  - Isa 28:28
- Was kneaded
  - Ge 18:6; Jer 7:18; Ho 7:4
- Troughs used for kneading
  - Ex 12:34
- Usually leavened
  - Le 23:17; Mt 13:33
- Sometimes unleavened
  - Ex 12:18; 1Co 5:8
- WAS FORMED INTO
  - . Loaves
    - 1Sa 10:3,4; Mt 14:17
  - . Cakes
    - 2Sa 6:19; 1Ki 17:13
  - . Wafers
    - Ex 16:31; 29:23
- WAS BAKED
  - . On hearths
    - Ge 18:6
  - . On coals of fire
    - Isa 44:19; Joh 21:9
  - . In ovens
    - Le 26:26; Ho 7:4-7
- Making of, a trade
  - Ge 40:2; Jer 37:21
- Ordinary, called common bread
  - 1Sa 21:4
- Sacred, called hallowed bread
  - 1Sa 21:4,6
- Nutritious and strengthening
  - Ps 104:15
- When old, dry and mouldy
  - Jos 9:5,12
- Often put for the whole substance of man
  - Ge 3:19; 39:6; Mt 6:11
- The principal food used by the ancients
  - Ge 18:5; 21:14; 27:17; Jud 19:5
- Broken for use
  - La 4:4; Mt 14:19

- Kept in baskets  
Ge 40:16; Ex 29:32
- Publicly sold  
Mt 14:15; 15:33
- In times of scarcity, sold by weight  
Le 26:26; Eze 4:16
- Scarceness of, sent as a punishment  
Ps 105:16; Isa 3:1; Eze 5:16
- Plenty of, promised to the obedient  
Le 26:5
- Often given as a present  
1Sa 25:18; 2Sa 16:12; 1Ch 12:40
- Served round after funerals  
Eze 24:17-22
- With water, the food of prisons  
1Ki 22:27
- Crumb of, used to wipe the fingers, thrown under the table  
Mt 15:27; Lu 16:21
- First fruit of, offered to God  
Nu 15:19,20
- Offered with sacrifices  
Ex 29:2,23; Nu 28:2
- Placed on table of shew bread  
Ex 25:30
- Multitudes miraculously fed by Christ with  
Mt 14:19-21; 15:34-37
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Joh 6:33-35
  - . (When broken,) of the death of Christ  
Mt 26:26; 1Co 11:23,24
  - . (Partaking of,) of communion of saints  
Ac 2:46; 1Co 10:17
  - . (Want of,) of extreme poverty  
Pr 12:9; Isa 3:7
  - . (Seeking of begging,) of extreme poverty  
1Sa 2:36; Ps 37:25; La 1:11
  - . (Fulness of,) of abundance  
Eze 16:49
  - . (Eating without scarceness,) of plenty  
De 8:9
  - . (Of adversity,) of heavy affliction  
Isa 30:20
  - . (Of tears,) of sorrow  
Ps 80:5
  - . (Of deceit,) of unlawful gain  
Pr 20:17
  - . (Of wickedness,) of oppression  
Pr 4:17
  - . (Of idleness,) of sloth  
Pr 31:27

## Breastplate

- A part of defensive armour  
1Ki 22:34
- A part of the high priest's dress  
Ex 28:4
- FOR SOLDIERS
  - . Made of iron  
Re 9:9
  - . Bright and shining  
Re 9:17
- FOR THE HIGH PRIEST
  - . Materials of  
Ex 28:15; 39:8
  - . Form and dimensions of  
Ex 28:16; 39:9
  - . Made from the offering of the people  
Ex 35:9
- Had names of the tribes engraved on precious stones  
Ex 28:17-21; 39:10,14
- Inseparably united to the ephod  
Ex 28:22-28; 39:15-21
- The Urim and Thummim placed in  
Ex 28:30; Le 8:8
- Worn as a memorial  
Ex 28:29; Isa 49:16
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE
  - . Righteous judgment of Christ  
Isa 59:17
  - . Defence of righteousness  
Eph 6:14
  - . Defence of faith and love  
1Th 5:8

# Brooks

- Canaan abounded with  
De 8:7
- Often ran over pebbles  
1Sa 17:40; Job 22:24
- BORDERS OF, FAVOURABLE TO
  - . Grass  
1Ki 18:5
  - . Willows  
Le 23:40; Job 40:22
  - . Reeds  
Isa 19:7
- Abounded with fish  
Isa 19:8
- Afforded protection to a country  
Isa 19:6
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Arnon  
Nu 21:14,15
  - . Besor  
1Sa 30:9
  - . Gaash  
2Sa 23:30; 1Ch 11:32
  - . Cherith  
1Ki 17:3,5
  - . Eshcol  
Nu 13:23,24
  - . Kidron  
2Sa 15:23; 1Ki 15:13; Joh 18:1
  - . Kishon  
1Ki 18:40; Ps 83:9
  - . Zered  
De 2:13
  - . Of the willows  
Isa 15:7
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of wisdom  
Pr 18:4
  - . Of temporal abundance  
Job 20:17
  - . (Deceptive,) of false friends  
Job 6:15
  - . (Drinking of, by the way,) of help in distress  
Ps 110:7

# Burial

- Probable origin of  
Ge 4:9,10
- Design of  
Ge 23:3,4
- ATTENDED BY
  - . Family of the dead  
Ge 50:5,6,8; Mt 8:21
  - . Numbers of friends, &c  
Ge 50:7,9; 2Sa 3:31; Lu 7:12
  - . Female friends  
Mr 15:47; Lu 7:13
  - . Hired mourners  
Jer 9:17,18
  - . Great lamentation at  
Ge 50:10,11; 2Sa 3:31,32
- Orations sometimes made at  
2Sa 3:33,34
- THE BODY WAS
  - . Washed before  
Ac 9:37
  - . Anointed for  
Mt 26:12
  - . Wound in linen for  
Joh 11:44; 19:40
  - . Preserved with spices  
Joh 19:39,40
  - . Sometimes burned before  
1Sa 31:12
  - . Carried on a bier to  
2Sa 3:31; Lu 7:14
- Perfumes burned at  
2Ch 16:14; Jer 34:5
- Antiquity of coffins for  
Ge 50:26
- Often took place immediately after death  
Joh 11:17,39; Ac 5:6,10
- Of persons embalmed, deferred for seventy days  
Ge 50:3,4
- Of persons hanged, always on the days of execution  
De 21:23; Joh 19:31
- The right of all nations  
Jud 16:31; Joh 19:38
- Of enemies, sometimes performed by the conquerors  
1Ki 11:15; Eze 39:11-14
- Of the friendless, a kind act  
2Sa 2:5
- PLACES USED FOR
  - . Natural caves  
Ge 23:19; Joh 11:38
  - . Caves hewn out of rocks  
Isa 22:16; Mt 27:60
  - . Gardens  
2Ki 21:18,26; Joh 19:41



- . Under trees
  - Ge 35:8; 1Sa 31:13
- . Tops of the hills
  - Jos 24:33; 2Ki 23:16
- . Houses of the deceased
  - 1Sa 25:1; 1Ki 2:34
- . The city of David for the kings of Judah
  - 1Ki 2:10; 2Ch 21:20; 24:16
- Antiquity of purchasing places for
  - Ge 23:7-16
- PLACES OF
  - . Frequently prepared and pointed out during life
    - Ge 50:5; 2Ch 16:14; Mt 27:60
  - . Members of a family interred in the same
    - Ge 25:10; 49:31; 2Sa 2:32
  - . Held in high veneration
    - Ne 2:3,5
  - . Provided for the common people
    - Jer 26:23
  - . Provided for aliens and strangers
    - Mt 27:7
  - . Visited by sorrowing friends
    - Joh 11:31
  - . Pillars erected on
    - Ge 35:20
  - . Tombs erected over
    - Mt 23:27-29
  - . Sometimes had inscriptions
    - 2Ki 23:17
  - . Sometimes not apparent
    - Lu 11:44
  - . For criminals, marked by heaps
    - Jos 7:26
  - . Were ceremonially unclean
    - Nu 19:16,18
  - . Often desecrated by idolatry
    - Isa 65:3,4
- The Jews anxious to be interred in their family places of
  - Ge 47:29-31; 49:29,30; 50:25; 2Sa 19:37
- Followed by a feast
  - 2Sa 3:35; Jer 16:7,8; Ho 9:4
- Privation of, considered a calamity
  - Ec 6:3
- Privation of, threatened as a punishment
  - 2Ki 9:10; Jer 8:2; 16:4
- An ignominious, compared to the burial of an ass
  - Jer 22:19
- Illustrative of regeneration
  - Ro 6:4; Col 2:12

## Burnt Offering, The

- To be offered only to the Lord  
Jud 13:16
- Specially acceptable  
Ge 8:21; Le 1:9,13,17
- The most ancient of all sacrifices  
Ge 4:4; 8:20; 22:2,13; Job 1:5
- Offered by the Jews before the law  
Ex 10:25; 24:5
- TO BE TAKEN FROM
  - . The flock or herd  
Le 1:2
  - . The fowls  
Le 1:14
- Was an atonement for sin  
Le 9:7
- Guilt transferred to, by imposition of hands  
Le 1:4; Nu 8:12
- REQUIRED TO BE
  - . Killed, if a beast, by the person who brought it  
Le 1:5,11
  - . Killed, if a bird, by the priest  
Le 1:15
  - . For the people at large, killed and prepared by the Levites  
Eze 44:11
  - . A male without blemish  
Le 1:3; 22:19
  - . Voluntary  
Le 1:3; 22:18,19
  - . Presented at the door of the tabernacle  
Le 1:3; De 12:6,11,14
  - . Offered by priests only  
Le 1:9; Eze 44:15
  - . Offered in righteousness  
Ps 51:19
  - . Entirely burned  
Le 1:8,9,12,13; 6:9
- Blood of, sprinkled round about upon the altar  
Le 1:5,11
- If a bird, the blood was wrung out at the side of the altar  
Le 1:15
- Ashes of, collected at foot of the altar, and conveyed without the camp  
Le 6:11
- Skin of, given to the priests for clothing  
Le 7:8; Ge 3:21
- WAS OFFERED
  - . Every morning and evening  
Ex 29:38-42
  - . Every sabbath day  
Nu 28:9,10
  - . The first day of every month  
Nu 28:11
  - . The seven days of unleavened bread

- Nu 28:19,24
- . The day of atonement
  - Le 16:3,5; Nu 29:8
- . At consecration of Levites
  - Nu 8:12
- . At consecration priests
  - Le 9:2,12-14
- . At consecration of kings
  - 1Ch 29:21-23
- . At purification of women
  - Le 12:6
- . For Nazarites after defilement, or at the end of their vow
  - Nu 6:11,14
- . For the healed leper
  - Le 14:13,19,20
- . At dedication of sacred places
  - Nu 7:15; 1Ki 8:64
- . After great mercies
  - 1Sa 6:14; 2Sa 24:22,25
- . Before going to war
  - 1Sa 7:9
- . With sounds of trumpets at feasts
  - Nu 10:10
- The fat, &c of all peace offerings laid on, and consumed with the daily
  - Le 3:5; 6:12
- Of the wicked, not accepted by God
  - Isa 1:10,11; Jer 6:19,20; Am 5:22
- Obedience better than
  - 1Sa 15:22; Jer 7:21-23
- Knowledge of God better than
  - Ho 6:6
- Love of God better than
  - Mr 12:33
- Abraham tried by the command to offer Isaac as
  - Ge 22:1-24
- Incapable of removing sin, and reconciling to God
  - Ps 40:6; 50:8; Heb 10:6
- The most costly, no adequate tribute to God
  - Isa 40:16; Ps 50:9-13
- Guilt of unauthorised persons offering
  - 1Sa 13:12,13
- Guilt of offering, except in the place appointed
  - Le 17:8,9
- Of human victims execrated
  - De 12:31; 2Ki 3:27; Jer 7:31; 19:5
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The offering of Christ
    - Eph 5:2; Heb 10:8-10
  - . Devotedness to God
    - Ro 12:1

## **Busy-bodies**

- Fools are  
Pr 20:3
- The idle are  
2Th 3:11; 1Ti 5:13
- Are mischievous tale-bearers  
1Ti 5:13
- Bring mischief upon themselves  
2Ki 14:10; Pr 26:17
- Christians must not be  
1Pe 4:15

## C

Calf, The

Calf of Gold

Call of God, The

Calves of Jeroboam

Camel, The

Canaanites, The

Candlestick

Care, Overmuch

Caves

Cedar, The

Censers

Character of Saints

Character of the Wicked

Chariots

Charity

Chastity

Cherubim

Children

Children, Good

Children, Wicked

Christ, Character of

Christ is God

Christ, the Head of the Church

Christ, the High Priest

Christ, the King

Christ, the Mediator

Christ, the Prophet

Christ, the Shepherd

Church, The

Church of Israel

Circumcision

Cities

Cities of Refuge

Clouds

Cloud of Glory

Commandments, The Ten

Commerce

Communion of Saints

Communion of the Lord's Supper

Communion with God

Compassion and Sympathy

Compassion and Sympathy of Christ, The

Condemnation

Conduct, Christian

Confessing Christ

Confession of Sin

Conscience

Contempt

Contentment

Conversion

Counsels and Purposes of God, The

Courts of Justice

Covenants

Covenant, The

Covetousness

Creation

Creditors

## Calf, The

- The young of the herd  
Job 21:10; Jer 31:12
- Playfulness of, alluded to  
Ps 29:6
- FED ON
  - . Milk  
1Sa 6:10
  - . Branches of trees, &c  
Isa 27:10
- Fattened in stalls, &c  
1Sa 28:24; Am 6:4
- Offered in sacrifice  
Le 9:2,3; Heb 9:12,19
- Of a year old best for sacrifice  
Mic 6:6
- If first-born not redeemed  
Nu 18:17
- Eaten in the patriarchal age  
Ge 18:7,8
- When fattened considered a delicacy  
1Sa 28:24,25; Am 6:4; Lu 15:23,27
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Saints nourished by grace  
Mal 4:2
  - . Sacrifices of praise  
Ho 14:2; Heb 13:5
  - . Patient endurance  
Eze 1:7; Re 4:7

## Calf of Gold

- Made on account of the delay of Moses in the mount  
Ex 32:1
- WAS MADE
  - . Of the ornaments of the women, &c  
Ex 32:2,3
  - . To represent God  
Ex 32:4,5; Ps 106:20
  - . After an Egyptian model  
Ac 7:39,41
  - . To go before the congregation  
Ex 32:1
- Molten in the fire  
Ex 32:4; Ps 106:19
- Fashioned with a graven tool  
Ex 32:4
- An altar built before  
Ex 32:5
- Sacrifices offered to  
Ex 32:6; Ac 7:41
- Worshipped with profane revelry  
Ex 32:6,18,19,25; 1Co 10:7
- MAKING OF
  - . A very great sin  
Ex 32:21,30,31
  - . A forgetting of God  
Ps 106:21
  - . A turning aside from the divine command  
Ex 32:8; De 9:12,16
  - . Excited wrath against Aaron  
De 9:20
  - . Excited wrath against Israel  
Ex 32:10; De 9:14,19
  - . Caused Moses to break the tables of the testimony  
Ex 32:19; De 9:17
  - . Israel punished for  
Ex 32:26-29,35
- Moses interceded for those who worshipped  
Ex 32:11-14,30-34; De 9:18-20
- Destroyed by Moses  
Ex 32:20; De 9:21
- Punishment of those who worshipped a warning to others  
1Co 10:5-7



## Call of God, The

- By Christ
  - Isa 55:5; Ro 1:6
- By his Spirit
  - Re 22:17
- By his works
  - Ps 19:2,3; Ro 1:20
- By his ministers
  - Jer 35:15; 2Co 5:20
- By his gospel
  - 2Th 2:14
- Is from darkness
  - 1Pe 2:9
- Addressed to all
  - Isa 45:22; Mt 20:16
- Most reject
  - Pr 1:24; Mt 20:16
- Effectual to saints
  - Ps 110:3; Ac 2:47; 13:48; 1Co 1:24
- TO MAN IS
  - . Of grace
    - Ga 1:15; 2Ti 1:9
  - . According to the purpose of God
    - Ro 8:28; 9:11,23,24
  - . High
    - Php 3:14
  - . Holy
    - 1Ti 1:9
  - . Heavenly
    - Heb 3:1
  - . To fellowship with Christ
    - 1Co 1:9
  - . To holiness
    - 1Th 4:7
  - . To liberty
    - Ga 5:13
  - . To peace
    - 1Co 7:15; Col 3:15
  - . To glory and virtue
    - 2Pe 1:3
  - . To the eternal glory of Christ
    - 2Th 2:14; 1Pe 5:10
  - . To eternal life
    - 1Ti 6:12
- Partakers of, justified
  - Ro 8:30
- Walk worthy of
  - Eph 4:1
- Blessedness of receiving
  - Re 19:9
- Praise God for
  - 1Pe 2:9
- Illustrated
  - Pr 9:3,4; Mt 23:3-9

- REJECTION OF, LEADS TO
  - . Judicial blindness
    - Isa 6:9; Ac 28:24-27; Ro 11:8-10
  - . Delusion
    - Isa 66:4; 2Th 2:10,11
- Withdrawal of the means of grace
  - Jer 26:4-6; Ac 13:46; 18:6; Re 2:5
- Temporal judgments
  - Isa 28:12; Jer 6:16,19; 35:17; Zec 7:12-14
- Rejection by God
  - Pr 1:14-32; Jer 6:19,30
- Condemnation
  - Joh 12:48; Heb 2:1-3; 12:25
- Destruction
  - Pr 29:1; Mt 22:3-7

## Calves of Jeroboam

- Made of gold  
1Ki 12:28
- Made to prevent the Israelites going to Jerusalem  
1Ki 12:26,27
- CALLED THE
  - . Golden calves  
2Ki 10:29; 2Ch 13:8
  - . Calves of Bethaven  
Ho 10:5
  - . Calves of Samaria  
Ho 8:5
- Placed in Dan and Bethel  
1Ki 12:29
- Probably from an Egyptian model  
1Ki 11:40
- Designed to represent God  
1Ki 12:28
- Priests appointed for  
1Ki 12:31; 2Ch 11:15
- Sacrifices offered to  
1Ki 12:32; 13:1
- Feasts appointed for  
1Ki 12:32,33
- Were kissed in adoration  
Ho 13:2
- WORSHIP OF
  - . Denounced by a prophet  
1Ki 13:1-3
  - . Adopted by succeeding kings  
1Ki 15:34; 16:26; 2Ki 10:29,31; 14:24
  - . Became the sin of Israel  
1Ki 12:30; 2Ki 10:31; 2Ch 13:8
- God's people refused to worship  
1Ki 19:18; 2Ch 11:16
- Guilt of making  
1Ki 14:9,10
- Guilt of worshipping  
1Ki 14:15,16; 2Ki 17:22,23
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Captivity  
Ho 10:6
  - . Destruction  
Ho 8:6; 10:8
  - . Punishment of the worshippers  
Ho 8:13,14

## Camel, The

- Unclean  
Le 11:4; De 14:7
- Found in deserted places  
Eze 25:5
- CHARACTERISED BY
  - . The bunches on its back  
Isa 30:6
  - . Its docility  
Ge 24:11
- The dromedary a species of, remarkable for swiftness  
Jer 2:23
- Abounded in the east  
1Ch 5:21; Isa 60:6
- A part of patriarchal wealth  
Ge 12:16; 30:43; Job 1:3
- Kept in numbers by kings  
1Ch 27:30
- USED FOR
  - . Riding  
Ge 24:61
  - . Drawing chariots  
Isa 21:7
  - . Carrying burdens  
Ge 37:25; 1Ki 10:2; 2Ki 8:9
  - . Conveying posts and messengers  
Es 8:10
  - . War  
Jud 7:12; 1Sa 30:17
- Of the rich adorned with chains  
Jud 8:21,26
- Furniture of, alluded to  
Ge 31:34
- Subject to plagues  
Ex 9:3; Zec 14:15
- Treated with great care  
Ge 24:31,32
- Esteemed a valuable booty  
1Ch 5:20,21; 2Ch 14:15; Job 1:17; Jer 49:29,32
- Coarse cloth made from its hair  
Mt 3:4
- Referred to in illustrations by Christ  
Mt 19:24; 23:24

## Canaanites, The

- Descended from Ham  
Ge 10:6
- An accursed race  
Ge 9:25,26
- Different families of  
Ge 10:15-18
- Comprised seven distinct nations  
De 7:1
- Possessions of, how bounded  
Ge 10:19
- Country of, fertile  
Ex 3:17; Nu 13:27
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great and mighty  
Nu 13:28; De 7:1
  - . Idolatrous  
De 29:17
  - . Superstitious  
De 18:9-11
  - . Profane and wicked  
Le 18:27
- Extremely numerous  
De 7:17
- Had many strong cities  
Nu 13:28; De 1:28
- Expelled for wickedness  
De 9:4; 18:12
- ABRAHAM
  - . Called to dwell amongst  
Ge 12:1-5
  - . Was promised the country of, of inheritance  
Ge 13:14-17; 15:18; 17:8
  - . Had his faith tried by dwelling amongst  
Ge 12:6; 13:7
- Kind to the patriarchs  
Ge 14:13; 23:6
- ISRAEL COMMANDED
  - . To make no league with  
De 7:2; Jud 2:2
  - . Not to intermarry with  
De 7:3; Jos 23:12
  - . Not to follow idols of  
Ex 23:24; De 7:25
  - . Not to follow customs of  
Le 18:26,27
  - . To destroy, without mercy  
De 7:2,24
  - . To destroy all vestiges of their idolatry  
Ex 23:24; De 7:5,25
  - . Not to fear  
De 7:17,18; 31:7
- Terrified at the approach of Israel  
Ex 15:15,16; Jos 2:9-11; 5:1

- Partially subdued by Israel  
  Jos 10:1-11:23; Jud 1:1-36
- PART OF LEFT
  - . To try Israel  
  Jud 2:21,22; 3:1-4
  - . To chastise Israel  
  Nu 33:55; Jud 2:3; 4:2
- Israel ensnared by  
  Jud 2:3,19; Ps 106:36-38
- Some descendants of, in our Lord's time  
  Mt 15:22; Mr 7:26

# Candlestick

- A part of household furniture  
2Ki 4:10
- USED FOR HOLDING
  - . Candles or torches  
Mt 5:15
  - . Lamps  
Ex 25:31,37; Zec 4:2
- FOR THE TABERNACLE
  - . Form, &c of  
Ex 25:31-36; 37:17-22
  - . Held seven golden lamps  
Ex 25:37; 37:23
  - . Had snuffers, &c of gold  
Ex 25:38; 37:23
  - . Weighed a talent of gold  
Ex 25:39
  - . After a divine pattern  
Ex 25:40; Nu 8:4
  - . Called the lamp of God  
1Sa 3:3
  - . Called the pure candlestick  
Le 24:4
  - . Placed in the outer sanctuary over against the table  
Ex 40:24; Heb 9:2
  - . Lighted with olive oil  
Ex 27:20; Le 24:2
  - . Lighted &c by priests  
Ex 27:21; Le 24:3,4
  - . Directions for removing  
Nu 4:9,10
- ILLUSTRATIVE Of
  - . Christ  
Zec 4:2; Joh 8:12; Heb 9:2
  - . The church  
Re 1:13,20
  - . Ministers  
Mt 5:14-16

## Care, Overmuch

- About earthly things, forbidden  
Mt 6:25; Lu 12:22,29; Joh 6:27
- God's providential goodness should keep us from  
Mt 6:26,28,30; Lu 22:35
- God's promises should keep us from  
Heb 13:5
- Trust in God should free us from  
Jer 17:7,8; Da 3:16
- Should be cast on God  
Ps 37:5; 55:22; Pr 16:3; 1Pe 5:7
- An obstruction to the Gospel  
Mt 13:22; Lu 8:14; 14:18-20
- Be without  
1Co 7:32; Php 4:6
- Unbecoming in saints  
2Ti 2:4
- Uselessness of  
Mt 6:27; Lu 12:25,26
- Vanity of  
Ps 39:6; Ec 4:8
- Warning against  
Lu 21:34
- Sent as a punishment to the wicked  
Eze 4:16; 12:19
- Exemplified
  - . Martha  
Lu 10:41
  - . Persons who offered to follow Christ  
Lu 9:57



# Caves

- Natural
  - Heb 11:38
- Artificial
  - Jud 6:2
- FOUND IN THE
  - . Open fields
    - Ge 23:20
  - . Rocks
    - Isa 2:19
- WERE USED AS
  - . Dwelling-places
    - Ge 19:30
  - . Places of concealment
    - 1Sa 13:6; 14:11; 1Ki 18:4; Heb 11:38
  - . Resting places
    - 1Sa 24:3; 1Ki 19:9
  - . Burial places
    - Ge 23:19; Joh 11:38
  - . Haunts of robbers
    - Jer 7:11; Mt 21:13
  - . Hiding places of wild beasts
    - Na 2:12
- Often capacious
  - 1Sa 22:1,2; 24:3
- Afford no protection from the judgments of God
  - Isa 2:19; Eze 33:27; Re 6:15
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Adullam
    - 1Sa 22:1
  - . Engedi
    - 1Sa 23:29; 24:1,3
  - . Machpelah
    - Ge 23:9
  - . Makkedah
    - Jos 10:16,17

## Cedar, The

- Planted by God  
Ps 104:16; Isa 41:19
- Made to glorify God  
Ps 148:9
- Lebanon celebrated for  
Jud 9:15; Ps 92:12
- Banks of rivers favourable to the growth of  
Nu 24:6
- Imported largely by Solomon  
1Ki 10:27
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . High  
Isa 37:24; Eze 17:22; Am 2:9
  - . Spreading  
Ps 80:10,11
  - . Fragrant  
So 4:11
  - . Graceful and beautiful  
Ps 80:10; Eze 17:23
  - . Strong and durable  
Isa 9:10
- Considered the first of trees  
1Ki 4:33
- Extensive commerce in  
1Ki 5:10,11; Eze 3:7
- USED IN
  - . Building temples  
1Ki 5:5,6; 6:9,10
  - . Building palaces  
2Sa 5:11; 1Ki 7:2,3
  - . Making masts of ships  
Eze 27:5
  - . Making wardrobes  
Eze 27:24
  - . Making chariots  
So 3:9
  - . Purifying the leper  
Le 14:4-7,49-52
  - . Preparing the water of separation  
Nu 19:6
  - . Making idols  
Isa 44:14
- THE EAGLE ALLUDED TO AS
  - . Making its nest in  
Jer 22:23
  - . Perching on the high branches of  
Eze 17:3
  - . Instrumental in propagating  
Eze 17:4,5
- Destruction of, a punishment  
Jer 22:7
- Destruction of, exhibits God's power  
Ps 29:5

- ILLUSTRATIVE OF

- . Majesty, strength, and glory of Christ  
So 5:15; Eze 17:22,23
- . Beauty and glory of israel  
Nu 24:6
- . Saints in their rapid growth  
Ps 92:12
- . Powerful nations  
Eze 31:3; Am 2:9
- . Arrogant rulers  
Isa 2:13; 10:33,34

## Censers

- For burning incense  
Le 10:1; 2Ch 26:19
- MADE OF
  - . Brass  
Nu 16:39
  - . Gold  
1Ki 7:50
- One of gold in the most holy place  
Heb 9:4
- Directions for removing  
Nu 4:14
- Often used in idolatrous worship  
Eze 8:11
- Of Korah, &c made into plates to cover the altar  
Nu 16:18,39
- Typical of Christ's intercession  
Re 8:3,5

## Character of Saints

- Attentive to Christ's voice  
Joh 10:3,4
- Blameless and harmless  
Php 2:15
- Bold  
Pr 28:1; Ro 13:3
- Contrite  
Isa 57:15; 66:2
- Devout  
Ac 8:2; 22:12
- Faithful  
Re 17:14
- Fearing God  
Mt 3:16; Ac 10:2
- Following Christ  
Joh 10:4,27
- Godly  
Ps 4:3; 2Pe 2:9
- Guileless  
Joh 1:47
- Holy  
De 7:6; 14:2; Col 3:12
- Humble  
Ps 34:2; 1Pe 5:5
- Hungering after righteousness  
Mt 5:6
- Just  
Ge 6:9; Hab 2:4; Lu 2:25
- Led by the Spirit  
Ro 8:14
- Liberal  
Isa 32:8; 2Co 9:13
- Loving  
Col 1:4; 1Th 4:9
- Lowly  
Pr 16:19
- Meek  
Isa 29:19; Mt 5:5
- Merciful  
Ps 37:26; Mt 5:7
- New Creatures  
2Co 5:17; Eph 2:10
- Obedient  
Ro 16:19; 1Pe 1:14
- Poor in spirit  
Ps 51:17; Mt 5:3
- Prudent  
Pr 16:21
- Pure in heart  
Mt 5:8; 1Jo 3:3
- Righteous  
Isa 60:21; Lu 1:6
- Sincere

- 2Co 1:12; 2:17
- Steadfast
  - Ac 2:42; Col 2:5
- Taught of God
  - Isa 54:13; 1Jo 2:27
- True
  - 2Co 6:8
- Undefined
  - Ps 119:1
- Upright
  - 1Ki 3:6; Ps 15:2
- Watchful
  - Lu 12:37
- Zealous of good works
  - Tit 2:14; 3:8

## Character of the Wicked

- Abominable  
Re 21:8
- Alienated from God  
Eph 4:18; Col 1:21
- Blasphemous  
Lu 22:65; Re 16:9
- Blinded  
2Co 4:4; Eph 4:18
- Boastful  
Ps 10:3; 49:6
- Conspiring against God's people  
Ne 4:8; 6:2; Ps 38:12
- Covetous  
Mic 2:2; Ro 1:29
- Deceitful  
Ps 5:6; Ro 3:13
- Delighting in the iniquity of others  
Pr 2:14; Ro 1:32
- Despising the works of the faithful  
Ne 2:19; 4:2; 2Ti 3:3,4
- Destructive  
Isa 59:7
- Disobedient  
Ne 9:26; Tit 3:3; 1Pe 2:7
- Enticing to evil  
Pr 1:10-14; 2Ti 3:6
- Envious  
Ne 2:10; Tit 3:3
- Fearful  
Pr 28:1; Re 21:8
- Fierce  
Pr 16:29; 2Ti 3:3
- Foolish  
De 32:6; Ps 5:5
- Forgetting God  
Job 8:13
- Fraudulent  
Ps 37:21; Mic 6:11
- Froward  
Pr 21:8; Isa 57:17
- Glorifying in their shame  
Php 3:19
- Hard-hearted  
Eze 3:7
- Hating the light  
Job 24:13; Joh 3:20
- Heady and high-minded  
2Ti 3:4
- Hostile to God  
Ro 8:7; Col 1:21
- Hypocritical  
Isa 29:13; 2Ti 3:5
- Ignorant of God

- Ho 4:1; 2Th 1:8
- Impudent
  - Eze 2:4
- Incontinent
  - 2Ti 3:3
- Infidel
  - Ps 10:4; 14:1
- Loathsome
  - Pr 13:5
- Lovers of pleasure more than of God
  - 2Ti 3:4
- Lying
  - Ps 58:3; 62:4; Isa 59:4
- Mischievous
  - Pr 24:8; Mic 7:3
- Murderous
  - Ps 10:8; 94:6; Ro 1:29
- Prayerless
  - Job 21:15; Ps 53:4
- Persecuting
  - Ps 69:26; 109:16
- Perverse
  - De 32:5
- Proud
  - Ps 59:12; Ob 3:2; 2Ti 3:2
- Rejoicing in the affliction of saints
  - Ps 35:15
- Reprobate
  - 2Co 13:5; 2Ti 3:8; Tit 1:16
- Selfish
  - 2Ti 3:2
- Sensual
  - Php 3:19; Jude 1:19
- Sold under sin
  - 1Ki 21:20; 2Ki 17:17
- Stiff-hearted
  - Eze 2:4
- Stiff-necked
  - Ex 33:5; Ac 7:51
- Uncircumcised in heart
  - Jer 9:26; Ac 7:51
- Unjust
  - Pr 11:7; Isa 26:10
- Unmerciful
  - Ro 1:31
- Ungodly
  - Pr 16:27
- Unholy
  - 2Ti 3:2
- Unprofitable
  - Mt 25:30; Ro 3:12
- Unruly
  - Tit 1:10
- Unthankful
  - Lu 6:35; 2Ti 3:2
- Untoward



Ac 2:40  
- Unwise  
De 32:6

# Chariots

- Carriages for travelling, &c  
Ge 46:29
- Carriages used in war  
1Ki 20:25
- Wheels of, described  
1Ki 7:33
- Bound with traces  
Mic 1:13
- DRAWN BY
  - . Horses  
2Ki 10:2; So 1:9
  - . Asses and camels  
Isa 21:7
- Value of in Solomon's time  
1Ki 10:29
- Drivers generally employed for  
1Ki 22:34; 2Ch 18:33
- Sometimes driven by the owners  
2Ki 9:16,20
- Sometimes driven furiously  
2Ki 9:20; Isa 5:28; Jer 4:13
- Bounding motion of, referred to  
Na 3:2
- Noise occasioned by, referred to  
2Ki 7:6; Joe 2:5; Na 3:2; Re 9:9
- Introduced into Israel by David  
2Sa 8:4
- Multiplied by Solomon  
1Ki 10:26
- Imported from Egypt  
1Ki 10:28,29
- FOR WAR
  - . Armed with iron  
Jos 17:16; Jud 1:19
  - . Lighted by night with torches  
Na 2:3
  - . Commanded by captains  
Ex 14:7; 1Ki 16:9
  - . Advantageously manoeuvred in a flat country  
Jud 1:19; 1Ki 20:23-25
  - . Formed part of the line of battle  
1Ki 20:25
  - . Used in pursuing enemies  
Ex 14:9; 2Sa 1:6
  - . Kept in chariot cities  
1Ki 9:19; 10:26
- USED IN WAR BY THE
  - . Egyptians  
Ex 14:7; 2Ki 18:24
  - . Canaanites  
Jos 17:16; Jud 4:3
  - . Philistines  
1Sa 13:5

- . Syrians
  - 2Sa 10:18; 1Ki 20:1
- . Assyrians
  - 2Ki 19:23
- . Ethiopians
  - 2Ch 14:9; 16:8
- . Babylonians
  - Eze 23:23; 26:7
- . Jews
  - 2Ki 8:21; 10:2
- Kings rode in, to battle
  - 1Ki 22:35
- Kings used, in common
  - 1Ki 12:18; 18:44
- Persons of distinction used
  - Ge 41:43; 2Ki 5:9,21; Jer 17:25; Ac 8:28
- Often attended by running footmen
  - 1Sa 8:11; 2Sa 15:1; 1Ki 1:5
- Consecrated to the sun
  - 2Ki 23:11
- THE JEWS CONDEMNED FOR
  - . Multiplying
    - Isa 2:7
  - . Trusting to
    - Isa 22:18; 31:1
  - . Taken in war, often destroyed
    - Jos 11:6,9; Jer 51:21; Mic 5:10; Na 2:13
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The clouds
    - Ps 104:3
  - . The judgments of God
    - Isa 66:15
  - . Angels
    - 2Ki 6:16,17; Ps 68:17
  - . Prophets
    - 2Ki 2:12; 13:14
  - . Christ's love to his church
    - So 6:12
- Elijah taken to heaven in one of fire
  - 2Ki 2:11

# Charity

- Explained  
1Co 13:4-7
- Enjoined  
Col 3:14
- . See LOVE to Man

# Chastity

- Commanded
  - Ex 20:14; Pr 31:3; Ac 15:20; Ro 13:13; Col 3:5; 1Th 4:3
- Required in look
  - Job 31:1; Mt 5:28
- Required in heart
  - Pr 6:25
- Required in speech
  - Eph 5:3
- Keep the body in
  - 1Co 6:13,15-18
- Preserved by wisdom
  - Pr 2:10,11,16; 7:1-5
- Saints are kept in
  - Ec 7:26
- Advantages of
  - 1Pe 3:1,2
- Shun those devoid of
  - 1Co 5:11; 1Pe 4:3
- The wicked are devoid of
  - Ro 1:29; Eph 4:19; 2Pe 2:14; Jude 1:8
- Temptation to deviate from, dangerous
  - 2Sa 11:2-4
- Consequences of associating with those devoid of
  - Pr 7:25-27; 22:14
- Want of, excludes from heaven
  - Ga 5:19-21
- Drunkenness destructive to
  - Pr 23:31-33
- Breach of, punished
  - 1Co 3:16,17; Eph 5:5,6; Heb 13:4; Re 22:15
- Motives for
  - 1Co 6:19; 1Th 4:7
- Exemplified
  - . Abimelech
    - Ge 20:4,5; 26:10,11
  - . Joseph
    - Ge 39:7-10
  - . Ruth
    - Ru 3:10,11
  - . Boaz
    - Ru 3:13

# Cherubim

- Form and appearance of  
Eze 1:5-11,13,14
- Animated by the Spirit of God  
Eze 1:12,20
- Engaged in accomplishing the purposes of God  
Eze 1:15,21; 10:9-11,16,17
- The glory of God exhibited upon  
Eze 1:22,26-28; 10:4,18,20
- Sound of their wings was as the voice of God  
Eze 1:24; 10:5
- Placed at the entrance of Eden  
Ge 3:24
- OF GOLD
  - . Formed out of, and at each end of the mercy seat  
Ex 25:18-20
  - . Placed over the ark of the covenant  
1Sa 4:4; 1Ki 8:6,7; 2Ch 5:7,8
  - . God's presence manifested between  
2Sa 6:2; 2Ki 19:15; Ps 80:1; 99:1
  - . The oracles or answers of God delivered from between  
Ex 25:22; Nu 7:89
- Called the cherubim of glory  
Heb 9:5
- REPRESENTATIONS OF, MADE ON THE
  - . Curtains of the tabernacle  
Ex 26:1,31
  - . Vail of the tabernacle  
Ex 26:31
  - . Vail of the temple  
2Ch 3:14
  - . Doors of the temple  
1Ki 6:32,35
  - . Walls of the temple  
2Ch 3:7
  - . Bases of brazen lavers  
1Ki 7:29,36
- Riding on, illustrative of majesty and power of God  
2Sa 22:11; Ps 18:10

## Children

- Christ was an example to
  - Lu 2:51; Joh 19:26,27
- Are a gift from God
  - Ge 33:5; Ps 127:3
- Are capable of glorifying God
  - Ps 8:2; 148:12,13; Mt 21:15,16
- SHOULD BE
  - . Brought to Christ
    - Mr 10:13-16
  - . Brought early to the house of God
    - 1Sa 1:24
  - . Instructed in the ways of God
    - De 31:12,13; Pr 22:6
  - . Judiciously trained
    - Pr 22:15; 29:17; Eph 6:4
- SHOULD
  - . Obey God
    - De 30:2
  - . Fear God
    - Pr 24:21
  - . Remember God
    - Ec 12:1
  - . Attend to parental teaching
    - Pr 1:8,9
  - . Honour parents
    - Ex 20:12; Heb 12:9
  - . Fear parents
    - Le 19:3
  - . Obey parents
    - Pr 6:20; Eph 6:1
  - . Take care of parents
    - 1Ti 5:4
  - . Honour the aged
    - Le 19:32; 1Pe 5:5
  - . Not imitate bad parents
    - Eze 20:18
- An heritage from the Lord
  - Ps 113:9; 127:3
- NOT TO HAVE
  - . Considered an affliction
    - Ge 15:2,3; Jer 22:30
  - . A reproach in Israel
    - 1Sa 1:6,7; Lu 1:25
- Anxiety of the Jews for
  - Ge 30:1; 1Sa 1:5,8
- Often prayed for
  - 1Sa 1:10,11; Lu 1:13
- Often given in answer to prayer
  - Ge 25:21; 1Sa 1:27; Lu 1:13
- Treatment of, after birth, noticed
  - Eze 16:4
- Mostly nursed by the mothers
  - 1Sa 1:22; 1Ki 3:21; Ps 22:9; So 8:1

- Weaning of, a time of joy and feasting  
Ge 21:8; 1Sa 1:24
- Circumcised on the eighth day  
Php 3:5
- Named at circumcision  
Lu 1:59; 2:21
- WERE NAMED
  - . After relatives  
Lu 1:59,61
  - . From remarkable events  
Ge 21:3,6; 18:13; Ex 2:10; 18:3,4
  - . From circumstances connected with their birth  
Ge 25:25,26; 35:18; 1Ch 4:9
  - . Often by God  
Isa 8:3; Ho 1:4,6,9
  - . Often numerous  
2Ki 10:1; 1Ch 4:27
  - . Numerous, considered an especial blessing  
Ps 115:14; 127:4,5
  - . Sometimes born when parents were old  
Ge 15:3,6; 17:17; Lu 1:18
- MALE
  - . If first born, belonged to God and were redeemed  
Ex 13:12,13,15
  - . Birth of, announced to the father by a messenger  
Jer 20:15
  - . Under the care of tutors, till they came of age  
2Ki 10:1; Ga 4:1,2
  - . Usefully employed  
1Sa 9:3; 17:15
  - . Inherited the possessions of their father  
De 21:16,17; Lu 12:13,14
  - . Received the blessing of their father before his death  
Ge 27:1-4; 48:15; 49:1-33
- FEMALE
  - . Taken care of by nurses  
Ge 35:8
  - . Usefully employed  
Ge 24:13; Ex 2:16
  - . Inherited property in default of sons  
Nu 27:1-8; Jos 17:1-6
- Fondness and care of mothers for  
Ex 2:2-10; 1Sa 2:19; 1Ki 3:27; Isa 49:15; 1Th 2:7,8
- Of God's people, holy  
Ezr 9:2; 1Co 7:14
- Of God's people, interested in the promises  
De 29:29; Ac 2:39
- Prosperity of, greatly depended on obedience of parents  
De 4:40; 12:25,28; Ps 128:1-3
- Frequently bore the curse of parents  
Ex 20:5; Ps 109:9,10
- WERE REQUIRED
  - . To honour their parents  
Ex 20:12
  - . To attend to instruction  
De 4:9; 11:19



- . To submit to discipline  
Pr 29:17; Heb 12:9
- . To respect the aged  
Le 19:32
- Mode of giving public instruction to  
Lu 2:46; Ac 22:3
- Power of parents over, during the patriarchal age  
Ge 9:24,25; 21:14; 38:24
- Often wicked and rebellious  
2Ki 2:23
- Rebellious, punished by the civil power  
Ex 21:15-17; De 21:18-21
- Sometimes devoted their property to avoid supporting parents  
Mt 15:5; Mr 7:11,12
- Could demand their portion during father's life  
Lu 15:12
- Amusements of  
Zec 8:5; Mt 11:16,17
- Casting out of weak, &c alluded to  
Eze 16:5
- Inhuman practice of offering to idols  
2Ki 17:31; 2Ch 28:3; 33:6
- ILLEGITIMATE
  - . Had no inheritance  
Ge 21:10,14; Ga 4:30
  - . Not cared for by the father  
Heb 12:8
  - . Excluded from the congregation  
De 23:2
  - . Sometimes sent away with gifts  
Ge 25:6
  - . Despised by their brethren  
Jud 11:2
- Destruction of, a punishment  
Le 26:22; Eze 9:6; Lu 19:44
- Grief occasioned by loss of  
Ge 37:35; 44:27-29; 2Sa 13:37; Jer 6:26; 31:15
- Resignation manifested at loss of  
Le 10:19,20; 2Sa 12:18-23; Job 1:19-21

## Children, Good

- The Lord is with  
1Sa 3:19
- Know the Scriptures  
2Ti 3:15
- Observe the law of God  
Pr 28:7
- Their obedience to parents is well pleasing to God  
Col 3:20
- Partake of the promises of God  
Ac 2:39
- Shall be blessed  
Pr 3:1-4; Eph 6:2,3
- Show love to parents  
Ge 46:29
- Obey parents  
Ge 28:7; 47:30
- Attend to parental teaching  
Pr 13:1
- Take care of parents  
Ge 45:9,11; 47:12
- Make their parents' hearts glad  
Pr 10:1; 29:17
- Honour the aged  
Job 32:6,7
- Adduced as a motive for submission to God  
Heb 12:9
- Spirit of, a requisite for the kingdom of heaven  
Mt 18:3
- Illustrative of a teachable spirit  
Mt 18:4
- Exemplified
  - . Isaac  
Ge 22:6-10
  - . Joseph  
Ge 45:9; 46:29
  - . Jephthah's daughter  
Jud 11:34,36
  - . Samson  
Jud 13:24
  - . Samuel  
1Sa 3:19
  - . Obadiah  
1Ki 18:12
  - . Josiah  
2Ch 34:3
  - . Esther  
Es 2:20
  - . Job  
Job 29:4
  - . David  
1Sa 17:20; Ps 71:5
  - . Daniel  
Da 1:6

- . John the Baptist  
Lu 1:80
- . Children in the Temple  
Mt 21:15,16
- . Timothy  
2Ti 3:15

## Children, Wicked

- Know not God  
1Sa 2:12
- Are void of understanding  
Pr 7:7
- Are proud  
Isa 3:5
- WITH REGARD TO PARENTS
  - . Hearken not to them  
1Sa 2:25
  - . Despise them  
Pr 15:5,20; Eze 22:7
  - . Curse them  
Pr 30:11
  - . Bring reproach on them  
Pr 19:26
  - . Are a calamity to them  
Pr 19:13
  - . Are a grief to them  
Pr 17:25
  - . Despised their elders  
Job 19:18
- PUNISHMENT OF, FOR
  - . Setting light by parents  
De 27:16
  - . Disobeying parents  
De 21:21
  - . Mocking parents  
Pr 30:17
  - . Cursing parents  
Ex 21:15; Mr 7:10
  - . Smiting parents  
Ex 21:15
  - . Mocking of a prophet  
2Ki 2:23,24
  - . Gluttony and drunkenness  
De 21:20,21
- Their guilt in robbing parents  
Pr 28:24
- Exemplified
  - . Esau  
Ge 26:34,35
  - . Sons of Eli  
1Sa 2:12,17
  - . Sons of Samuel  
1Sa 8:3
  - . Absalom  
2Sa 15:10
  - . Adonijah  
1Ki 1:5,6
  - . Children at Bethel  
2Ki 2:23
  - . Adrammelech and Sharezer  
2Ki 19:37



## Christ, Character of

- Altogether lovely  
So 5:16
- Holy  
Lu 1:35; Ac 4:27; Re 3:7
- Righteous  
Isa 53:11; Heb 1:9
- Good  
Mt 19:16
- Faithful  
Isa 11:5; 1Th 5:24
- True  
Joh 1:14; 7:18; 1Jo 5:20
- Just  
Zec 9:9; Joh 5:30; Ac 22:14
- Guileless  
Isa 53:9; 1Pe 2:22
- Sinless  
Joh 8:46; 2Co 5:21
- Spotless  
1Pe 1:19
- Innocent  
Mt 27:4
- Harmless  
Heb 7:26
- Resisting temptation  
Mt 4:1-10
- Obedient to God the Father  
Ps 40:8; Joh 4:34; 15:10
- Zealous  
Lu 2:49; Joh 2:17; 8:29
- Meek  
Isa 53:7; Zec 9:9; Mt 11:29
- Lowly in heart  
Mt 11:29
- Merciful  
Heb 2:17
- Patient  
Isa 53:7; Mt 27:14
- Long-suffering  
1Ti 1:16
- Compassionate  
Isa 40:11; Lu 19:41
- Benevolent  
Mt 4:23,24; Ac 10:38
- Loving  
Joh 13:1; 15:13
- Self-denying  
Mt 8:20; 2Co 8:9
- Humble  
Lu 22:27; Php 2:8
- Resigned  
Lu 22:42
- Forgiving

- Lu 23:34
- Subject to His parents
- Lu 2:51
- Saints are conformed to
- Ro 8:29

# Christ is God

- As Jehovah  
Isa 40:3; Mt 3:3
- As Jehovah of glory  
Ps 24:7,10; 1Co 2:8; Jas 2:1
- As Jehovah, our RIGHTEOUSNESS  
Jer 23:5,6; 1Co 1:30
- As Jehovah, above all  
Ps 97:9; Joh 3:31
- As Jehovah, the First and the Last  
Isa 44:6; Re 1:17; Isa 48:12-16; Re 22:13
- As Jehovah's Fellow and Equal  
Zec 13:7; Php 2:6
- As Jehovah of Hosts  
Isa 6:1-3; Joh 12:41; Isa 8:13,14; 1Pe 2:8
- As Jehovah, the Shepherd  
Isa 40:11; Heb 13:20
- As Jehovah, for whose glory all things were created  
Pr 16:4; Col 1:16
- As Jehovah, the Messenger of the covenant  
Mal 3:1; Mr 1:2; Lu 2:27
- Invoked as Jehovah  
Joe 2:32; Ac 2:21; 1Co 1:2
- As the Eternal God and Creator  
Ps 102:24-27; Heb 1:8,10-12
- As the mighty God  
Isa 9:6
- As the Great God and Saviour  
Ho 1:7; Tit 2:13
- As God over all  
Ps 45:6,7; Ro 9:5
- As the true God  
Jer 10:10; 1Jo 5:20
- As God the Word  
Joh 1:1
- As God, the judge  
Ec 12:14; 1Co 4:5; 2Co 5:10; 2Ti 4:1
- As Emmanuel  
Isa 7:14; Mt 1:23
- As King of kings and Lord of lords  
De 10:17; Re 1:5; 17:14
- As the Holy One  
1Sa 2:2; Ac 3:14
- As the Lord from heaven  
1Co 15:47
- As Lord of the Sabbath  
Ge 2:3; Mt 12:8
- As Lord of all  
Ac 10:36; Ro 10:11-13
- As Son of God  
Mt 26:63-67
- As the Only-begotten Son of the Father  
Joh 1:14,18; 3:16,18; 1Jo 4:9
- His blood is called the blood of God



- Ac 20:28
- As one with the Father  
Joh 10:30,38; 12:45; 14:7-10; 17:10
- As sending the Spirit, equally with the Father  
Joh 14:16; 15:26
- As entitled to equal honour with the Father  
Joh 5:23
- As Owner of all things, equally with the Father  
Joh 16:15
- As unrestricted by the law of the sabbath, equally with the Father  
Joh 5:17
- As the Source of grace, equally with the Father  
1Th 3:11; 2Th 2:16,17
- As unsearchable, equally with the Father  
Pr 30:4; Mt 11:27
- As Creator of all things  
Isa 40:28; Joh 1:3; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2
- As Supporter and Preserver of all things  
Ne 9:6; Col 1:17; Heb 1:3
- As possessed of the fulness of the God head  
Col 2:9; Heb 1:3
- As raising the dead  
Joh 5:21; 6:40,54
- As raising himself from the dead  
Joh 2:19,21; 10:18
- As Eternal  
Isa 9:6; Mic 5:2; Joh 1:1; Col 1:17; Heb 1:8-10; Re 1:8
- As Omnipresent  
Mt 18:20; 28:20; Joh 3:13
- As Omnipotent  
Ps 45:3; Php 3:21; Re 1:8
- As Omniscient  
Joh 16:30; 21:17
- As discerning the thoughts of the heart  
1Ki 8:39; Lu 5:22; Eze 11:5; Joh 2:24,25; Re 2:23
- As unchangeable  
Mal 3:6; Heb 1:12; 13:8
- As having power to forgive sins  
Col 3:13; Mr 2:7,10
- As Giver of pastors to the Church  
Jer 3:15; Eph 4:11-13
- As Husband of the Church  
Isa 54:5; Eph 5:25-32; Isa 62:5; Re 21:2,9
- As the object of divine worship  
Ac 7:59; 2Co 12:8,9; Heb 1:6; Re 5:12
- As the object of faith  
Ps 2:12; 1Pe 2:6; Jer 17:5,7; Joh 14:1
- As God, he redeems and purifies the Church to himself  
Re 5:9; Tit 2:14
- As God, he presents the Church to himself  
Eph 5:27; Jude 1:24,25
- Saints live to him as God  
Ro 6:11; Ga 2:19; 2Co 5:15
- Acknowledged by his Apostles  
Joh 20:28

- Acknowledged by the Old Testament saints

Ge 17:1; 48:15,16; 32:24-30; Ho 12:3-5; Jud 6:22-24; 13:21,22; Job 19:25-27

## **Christ, the Head of the Church**

- Predicted  
Ps 118:22; Mt 21:42
- Appointed by God  
Eph 1:22
- Declared by himself  
Mt 21:42
- As his mystical body  
Eph 4:12,15; 5:23
- Has the pre-eminence in all things  
1Co 11:3; Eph 1:22; Col 1:18
- Commissioned his Apostles  
Mt 10:1,7; 28:19; Joh 20:21
- Instituted the ordinances  
Mt 28:19; Lu 22:19,20
- Imparts gifts  
Ps 68:18; Eph 4:8
- Saints are complete in  
Col 2:10
- Perverters of the truth do not hold  
Col 2:18,19

# Christ, the High Priest

- Appointed and called by God  
Heb 3:1,2; 5:4,5
- After the order of Melchizedek  
Ps 110:4; Heb 5:6; 6:20; 7:15,17
- Superior to Aaron and the Levitical priests  
Heb 7:11,16,22; 8:1,2,6
- Consecrated with an oath  
Heb 7:20,21
- Has an unchangeable priesthood  
Heb 7:23,28
- Is of unblemished purity  
Heb 7:26,28
- Faithful  
Heb 3:2
- Needed no sacrifice for himself  
Heb 7:27
- Offered himself a sacrifice  
Heb 9:14,26
- His sacrifice superior to all others  
Heb 9:13,14,23
- Offered sacrifice but once  
Heb 7:27; 9:25,26
- Made reconciliation  
Heb 2:17
- Obtained redemption for us  
Heb 9:12
- Entered into heaven  
Heb 4:14; 10:12
- Sympathises with those who are tempted  
Heb 2:18; 4:15
- Intercedes  
Heb 7:25; 9:24
- Blesses  
Nu 6:23-26; Ac 3:26
- On his throne  
Zec 6:13
- Appointment of, and encouragement to steadfastness  
Heb 4:14
- Typified
  - . Melchizedek  
Ge 14:18-20
  - . Aaron, &c  
Ex 40:12-15

# Christ, the King

- Foretold  
Nu 24:17; Ps 2:6; 45:1-17; Isa 9:7; Jer 23:5; Mic 5:2
- Glorious  
Ps 24:7-10; 1Co 2:8; Jas 2:1
- Supreme  
Ps 89:27; Re 1:5; 19:16
- Sits in the throne of God  
Re 3:21
- Sits on the throne of David  
Isa 9:7; Eze 37:24,25; Lu 1:32; Ac 2:30
- Is King of Zion  
Ps 2:6; Isa 52:7; Zec 9:9; Mt 21:5; Joh 12:12-15
- Has a righteous kingdom  
Ps 45:6; Heb 1:8,9; Isa 32:1; Jer 23:5
- Has an everlasting kingdom  
Da 2:44; 7:14; Lu 1:33
- Has an universal kingdom  
Ps 2:8; 72:8; Zec 14:9; Re 11:15
- His kingdom not of this world  
Joh 18:36
- Saints, the subjects of  
Col 1:13; Re 15:3
- Saints receive a kingdom from  
Lu 22:29,30; Heb 12:28
- ACKNOWLEDGED BY
  - . The wise men from the East  
Mt 2:2
  - . Nathanael  
Joh 1:49
  - . His followers  
Lu 19:38; Joh 12:13
- Declared by himself  
Mt 25:34; Joh 18:37
- Written on His cross  
Joh 19:19
- The Jews shall seek to  
Ho 3:5
- Saints shall behold  
Isa 33:17; Re 22:3,4
- Kings shall do homage to  
Ps 72:10; Isa 49:7
- Shall overcome all his enemies  
Ps 110:1; Mr 12:36; 1Co 15:25; Re 17:14
- Typified
  - . Melchizedek  
Ge 14:18
  - . David  
1Sa 16:1,12,13; Lu 1:32
  - . Solomon  
1Ch 28:6,7

## Christ, the Mediator

- In virtue of his atonement  
Eph 2:13-18; Heb 9:15; 12:24
- The only one between God and man  
1Ti 2:5
- Of the gospel covenant  
Heb 8:6; 12:24
- Typified
  - . Moses  
De 5:5; Ga 3:19
  - . Aaron  
Nu 16:48

## Christ, the Prophet

- Foretold  
De 18:15,18; Isa 52:7; Na 1:15
- Anointed with the Holy Spirit  
Isa 42:1; 61:1; Lu 4:18; Joh 3:34
- Alone knows and reveals God  
Mt 11:27; Joh 3:2,13,34; 17:6,14,26; Heb 1:1,2
- Declared his doctrine to be that of the Father  
Joh 8:26,28; 12:49,50; 14:10,24; 15:15; 17:8,16
- Preached the gospel, and worked miracles  
Mt 4:23; 11:5; Lu 4:43
- Foretold things to come  
Mt 24:3-35; Lu 19:41,44
- Faithful to his trust  
Lu 4:43; Joh 17:8; Heb 3:2; Re 1:5; 3:14
- Abounded in wisdom  
Lu 2:40,47,52; Col 2:3
- Mighty in deed and word  
Mt 13:54; Mr 1:27; Lu 4:32; Joh 7:46
- Meek and unostentatious in his teaching  
Isa 42:2; Mt 12:17-20
- God commands us to hear  
De 18:15; Mt 17:25; Ac 3:22; 7:37
- God will severely visit our neglect of  
De 18:19; Ac 3:23; Heb 2:3
- Typified
  - . Moses  
De 18:15

## Christ, the Shepherd

- Foretold
  - Ge 49:24; Isa 40:11; Eze 34:23; 37:24
- The chief
  - 1Pe 5:4
- The good
  - Joh 10:11,14
- The great
  - Mic 5:4; Heb 13:20
- HIS SHEEP
  - . He knows
    - Joh 10:14,27
  - . He calls
    - Joh 10:3
  - . He gathers
    - Isa 40:11; Joh 10:16
  - . He guides
    - Ps 23:3; Joh 10:3,4
  - . He feeds
    - Ps 23:1,2; Joh 10:9
  - . He cherishes tenderly
    - Isa 40:11
  - . He protects and preserves
    - Jer 31:10; Eze 34:10; Zec 9:16; Joh 10:28
  - . He laid down his life for
    - Zec 13:7; Mt 26:31; Joh 10:11,15; Ac 20:28
  - . He gives eternal life to
    - Joh 10:28
- Typified
  - . David
    - 1Sa 16:11



## Church, The

- Belongs to God  
1Ti 3:15
- The body of Christ  
Eph 1:23; Col 1:24
- Christ, the foundation-stone of  
1Co 3:11; Eph 2:20; 1Pe 2:4,5
- Christ, the head of  
Eph 1:22; 5:23
- Loved by Christ  
So 7:10; Eph 5:25
- Purchased by the blood of Christ  
Ac 20:28; Eph 5:25; Heb 9:12
- Sanctified and cleansed by Christ  
1Co 6:11; Eph 5:26,27
- Subject to Christ  
Ro 7:4; Eph 5:24
- The object of the grace of God  
Isa 27:3; 2Co 8:1
- Displays the wisdom of God  
Eph 3:10
- Shows forth the praises of God  
Isa 60:6
- God defends  
Ps 89:18; Isa 4:5; 49:25; Mt 16:18
- God provides ministers for  
Jer 3:15; Eph 4:11,12
- Glory to be ascribed to God by  
Eph 3:21
- Elect  
1Pe 5:13
- Glorious  
Ps 45:13; Eph 5:27
- Clothed in righteousness  
Re 19:8
- Believers continually added to, by the Lord  
Ac 2:27; 5:14; 11:24
- Unity of  
Ro 12:5; 1Co 10:17; 12:12; Ga 3:28
- Saints baptised into, by one Spirit  
1Co 12:13
- Ministers commanded to feed  
Ac 20:28
- Is edified by the word  
1Co 14:4,13; Eph 4:15,16
- The wicked persecute  
Ac 8:1-3; 1Th 2:14,15
- Not to be despised  
1Co 11:22
- Defiling of, will be punished  
1Co 3:17
- Extent of, predicted  
Isa 2:2; Eze 17:22-24; Da 2:34,35; Hab 2:14



# Church of Israel

- Established by God
  - De 4:5-14; 26:18; Ac 7:35,38
- Admission into, by circumcision
  - Ge 17:10-14
- All Israelites members of
  - Ro 9:4
- Was relatively holy
  - Ex 31:13; Nu 16:3
- HAD
  - . An appointed place of worship
    - De 12:5
  - . Appointed ordinances
    - Ex 18:20; Heb 9:1,10
  - . Appointed feasts
    - Le 23:2; Isa 1:14
  - . An ordained ministry
    - Ex 29:9; De 10:8
  - . The divine presence manifested in it
    - Ex 29:45,46; Le 26:11,12; 1Ki 8:10,11
  - . A spiritual church within it
    - Ro 9:6-8; 11:2-7
- In covenant with God
  - De 4:13,23; Ac 3:25
- The depository of holy writ
  - Ro 3:2
- CALLED THE
  - . Congregation of Israel
    - Ex 12:47; Le 4:13
  - . Congregation of the Lord
    - Nu 27:17; 31:16
- Privileges of
  - Ro 9:4
- Proselytes admitted into
  - Nu 9:14; 15:15,29
- Supported by the people
  - Ex 34:20; De 16:17
- WORSHIP OF, CONSISTED IN
  - . Sacrifice
    - Ex 10:25; Le 1:2; Heb 10:1
  - . Prayer
    - Ex 24:11; Ps 5:7; 95:6
  - . Praise
    - 2Ch 5:13; 30:21
  - . Reading God's word
    - Ex 24:7; De 31:11
  - . Preaching
    - Ne 8:4,5
- Attachment of the Jews to
  - Joh 9:28,29; Ac 6:11
- MEMBERS OF
  - . Required to know its statutes
    - Le 10:11
  - . Required to keep its statutes

- De 16:12
- . Required to attend its worship
  - Ex 23:17
- . Separated from, while unclean
  - Le 13:46; 15:31; Nu 5:2-4
- . Excommunicated for heavy offences
  - Nu 15:30,31; 19:20
- Persons excluded from
  - Ex 12:48; De 23:1-4; Eze 44:7,9
- A type of the church of Christ
  - Ga 4:24-26; Heb 12:23

# Circumcision

- Instituted by God  
Ge 17:9,10
- Described  
Ge 17:11; Ex 4:25
- Enforced by the law  
Le 12:3; Joh 7:22
- CALLED THE
  - . Covenant of circumcision  
Ac 7:8
  - . Circumcision in the flesh  
Eph 2:11
  - . Concision  
Php 3:2
- A painful and bloody rite  
Ex 4:26; Jos 5:8
- Promises to Abraham previous to  
Ro 4:9,13
- A seal of the covenant  
Ge 17:11; Ro 4:11
- Introductory Jewish ordinances  
Ga 5:3
- Outward sign of  
Ro 2:28
- Inward grace  
Ro 2:29
- Necessary to enjoying the privileges of the Jewish State  
Ex 12:48; Eze 44:7
- WAS PERFORMED
  - . On males home-born and bought  
Ge 17:12,13
  - . On the eighth day  
Ge 17:12; Le 12:3
  - . Even on the sabbath day  
Joh 7:22,23
  - . With knives of flint  
Ex 4:25; Jos 5:3
  - . By the heads of families  
Ge 17:23; Ex 4:25
  - . By persons in authority  
Jos 5:3
  - . In the presence of the family, &c  
Lu 1:58-61
- Accompanied with naming the child  
Ge 21:3,4; Lu 1:59; 2:21
- First performed on Abraham and his family  
Ge 17:24-27
- Not performed in the wilderness  
Jos 5:5
- Performed by Joshua at Gilgal  
Jos 5:2,7
- Punishment for neglecting  
Ge 17:14; Ex 4:24,26
- Without faith, vain

- Ro 3:30; Ga 5:6
- Without obedience, vain
  - Ro 2:25; 1Co 7:19
- THE JEWS
  - . Denominated by
    - Ac 10:45; Ga 2:9
  - . Held it unlawful to intermarry with those not of the
    - Ge 34:14; Jud 14:3
  - . Held no intercourse with those not of the
    - Ac 10:28; 11:3; Ga 2:12
  - . Despised as unclean those not of the
    - 1Sa 14:6; 17:26; Mt 15:26,27; Eph 2:11,15
- Sometimes performed on slain enemies
  - 1Sa 18:25-27; 2Sa 3:14
- Abolished by the gospel
  - Eph 2:11,15; Col 3:11
- Performed on Timothy as a matter of expediency because of the Jews
  - Ac 16:3
- Necessity of, denied by Paul
  - Ga 2:3-5
- Necessity of, asserted by false teachers
  - Ac 15:24; Ga 6:12; Tit 1:10
- Trusting to, a denial of Christ
  - Ga 3:3,4; 5:3,4
- Paul denounced for opposing
  - Ac 21:21
- Saints the true spiritual
  - Php 3:3; Col 2:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Readiness to hear and obey
    - Jer 6:10
  - . Purity of heart
    - De 10:16; 30:6
  - . Purity of speech
    - Ex 6:12

## Cities

- First mention of  
Ge 4:17
- Designed for habitations  
Ps 107:7,36
- Often built to perpetuate a name  
Ge 11:4
- Often founded and enlarged by blood and rapine  
Mic 3:10; Hab 2:12
- BUILT
  - . Of brick and slime  
Ge 11:3
  - . Of stone and wood  
Ps 102:14; Eze 26:12
  - . Of brick and mortar  
Ex 1:11,14
  - . On solid foundations  
Ezr 6:3; Re 21:14
  - . With compactness  
Ps 122:3
  - . Often of a square form  
Re 21:16
  - . Beside rivers  
Ps 46:4; 137:1
  - . On hills  
Mt 5:14; Lu 4:29; Re 17:9
  - . In plains  
Ge 11:2,4; 13:12
  - . In desert places  
2Ch 8:4; Ps 107:35,36
  - . In pleasant situations  
2Ki 2:19; Ps 48:2
- Arranged in streets and lanes  
Nu 22:39; Zec 8:5; Lu 14:21
- Entered through gates  
Ge 34:24; Ne 13:19,22
- Surrounded with walls  
De 1:28; 3:5
- Often fortified by nature  
Ps 125:2; Isa 33:16
- Often fortified by art  
2Ch 11:5-10,23; Ps 48:12,13; Jer 4:5; Da 11:15
- Sometimes had suburbs  
Nu 35:2; Jos 21:3
- WERE CALLED FOR
  - . The family of the founder  
Ge 4:17; Jud 18:29
  - . The proprietor of the land  
1Ki 16:24
  - . The country in which built  
Da 4:29,30
- Numerous  
Jos 15:21; 1Ch 2:22; Jer 2:28
- Densely inhabited

- Jon 4:11; Na 3:8
- Often great and goodly
  - Ge 10:12; De 6:10; Da 4:30; Jon 3:3
- Often of great antiquity
  - Ge 10:11,12
- Often insignificant
  - Ge 19:20; Ec 9:14
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF
  - . Royal
    - Nu 21:26; Jos 10:2; 2Sa 12:26
  - . Fenced
    - Jos 10:20; Isa 36:1
  - . Treasure
    - Ex 1:11
  - . Commercial
    - Isa 23:11; Eze 27:3
  - . Chariot
    - 2Ch 1:14; 9:25
  - . Store
    - 2Ch 8:4,6
  - . Levitical
    - Le 25:32,33; Nu 35:7,8
  - . Refuge
    - Nu 35:6
- Inhabitants of, called citizens
  - Ac 21:39
- Prosperity of, increased by commerce
  - Ge 49:13; De 33:18,19; Eze 28:5
- Artificial mode of supplying water to
  - 2Ki 18:17; 20:20
- Infested by dogs
  - 1Ki 14:11; Ps 59:6,14
- Under governors
  - 2Ch 33:14; 2Co 11:32
- Provided with judges
  - De 16:18; 2Ch 19:5
- Protected at night by watchmen
  - Ps 127:1; So 5:7; Isa 21:11
- Furnished with stores
  - 2Ch 11:11,12
- Garrisoned in war
  - 2Ch 17:2,19
- Often had citadels
  - Jud 9:51
- A great defence to a country
  - 2Ch 11:5
- Afforded refuge in times of danger
  - Jer 8:14-16
- Often deserted on the approach of an enemy
  - 1Sa 31:7; Jer 4:20
- WERE FREQUENTLY
  - . Stormed
    - Jos 8:3-7; Jud 9:44
  - . Besieged
    - De 28:52; 2Ki 19:24,25
  - . Pillaged



- Isa 13:16; Jer 20:5
- . Wasted by pestilence
  - 1Sa 5:11
- . Wasted by famine
  - Jer 52:6; Am 4:6
- . Depopulated
  - Isa 17:9; Eze 26:19
- . Burned
  - Jud 20:38,40; Isa 1:7
- . Made heaps of ruins
  - Isa 25:2
- . Razed and sown with salt
  - Jud 9:45
- Difficulty of taking, alluded to
  - Pr 18:19; Jer 1:18,19
- Perishable nature of
  - Heb 13:14
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Saints
    - Mt 5:14
  - . Visible church
    - So 3:2,3; Re 11:2
  - . Church triumphant
    - Re 21:2; 22:19
  - . Heavenly inheritance
    - Heb 11:16
  - . The apostasy
    - Re 16:10; 17:18
  - . Riches
    - Pr 10:15

## Cities of Refuge

- Design of  
Ex 21:13; Nu 35:11; Jos 20:3
- Names &c of  
De 4:41-43; Jos 20:7,8
- REQUIRED TO BE
  - . Easy of access  
De 19:3; Isa 62:10
  - . Open to all manslayers  
Jos 20:4
- Strangers might take advantage of  
Nu 35:15
- THOSE ADMITTED TO
  - . Were put on their trial  
Nu 35:12,24
  - . Not protected outside of  
Nu 35:26,27
  - . Obligated to remain in, until the high priest's death  
Nu 35:25,28
- Afforded no asylum to murderers  
Ex 21:14; Nu 35:16-21
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Ps 91:2; Isa 25:4
  - . Of the hope of the gospel  
Heb 6:18
  - . (The way to,) of Christ  
Isa 35:8; Joh 14:6

# Clouds

- Formed from the sea  
1Ki 18:44; Am 9:6
- Are garment of the sea  
Job 38:9
- GOD
  - . Established  
Pr 8:28
  - . Balanced in the air  
Job 37:16
  - . Disposed in order  
Job 37:15
  - . Brings over the earth  
Ge 9:14
  - . Binds up  
Job 26:8
  - . Spreads out  
Job 26:9
  - . Scatters  
Job 37:11
- Power and wisdom of God exhibited in forming  
Ps 135:6,7; 147:5,8; Jer 10:13; 51:16
- Power and wisdom of God exhibited in condensing  
Job 36:27,28; 37:10,11; Pr 3:20
- Made for the glory of God  
Ps 148:4
- CALLED THE
  - . Clouds of heaven  
Da 7:13; Mt 24:30
  - . Windows of heaven  
Ge 7:11; Isa 24:18
  - . Bottles of heaven  
Job 38:37
  - . Chambers of God  
Ps 104:3,13
  - . Waters above the firmament  
Ge 1:7
  - . Dust of God's feet  
Na 1:3
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF, MENTIONED
  - . White  
Re 14:14
  - . Bright  
Job 37:11; Zec 10:1
  - . Thick  
Job 22:14; 37:11
  - . Black  
1Ki 18:45
  - . Swift  
Isa 19:1
  - . Great  
Eze 1:4
  - . Small  
1Ki 18:44

- Often cover the heavens  
Ps 147:8
- Often obscure the sun, &c  
Job 36:32; Eze 32:7
- Often dispersed by the wind  
Ho 13:3
- USES OF
  - . To give rain  
Jud 5:4; Ps 104:13,14
  - . To supply dew  
Pr 3:20; Isa 18:4
  - . To moderate heat  
Isa 25:5
- From the west, bring rain  
Lu 12:54
- Though small, often bring much rain  
1Ki 18:44,45
- Thunder and lightning come from  
Ps 77:17,18
- The rainbow appears in  
Ge 9:13,14
- Frequently the instrument of God's judgments  
Ge 7:11,12; Job 37:13; Ps 77:17
- MAN
  - . Ignorant of the spreading of  
Job 36:29
  - . Ignorant of the disposing of  
Job 37:15
  - . Ignorant of the balancing of  
Job 37:16
  - . Cannot number  
Job 38:37
  - . Cannot cause to rain  
Job 38:34
  - . Cannot stay  
Job 38:37
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of multitudes of persons  
Isa 60:8; Heb 12:1
  - . Of hostile armies  
Jer 4:13; Eze 38:9,16
  - . Of sins of men  
Isa 44:22
  - . Of judgments of God  
La 2:1; Eze 30:3; 34:12; Joe 2:2
  - . Of unsearchableness of God  
2Sa 22:12; Ps 97:2; Eze 1:4
  - . (Riding upon,) of the power and greatness of God  
Ps 104:3; Isa 19:1
  - . (Passing away,) of the goodness and prosperity of hypocrites  
Ho 6:4; 13:3
  - . (Without water,) of false teachers  
Jude 1:12
  - . (Carried away by a tempest,) of false teachers  
2Pe 2:17

- . (Without rain,) of the fraudulent  
Pr 25:14
- . (A morning without,) of wise rulers  
2Sa 23:3,4
- . (When seasonable,) of the favour of good rulers  
Pr 16:15

# Cloud of Glory

- First manifestation of  
Ex 13:20,21
- CALLED
  - . The cloud  
Ex 34:5
  - . Pillar of cloud and pillar of fire  
Ex 13:22
  - . Cloudy pillar  
Ex 33:9,10
  - . Cloud of the Lord  
Nu 10:34
  - . The presence of God  
Ex 33:14,15
- God's glory manifested in  
Ex 16:10; 40:35
- God came down in  
Ex 34:5; Nu 11:25
- God spoke from  
Ex 24:16; Ps 99:7
- WAS DESIGNED TO
  - . Regulate the movements of Israel  
Ex 40:36,37; Nu 9:17-23
  - . Guide Israel  
Ex 13:21; Ne 9:19
  - . Show light to Israel  
Ps 105:39
  - . Defend Israel  
Ex 14:19; Ps 105:39
  - . Cover the tabernacle  
Ex 40:34; Nu 9:15
- Was dark to the enemies of Israel  
Ex 14:20
- Was the Shekinah over the mercy-seat  
Le 16:2
- Continued during the journeyings of Israel  
Ex 13:22; 40:38
- Manifested in the temple of Solomon  
1Ki 8:10,11; 2Ch 5:13; Eze 10:4
- SPECIAL APPEARANCES OF;
  - . At the murmuring for bread  
Ex 16:10
  - . At giving of the law  
Ex 19:9,16; 24:16-18
  - . At sedition of Aaron and Miriam  
Nu 12:5
  - . At the murmuring of Israel on the report of the spies  
Nu 14:10
  - . At the rebellion of Korah &c  
Nu 16:19
  - . At the murmuring of Israel on account of Korah's death  
Nu 16:42
  - . At Christ's transfiguration  
Mt 17:5

- . At Christ's ascension  
Ac 1:9
- Our Lord shall make his second appearance in  
Lu 21:27; Ac 1:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The glory of Christ  
Re 10:1
  - . The protection of the church  
Isa 4:5

## Commandments, The Ten

- Spoken by God  
Ex 20:1; De 5:4,22
- Written by God  
Ex 32:16; 34:1,28; De 4:13; 10:4
- Enumerated  
Ex 20:3-17
- Summed up Christ  
Mt 22:35-40
- Law of, is spiritual  
Mt 5:28; Ro 7:14  
. See LAW of God



# Commerce

- The barter of one commodity for another  
1Ki 5:8,11
- The exchange of commodities for money  
1Ki 10:28,29
- CALLED
  - . Trade  
Ge 34:10; Mt 25:16
  - . Traffic  
Ge 42:34; Eze 17:4
  - . Buying and selling  
Jas 4:13
- ARTICLES OF, CALLED
  - . Merchandise  
Eze 26:12; Mt 22:5
  - . Wares  
Jer 10:17; Eze 27:16; Jon 1:5
- PERSONS ENGAGED IN, CALLED
  - . Merchants  
Ge 37:28; Pr 31:24
  - . Chapmen  
2Ch 9:14
  - . Traffickers  
Isa 23:8
  - . Sellers and buyers  
Isa 24:2
- Carried on in fairs, &c  
Eze 27:12,19; Mt 11:16
- Inland, by caravans  
Job 6:19; Isa 21:13
- Maritime, by ships  
2Ch 8:18; 9:21
- Persons of distinction engaged in  
Isa 23:8
- Increased the wealth of nations and individuals  
2Ch 9:20-22; Pr 31:14-18; Eze 28:4,5
- CARRIED ON BY
  - . Ishmaelites  
Ge 37:25
  - . Egyptians  
Ge 42:2-34
  - . Ethiopians  
Isa 45:14
  - . Ninevites  
Na 3:16
  - . Syrians  
Eze 27:16,18
  - . People of Tarshish  
Eze 27:25
  - . People of Tyre  
Eze 28:5,13,16
  - . Jews  
Eze 27:17
- OF THE JEWS

- . Under strict laws
  - Le 19:36,37; 25:14,17
- . Commenced after their settlement in Canaan
  - Ge 49:13; Jud 5:17
- . Greatly extended by Solomon
  - 1Ki 9:26,27; 2Ch 9:21
- . Checked in Jehoshaphat's time
  - 1Ki 22:48,49
- Success in, led to pride, &c
  - Eze 28:2,16-18
- Evil practices connected with
  - Pr 20:14; Eze 22:13; Ho 12:7
- Denunciations connected with abuses of
  - Isa 23:11; Eze 7:12,13; 27:32-36; 28:16-18
- ARTICLES OF
  - . Blue cloth
    - Eze 27:24
  - . Brass
    - Eze 27:13
  - . Corn
    - 1Ki 5:11; Eze 27:17
  - . Cattle
    - Eze 27:21
  - . Chests of rich apparel
    - Eze 27:24
  - . Chariots
    - 1Ki 10:29
  - . Clothes for chariots
    - Eze 27:20
  - . Embroidery
    - Eze 27:16,24
  - . Gold
    - 2Ch 8:18
  - . Honey
    - Eze 27:17
  - . Horses
    - 1Ki 10:29; Eze 27:14
  - . Ivory
    - 2Ch 9:21; Eze 27:15
  - . Iron and steel
    - Eze 27:12,19
  - . Land
    - Ge 23:13-16; Ru 4:3
  - . Lead
    - Eze 27:12
  - . Linen
    - 1Ki 10:28
  - . Oil
    - 1Ki 5:11; Eze 27:17
  - . Perfumes
    - So 3:6
  - . Precious stones
    - Eze 27:16,22; 28:13,16
  - . Purple
    - Eze 27:16
  - . Slaves

- Ge 37:28,36; De 24:7
- . Silver
  - 2Ch 9:21
- . Timber
  - 1Ki 5:6,8
- . Tin
  - Eze 27:12
- . White wool
  - Eze 27:18
- . Wine
  - 2Ch 2:15; Eze 27:18
- Illustrative of intercourse with the apostasy
  - Re 18:3-19

# Communion of Saints

- According to the prayer of Christ  
Joh 17:20,21
- IS WITH
  - . God  
1Jo 1:3
  - . Saints in heaven  
Heb 12:22-24
  - . Each other  
Ga 2:9; 1Jo 1:3,7
- God marks, with his approval  
Mal 3:16
- Christ is present in  
Mt 18:20
- In public and social worship  
Ps 34:3; 55:14; Ac 1:14; Heb 10:25
- In the Lord's supper  
1Co 10:17
- In holy conversation  
Mal 3:16
- In prayer for each other  
2Co 1:11; Eph 6:18
- In exhortation  
Col 3:16; Heb 10:25
- In mutual comfort and edification  
1Th 4:18; 5:11
- In mutual sympathy and kindness  
Ro 12:15; Eph 4:32
- Delight of  
Ps 16:3; 42:4; 133:1-3; Ro 15:32
- Exhortation to  
Eph 4:1-3
- Opposed to communion with the wicked  
2Co 6:14-17; Eph 5:11
- Exemplified
  - . Jonathan  
1Sa 23:16
  - . David  
Ps 119:63
  - . Daniel  
Da 2:17,18
  - . Apostles  
Ac 1:14
  - . The Church  
Ac 2:42; 5:12
  - . Paul  
Ac 20:36-38

# Communion of the Lord's Supper

- Prefigured  
Ex 12:21-28; 1Co 5:7,8
- Instituted  
Mt 26:26; 1Co 11:23
- Object of  
Lu 22:19; 1Co 11:24,26
- Is the communion of the body and blood of Christ  
1Co 10:16
- Both bread and wine are necessary to be received in  
Mt 26:27; 1Co 11:26
- Self-examination commanded before partaking of  
1Co 11:28,31
- Newness of heart and life necessary to the worthy partaking  
of  
1Co 5:7,8
- Partakers of, be wholly separate to God  
1Co 10:21
- Was continually partaken of, by the Church  
Ac 2:42; 20:7
- UNWORTHY PARTAKERS OF
  - . Are guilty of the body and blood of Christ  
1Co 11:27
  - . Discern not the Lord's body  
1Co 11:29
  - . Are visited with judgments  
1Co 11:30

# Communion with God

- Is communion with the Father  
1Jo 1:3
- Is communion with the Son  
1Co 1:9; 1Jo 1:3; Re 3:20
- Is communion with the Holy Spirit  
1Co 12:13; 2Co 13:14; Php 2:1
- Reconciliation must precede  
Am 3:3
- Holiness essential to  
2Co 6:14-16
- Promised to the obedient  
Joh 14:23
- SAINTS
  - . Desire  
Ps 42:1; Php 1:23
  - . Have, in meditation  
Ps 63:5,6
  - . Have, in prayer  
Php 4:6; Heb 4:16
  - . Have, in the Lord's supper  
1Co 10:16
  - . Should always enjoy  
Ps 16:8; Joh 14:16-18
- Exemplified
  - . Enoch  
Ge 5:24
  - . Noah  
Ge 6:9
  - . Abraham  
Ge 18:33
  - . Jacob  
Ge 32:24-29
  - . Moses  
Ex 33:11-23

# Compassion and Sympathy

- Christ set an example of  
Lu 19:41,42
- Exhortation to  
Ro 12:15; 1Pe 3:8
- EXERCISE TOWARDS
  - . The afflicted  
Job 6:14; Heb 13:3
  - . The chastened  
Isa 22:4; Jer 9:1
  - . Enemies  
Ps 35:13
  - . The poor  
Pr 19:17
  - . The weak  
2Co 11:29; Ga 6:2
  - . Saints  
1Co 12:25,26
- Inseparable from love to God  
1Jo 3:17; Joh 4:20
- MOTIVES TO
  - . The compassion of God  
Mt 13:27,33
  - . The sense of our infirmities  
Heb 5:2
- The wicked made to feel, for saints  
Ps 106:46
- Promise to those who show  
Pr 19:17; Mt 10:42
- Illustrated  
Lu 10:33; 15:20
- Exemplified
  - . Pharaoh's daughter  
Ex 2:6
  - . Shobi, &c  
2Sa 17:27-29
  - . Elijah  
1Ki 17:18,19
  - . Nehemiah  
Ne 1:4
  - . Job's friends  
Job 2:11
  - . Job  
Job 30:25
  - . David  
Ps 35:13,14
  - . Jews  
Joh 11:19
  - . Paul  
1Co 9:22

## Compassion and Sympathy of Christ, The

- Necessary to his priestly office  
Heb 5:2,7
- MANIFESTED FOR THE
  - . Weary and heavy-laden  
Mt 11:28-30
  - . Weak in faith  
Isa 40:11; 42:3; Mt 12:20
  - . Tempted  
Heb 2:18
  - . Afflicted  
Lu 7:13; Joh 11:33,35
  - . Diseased  
Mt 14:14; Mr 1:41
  - . Poor  
Mr 8:2
  - . Perishing sinners  
Mt 9:36; Lu 19:41; Joh 3:16
- An encouragement to prayer  
Heb 4:15



# Condemnation

- The sentence of God against sin  
Mt 25:41
- Universal, caused by the offence of Adam  
Ro 5:12,16,18
- Inseparable consequence of sin  
Pr 12:2; Ro 6:23
- INCREASED BY
  - . Impenitence  
Mt 11:20-24
  - . Unbelief  
Joh 3:18,19
  - . Pride  
1Ti 3:6
  - . Oppression  
Jas 5:1-5
  - . Hypocrisy  
Mt 23:14
- Conscience testifies to the justice of  
Job 9:20; Ro 2:1; Tit 3:11
- The law testifies to the justice of  
Ro 3:19
- According to men's deserts  
Mt 12:37; 2Co 11:15
- Saints are delivered from, by Christ  
Joh 3:18; 5:24; Ro 8:1,33,34
- Of the wicked, an example  
2Pe 2:7; Jude 1:7
- Chastisements are designed to rescue us from  
Ps 94:12,13; 1Co 11:32
- Apostates ordained to  
Jude 1:4
- Unbelievers remain under  
Joh 3:18,36
- The law is the ministration of  
2Co 3:9

## Conduct, Christian

- Believing God  
Mr 11:22; Joh 14:11,12
- Fearing God  
Ec 12:13; 1Pe 2:17
- Loving God  
De 6:5; Mt 22:37
- Following God  
Eph 5:1; 1Pe 1:15,16
- Obeying God  
Lu 1:6; 1Jo 5:3
- Rejoicing in God  
Ps 33:1; Hab 3:18
- Believing in Christ  
Joh 6:29; 1Jo 3:23
- Loving Christ  
Joh 21:15; 1Pe 1:7,8
- Following the example of Christ  
Joh 13:15; 1Pe 2:21-24
- Obeying Christ  
Joh 14:21; 15:14
- LIVING
  - . To Christ  
Ro 14:8; 2Co 5:15
  - . To righteousness  
Mic 6:8; Ro 6:18; 1Pe 2:24
  - . Soberly, righteously, and godly  
Tit 2:12
- WALKING
  - . Honestly  
1Th 4:12
  - . Worthy of God  
1Th 2:12
  - . Worthy of the Lord  
Col 1:10
  - . In the Spirit  
Ga 5:25
  - . After the Spirit  
Ro 8:1
  - . In newness of life  
Ro 6:4
  - . Worthy of vocation  
Eph 4:1
  - . As children of light  
Eph 5:8
- Rejoicing in Christ  
Php 3:1; 4:4
- Loving one another  
Joh 15:12; Ro 12:10; 1Co 13:1-13; Eph 5:2; Heb 13:1
- Striving for the faith  
Php 1:27; Jude 1:3
- Putting away all sin  
1Co 5:7; Heb 12:1
- Abstaining from all appearance of evil

- 1Th 5:22
- Perfecting holiness  
Mt 5:48; 2Co 7:1; 2Ti 3:17
- Hating defilement  
Jude 1:23
- Following after that which is good  
Php 4:8; 1Th 5:15; 1Ti 6:11
- Overcoming the world  
1Jo 5:4,5
- Adorning the gospel  
Mt 5:16; Tit 2:10
- Showing a good example  
1Ti 4:12; 1Pe 2:12; Tit 2:7
- Abounding in the work of the Lord  
1Co 15:58; 2Co 8:7; 1Th 4:1
- Shunning the wicked  
Ps 1:1; 2Th 3:6
- Controlling the body  
1Co 9:27; Col 3:5
- Subduing the temper  
Eph 4:26; Jas 1:19
- Submitting to injuries  
Mt 5:39-41; 1Co 6:7
- Forgiving injuries  
Mt 6:14; Ro 12:20
- Living peaceably with all  
Ro 12:18; Heb 12:14
- Visiting the afflicted  
Mt 25:36; Jas 1:27
- Doing as we would be done by  
Mt 7:12; Lu 6:31
- Sympathising with others  
Ga 6:2; 1Th 5:14
- Honouring others  
Ps 15:4; Ro 12:10
- Fulfilling domestic duties  
Eph 6:1-8; 1Pe 3:1-7
- Submitting to Authorities  
Ro 13:1-7
- Being liberal to others  
Ac 20:35; Ro 12:13
- Being contented  
Php 4:11; Heb 13:5
- Blessedness of maintaining  
Ps 1:1-3; 19:9-11; 50:23; Mt 5:3-12; Joh 15:10; 7:17

## Confessing Christ

- Influences of the Holy Spirit necessary to  
1Co 12:3; 1Jo 4:2
- A test of being saints  
1Jo 2:23; 4:2,3
- An evidence of union with God  
1Jo 4:15
- Necessary to salvation  
Ro 10:9,10
- Ensures his confessing us  
Mt 10:32
- The fear of man prevents  
Joh 7:13; 12:42,43
- Persecution should not prevent us from  
Mr 8:35; 2Ti 2:12
- Must be connected with faith  
Ro 10:9
- Consequences of not  
Mt 10:33
- Exemplified
  - . Nathanael  
Joh 1:49
  - . Peter  
Joh 6:68,69; Ac 2:22-36
  - . Man born blind  
Joh 9:25,33
  - . Martha  
Joh 11:27
  - . Peter and John  
Ac 4:7-12
  - . Apostles  
Ac 5:29-32,42
  - . Stephen  
Ac 7:52,59
  - . Paul  
Ac 9:29
  - . Timothy  
1Ti 6:12
  - . John  
Re 1:9
  - . Church in Pergamos  
Re 2:13
  - . Martyrs  
Re 20:4

# Confession of Sin

- God requires
  - Le 5:5; Ho 5:15
- God regards
  - Job 33:27,28; Da 9:20-23
- Exhortation to
  - Jos 7:19; Jer 3:13; Jas 5:16
- Promises to
  - Le 26:40-42; Pr 28:13
- SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH
  - . Submission to punishment
    - Le 26:41; Ne 9:33; Ezr 9:13
  - . Prayer for forgiveness
    - 2Sa 24:10; Ps 25:11; 51:1; Jer 14:7-9,20
  - . Self-abasement
    - Isa 64:5,6; Jer 3:25
  - . Godly sorrow
    - Ps 38:18; La 1:20
  - . Forsaking sin
    - Pr 28:13
  - . Restitution
    - Nu 5:6,7
- Should be full and unreserved
  - Ps 32:5; 51:3; 106:6
- Followed by pardon
  - Ps 32:5; 1Jo 1:9
- Illustrated
  - Lu 15:21; 18:13
- Exemplified
  - . Aaron
    - Nu 12:11
  - . Israelites
    - Nu 21:6,7; 1Sa 7:6; 12:19
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 15:24
  - . David
    - 2Sa 24:10
  - . Ezra
    - Ezr 9:6
  - . Nehemiah
    - Ne 1:6,7
  - . Levites
    - Ne 9:4,33,34
  - . Job
    - Job 7:20
  - . Daniel
    - Da 9:4
  - . Peter
    - Lu 5:8
  - . Thief
    - Lu 23:41

## Conscience

- Witnesses in man  
Pr 20:27; Ro 2:15
- Accuses of sin  
Ge 42:21; 2Sa 24:10; Mt 27:3; Ac 2:37
- We should have the approval of  
Job 27:6; Ac 24:16; Ro 9:1; 14:22
- The blood of Christ alone can purify  
Heb 9:14; 10:2-10,22
- Keep the faith in purity of  
1Ti 1:19; 3:9
- Of saints, pure and good  
Heb 13:18; 1Pe 3:16,21
- Submit to authority for  
Ro 13:5
- Suffer patiently for  
1Pe 2:19
- Testimony of, a source of joy  
2Co 1:12; 1Jo 3:21
- Of others, not to be offended  
Ro 14:21; 1Co 10:28-32
- Ministers should commend themselves to that of their people  
2Co 4:2; 5:11
- Of the wicked, seared  
1Ti 4:2
- Of the wicked, defiled  
Tit 1:15
- Without spiritual illumination, a false guide  
Ac 23:1; 26:9

# Contempt

- Sin of  
Job 31:13,14; Pr 14:21
- Folly of  
Pr 11:12
- A characteristic of the wicked  
Pr 18:3; Isa 5:24; 2Ti 3:3
- FORBIDDEN TOWARDS
  - . Parents  
Pr 23:22
  - . Christ's little ones  
Mt 18:10
  - . Weak brethren  
Ro 14:3
  - . Young ministers  
1Co 16:11
  - . Believing masters  
1Ti 6:2
  - . The poor  
Jas 2:1-3
- Self-righteous prompts to  
Isa 65:5; Lu 18:9,11
- Pride and prosperity prompt to  
Ps 123:4
- Ministers should give no occasion for  
1Ti 4:12
- Of ministers, is a despising of God  
Lu 10:16; 1Th 4:8
- TOWARDS THE CHURCH
  - . Often turned into respect  
Isa 60:14
  - . Often punished  
Eze 28:26
- Causes saints to cry to God  
Ne 4:4; Ps 123:3
- THE WICKED EXHIBIT TOWARDS
  - . Christ  
Ps 22:6; Isa 53:3; Mt 27:29
  - . Saints  
Ps 119:141
  - . Authorities  
2Pe 2:10; Jude 1:8
  - . Parents  
Pr 15:5,20
  - . The afflicted  
Job 19:18
  - . The poor  
Ps 14:6; Ec 9:16
- Saints sometimes guilty of  
Jas 2:6
- Exemplified
  - . Hagar  
Ge 16:4
  - . Children of Belial

- 1Sa 10:27
- . Nabal
  - 1Sa 25:10,11
- . Michal
  - 2Sa 6:16
- . Sanballat, &c
  - Ne 2:19; 4:2,3
- . False teachers
  - 2Co 10:10



## Contentment

- With godliness is great gain  
Ps 37:16; 1Ti 6:6
- SAINTS SHOULD EXHIBIT
  - . In their respective callings  
1Co 7:20
  - . With appointed wages  
Lu 3:14
  - . With what things they have  
Heb 13:5
  - . With food and raiment  
1Ti 6:8
- God's promises should lead to  
Heb 13:5
- The wicked want  
Isa 5:8; Ec 5:10
- Exemplified
  - . Barzillai  
2Sa 19:33-37
  - . Shunammite  
2Ki 4:13
  - . David  
Ps 16:6
  - . Agur  
Pr 30:8,9
  - . Paul  
Php 4:11,12

# Conversion

- By God  
1Ki 18:37; Joh 6:44; Ac 21:19
- By Christ  
Ac 3:26; Ro 15:18
- By the power of the Holy Spirit  
Pr 1:23
- Is of grace  
Ac 11:21,23
- Follows repentance  
Ac 3:19; 26:20
- Is the result of faith  
Ac 11:21
- THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF
  - . The scriptures  
Ps 19:7
  - . Ministers  
Ac 26:18; 1Th 1:9
  - . Self-examination  
Ps 119:59; La 3:40
  - . Affliction  
Ps 78:34
- OF SINNERS, A CAUSE OF JOY
  - . To God  
Eze 18:23; Lu 15:32
  - . To saints  
Ac 15:3; Ga 1:23,24
- Is necessary  
Mt 18:3
- Commanded  
Job 36:10
- Exhortations to  
Pr 1:23; Isa 31:6; 55:7; Jer 3:7; Eze 33:11
- Promises connected with  
Ne 1:9; Isa 1:27; Jer 3:14; Eze 18:27
- Pray for  
Ps 80:7; 85:4; Jer 31:18; La 5:21
- Is accompanied by confession of sin, and prayer  
1Ki 8:35
- Danger of neglecting  
Ps 7:12; Jer 44:5,11; Eze 3:19
- Duty of leading sinners to  
Ps 51:13
- Encouragement for leading sinners to  
Da 12:3; Jas 5:19,20
- Of Gentiles, predicted  
Isa 2:2; 11:10; 60:5; 66:12
- Of Israel, predicted  
Eze 36:25-27

## Counsels and Purposes of God, The

- Are great  
Jer 32:19
- Are wonderful  
Isa 28:29
- Are immutable  
Ps 33:11; Pr 19:21; Jer 4:28; Ro 9:11; Heb 6:17
- Are sovereign  
Isa 40:13,14; Da 4:35
- Are eternal  
Eph 3:11
- Are faithfulness and truth  
Isa 25:1
- None can disannul  
Isa 14:27
- Shall be performed  
Isa 14:24; 46:11
- The sufferings and death of Christ were according to  
Ac 2:23; 4:28
- Saints called and save according to  
Ro 8:28; 2Ti 1:9
- The union of all saints in Christ, is according to  
Eph 1:9,10
- The works of God according to  
Eph 1:11
- Should be declared by ministers  
Ac 20:27
- Attend to  
Jer 49:20; 50:45
- Secret not to be searched into  
De 29:29; Mt 24:36; Ac 1:7
- THE WICKED
  - . Understand not  
Mic 4:12
  - . Despise  
Isa 5:19
  - . Reject  
Lu 7:30

# Courts of Justice

- Have authority from God
  - Ro 13:1-5
- SUPERIOR COURT
  - . Held first by Moses alone in the wilderness
    - Ex 18:13-20
  - . Consisted subsequently of priests and Levites
    - De 17:9; Mal 2:7
  - . Presided over by the governor or the high priest
    - De 17:12; Jud 4:4,5
  - . Held at the seat of government
    - De 17:8
  - . Decided on all appeals and difficult cases
    - Ex 18:26; De 1:17; 17:8,9
  - . Decisions of, conclusive
    - De 17:10,11
- INFERIOR COURT
  - . In all cities
    - De 16:18; 2Ch 19:5-7
  - . Held at the gates
    - Ge 34:20; De 16:18; 21:19; Job 5:4
  - . Judges of, appointed by the governor
    - Ex 18:21,25; De 1:9-15; 2Sa 15:3
  - . All minor cases decided by
    - Ex 18:26; 2Sa 15:4
  - . All transfers of property made before
    - Ge 23:17-20; Ru 4:1,2
- Re-established by Jehoshaphat
  - 2Ch 19:5-10
- Re-established by Ezra
  - Ezr 7:25
- SANHEDRIM OR COURT OF THE SEVENTY
  - . Probably derived from the seventy elders appointed by Moses
    - Ex 24:9; Nu 11:16,17,24-30
  - . Mentioned in the latter part of sacred history
    - Lu 22:66; Joh 11:47; Ac 5:27
  - . Consisted of chief priest, &c
    - Mt 26:57,59
  - . Presided over by high priest
    - Mt 26:62-66
  - . Sat in high priest's palace
    - Mt 26:57,58
- OF THE ROMANS IN JUDEA
  - . Presided over by the governor or deputy
    - Mt 27:2,11; Ac 18:12
  - . Place of, called the hall of judgment
    - Joh 18:28,33; 19:9
  - . Never interfered in any dispute about minor matters or about religion
    - Ac 18:14,15
  - . Could alone award death
    - Joh 18:31
  - . Never examined their own citizens by torture
    - Ac 22:25-29

- . Appeals from, made to the emperor
  - Ac 25:11; 26:32; 28:19
- Generally held in the morning
  - Jer 21:12; Mt 27:1; Lu 22:66; Ac 5:21
- Sometimes held in synagogues
  - Mt 10:17; Ac 22:19; 26:11; Jas 2:2
- PROVIDED WITH
  - . Judges
    - De 16:18
  - . Officers
    - De 16:18; Mt 5:25
  - . Tormentors or executioners
    - Mt 18:34
- JUDGES OF
  - . Called elders
    - De 25:7; 1Sa 16:4
  - . Called magistrates
    - Lu 12:58
  - . Rode often on white asses
    - Jud 5:10
  - . To judge righteously
    - Le 19:15; De 1:6
  - . To judge without respect of persons
    - Ex 23:3,6; Le 19:15; De 1:17; Pr 22:22
  - . To investigate every case
    - De 19:18
  - . Not to take bribes
    - Ex 23:8; De 16:19
  - . To judge as for God
    - 2Ch 19:6,7,9
  - . To decide according to the law
    - Eze 44:24
  - . To promote peace
    - Zec 8:16
  - . Sat on the judgment-seat while hearing causes
    - Ex 18:13; Jud 5:10; Isa 28:6; Mt 27:19
  - . Examined the parties
    - Ac 24:8
  - . Conferred together before giving judgment
    - Ac 5:34-40; 25:12; 26:30,31
  - . Pronounced the judgment of the court
    - Mt 26:65,66; Lu 23:24; Ac 5:40
- Both the accusers and accused required to appear before
  - De 25:1; Ac 25:16
- CAUSES IN, WERE OPENED BY
  - . The complainant
    - 1Ki 3:17-21; Ac 16:19-21
  - . An advocate
    - Ac 24:1
- THE ACCUSED
  - . Stood before the judge
    - Nu 35:12; Mt 27:11
  - . Permitted to plead their own cause
    - 1Ki 3:22; Ac 24:10; 26:1
  - . Might have advocates
    - Pr 31:8,9; Isa 1:17

- . Exhorted to confess  
Jos 7:19
- . Examined on oath  
Le 5:1; Mt 26:63
- . Sometimes examined by torture  
Ac 22:24,29
- . Sometimes treated with insult  
Mt 26:67; Joh 18:22,23; Ac 23:2,3
- . The evidence of two or more witnesses required in  
De 17:6; 19:15; Joh 8:17; 2Co 13:1
- . Witnesses sometimes laid their hands on the criminal's head  
before punishment  
Le 24:14
- False witnesses in to receive the punishment of the accused  
De 19:19
- Corruption and bribery often practised in  
Isa 10:1; Am 5:12; 8:6
- THE JUDGMENT OF
  - . Not given till accused was heard  
Joh 7:51
  - . Recorded in writing  
Isa 10:1
  - . Immediately executed  
De 25:2; Jos 7:25; Mr 15:15-20
  - . Witnesses first to execute  
De 17:7; Ac 7:58
  - . Allusions to  
Job 5:4; Ps 127:5; Mt 5:22
  - . Illustrative of the last judgment  
Mt 19:28; Ro 14:10; 1Co 6:2

# Covenants

- Agreements between two parties  
Ge 26:28; Da 11:6
- DESIGNED FOR
  - . Establishing friendship  
1Sa 18:3
  - . Procuring assistance in war  
1Ki 15:18,19
  - . Mutual protection  
Ge 26:28,29; 31:50-52
  - . Establishing peace  
Jos 9:15,16
  - . Promoting commerce  
1Ki 5:6-11
  - . Selling land  
Ge 23:14-16
- CONDITIONS OF
  - . Clearly specified  
1Sa 11:1,2
  - . Conformed by oath  
Ge 21:23,31; 26:31
  - . Witnessed  
Ge 23:17,18; Ru 4:9-11
  - . Written and sealed  
Ne 9:38; 10:1
- God often called to witness  
Ge 31:50,53
- When confirmed, unalterable  
Ga 3:15
- Made by passing between the pieces of the divided sacrifices  
Ge 15:9-17; Jer 34:18,19
- Salt a sign of perpetuity in  
Nu 18:19; 2Ch 13:5
- Ratified by joining hands  
Pr 11:21; Eze 17:18
- Followed by a feast  
Ge 26:30; 31:54
- Presents given as tokens  
Ge 21:27-30; 1Sa 18:3,4
- Pillars raised in token of  
Ge 31:45,46
- Names given to places where made  
Ge 21:31; 31:47-49
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to make, with the nations of Canaan  
Ex 23:32; De 7:2
  - . Frequently made with other nations  
1Ki 5:12; 2Ki 17:4
  - . Condemned for making, with idolatrous nations  
Isa 30:2-5; Ho 12:1
  - . Regarded, as sacred  
Jos 9:16-19; Ps 15:4
- Violated by the wicked  
Ro 1:31; 2Ti 3:3

- ILLUSTRATIVE

- . Of the contract of marriage  
Mal 2:14
- . Of God's promises to man  
Ge 9:9-11; Eph 2:12
- . Of the united determination of a people to serve God  
2Ki 11:17; 2Ch 15:12; Ne 10:29
- . Of good resolutions  
Job 31:1
- . (With death and hell,) of carnal security  
Isa 28:15,18
- . (With stones and beasts, of the earth,) of peace and prosperity  
Job 5:23; Ho 2:18



## Covenant, The

- Christ, the substance of  
Isa 42:6; 49:8
- Christ, the Mediator of  
Heb 8:6; 9:15; 12:24
- Christ, the Messenger of  
Mal 3:1
- MADE WITH
  - . Abraham  
Ge 15:7-18; 17:2-14; Lu 1:72-75; Ac 3:25; Ga 3:16
  - . Isaac  
Ge 17:19,21; 26:3,4
  - . Jacob  
Ge 28:13,14; 1Ch 16:16,17
  - . Israel  
Ex 6:4; Ac 3:25
  - . David  
2Sa 23:5; Ps 89:3,4
- Renewed under the gospel  
Jer 31:31-33; Ro 11:27; Heb 8:8-10,13
- Fulfilled in Christ  
Lu 1:68-79
- Confirmed in Christ  
Ga 3:17
- Ratified by the blood of Christ  
Heb 9:11-14,16-23
- Is a covenant of peace  
Isa 54:9,10; Eze 34:25; 37:26
- Is unalterable  
Ps 89:34; Isa 54:10; 59:21; Ga 3:17
- Is everlasting  
Ps 111:9; Isa 55:3; 61:8; Eze 16:60-63; Heb 13:20
- All saints interested in  
Ps 25:14; 89:29-37; Heb 8:10
- The wicked have no interest in  
Eph 2:12
- Blessings connected with  
Isa 56:4-7; Heb 8:10-12
- God is faithful to  
De 7:9; 1Ki 8:23; Ne 1:5; Da 9:4
- God is ever mindful of  
Ps 105:8; 111:5; Lu 1:72
- Be mindful of  
1Ch 16:15
- Caution against forgetting  
De 4:23
- Plead, in prayer  
Ps 74:20; Jer 14:21
- Punishment for despising  
Heb 10:29,30

# Covetousness

- Comes from the heart  
Mr 7:22,23
- Engrosses the heart  
Eze 33:31; 2Pe 2:14
- Is idolatry  
Eph 5:5; Col 3:5
- Is the root of all evil  
1Ti 6:10
- Is never satisfied  
Ec 5:10; Hab 2:5
- Is vanity  
Ps 39:6; Ec 4:8
- IS INCONSISTENT
  - . In saints  
Eph 5:3; Heb 13:5
  - . Specially in ministers  
1Ti 3:3
- LEADS TO
  - . Injustice and oppression  
Pr 28:20; Mic 2:2
  - . Foolish and hurtful lusts  
1Ti 6:9
  - . Departure from the faith  
1Ti 6:10
  - . Lying  
2Ki 5:22-25
  - . Murder  
Pr 1:18,19; Eze 22:12
  - . Theft  
Jos 7:21
  - . Poverty  
Pr 28:22
  - . Misery  
1Ti 6:10
  - . Domestic affliction  
Pr 15:27
- Abhorred by God  
Ps 10:3
- Forbidden  
Ex 20:17
- A characteristic of the wicked  
Ro 1:29
- A characteristic of the slothful  
Pr 21:26
- Commended by the wicked alone  
Ps 10:3
- Hated by saints  
Ex 18:21; Ac 20:33
- To be mortified by saints  
Col 3:5
- Woe denounced against  
Isa 5:8; Hab 2:9
- Punishment of

- Job 20:15; Isa 57:17; Jer 22:17-19; Mic 2:2,3
- Excludes from heaven
  - 1Co 6:10; Eph 5:5
- Beware of
  - Lu 12:15
- Avoid those guilty of
  - 1Co 5:11
- Pray against
  - Ps 119:36
- Reward of those who hate
  - Pr 28:16
- Shall abound in the last days
  - 2Ti 3:2; 2Pe 2:1-3
- Exemplified
  - . Laban
    - Ge 31:41
  - . Achan
    - Jos 7:21
  - . Eli's sons
    - 1Sa 2:12-14
  - . Samuel's sons
    - 1Sa 8:3
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 15:9,19
  - . Ahab
    - 1Ki 21:2-4
  - . Gehazi
    - 2Ki 5:20-24
  - . Nobles of the Jews
    - Ne 5:7; Isa 1:23
  - . Jewish people
    - Isa 56:11; Jer 6:13
  - . Babylon
    - Jer 51:13
  - . Young man
    - Mt 19:22
  - . Judas
    - Mt 26:14,15; Joh 12:6
  - . Pharisees
    - Lu 16:14
  - . Ananias &c
    - Ac 5:1-10
  - . Felix
    - Ac 24:26
  - . Balaam
    - 2Pe 2:15; Jude 1:11

# Creation

- The formation of things which had no previous existence
  - Ro 4:17; Heb 11:3
- EFFECTED
  - . By God
    - Ge 1:1; 2:4,5; Pr 26:10
  - . By Christ
    - Joh 1:3,10; Col 1:16
  - . By the Holy Spirit
    - Job 26:13; Ps 104:30
  - . By the command of God
    - Ps 33:9; Heb 11:3
  - . In the beginning
    - Ge 1:1; Mt 24:21
  - . In six normal days
    - Ex 20:11; 31:17
  - . According to God's purpose
    - Ps 135:6
  - . For God's pleasure
    - Pr 16:4; Re 4:11
  - . For Christ
    - Col 1:16
- By faith we believe, to be God's work
  - Heb 11:3
- ORDER OF
  - . First day, making light and dividing it from darkness
    - Ge 1:3-5; 2Co 4:6
  - . Second day, making the firmament or atmosphere, and separating the waters
    - Ge 1:6-8
  - . Third day, separating the land from the water, and making it fruitful
    - Ge 1:9-13
  - . Fourth day, placing the sun, moon, and stars to give light, &c
    - Ge 1:14-19
  - . Fifth day, making birds, insects, and fishes
    - Ge 1:20-23
  - . Sixth day, making beasts of the earth, and man
    - Ge 1:24,28
- God rested from, on the seventh day
  - Ge 2:2,3
- Approved of by God
  - Ge 1:31
- A subject of joy to angels
  - Job 38:7
- EXHIBITS
  - . The deity of God
    - Ro 1:20
  - . The power of God
    - Isa 40:26,28; Ro 1:20
  - . The glory and handiwork of God
    - Ps 19:1
  - . The wisdom of God

- Ps 104:24; 136:5
- . The goodness of God
  - Ps 33:5
- . God as the sole object of worship
  - Isa 45:16,18; Ac 17:24,27
- Glorifies God
  - Ps 145:10; 148:5
- God to be praised for
  - Ne 9:6; Ps 146:5,6
- Leads to confidence
  - Ps 124:8; 146:5,6
- Insignificance of man seen from
  - Ps 8:3,4; Isa 40:12,17
- Groans because of sin
  - Ro 8:22
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The new birth
    - 2Co 5:17; Eph 2:10
  - . Daily renewal of saints
    - Ps 51:10; Eph 4:24
  - . Renewal of the earth
    - Isa 65:17; 2Pe 3:11,13

# Creditors

- Defined
  - Phm 1:18
- MIGHT DEMAND
  - . Pledges
    - De 24:10,11; Pr 22:27
  - . Security of others
    - Pr 6:1; 22:26
  - . Mortgages on property
    - Ne 5:3
  - . Bills or promissory notes
    - Lu 16:6,7
- To return before sunset, garments taken in pledge
  - Ex 22:26,27; De 24:12,13; Eze 18:7,12
- PROHIBITED FROM
  - . Taking millstones in pledge
    - De 24:6
  - . Violently selecting pledges
    - De 24:10
  - . Exacting usury from brethren
    - Ex 22:25; Le 25:36,37
  - . Exacting debts from brethren during sabbatical year
    - De 15:2,3
- Might take interest from strangers
  - De 23:20
- Sometimes entirely remitted debts
  - Ne 5:10-12; Mt 18:27; Lu 7:42
- Often cruel in exacting debts
  - Ne 5:7-9; Job 24:3-9; Mt 18:28-30
- OFTEN EXACTED DEBTS
  - . By selling the debtor or taking him for a servant
    - Mt 18:25; Ex 21:2
  - . By selling the debtor's property
    - Mt 18:25
  - . By selling the debtor's family
    - 2Ki 4:1; Job 24:9; Mt 18:25
  - . By imprisonment
    - Mt 5:25,26; 18:34
  - . From the sureties
    - Pr 11:15; 22:26,27
- Were often defrauded
  - 1Sa 22:2; Lu 16:5-7
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God's claim upon men
    - Mt 5:25,26; 18:23,25; Lu 7:41,47
  - . The demands of the law
    - Ga 5:3

## **D**

Daily Sacrifice, The

Dan, The Tribe of

Darkness

Day

Dead, The

Death, Eternal

Death, Natural

Death of Christ, The

Death of Saints, The

Death of the Wicked, The

Death, Spiritual

Deceit

Decision

Dedication

Defilement

Delighting in God

Deluge, The

Denial of Christ

Desert, Journey of Israel Through The

Deserts

Despair

Devil, The

Devotedness to God

Diet of the Jews, The

Diligence

Discipline of the Church

Diseases

Disobedience to God

Divination

Divisions

Divorce

Doctrines, False

Doctrines of the Gospel, The

Dog, The

Dove, The

Dragon, The

Dreams

Drink Offering

Drunkenness



## Daily Sacrifice, The

- Ordained in mount Sinai  
Nu 28:6
- A lamb as a burnt offering morning and evening  
Ex 29:38,39; Nu 28:3,4
- Doubled on the sabbath  
Nu 28:9,10
- REQUIRED TO BE
  - . With a meat and drink offering  
Ex 29:40,41; Nu 28:5-8
  - . Slowly and entirely consumed  
Le 6:9-12
  - . Perpetually observed  
Ex 29:42; Nu 28:3,6
- Peculiarly acceptable  
Nu 28:8; Ps 141:2
- Secured God's presence and favour  
Ex 29:43,44
- Times of offering, were seasons of prayer  
Ezr 9:5; Da 9:20,21; Ac 3:1
- Restored after the captivity  
Ezr 3:3
- The abolition of, foretold  
Da 9:26,27; 11:31
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ  
Joh 1:29,36; 1Pe 1:19
  - . Acceptable prayer  
Ps 141:2

## Dan, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's fifth son  
Ge 30:6
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:16,17; De 33:22
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:12
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:12
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:22
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:38,39
- Led the fourth and last division of Israel  
Nu 2:31; 10:25
- Encamped north of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:25
- Offering of, at dedication  
Nu 7:66-71
- Families of  
Nu 26:42
- Strength of, entering Canaan  
Nu 26:43
- On Ebal, said amen to the curses  
De 27:13
- Bounds of its inheritance  
Jos 19:40-46
- A commercial people  
Jud 5:17; Eze 27:19
- Restricted to the hills by Amorites  
Jud 1:34
- A PART OF
  - . Sent to seek new settlements  
Jud 18:1,2
  - . Took Laish and called it Dan  
Jos 19:47; Jud 18:8-13,27-29
  - . Plundered Michah of his idols and his ephod  
Jud 18:17-21,27
  - . Set up Micah's idols in Dan  
Jud 18:30,31
- Reproved for not aiding against Sisera  
Jud 5:17
- Samson was of  
Jud 13:2,24,25
- Some of, at coronation of David  
1Ch 12:35
- Ruler appointed over, by David  
1Ch 27:22

# Darkness

- Created by God
  - Ps 104:20; Isa 45:7
- Originally covered the earth
  - Ge 1:2
- Separated from the light
  - Ge 1:4
- Called night
  - Ge 1:5
- Caused by the setting of the sun
  - Ge 15:17; Joh 6:17
- Inexplicable nature of
  - Job 38:19,20
- Exhibits God's power and greatness
  - Job 38:8,9
- DEGREES OF, MENTIONED
  - . Great
    - Ge 15:12
  - . That may be felt
    - Ex 10:21
  - . Thick
    - De 5:22; Joe 2:2
  - . Gross
    - Jer 13:16
  - . Outer or extreme
    - Mt 8:12
- EFFECTS OF
  - . Keeps us from seeing objects
    - Ex 10:23
  - . Causes us to go astray
    - Joh 12:35; 1Jo 2:11
  - . Causes us to stumble
    - Isa 59:10
- Often put for night
  - Ps 91:6
- Called the swaddling band of the sea
  - Job 38:9
- Cannot hide us from God
  - Ps 139:11,12
- THE WICKED
  - . The children of
    - 1Th 5:5
  - . Live in
    - Ps 107:10
  - . Walk in
    - Ps 82:5
  - . Perpetuate their designs in
    - Job 24:16
  - . Are full of
    - Mt 6:23
- MIRACULOUS
  - . On mount Sinai
    - Ex 19:16; Heb 12:18
  - . Over the land of Egypt

- Ex 10:21,22
- . At the death of Christ
  - Mt 27:45
- . Before the destruction of Jerusalem
  - Mt 24:29
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Greatness and unsearchableness of God
    - Ex 20:21; 2Sa 22:10,12; 1Ki 8:12; Ps 97:2
  - . Abstruse and deep subjects
    - Job 28:3
  - . Secrecy
    - Isa 45:19; Mt 10:27
  - . Ignorance and error
    - Job 37:19; Isa 60:2; Joh 1:5; 3:19; 12:35; Ac 26:18
  - . Anything hateful
    - Job 3:4-9
  - . A course of sin
    - Pr 2:13; Eph 5:11
  - . Heavy afflictions
    - Job 23:17; Ps 112:4; Ec 5:17; Isa 5:30; 8:22; 59:9
  - . The power of Satan
    - Eph 6:12; Col 1:13
  - . The grave
    - 1Sa 2:9; Job 10:21,22
  - . The punishment of devils and wicked men
    - Mt 22:13; 2Pe 2:4,17; Jude 1:6,13

# Day

- The light first called  
Ge 1:5
- Natural, from evening to evening  
Ge 1:5; Le 23:32
- Artificial, the time of the sun's continuance above the horizon  
Ge 31:39,40; Ne 4:21,22
- Prophetical, a year  
Eze 4:6; Da 12:12
- ARTIFICIAL, DIVIDED INTO
  - . Break of  
Ge 32:24,26; So 2:17
  - . Morning  
Ex 29:39; 2Sa 23:4
  - . Noon  
Ge 43:16; Ps 55:17
  - . Decline of  
Jud 19:8,9; Lu 9:12; 24:29
  - . Evening  
Ge 8:11; Ps 104:23; Jer 6:4
- Sometimes divided into four parts  
Ne 9:3
- Later subdivided into twelve hours  
Mt 20:3,5,6; Joh 11:9
- Time of, ascertained by the dial  
2Ki 20:11
- Succession of, secured by covenant  
Ge 8:22
- Made for the glory of God  
Ps 74:16
- Proclaims the glory of God  
Ps 19:2
- Under the control of God  
Am 5:8; 8:9
- A TIME OF JUDGMENT CALLED A DAY OF
  - . Anger  
La 2:21
  - . Wrath  
Job 20:28; Zep 1:15,18; Ro 2:5
  - . Visitation  
Mic 7:4
  - . Destruction  
Job 21:30
  - . Darkness  
Joe 2:2; Zep 1:15
  - . Trouble  
Ps 102:2
  - . Calamity  
De 32:35; Jer 18:17
  - . Adversity  
Pr 24:10
  - . Vengeance  
Pr 6:34; Isa 61:2

- . Slaughter
  - Isa 30:25; Jer 12:3
- . Evil
  - Jer 17:17; Am 6:3; Eph 6:13
- . The Lord
  - Isa 2:12; 13:6; Zep 1:14
- A TIME OF MERCY CALLED A DAY OF
  - . Salvation
    - 2Co 6:2
  - . Redemption
    - Eph 4:30
  - . Visitation
    - Jer 27:22; 1Pe 2:12
  - . God's power
    - Ps 110:3
- A TIME OF FESTIVITY CALLED A
  - . Good day
    - Es 8:17; 9:19
  - . Day of good tidings
    - 2Ki 7:9
  - . Day which the Lord has made
    - Ps 118:24
  - . Solemn day
    - Nu 10:10; Ho 9:5
  - . Day of gladness
    - Nu 10:10
- The time for labour
  - Ps 104:22
- Wild beasts hide during
  - Ps 104:22
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Time of judgment
    - 1Co 3:13; 4:3
  - . Spiritual light
    - 1Th 5:5,8; 2Pe 1:19
  - . The path of the just
    - Pr 4:18

## Dead, The

- They who have departed this life  
Ge 23:2; 25:8; Job 1:19
- TERMS USED TO EXPRESS
  - . Corpses  
2Ki 19:35; Na 3:3
  - . Carcases  
Nu 14:29,32,33; 1Ki 13:24
  - . Those who are not  
Mt 2:18
  - . Deceased  
Isa 26:14; Mt 22:25
- CHARACTERISED BY
  - . Being without the Spirit  
Jas 2:26
  - . Being incapable of motion  
Mt 28:4; Re 1:17
  - . Ignorance of all human affairs  
Ec 9:5
  - . Absence of all human passions  
Ec 9:6
  - . Inability to glorify God  
Ps 115:17
- Return not to this life  
Job 7:9,10; 14:10,14
- Eyes of, closed by nearest of kin  
Ge 46:4
- Were washed and laid out  
Ac 9:37
- Were wrapped in lined with spices  
Joh 19:40
- MOURNING FOR, OFTEN
  - . Very great  
Ge 27:35; Jer 31:15; Mt 2:18; Joh 11:33
  - . Loud and clamorous  
Jer 16:6; Mr 5:38
  - . By hired mourners  
Jer 9:17,18; Am 5:16
  - . With plaintive music  
Jer 48:36; Mt 9:23
  - . Testified by change of apparel  
2Sa 14:2
  - . Testified by taring the hair  
Jer 16:7
  - . Testified by covering the head  
2Sa 19:4
  - . Testified by rending the garments  
Ge 37:34; 2Sa 3:31
  - . Lasted many days  
Ge 37:34; 50:3,10
- Regard often shown to the memory of  
Ru 1:8
- Too soon forgotten  
Ps 31:12; Ec 9:5

- Heathenish expressions of grief for, forbidden  
Le 19:28; De 14:1,2
- All offerings to, forbidden  
De 26:14
- Touching of, caused uncleanness  
Nu 19:11,13,16; 9:6,7
- In a house rendered it unclean  
Nu 19:14,15
- Even bones of, caused uncleanness  
Nu 19:16; 2Ch 34:5
- A priest not to mourn for, except when near of kin  
Le 21:1-3; Eze 44:25
- High priest in no case to mourn for  
Le 21:10,11
- Nazarites not to touch or mourn for  
Nu 6:6,7
- Those defiled by, removed from the camp  
Nu 5:2
- Uncleanness contracted from, removed by the water separation  
Nu 19:12,18
- IDOLATERS
  - . Tore themselves for  
Jer 16:7
  - . Offered sacrifices for  
Ps 106:28
  - . Invoked and consulted  
1Sa 28:7,8
  - . Consecrated part of their crops to  
De 26:14
- The Jews looked for a resurrection from  
Isa 26:19; Ac 24:15
- Instances of, restored to life before Christ  
1Ki 17:22; 2Ki 4:34-36; 13:21
- Instances of, restored by Christ  
Mt 9:25; Lu 7:15; Joh 11:44; Ac 9:40; 20:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Man's state by nature  
2Co 5:4; Eph 2:1,5
  - . A state of deep affliction, &c  
Ps 88:5,6; 143:3; Isa 59:10
  - . Freedom from the power of sin  
Ro 6:2,8,11; Col 3:3
  - . Freedom from the law  
Ro 7:4
  - . Faith without works  
1Ti 5:6; Jas 2:17,26
  - . Diviners &c  
Isa 8:19
  - . Impotence  
Ge 20:3; Ro 4:19



## Death, Eternal

- The necessary consequence of sin  
Ro 6:16,21; 8:13; Jas 1:15
- The wages of sin  
Ro 6:23
- The portion of the wicked  
Mt 25:41,46; Ro 1:32
- The way to, described  
Ps 9:17; Mt 7:13
- Self-righteousness leads to  
Pr 14:12
- God alone can inflict  
Mt 10:28; Jas 4:12
- IS DESCRIBED AS
  - . Banishment from God  
2Th 1:9
  - . Society with the devil &c  
Mt 25:41
  - . A lake of fire  
Re 19:20; 21:8
  - . The worm that dies not  
Mr 9:44
  - . Outer darkness  
Mt 25:30
  - . A mist of darkness for ever  
2Pe 2:17
  - . Indignation, wrath, &c  
Ro 2:8,9
- IS CALLED
  - . Destruction  
Ro 9:22; 2Th 1:9
  - . Perishing  
2Pe 2:12
  - . The wrath to come  
1Th 1:10
  - . The second death  
Re 2:11
  - . A resurrection to damnation  
Joh 5:29
  - . A resurrection to shame &c  
Da 12:2
  - . Damnation of hell  
Mt 23:33
  - . Everlasting punishment  
Mt 25:46
- Shall be inflicted by Christ  
Mt 25:31,41; 2Th 1:7,8
- Christ, the only way of escape from  
Joh 3:16; 8:51; Ac 4:12
- Saints shall escape  
Re 2:11; 20:6
- Strive to preserve others from  
Jas 5:20
- Illustrated

Lu 16:23-26

## Death, Natural

- By Adam
  - Ge 3:19; 1Co 15:21,22
- Consequence of sin
  - Ge 2:17; Ro 5:12
- Lot of all
  - Ec 8:8; Heb 9:27
- Ordered by God
  - De 32:39; Job 14:5
- Puts an end to earthly projects
  - Ec 9:10
- Strips of earthly possessions
  - Job 1:21; 1Ti 6:7
- Levels all ranks
  - Job 3:17-19
- Conquered by Christ
  - Ro 6:9; Re 1:18
- Abolished by Christ
  - 2Ti 1:10
- Shall finally be destroyed by Christ
  - Ho 13:14; 1Co 15:26
- Christ delivers from the fear of
  - Heb 2:15
- Regard, as at hand
  - Job 14:1,2; Ps 39:4,5; 90:9; 1Pe 1:24
- Prepare for
  - 2Ki 20:1
- Pray to be prepared for
  - Ps 39:4,13; 90:12
- Consideration of, a motive to diligence
  - Ec 9:10; Joh 9:4
- When averted for a season, is a motive to increased devotedness
  - Ps 56:12,13; 118:17; Isa 38:18,20
- Enoch and Elijah were exempted from
  - Ge 5:24; Heb 11:5; 2Ki 2:11
- All shall be raised from
  - Ac 24:15
- None subject to in heaven
  - Lu 20:36; Re 21:4
- Illustrates the change produced in conversion
  - Ro 6:2; Col 2:20
- IS DESCRIBED AS
  - . A sleep
    - De 31:16; Joh 11:11
  - . The earthly house of this tabernacle being dissolved
    - 2Co 5:1
  - . Putting off this tabernacle
    - 2Pe 1:14
  - . God requiring the soul
    - Lu 12:20
  - . Going the way whence there is no return
    - Job 16:22
  - . Gathering to our people

- Ge 49:33
- . Going down into silence
  - Ps 115:17
- . Yielding up the spirit
  - Ac 5:10
- . Returning to dust
  - Ge 3:19; Ps 104:29
- . Being cut down
  - Job 14:2
- . Fleeing as a shadow
  - Job 14:2
- . Departing
  - Php 1:23

## Death of Christ, The

- Foretold
  - Isa 53:8; Da 9:26; Zec 13:7
- Appointed by God
  - Isa 53:6,10; Ac 2:23
- Necessary for the redemption of man
  - Lu 24:46; Ac 17:3
- Acceptable, as a sacrifice to God
  - Mt 20:28; Eph 5:2; 1Th 5:10
- Was voluntary
  - Isa 53:12; Mt 26:53; Joh 10:17,18
- Was undeserved
  - Isa 53:9
- MODE OF
  - . Foretold by Christ
    - Mt 20:18,19; Joh 12:32,33
  - . Prefigured
    - Nu 21:8; Joh 3:14
  - . Ignominious
    - Heb 12:2
  - . Accursed
    - Ga 3:13
  - . Exhibited His humility
    - Php 2:8
  - . A stumbling block to Jews
    - 1Co 1:23
  - . Foolishness to Gentiles
    - 1Co 1:18,23
- Demanded by the Jews
  - Mt 27:22,23
- Inflicted by the Gentiles
  - Mt 27:26-35
- In the company of malefactors
  - Isa 53:12; Mt 27:38
- Accompanied by supernatural signs
  - Mt 27:45,51-53
- Emblematical of the death to sin
  - Ro 6:3-8; Ga 2:20
- Commemorated in the ordinance of the Lord's supper
  - Lu 22:19,20; 1Co 11:26-29

## Death of Saints, The

- A sleep in Christ  
1Co 15:18; 1Th 4:14
- Is blessed  
Re 14:13
- Is gain  
Php 1:21
- IS FULL OF
  - . Faith  
Heb 11:13
  - . Peace  
Isa 57:2
  - . Hope  
Pr 14:32
- Sometimes desired  
Lu 2:29
- Waited for  
Job 14:14
- Met with resignation  
Ge 50:24; Jos 23:14; 1Ki 2:2
- Met without fear  
1Co 15:55
- Precious in God's sight  
Ps 116:15
- God preserves them to  
Ps 48:14
- God is with them in  
Ps 23:4
- Removes from coming evil  
2Ki 22:20; Isa 57:1
- LEADS TO
  - . Rest  
Job 3:17; 2Th 1:7
  - . Comfort  
Lu 16:25
  - . Christ's presence  
2Co 5:8; Php 1:23
  - . A crown of life  
2Ti 4:8; Re 2:10
  - . A joyful resurrection  
Isa 26:19; Da 12:2
- Disregarded by the wicked  
Isa 57:1
- Survivors consoled for  
1Th 4:13-18
- The wicked wish theirs to resemble  
Nu 23:10
- Illustrated  
Lu 16:22
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham  
Ge 25:8
  - . Isaac  
Ge 35:29

- . Jacob  
Ge 49:33
- . Aaron  
Nu 20:28
- . Moses  
De 34:5
- . Joshua  
Jos 24:29
- . Elisha  
2Ki 13:14,20
- . One thief  
Lu 23:43
- . Dorcas  
Ac 9:37

## Death of the Wicked, The

- Is in their sins  
Eze 3:19; Joh 8:21
- Is without hope  
Pr 11:7
- Sometimes without fear  
Jer 34:5; 2Ch 36:11-13
- Frequently sudden and unexpected  
Job 21:13,23; 27:21; Pr 29:1
- Frequently marked by terror  
Job 18:11-15; 27:19-21; Ps 73:19
- Punishment follows  
Isa 14:9; Ac 1:25
- The remembrance of them perishes in  
Job 18:17; Ps 34:16; Pr 10:7
- God has no pleasure in  
Eze 18:23,32
- Like the death of beasts  
Ps 49:14
- Illustrated  
Lu 12:20; 16:22,23
- Exemplified
  - . Korah, &c  
Nu 16:32
  - . Absalom  
2Sa 18:9,10
  - . Ahab  
1Ki 22:34
  - . Jezebel  
2Ki 9:33
  - . Athaliah  
2Ch 23:15
  - . Haman  
Es 7:10
  - . Belshazzar  
Da 5:30
  - . Judas  
Mt 27:5; Ac 1:18
  - . Ananias, &c  
Ac 5:5,9,10
  - . Herod  
Ac 12:23



## Death, Spiritual

- Alienation from God is  
Eph 4:18
- Carnal-mindedness is  
Ro 8:6
- Walking in trespasses and sins is  
Eph 2:1; Col 2:13
- Spiritual ignorance is  
Isa 9:2; Mt 4:16; Lu 1:79; Eph 4:18
- Unbelief is  
Joh 3:36; 1Jo 5:12
- Living in pleasure is  
1Ti 5:6
- Hypocrisy is  
Re 3:1,2
- Is a consequence of the fall  
Ro 5:15
- Is the state of all men by nature  
Ro 6:13; 8:6
- The fruits of, are dead works  
Heb 6:1; 9:14
- A call to arise from  
Eph 5:14
- Deliverance from, is through Christ  
Joh 5:24,25; Eph 2:5; 1Jo 5:12
- Saints are raised from  
Ro 6:13
- Love of the brethren, a proof of being raised from  
1Jo 3:14
- Illustrated  
Eze 37:2,3; Lu 15:24

# Deceit

- Is falsehood
  - Ps 119:118
- The tongue, the instrument of
  - Ro 3:13
- Comes from the heart
  - Mr 7:22
- Characteristic of the heart
  - Jer 17:9
- God abhors
  - Ps 5:6
- Forbidden
  - Pr 24:28; 1Pe 3:10
- Christ was perfectly free from
  - Isa 53:9; 1Pe 2:22
- SAINTS
  - . Free from
    - Ps 24:4; Zep 3:13; Re 14:5
  - . Purposed against
    - Job 27:4
  - . Avoid
    - Job 31:5
  - . Shun those addicted to
    - Ps 101:7
  - . Pray for deliverance from those who use
    - Ps 43:1; 120:2
  - . Delivered from those who use
    - Ps 72:14
  - . Should beware of those who teach
    - Eph 5:6; Col 2:8
  - . Should lay aside, in seeking truth
    - 1Pe 2:1
- Ministers should lay aside
  - 2Co 4:2; 1Th 2:3
- THE WICKED
  - . Are full of
    - Ro 1:29
  - . Devise
    - Ps 35:20; 38:12; Pr 12:5
  - . Utter
    - Ps 10:7; 36:3
  - . Work
    - Pr 11:18
  - . Increase in
    - 2Ti 3:13
  - . Use, to each other
    - Jer 9:5
  - . Use, to themselves
    - Jer 37:9; Ob 3:7
  - . Delight in
    - Pr 20:17
- FALSE TEACHERS
  - . Are workers of
    - 2Co 11:13

- . Preach
  - Jer 14:14; 23:26
- . Impose on others by
  - Ro 16:18; Eph 4:14
- . Sport themselves with
  - 2Pe 2:13
- Hypocrites devise
  - Job 15:35
- Hypocrites practise
  - Ho 11:12
- False witnesses use
  - Pr 12:17; 14:5
- A characteristic of Antichrist
  - 2Jo 1:7
- A characteristic of the Apostasy
  - 2Th 2:10
- EVIL OF
  - . Keeps from knowledge of God
    - Jer 9:6
  - . Keeps from turning to God
    - Jer 8:5
  - . Leads to pride and oppression
    - Jer 5:27,28
  - . Leads to lying
    - Pr 14:25
- Often accompanied by fraud and injustice
  - Ps 10:7; 43:1
- Hatred often concealed by
  - Pr 26:24-28
- The folly of fools is
  - Pr 14:8
- The kisses of an enemy are
  - Pr 27:6
- Blessedness of being free from
  - Ps 24:4,5; 32:2
- Punishment of
  - Ps 55:23; Jer 9:7-9
- Exemplified
  - . The devil
    - Ge 3:1,4,5; Joh 8:44
  - . Rebecca and Jacob
    - Ge 27:9,19
  - . Laban
    - Ge 31:7
  - . Joseph's brothers
    - Ge 37:31,32
  - . Pharaoh
    - Ex 8:29
  - . David
    - 1Sa 21:13
  - . Job's friends
    - Job 6:15
  - . Doeg
    - Ps 52:1,2
  - . Herod
    - Mt 2:8

- . Pharisees  
Mt 22:16
- . Chief Priests  
Mr 14:1

# Decision

- Necessary to the service of God
  - Lu 9:62
- Exhortations to
  - Jos 24:14,15
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Seeking God with the heart
    - 2Ch 15:12
  - . Keeping the commandments of God
    - Ne 10:29
  - . Being on the Lord's side
    - Ex 32:26
  - . Following God fully
    - Nu 14:24; 32:12; Jos 14:8
  - . Serving God
    - Isa 56:6
  - . Loving God perfectly
    - De 6:5
  - . Blessedness of
    - Jos 1:7
- OPPOSED TO
  - . A divided service
    - Mt 6:24
  - . Double-mindedness
    - Jas 1:8
  - . Halting between two opinions
    - 1Ki 18:21
  - . Turning to the right or left
    - De 5:32
  - . Not setting the heart aright
    - Ps 78:8,37
- Exemplified
  - . Moses
    - Ex 32:26
  - . Caleb
    - Nu 13:30
  - . Joshua
    - Jos 24:15
  - . Ruth
    - Ru 1:16
  - . Asa
    - 2Ch 15:8
  - . David
    - Ps 17:3
  - . Peter
    - Joh 6:68
  - . Paul
    - Ac 21:13
  - . Abraham
    - Heb 11:8

# Dedication

- Consecration of a place of worship  
2Ch 2:4
- Solemn confirmation of a covenant  
Heb 9:18
- Devoting any thing to sacred uses  
1Ch 28:12
- SUBJECTS OF
  - . Tabernacle  
Nu 7:1-89
  - . Temple of Solomon  
1Ki 8:1-63; 2Ch 7:5
  - . Second temple  
Ezr 6:16,17
  - . Persons  
Ex 22:29; 1Sa 1:11
  - . Property  
Le 27:28; Mt 15:5
  - . Spoils of war  
2Sa 8:11; 1Ch 18:11
  - . Tribute from foreigners  
2Sa 8:10,11
  - . Walls of cities  
Ne 12:27
  - . Houses when built  
De 20:5; Ps 30:1
- By idolaters in setting up idols  
Da 3:2,3
- THINGS DEDICATED TO GOD
  - . Esteemed holy  
Le 27:28; 2Ki 12:18
  - . Placed with the treasures of the Lord's house  
1Ki 7:51; 2Ch 5:1
  - . Special chambers prepared for  
2Ch 31:11,12
  - . Levites place over  
1Ch 26:20,26; 2Ch 31:12
  - . Applied to the repair and maintenance of the temple  
2Ki 12:4,5; 1Ch 26:27
  - . For support of priests  
Nu 18:14; Eze 44:29
  - . Given to propitiate enemies  
2Ki 12:17,18
  - . Law respecting the release of  
Le 27:1-34
- Of property often perverted  
Mr 7:9-13
- Illustrated of devotedness to God  
Ps 119:38

# Defilement

- Forbidden to the Jews
  - Le 11:44,45
- THINGS LIABLE TO CEREMONIAL
  - . The person
    - Le 5:3
  - . Garments
    - Le 13:59
  - . Furniture, &c
    - Le 15:9,10; Nu 19:14,15
  - . Houses
    - Le 14:44
  - . The land
    - Le 18:25; De 21:23
  - . The sanctuary
    - Le 20:3; Zep 3:4
- CEREMONIAL CAUSED BY
  - . Eating unclean things
    - Le 11:8; Ac 10:11,14
  - . Eating things that died
    - Le 17:15
  - . Touching a dead body or a bone
    - Nu 9:6,7; 19:11,16
  - . Touching a grave
    - Nu 19:16
  - . Touching a dead beast
    - Le 5:2; 11:24-28
  - . Being alone with a dead body
    - Nu 19:14
  - . Mourning for the dead
    - Le 21:1-3
  - . Having a leprosy
    - Le 13:3,11; Nu 5:2,3
  - . Having an issue, &c
    - Le 15:2; Nu 5:2
  - . Touching anything defiled by an issue, &c
    - Le 15:5-11
  - . Going into a leprous house
    - Le 14:46
  - . Sacrificing the red heifer
    - Nu 19:7
  - . Burning the red heifer
    - Nu 19:8
  - . Gathering the ashes of the red heifer
    - Nu 19:10
  - . Touching an unclean person
    - Nu 19:22
  - . Child bearing
    - Le 12:2
- Causes of, improperly enlarged by tradition
  - Mr 7:2; Mt 15:20
- MORAL, CAUSED BY
  - . Following the sins of the heathen
    - Le 18:24

- . Seeking after wizards  
Le 19:31
- . Giving children to Molech  
Le 20:3
- . Making and serving idols  
Eze 20:17,18; 22:3,4; 23:7
- . Blood shedding  
Isa 59:3
- Moral, punished  
Le 18:24,25,28,29
- Those under, removed from the camp  
Nu 5:3,4; De 23:14
- PRIESTS
  - . To decide in all cases of  
Le 10:10; 13:3
  - . Specially required to avoid  
Le 21:1-6,11,12
  - . Not to eat holy things while under  
Le 22:2,4-6
  - . Punished for eating of the holy things while under  
Le 22:3
- Cleansed by legal offerings  
Nu 19:18,19; Heb 9:13
- Neglecting purification from, punished by cutting off  
Nu 19:13,20
- Ceremonial, abolished under the gospel  
Ac 10:15; Ro 14:14; Col 2:20-22
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of sin  
Mt 15:11,18; Jude 1:8
  - . Of unholy doctrines  
1Co 3:16,17



## Delighting in God

- Commanded  
Ps 37:4
- Reconciliation leads to  
Job 22:21,26
- Observing the sabbath leads to  
Isa 58:13,14
- SAINTS' EXPERIENCE IN
  - . Communion with God  
So 2:3
  - . The law of God  
Ps 1:1; 119:24,35
  - . The goodness of God  
Ne 9:25
  - . The comforts of God  
Ps 94:19
- HYPOCRITES
  - . Pretend to  
Isa 58:2
  - . In heart despise  
Job 27:10; Jer 6:10
  - . Promises to  
Ps 37:4
  - . Blessedness  
Ps 112:1

# Deluge, The

- Sent as a punishment for the extreme wickedness of man  
Ge 6:5-7,11-13,17
- CALLED THE
  - . Flood  
Ge 9:28
  - . Waters of Noah  
Isa 54:9
- Noah forewarned of  
Ge 6:13; Heb 11:7
- Long-suffering of God exhibited in deferring  
Ge 6:3; 1Pe 3:20
- The wicked warned of  
1Pe 3:19,20; 2Pe 2:5
- Noah, &c, saved from  
Ge 6:18-22; 7:13,14
- Date of its commencement  
Ge 7:11
- Came suddenly and unexpectedly  
Mt 24:38,39
- PRODUCED BY
  - . Forty days' incessant rain  
Ge 7:4,12,17
  - . Opening up of the fountains of the great deep  
Ge 7:11
- Increased gradually  
Ge 7:17,18
- Extreme height of  
Ge 7:19,20
- Time of its increase and prevailing  
Ge 7:24
- Causes of its abatement  
Ge 8:1,2
- Decrease of gradual  
Ge 8:3,5
- Date of its complete removal  
Ge 8:13
- Complete destruction of whole earth effected by  
Ge 7:23
- Entire face of the earth changed by  
2Pe 3:5,6
- Traditional notice of  
Job 22:15-17
- THAT IT SHALL NEVER AGAIN OCCUR
  - . Promised  
Ge 8:21,22
  - . Confirmed by covenant  
Ge 9:9-11
  - . The rainbow a token  
Ge 9:12-17
  - . A pledge of God's faithfulness  
Isa 54:9,10
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the destruction of sinners

- Ps 32:6; Isa 28:2,18
- . Of baptism
  - 1Pe 3:20,21
- . (Unexpectedness of,) of suddenness of Christ's coming
  - Mt 24:36-39; Lu 17:26,27-30

## Denial of Christ

- In doctrine  
Mr 8:38; 2Ti 1:8
- In practice  
Php 3:18,10; Tit 1:16
- A characteristic of false teachers  
2Pe 2:1; Jude 1:4
- Is the spirit of Antichrist  
1Jo 2:22,23; 4:3
- Christ will deny those guilty of  
Mt 10:33; 2Ti 2:12
- Leads to destruction  
2Pe 2:1; Jude 1:4,15
- Exemplified
  - . Peter  
Mt 26:69-75
  - . The Jews  
Joh 18:40; Ac 3:13,14

## Desert, Journey of Israel Through The

- Date of its commencement  
Ex 12:41,42
- Their number commencing  
Ex 12:37
- Their healthy state commencing  
Ps 105:37
- A mixed multitude accompanied them in  
Ex 12:38; Nu 11:4
- Commenced in haste  
Ex 12:39
- Conducted with regularity  
Ex 13:18
- Under Moses as leader  
Ex 3:10-12; Ac 7:36,38
- By a circuitous route  
Ex 13:17,18
- Order of marching during  
Nu 10:14-29
- Order of encamping during  
Nu 2:1-34
- Difficulty and danger of  
De 8:15
- CONTINUED FORTY YEARS
  - . As a punishment  
Nu 14:33,34
  - . To prove and humble them, &c  
De 8:2
  - . To teach them to live on God's word  
De 8:3
- Under God's guidance  
Ex 13:21,22; 15:13; Ne 9:12; Ps 78:52; Isa 63:11-14
- Under God's protection  
Ex 14:19,20; Ps 105:39; Ex 23:20; Ps 78:53
- With miraculous provision  
Ex 16:35; De 8:3
- Their clothing preserved during  
De 8:4; 29:5; Ne 9:21
- Worship of God celebrated during  
Ex 24:5-8; 29:38-42; 40:24-29
- Justice administered during  
Ex 18:13,26
- Circumcision omitted during  
Jos 5:5
- Caused universal terror and dismay  
Ex 15:14-16; Nu 22:3,4
- Obstructed, &c by the surrounding nations  
Ex 17:8; Nu 20:21
- Territory acquired during  
De 29:7,8
- Marked by constant murmurings and rebellions  
Ps 78:40; 95:10; 106:7-39
- Constant goodness and mercy of God to them during  
Ps 106:10,43-46; 107:6,13

- Commenced from Rameses in Egypt
  - Ex 12:37
- TO SUCCOTH
  - Ex 12:37; Nu 33:5
- TO ETHAM
  - Ex 13:20; Nu 33:6
- BETWEEN BAALZEPHON AND PIIHAHIROTH
  - Ex 14:2; Nu 33:7
  - . Overtaken by Pharaoh
    - Ex 14:9
  - . Exhorted to look to God
    - Ex 14:13,14
  - . The cloud removed to the rear
    - Ex 14:19,20
  - . Red Sea divided
    - Ex 14:16,21
- THROUGH THE RED SEA
  - Ex 14:22,29
  - . Faith exhibited in passing
    - Heb 11:29
  - . Pharaoh and his host destroyed
    - Ex 14:23-28; Ps 106:11
  - . Israel's song of praise
    - Ex 15:1-21; Ps 106:12
- THROUGH THE WILDERNESS OF SHUR OR ETHAM
  - Ex 15:22; Nu 33:8
- TO MARAH
  - Ex 15:23; Nu 33:8
  - . Murmuring of the people on account of bitter water
    - Ex 15:24
  - . Water sweetened
    - Ex 15:25
- TO ELIM
  - Ex 15:27; Nu 33:9
- BY THE RED SEA
  - Nu 33:10
- THROUGH THE WILDERNESS OF SIN
  - Ex 16:1; Nu 33:11
  - . Murmuring for bread
    - Ex 16:2,3
  - . Quails given for one night
    - Ex 16:8,12,13
  - . Manna sent
    - Ex 16:4,8,16-31
- TO DOPHKAH
  - Nu 33:12
- TO ALUSH
  - Nu 33:13
- TO REPHIDIM
  - Ex 17:1; Nu 33:14
  - . Murmuring for water
    - Ex 17:2,3
  - . Water brought from the rock
    - Ex 17:5,6
  - . Called Massah and Meribah
    - Ex 17:7

- . Amalek opposes Israel  
Ex 17:8
- . Amalek overcome  
Ex 17:9-13
- TO MOUNT SINAI  
Ex 19:1,2; Nu 33:15
- . Jethro's visit  
Ex 18:1-6
- . Judges appointed  
Ex 18:14-26; De 1:9-15
- . Moral law given  
Ex 19:3; 20:1-26
- . Covenant made  
Ex 24:3-8
- . Moral law written on tables  
Ex 31:18
- . Order for making the tabernacle, &c  
Ex 24:1-27:21
- . Tribe of Levi taken instead of the first-born  
Nu 3:11-13
- . Aaron and his sons selected for priesthood  
Ex 28:1-29:46; Nu 3:1-3,10
- . Levites set apart  
Nu 3:5-9
- . Golden calf made  
Ex 32:1,4
- . Tables of testimony broken  
Ex 32:19
- . People punished for idolatry  
Ex 32:25-29,35
- . God's glory shown to Moses  
Ex 33:18-23; 34:5-8
- . The tables of testimony renewed  
Ex 34:1-4,27-29; De 10:1-5
- . Tabernacle first set up  
Ex 40:1-38
- . Nadab and Abihu destroyed for offering strange fire  
Le 10:1,2; Nu 3:4
- . Passover first commemorated  
Nu 9:1-5
- . Second numbering of the people  
Nu 1:1-46; Ex 38:25,26
- TO KIBROTHHATTAVAH  
Nu 33:16
- . Complaining punished by fire  
Nu 11:1-3
- . Called Taberah  
Nu 11:3
- . Murmuring of the mixed multitude and of Israel, for flesh  
Nu 11:4-9
- . Flesh promised  
Nu 11:10-15,18-23
- . Seventy elders appointed to assist Moses  
Nu 11:16,17,24-30
- . Quails sent for a month  
Nu 11:19,20,31,32

- . Their murmuring punished  
Nu 11:33; Ps 78:30,31
- . Why called Kibrothhattaavah  
Nu 11:34
- TO HAZEROTH  
Nu 11:35; 33:17
- . Aaron and Miriam envy Moses  
Nu 12:1,2
- . Miriam punished by leprosy  
Nu 12:10
- . Delayed seven day for Miriam  
Nu 12:14,15
- TO KADESHBARNEA IN WILDERNESS OF RITHMAH OR PARAN  
De 1:19; Nu 32:8; 12:16; 33:18
- . The people anxious to have the land of Canaan searched  
De 1:22
- . Moses commanded to send spies  
Nu 13:1,2
- . Persons selected as spies  
Nu 13:3-16
- . Spies sent  
Jos 14:7; Nu 13:17-20
- . Spies bring back evil report  
Nu 13:26-33
- . The people terrified and rebel  
Nu 14:1-4
- . Punishment for rebellion  
Nu 14:26,35; 32:11-13; De 1:35,36,40
- . Guilty spies slain by plague  
Nu 14:36,37
- . People smitten by Amalek for going up without the Lord  
Nu 14:40-45; De 1:41-44
- RETURNED BY THE WAY TO THE RED SEA  
Nu 14:25; De 1:40; 2:1
- . Sabbath breaker stoned  
Nu 15:32-36
- . Rebellion of Korah  
Nu 16:1-19
- . Korah, &c punished  
Nu 16:30-35
- . Plague sent  
Nu 16:41-46
- . Plague stayed  
Nu 16:47-50
- . God's choice of Aaron confirmed  
Nu 17:1-13
- TO RIMMONPAREZ  
Nu 33:19
- TO LIBNAH OR LABAN  
Nu 33:20; De 1:1
- TO RISSAH  
Nu 33:21
- TO KEHELATHAH  
Nu 33:22
- TO MOUNT SHAPHER  
Nu 33:23



- TO HARADAH  
Nu 33:24
- TO MAKHELOTH  
Nu 33:25
- TO TAHATH  
Nu 33:26
- TO TARAH  
Nu 33:27
- TO MITHCAH  
Nu 33:28
- TO HASHMONAH  
Nu 33:29
- TO MOSEROTH OR MOSERA  
Nu 33:30
- TO BENE-JAAKAN  
Nu 33:31
- TO HORHAGIDGAD OR GUDGODAH  
Nu 33:32; De 10:7
- TO JOTBATHAH OR LAND OF RIVERS  
Nu 33:33; De 10:7
- Several of these stations probably revisited  
De 10:6,7; Nu 33:30-32
- TO EBRONAH  
Nu 33:34
- TO EZIONGABER  
Nu 33:35
- TO KADESH IN THE WILDERNESS OF ZIN  
Nu 20:1; 33:36; Jud 11:16
  - . Miriam dies and is buried  
Nu 20:1
  - . Second murmuring for water  
Nu 20:2-6
  - . Moses striking the rock instead of speaking to it, disobeys God  
Nu 20:7-11
  - . Moses and Aaron punished  
Nu 20:12
  - . Called Meribah to commemorate the murmuring  
Nu 20:13; 27:14
  - . Orders given respecting Edom  
De 2:3-6
  - . The king of Edom refuses a passage  
Nu 20:14-21; Jud 11:17
- TO MOUNT HOR  
Nu 20:22; 33:37
  - . Aaron dies  
Nu 20:28,29; 33:38,39
  - . Arad conquered  
Nu 21:1-3; 33:40
  - . Called Hormah  
Nu 21:2,3
- TO ZALMONAH  
Nu 33:41
  - . Murmuring of the people  
Nu 21:4,5
  - . Fiery serpents sent

- Nu 21:6
  - . Brazen serpent raised up
  - Nu 21:7-9
- TO PUNON
  - Nu 33:42
- TO OBOTH
  - Nu 21:10; 33:43
- TO IJEABARIM BEFORE MOAB
  - Nu 21:11; 33:44
  - . Orders given respecting Moab
  - De 2:8,9
- TO ZARED OR DIBON-GAD
  - Nu 21:12; 33:45
- TO ALMONDIBLATHAIM
  - Nu 33:46
- ACROSS THE BROOK ZERED
  - De 2:13
  - . Time occupied in going from Kadeshbarnea to this station
  - De 2:14
  - . Order to pass through Ar
  - De 2:18
  - . Orders given respecting Ammon
  - De 2:19
- ACROSS THE ARNON
  - Nu 21:13-15; De 2:24
- TO BEER OR THE WELL
  - Nu 21:16
- TO MATTANAH
  - Nu 21:18
- TO NAHALIEL
  - Nu 21:19
- TO BAMOTH
  - Nu 21:19
- TO THE MOUNTAINS OF ABARIM
  - Nu 21:20; 33:47
  - . The Amorites refuse a passage to Israel
  - Nu 21:21-23; De 2:26-30
  - . Sihon conquered
  - Nu 21:23-32; De 2:32-36
  - . Og conquered
  - Nu 21:33-35; De 3:1-11
  - . Reubenites, &c obtained the land taken from the Amorites
  - Nu 32:1-42; De 3:12-17
- RETURN TO THE PLAINS OF MOAB
  - Nu 22:1; 33:48,49
  - . Balak sends for Balaam
  - Nu 22:5,6,15-17
  - . Balaam not permitted to curse Israel
  - Nu 22:9-41; 23:1-24:25
  - . Israel seduced to idolatry, &c by advice of Balaam
  - Nu 25:1-3; Re 2:14
  - . Israel punished
  - Nu 25:5,9
  - . Third numbering
  - Nu 26:1-62
  - . All formerly numbered over twenty years old, except Caleb

- and Joshua, dead  
Nu 26:63-65; 14:29
- . The law of female inheritance settled  
Nu 27:1-11; 36:1-9
- . Appointment of Joshua  
Nu 27:15-23
- . Midianites destroyed and Balaam slain  
Nu 31:1-54; 25:17,18
- . The law rehearsed  
De 1:3
- . The law written by Moses  
De 31:9
- . Moses beholds Canaan  
De 34:1-4
- . Moses dies and is buried  
De 34:5,6
- . Joshua ordered to cross Jordan  
Jos 1:2
- . Two spies sent to Jericho  
Jos 2:1
- ACROSS THE RIVER JORDAN  
Jos 4:10
- Illustrative of the pilgrimage of the church  
So 8:5; 1Pe 1:17

## Deserts

- Vast barren plains  
Ex 5:3; Joh 6:13
- Uninhabited places  
Mt 14:15; Mr 6:31
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Uninhabited and lonesome  
Jer 2:6
  - . Uncultivated  
Nu 20:5; Jer 2:2
  - . Desolate  
Eze 6:14
  - . Dry and without water  
Ex 17:1; De 8:15
  - . Trackless  
Isa 43:19
  - . Great and terrible  
De 1:19
  - . Waste and howling  
De 32:10
- Infested with wild beasts  
Isa 13:21; Mr 1:13
- Infested with serpents  
De 8:15
- Infested with robbers  
Jer 3:2; La 4:19
- Danger of travelling in  
Ex 14:3; 2Co 11:26
- Guides required in  
Nu 10:31; De 32:10
- PHENOMENA OF, ALLUDED TO
  - . Mirage or deceptive appearance of water  
Jer 15:18
  - . Simoom or deadly wind  
2Ki 19:7; Jer 4:11
  - . Tornadoes or whirlwinds  
Isa 21:1
  - . Clouds of sand and dust  
De 28:24; Jer 4:12,13
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Arabian or great desert  
Ex 23:31
  - . Bethaven  
Jos 18:12
  - . Beersheba  
Ge 21:14; 1Ki 19:3,4
  - . Damascus  
1Ki 19:15
  - . Edom  
2Ki 3:8
  - . Engedi  
1Sa 24:1
  - . Gibeon  
2Sa 2:24

- . Judea
  - Mt 3:1
- . Jeruel
  - 2Ch 20:16
- . Kedemoth
  - De 2:26
- . Kadesh
  - Ps 29:8
- . Maon
  - 1Sa 23:24,25
- . Paran
  - Ge 21:21; Nu 10:12
- . Shur
  - Ge 16:7
- . Sin
  - Ex 16:1
- . Sinai
  - Ex 19:1,2; Nu 33:16
- . Ziph
  - 1Sa 23:14,15
- . Zin
  - Nu 20:1; 27:14
- . Of the Red Sea
  - Ex 13:18
- . Near Gaza
  - Ac 8:26
- Heath often found in
  - Jer 17:6
- Parts of, afforded pasture
  - Ge 36:24; Ex 3:1
- Inhabited by wandering tribes
  - Ge 21:20,21; Ps 72:9; Jer 25:24
- The persecuted fled to
  - 1Sa 23:14; Heb 11:38
- The disaffected fled to
  - 1Sa 22:2; Ac 21:38
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Barrenness
    - Ps 106:9; 107:33,35
  - . Those deprived of blessings
    - Ho 2:3
  - . The world
    - So 3:6; 8:5
  - . The Gentiles
    - Isa 35:1,6; 41:19
  - . What affords no support
    - Jer 2:31
  - . Desolation by armies
    - Jer 12:10-13; 50:12

# Despair

- Produced in the wicked by divine judgments  
De 28:34,67; Re 9:6; 16:10
- LEADS TO
  - . Continuing in sin  
Jer 2:25; 18:12
  - . Blasphemy  
Isa 8:21; Re 16:10,11
- Shall seize upon the wicked at the appearing of Christ  
Re 6:16
- Saints sometimes tempted to  
Job 7:6; La 3:18
- Saints enabled to overcome  
2Co 4:8,9
- Trust in God, a preservative against  
Ps 42:5,11
- Exemplified
  - . Cain  
Ge 4:13,14
  - . Ahithophel  
2Sa 17:23
  - . Judas  
Mt 27:5

## Devil, The

- Sinned against God  
2Pe 2:4; 1Jo 3:8
- Cast out of heaven  
Lu 10:18
- Cast down to hell  
2Pe 2:4; Jude 1:6
- The author of the fall  
Ge 3:1,6,14,24
- Tempted Christ  
Mt 4:3-10
- Perverts the Scripture  
Mt 4:6; Ps 91:11,12
- Opposes God's work  
Zec 3:1; 1Th 2:18
- Hinders the gospel  
Mt 13:19; 2Co 4:4
- Works lying wonders  
2Th 2:9; Re 16:14
- Assumes the form of an angel of light  
2Co 11:14
- THE WICKED
  - . Are the children of  
Mt 13:38; Ac 13:10; 1Jo 3:10
  - . Turn aside after  
1Ti 5:15
  - . Do the lusts of  
Joh 8:44
  - . Possessed by  
Lu 22:3; Ac 5:3; Eph 2:2
  - . Blinded by  
2Co 4:4
  - . Deceived by  
1Ki 22:21,22; Re 20:7,8
  - . Ensnared by  
1Ti 3:7; 2Ti 2:26
  - . Troubled by  
1Sa 16:14
  - . Punished, together with  
Mt 25:41
- SAINTS
  - . Afflicted by, only as God permits  
Job 1:12; 2:4-7
  - . Tempted by  
1Ch 21:1; 1Th 3:5
  - . Sifted by  
Lu 22:31
  - . Should resist  
Jas 4:7; 1Pe 5:9
  - . Should be armed against  
Eph 6:11-16
  - . Should be watchful against  
2Co 2:11
  - . Overcome

- 1Jo 2:13; Re 12:10,11
- . Shall finally triumph over
  - Ro 16:20
- TRIUMPH OVER, BY CHRIST
  - . Predicted
    - Ge 3:15
  - . In resisting his temptations
    - Mt 4:11
  - . In casting out the spirits of
    - Lu 11:20; 13:32
  - . In empowering his disciples to cast out
    - Mt 10:1; Mr 16:17
  - . In destroying the works of
    - 1Jo 3:8
  - . Completed by his death
    - Col 2:15; Heb 2:14
  - . Illustrated
    - Lu 11:21,22
- CHARACTER OF
  - . Presumptuous
    - Job 1:6; Mt 4:5,6
  - . Proud
    - 1Ti 3:6
  - . Powerful
    - Eph 2:2; 6:12
  - . Wicked
    - 1Jo 2:13
  - . Malignant
    - Job 1:9; 2:4
  - . Subtle
    - Ge 3:1; 2Co 11:3
  - . Deceitful
    - 2Co 11:14; Eph 6:11
  - . Fierce and cruel
    - Lu 8:29; 9:39,42; 1Pe 5:8
  - . Cowardly
    - Jas 4:7
- The Apostasy is of
  - 2Th 2:9; 2Ti 4:1
- Shall be condemned at the judgment
  - Jude 1:6; Re 20:10
- Everlasting fire is prepared for
  - Mt 25:41
- Compared to
  - . A fowler
    - Ps 91:3
  - . Fowls
    - Mt 13:4
  - . A sower of tares
    - Mt 13:25,28
  - . A wolf
    - Joh 10:12
  - . A roaring lion
    - 1Pe 5:8
  - . A serpent
    - Re 12:9; 20:2





# Devotedness to God

- A characteristic of saints
  - Job 23:12
- Christ, an example of
  - Joh 4:34; 17:4
- GROUNDED UPON
  - . The mercies of God
    - Ro 12:1
  - . The goodness of God
    - 1Sa 12:24
  - . The call of God
    - 1Th 2:12
  - . The death of Christ
    - 2Co 5:15
  - . Our creation
    - Ps 86:9
  - . Our preservation
    - Isa 46:4
  - . Our redemption
    - 1Co 6:19,20
- SHOULD BE
  - . With our spirit
    - 1Co 6:20; 1Pe 4:6
  - . With our bodies
    - Ro 12:1; 1Co 6:20
  - . With our members
    - Ro 6:12,13; 1Pe 4:2
  - . With our substance
    - Ex 22:29; Pr 3:9
  - . Unreserved
    - Mt 6:24; Lu 14:33
  - . Abounding
    - 1Th 4:1
  - . Persevering
    - Lu 1:74,75; 9:62
  - . In life and death
    - Ro 14:8; Php 1:20
- SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN
  - . Loving God
    - De 6:5; Lu 10:27
  - . Serving God
    - 1Sa 12:24; Ro 12:11
  - . Walking worthy of God
    - 1Th 2:12
  - . Doing all to God's glory
    - 1Co 10:31
  - . Bearing the cross
    - Mr 8:34
  - . Self-denial
    - Mr 8:34
  - . Living to Christ
    - 2Co 5:15
  - . Giving up all for Christ
    - Mt 19:21,28,29

- . Want of, condemned
  - Re 3:16
- Exemplified
  - . Joshua
    - Jos 24:15
  - . Peter, Andrew, James, John
    - Mt 4:20-22
  - . Joanna, &c
    - Lu 8:3
  - . Paul
    - Php 1:21
  - . Timothy
    - Php 2:19-22
  - . Epaphroditus
    - Php 2:30

## Diet of the Jews, The

- In patriarchal age
  - Ge 18:7,8; 27:4
- In Egypt
  - Ex 16:3; Nu 11:5
- In the wilderness
  - Ex 16:4-12
- Of the poor, frugal
  - Ru 2:14; Pr 15:17
- Of the rich, luxurious
  - Pr 23:1-3; La 4:5; Am 6:4,5; Lu 16:19
- ARTICLES USED FOR
  - . Milk
    - Ge 49:12; Pr 27:27
  - . Butter
    - De 32:14; 2Sa 17:29
  - . Cheese
    - 1Sa 17:18; Job 10:10
  - . Bread
    - Ge 18:5; 1Sa 17:17
  - . Parched corn
    - Ru 2:14; 1Sa 17:17
  - . Flesh
    - 2Sa 6:19; Pr 9:2
  - . Fish
    - Mt 7:10; Lu 24:42
  - . Herbs
    - Pr 15:17; Ro 14:2; Heb 6:7
  - . Fruit
    - 2Sa 16:2
  - . Dried fruit
    - 1Sa 25:18; 30:12
  - . Honey
    - So 5:1; Isa 7:15
  - . Oil
    - De 12:17; Pr 21:17; Eze 16:13
  - . Vinegar
    - Nu 6:3; Ru 2:14
  - . Wine
    - 2Sa 6:19; Joh 2:3,10
  - . Water
    - Ge 21:14; Mt 10:42
- Expressed by bread and water
  - 1Ki 13:9,16
- Generally prepared by females
  - Ge 27:9; Pr 31:15; Isa 8:13
- WAS TAKEN
  - . In the morning, sparingly
    - Jud 19:5; Ec 10:16,17
  - . At noon
    - Ge 43:16; Joh 4:6,8
  - . In the evening
    - Ge 24:11,33; Lu 24:29,30
  - . Often sitting

- Ge 27:19; 43:33
- . Often reclining
  - Am 6:4; Joh 13:23
- . With the hand
  - Mt 26:23; Lu 22:21
- Thanks given before
  - Mr 8:6; Ac 27:35
- Purification before
  - 2Ki 3:11; Mt 15:2
- A hymn sung after
  - Mt 26:30
- Men and women did not partake of together
  - Ge 18:8,9; Es 1:3,9
- Articles of, often sent as presents
  - 1Sa 17:18; 25:18,27; 2Sa 16:1,2

# Diligence

- Christ, an example  
Mr 1:35; Lu 2:49
- REQUIRED BY GOD IN
  - . Seeking him  
1Ch 22:19; Heb 11:6
  - . Obeying him  
De 6:17; 11:13
  - . Harkening to him  
Isa 55:2
  - . Striving after perfection  
Php 3:13,14
  - . Cultivating Christian graces  
2Pe 1:5
  - . Keeping the souls  
De 4:9
  - . Keeping the heart  
Pr 4:23
  - . Labours of love  
Heb 6:10-12
  - . Following every good work  
1Ti 5:10
  - . Guarding against defilement  
Heb 12:15
  - . Seeking to be found spotless  
2Pe 3:14
  - . Making our call, &c, sure  
2Pe 1:10
  - . Self-examination  
Ps 77:6
  - . Lawful business  
Pr 27:23; Ec 9:10
  - . Teaching religion  
2Ti 4:2; Jude 1:3
  - . Instructing children  
De 11:19
  - . Discharging official duties  
De 19:18
- Saints should abound in  
2Co 8:7
- IN THE SERVICE OF GOD
  - . Should be preserved in  
Ga 6:9
  - . Is not in vain  
1Co 15:58
  - . Preserves from evil  
Ex 15:26
  - . Leads to assured hope  
Heb 6:11
- God rewards  
De 11:14; Heb 11:6
- IN TEMPORAL MATTERS, LEADS TO
  - . Favour  
Pr 11:27

- . Prosperity
  - Pr 10:4; 13:4
- . Honour
  - Pr 12:24; 22:29
- Illustrated
  - Pr 6:6-8
- Exemplified
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 31:40
  - . Ruth
    - Ru 2:17
  - . Hezekiah
    - 2Ch 31:21
  - . Nehemiah, &c
    - Ne 4:6
  - . Psalmist
    - Ps 119:60
  - . Apostles
    - Ac 5:42
  - . Apollos
    - Ac 18:25
  - . Titus
    - 2Co 8:22
  - . Paul
    - 1Th 2:9
  - . Onesiphorus
    - 2Ti 1:17

## Discipline of the Church

- Ministers authorised to establish  
Mt 16:19; 18:18
- CONSISTS IN
  - . Maintaining sound doctrine  
1Ti 1:3; Tit 1:13
  - . Ordering its affairs  
1Co 11:34; Tit 1:5
  - . Rebuking offenders  
1Ti 5:20; 2Ti 4:2
  - . Removing obstinate offenders  
1Co 5:3-5,13; 1Ti 1:20
- Should be submitted to  
Heb 13:17
- Is for edification  
2Co 10:8; 13:10
- Decency and order, the objects of  
1Co 14:40
- Exercise, in a spirit of charity  
2Co 2:6-8
- Prohibits women preaching  
1Co 14:34; 1Ti 2:12



## Diseases

- Often sent as punishment  
De 28:21; Joh 5:14
- Often brought from other countries  
De 7:15
- Often through Satan  
1Sa 16:14-16; Job 2:7
- Regarded as visitations  
Job 2:7-10; Ps 38:2,7
- Intemperance a cause of  
Ho 7:5
- Sins of youth a cause of  
Job 20:11
- Over-excitement a cause of  
Da 8:27
- Were many and divers  
Mt 4:24
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Ague  
Le 26:16
  - . Abscess  
2Ki 20:7
  - . Atrophy  
Job 16:8; 19:20
  - . Blindness  
Job 29:15; Mt 9:27
  - . Boils and blains  
Ex 9:10
  - . Consumption  
Le 26:16; De 28:22
  - . Demoniactal possession  
Mt 15:22; Mr 5:15
  - . Deafness  
Ps 38:13; Mr 7:32
  - . Debility  
Ps 102:23; Eze 7:17
  - . Dropsy  
Lu 14:2
  - . Dumbness  
Pr 31:8; Mt 9:32
  - . Dysentery  
2Ch 21:12-19; Ac 28:8
  - . Emerods  
De 28:27; 1Sa 5:6,12
  - . Fever  
De 28:22; Mt 8:14
  - . Impediment speech  
Mr 7:32
  - . Itch  
De 28:27
  - . Inflammation  
De 28:22
  - . Issue of blood  
Mt 9:20

- . Lameness
  - 2Sa 4:4; 2Ch 16:12
- . Leprosy
  - Le 13:2; 2Ki 5:1
- . Loss of appetite
  - Job 33:20; Ps 107:18
- . Lunacy
  - Mt 4:24; 17:15
- . Melancholy
  - 1Sa 16:14
- . Palsy
  - Mt 8:6; 9:2
- . Plague
  - Nu 11:33; 2Sa 24:15,21,25
- . Scab
  - De 28:27
- . Sunstroke
  - 2Ki 4:18-20; Isa 49:10
- . Ulcers
  - Isa 1:6; Lu 16:20
- . Worms
  - Ac 12:23
- Children subject to
  - 2Sa 12:15; 1Ki 17:17
- FREQUENTLY
  - . Loathsome
    - Ps 38:7; 41:8
  - . Painful
    - 2Ch 21:15; Job 33:19
  - . Tedious
    - De 28:59; Joh 5:5; Lu 13:16
  - . Complicated
    - De 28:60,61; Ac 28:8
  - . Incurable
    - 2Ch 21:18; Jer 14:19
- Physicians undertook the cure of
  - Jer 8:22; Mt 9:12; Lu 4:23
- Medicine used for curing
  - Pr 17:22; Isa 1:6
- Art of curing, defective
  - Job 13:4; Mr 5:26
- God often entreated to cure
  - 2Sa 12:16; 2Ki 20:1-3; Ps 6:2; Jas 5:14
- Not looking to God in, condemned
  - 2Ch 16:12
- THOSE AFFLICTED WITH
  - . Anointed
    - Mr 6:13; Jas 5:14
  - . Often laid in the streets to receive advice from passers by
    - Mr 6:56; Ac 5:15
  - . Often divinely supported
    - Ps 41:3
  - . Often divinely cured
    - 2Ki 20:5; Jas 5:15
- Illustrative of sin
  - Isa 1:5



## Disobedience to God

- Provokes his anger  
Ps 78:10,40; Isa 3:8
- Forfeits his favour  
1Sa 13:14
- Forfeits his promised blessings  
Jos 5:6; 1Sa 2:30; Jer 18:10
- Brings a curse  
De 11:28; 28:15
- A characteristic of the wicked  
Eph 2:2; Tit 1:16; 3:3
- The wicked persevere in  
Jer 2:21
- Heinousness of, illustrated  
Jer 35:14
- Men prone to excuse  
Ge 3:12,13
- Shall be punished  
Isa 42:24,25; Heb 2:2
- Acknowledge the punishment of, to be just  
Ne 9:32,33; Da 9:10,11,14
- Warnings against  
1Sa 12:15; Jer 12:17
- Bitter results of, illustrated  
Jer 9:13,15
- Exemplified
  - . Adam and Eve  
Ge 3:6,11
  - . Pharaoh  
Ex 5:2
  - . Nadab, &c  
Le 10:1
  - . Moses, &c  
Nu 20:8,11,24
  - . Saul  
1Sa 28:18
  - . The prophet  
1Ki 13:20-23
  - . Israel  
2Ki 18:9-12
  - . Jonah  
Jon 1:2,3

# Divination

- An abominable practice
  - 1Sa 15:23
- All who practised it, abominable
  - De 18:12
- PRACTISED BY
  - . Diviners
    - De 18:14
  - . Enchanters
    - De 18:10; Jer 27:9
  - . Witches
    - Ex 22:18; De 18:10
  - . Charmers
    - De 18:11
  - . Wizards
    - De 18:11; 1Sa 28:3
  - . Consulters of familiar spirits
    - De 18:11
  - . Magicians
    - Ge 41:8; Da 4:7
  - . Astrologers
    - Isa 47:13; Da 4:7
  - . Sorcerers
    - Jer 27:9; Ac 13:6,8
  - . Necromancers
    - De 18:11
  - . Soothsayers
    - Isa 2:6; Da 2:27
  - . False prophets
    - Jer 14:14; Eze 13:3,6
- EFFECTED THROUGH
  - . Enchantments
    - Ex 7:11; Nu 24:1
  - . Sorcery
    - Isa 47:12; Ac 8:11
  - . Observing times
    - 2Ki 21:6
  - . Observing heavenly bodies
    - Isa 37:13
  - . Raising the dead
    - 1Sa 28:11,12
  - . Inspecting the inside of beasts
    - Eze 21:21
  - . The flight of arrows
    - Eze 21:21,22
  - . Cups
    - Ge 44:2,5
  - . Rods
    - Ho 4:12
  - . Dreams
    - Jer 29:8; Zec 10:2
  - . Connected with idolatry
    - 2Ch 33:5,6
  - . Books of, numerous and expensive

- Ac 19:19
- . A lucrative employment  
Nu 22:7; Ac 16:16
- THOSE WHO PRACTISED
  - . Regarded as wise men  
Da 2:12,27
  - . Regarded with awe  
Ac 8:9,11
  - . Consulted in difficulties  
Da 2:2; 4:6,7
  - . Used mysterious words and gestures  
Isa 8:19
- A system of fraud  
Eze 13:6,7; Jer 29:8
- Frustrated by God  
Isa 44:25
- Could not injure the Lord's people  
Nu 23:23
- THE LAW
  - . Forbade to the Israelites the practice of  
Le 19:26; De 18:10,11
  - . Forbade seeking to  
Le 19:31; De 18:14
  - . Punished with death those who used  
Ex 22:18; Le 20:27
  - . Punished those who sought to  
Le 20:6
- The Jews prone to  
2Ki 17:17; Isa 2:6

## Divisions

- Forbidden in the church  
1Co 1:10
- Condemned in the church  
1Co 1:11-13; 11:18
- Unbecoming in the church  
1Co 12:24,25
- ARE CONTRARY TO THE
  - . Unity of Christ  
1Co 1:13; 12:13
  - . Desire of Christ  
Joh 17:21-23
  - . Purpose of Christ  
Joh 10:16
  - . Spirit of the church  
1Co 11:16
- Are proof of a carnal spirit  
1Co 3:3
- Avoid those who cause  
Ro 16:17
- Evil of, illustrated  
Mt 12:25

# Divorce

- Law of marriage against  
Ge 2:24; Mt 19:6
- PERMITTED
  - . By the Mosaic law  
De 24:1
  - . On account of hardness of heart  
Mt 19:8
- Often sought by the Jews  
Mic 2:9; Mal 2:14
- Sought on slight grounds  
Mt 5:31; 19:3
- Not allowed to those who falsely accused their wives  
De 22:18,19
- WOMEN
  - . Could obtain  
Pr 2:17; Mr 10:12
  - . Could marry after  
De 24:2
  - . Responsible for vows after  
Nu 30:9
  - . Married after, could not return to first husband  
De 24:3,4; Jer 3:1
  - . Afflicted by  
Isa 54:4,6
- Priests not to marry women after  
Le 21:14
- Of servants, regulated by law  
Ex 21:7,11
- Of captives, regulated by law  
De 21:13,14
- Forced on those who had idolatrous wives  
Ezr 10:2-17; Ne 13:23,30
- Jews condemned for love of  
Mal 2:14-16
- Forbidden by Christ except for adultery  
Mt 5:32; 19:9
- Prohibition of, offended the Jews  
Mt 19:10
- Illustrative of God's casting off of the Jewish church  
Isa 50:1; Jer 3:8



## Doctrines, False

- Destructive to faith  
2Ti 2:18
- Hateful to God  
Re 2:14,15
- Unprofitable and vain  
Tit 3:9; Heb 13:9
- SHOULD BE AVOIDED BY
  - . Ministers  
1Ti 1:4; 6:20
  - . Saints  
Eph 4:14; Col 2:8
  - . All men  
Jer 23:16; 29:8
- The wicked love  
2Ti 4:3,4
- The wicked given up to believe  
2Th 2:11
- TEACHERS OF
  - . Not to be countenanced  
2Jo 1:10
  - . Should be avoided  
Ro 16:17,18
  - . Bring reproach on religion  
2Pe 2:2
  - . Speak perverse things  
Ac 20:30
  - . Attract many  
2Pe 2:2
  - . Deceive many  
Mt 24:5
  - . Shall abound in the latter days  
1Ti 4:1
  - . Pervert the gospel of Christ  
Ga 1:6,7
  - . Shall be exposed  
2Ti 3:9
- TEACHERS OF, ARE DESCRIBED AS
  - . Cruel  
Ac 20:29
  - . Deceitful  
2Co 11:13
  - . Covetous  
Tit 1:11; 2Pe 2:3
  - . Ungodly  
Jud 1:4,8
  - . Proud and ignorant  
1Ti 6:3,4
  - . Corrupt and reprobate  
2Ti 3:8
- Try, by Scripture  
Isa 8:20; 1Jo 4:1
- Curse on those who teach  
Ga 1:8,9

- Punishment on those who teach  
Mic 3:6,7; 2Pe 2:1,3

## Doctrines of the Gospel, The

- Are from God  
Joh 7:16; Ac 13:12
- Are taught by Scripture  
2Ti 3:16
- Are godly  
1Ti 6:3; Tit 1:1
- Immorality condemned by  
1Ti 1:9-11
- Lead to fellowship with the Father and with the Son  
1Jo 1:3; 2Jo 1:9
- Lead to holiness  
Ro 6:17-22; Tit 2:12
- Bring no reproach on  
1Ti 6:1; Tit 2:5
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Be nourished up in  
1Ti 4:6
  - . Attend to  
1Ti 4:13,16
  - . Hold, in sincerity  
2Co 2:17; Tit 2:7
  - . Hold steadfastly  
2Ti 1:13; Tit 1:9
  - . Continue in  
1Ti 4:16
  - . Speak things which become  
Tit 2:1
- Saints obey, from the heart  
Ro 6:17
- Saints abide in  
Ac 2:42
- A faithful walk adorns  
Tit 2:10
- The obedience of saints leads to surer knowledge of  
Joh 7:17
- THOSE WHO OPPOSE ARE
  - . Proud  
1Ti 6:3,4
  - . Ignorant  
1Ti 6:4
  - . Doting about questions, &c  
1Ti 6:4
  - . Not to be received  
2Jo 1:10
  - . To be avoided  
Ro 16:17
- Not endured by the wicked  
2Ti 4:3

## Dog, The

- Despised by the Jews  
2Sa 3:8
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Impatient of injury  
Pr 26:17
  - . Unclean  
Lu 16:21; 2Pe 2:22
  - . Carnivorous  
1Ki 14:11; 2Ki 9:35,36
  - . Fond of blood  
1Ki 21:19; 22:38
  - . Dangerous and destructive  
Ps 22:16
- Infested cities by night  
Ps 59:14,15
- Nothing holy to be given to  
Mt 7:6; 15:26
- Things torn by beasts given to  
Ex 22:31
- Sacrificing of, an abomination  
Isa 66:3
- Price of, not to be consecrated  
De 23:18
- WHEN DOMESTICATED
  - . Employed in watching flocks  
Job 30:1
  - . Fed with the crumbs, &c  
Mt 15:27
- Manner of, in drinking alluded to  
Jud 7:5
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Gentiles  
Mt 15:22,26
  - . Of covetous ministers  
Isa 56:11
  - . Of fools  
Pr 26:11
  - . Of apostates  
2Pe 2:22
  - . Of persecutors  
Ps 22:16,20
  - . Of obstinate sinners  
Mt 7:6; Re 22:15
  - . Of false teachers  
Php 3:2
  - . (Dumb,) of unfaithful ministers  
Isa 56:10
  - . (Dead,) of the mean  
1Sa 24:14; 2Sa 9:8

## Dove, The

- Clean and used as food  
De 14:11
- Offered in sacrifice  
Ge 15:9; Le 1:14
- Impiously sold in the court of the temple  
Mt 21:12; Joh 2:16
- CHARACTERISED BY
  - . Simplicity  
Mt 10:16
  - . Comeliness of countenance  
So 2:14
  - . Softness of eyes  
So 1:15
  - . Sweetness of voice  
So 2:14
  - . Richness of plumage  
Ps 68:13
- Mournful tabering of, alluded to  
Na 2:7
- Dwells in rocks  
So 2:14; Jer 48:28
- Frequents streams and rivers  
So 5:12
- Sent from the ark by Noah  
Ge 8:8,10,12
- Why considered the emblem of peace  
Ge 8:11
- The harbinger of spring  
So 2:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the Holy Spirit  
Mt 3:16; Joh 1:32
  - . Of the meekness of Christ  
So 5:12
  - . Of the church  
So 2:14; 5:2
  - . Of mourners  
Isa 38:14; 59:11
  - . Of converts to the church  
Isa 60:8
  - . (In its flight,) of the return of Israel from captivity  
Ho 11:11

## Dragon, The

- Often of a red colour  
Re 12:3
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Powerful  
Re 12:4
  - . Poisonous  
De 32:33
  - . Of solitary habits  
Job 30:29
- Its mournful voice alluded to  
Mic 1:8
- Its wailing alluded to  
Mic 1:8
- Its snuffing up the air alluded to  
Jer 14:6
- Its swallowing of its prey alluded to  
Jer 51:34
- FOUND IN
  - . The wilderness  
Mal 1:3
  - . Deserted cities  
Isa 13:22; Jer 9:11
  - . Dry places  
Isa 34:13; 43:20
- A species of, in rivers  
Ps 74:13; Isa 27:1
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of cruel and persecuting kings  
Isa 27:1; 51:9; Eze 29:3
  - . Of enemies of the church  
Ps 9:13
  - . Of wicked men  
Ps 44:19
  - . Of the devil  
Re 13:2; 20:2,7
  - . (Poison of,) of wine  
De 32:33

# Dreams

- Visions in sleep  
Job 33:15; Da 2:28
- Often by imaginary  
Job 20:8; Isa 29:8
- Excess of business frequently leads to  
Ec 5:3
- God's will often revealed in  
Nu 12:6; Job 33:15
- FALSE PROPHETS
  - . Pretended to  
Jer 23:25-28; 29:8
  - . Not to be regarded in  
De 13:1-3; Jer 27:9
  - . Condemned for pretending to  
Jer 23:32
- Vanity of trusting to natural  
Ec 5:7
- THE ANCIENTS
  - . Put great faith in  
Jud 7:15
  - . Often perplexed by  
Ge 40:6; 41:8; Job 7:14; Da 2:1; 4:5
  - . Anxious to have, explained  
Ge 40:8; Da 2:3
  - . Consulting magicians on  
Ge 41:8; Da 2:2-4
- God the only interpreter of  
Ge 40:8; 41:16; Da 2:27-30; 7:16
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE OF
  - . Abimelech  
Ge 20:3-7
  - . Jacob  
Ge 28:12; 31:10
  - . Laban  
Ge 31:24
  - . Joseph  
Ge 37:5-9
  - . Pharaoh's butler and baker  
Ge 40:5-19
  - . Pharaoh  
Ge 41:1-7
  - . Midianite  
Jud 7:13-15
  - . Solomon  
1Ki 3:5-15
  - . Nebuchadnezzar  
Da 2:1,31; 4:5,8
  - . Daniel  
Da 7:1-28
  - . Joseph  
Mt 1:20,21; 2:13,19,20
  - . Wise men  
Mt 2:11,12

- . Pilate's wife  
Mt 27:19
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Prosperity of sinners  
Job 20:5-8,; Ps 73:19,20
  - . Impure imaginations  
Jude 1:8
  - . Enemies of the church  
Isa 29:7,8



## Drink Offering

- Antiquity of  
Ge 35:14
- Sacrifices accompanied by  
Ex 29:40; Le 23:13
- Quantity appointed to be used for each kind of sacrifice  
Nu 15:3-10
- For public sacrifices provided by the state  
Ezr 7:17; Eze 45:17
- Not poured on the altar of incense  
Ex 30:9
- Omission of, caused by bad vintage  
Joe 1:9,13
- IDOLATROUS JEWS
  - . Offered to the queen of heaven  
Jer 7:18; 44:17-19
  - . Reproved for offering, to idols  
Isa 57:5,6; 65:11; Jer 19:13; Eze 20:28
- Idolaters often used blood for  
Ps 16:4
- Vanity of offering, to idols  
De 32:37,38
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE
  - . Offering of Christ  
Isa 53:12
  - . Pouring out of the Spirit  
Joe 2:28
  - . Devotedness of ministers  
Php 2:17

# Drunkennes

- Forbidden
  - Eph 5:18
- Caution against
  - Lu 21:34
- Is a work of the flesh
  - Ga 5:21
- Is debasing
  - Isa 28:8
- Is inflaming
  - Isa 5:11
- Overcharges the heart
  - Lu 21:34
- Takes away the heart
  - Ho 4:11
- LEADS TO
  - . Poverty
    - Pr 21:17; 23:21
  - . Strife
    - Pr 23:29,30
  - . Woe and sorrow
    - Pr 23:29,30
  - . Error
    - Isa 28:7
  - . Contempt of God's works
    - Isa 5:12
  - . Scorning
    - Ho 7:5
  - . Rioting and wantonness
    - Ro 13:13
- The wicked addicted to
  - Da 5:1-4
- False teachers often addicted to
  - Isa 56:12
- Folly of yielding to
  - Pr 20:1
- Avoid those given to
  - Pr 23:20; 1Co 5:11
- DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST
  - . Those given to
    - Isa 5:11,12; 28:1-3
  - . Those who encourage
    - Hab 2:15
- Excludes from heaven
  - 1Co 6:10; Ga 5:21
- Punishment of
  - De 21:20; Joe 1:5,6; Am 6:6,7; Mt 24:49-51
- Exemplified
  - . Noah
    - Ge 9:21
  - . Nabal
    - 1Sa 25:36
  - . Uriah
    - 2Sa 11:13

- . Elah  
1Ki 16:9,10
- . Benhadad  
1Ki 20:16
- . Belshazzar  
Da 5:4
- . Corinthians  
1Co 11:21

## **E**

Eagle, The

Ear, The

Early Rising

Earth, The

Earthquakes

Edification

Edomites, The

Egypt

Election

Embalming

Emblems of the Holy Spirit, The

Enemies

Entertainments

Envy

Ephod, The

Ephraim, Tribe of

Euphrates, The

Evening, The

Example of Christ, The

Excellency and Glory of Christ, The

Excellency and Glory of the Church, The

Eye, The

## Eagle, The

- A bird of prey  
Job 9:26; Mt 24:28
- Unclean  
Le 11:13; De 14:12
- Different kinds of  
Le 11:13,18; Eze 17:3
- Called the eagle of the heavens  
La 4:19
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Long-sighted  
Job 39:29
  - . Swift  
2Sa 1:23
  - . Soaring to heaven  
Pr 23:5
- Strength of its feathers alluded to  
Da 4:33
- Greatness of its wings alluded to  
Eze 17:3,7
- Peculiarity of its flight alluded to  
Pr 30:19
- Delights in the lofty cedars  
Eze 17:3,4
- Dwells in the high rocks  
Job 39:27,28
- Feeds her young with blood  
Job 39:29,30
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of wisdom and zeal of God's ministers  
Eze 1:10; Re 4:7
  - . Of great and powerful kings  
Eze 17:3; Ho 8:1
  - . (Renewed strength and beauty of,) of the renewal of saints  
Ps 103:5
  - . (Mode of teaching her young to fly,) of God's care of his church  
Ex 19:4; De 32:11
  - . (Wings of,) of protection afforded to the church  
Re 12:14
  - . (Upward flight of,) of the saint's rapid progress toward heaven  
Isa 40:31
  - . (Swiftness of,) of the melting away of riches  
Pr 23:5
  - . (Swiftness of,) of the swiftness of hostile armies  
De 28:49; Jer 4:13; 48:40; La 4:19
  - . (Height and security of its dwelling,) of the fancied but fatal security of the wicked  
Jer 49:16; Ob 1:4
  - . (Increase baldness of, in the moulting season,) of calamities  
Mic 1:16
  - . (Hasting to the prey,) of the swiftness of man's days

Job 9:26

- Was the standard of the Roman armies

Mt 24:15,28

## Ear, The

- The organ of hearing
  - Job 13:1; 29:11
- Capable of trying and distinguishing words
  - Job 12:11
- GOD
  - . Made
    - Pr 20:12
  - . Planted
    - Ps 94:9
  - . Opens
    - Job 33:16; 36:10
  - . Judicially closed
    - Isa 6:10; Mt 13:15
- Christ opens
  - Isa 35:5; 43:8,10
- Instruction received through
  - Isa 30:21
- That hears and receives the word of God, blessed
  - Ex 15:26; Mt 13:16
- SHOULD
  - . Seek knowledge
    - Pr 18:15
  - . Be bowed down to instructions
    - Pr 5:1
  - . Be incline to wisdom
    - Pr 2:2
  - . Be given to the law of God
    - Isa 1:10
  - . Receive the word of God
    - Jer 9:20
  - . Hear and obey reproof
    - Pr 15:31; 25:12
- Not satisfied with earthly things
  - Ec 1:8
- OF THE WICKED
  - . Uncircumcised
    - Jer 6:10; Ac 7:51
  - . Itching
    - 2Ti 4:3
  - . Not inclined to hear God
    - Jer 7:24; 35:15
  - . Turned away from God's law
    - Pr 28:9
  - . Stopped against God's word
    - Ps 58:4; Zec 7:11
- Not to be stopped at cry of the poor
  - Pr 21:13
- BLOOD PUT ON THE RIGHT EAR OF
  - . Priests at consecration
    - Ex 29:20; Le 8:23
  - . The healed leper in cleansing him
    - Le 14:14
- Often adorned with rings

Eze 16:12; Ho 2:13

- Of servants who refused to leave their masters, bored to the door

Ex 21:6; De 15:17



## Early Rising

- Christ set an example of  
Mr 1:35; Lu 21:38; Joh 8:2
- REQUISITE FOR
  - . Devotion  
Ps 5:3; 59:16; 63:1; 88:13; Isa 26:9
  - . Executing God's commands  
Ge 22:3
  - . Discharge of daily duties  
Pr 31:15
- Neglect of, leads to poverty  
Pr 6:9-11
- PRACTISED BY THE WICKED, FOR
  - . Deceit  
Pr 27:14
  - . Executing plans of evil  
Mic 2:1
- Illustrates spiritual diligence  
Ro 13:11,12
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham  
Ge 19:27
  - . Isaac, &c  
Ge 26:31
  - . Jacob  
Ge 28:18
  - . Joshua &c  
Jos 3:1
  - . Gideon  
Jud 6:38
  - . Samuel  
1Sa 15:12
  - . David  
1Sa 17:20
  - . Mary, &c  
Mr 16:2
  - . Apostles  
Ac 5:21

# Earth, The

- The world in general
  - Ge 1:2
- The dry land as divided from waters
  - Ge 1:10
- GOD
  - . Created
    - Ge 1:1; Ne 9:6
  - . Laid the foundation of
    - Job 38:4; Ps 102:25
  - . Formed
    - Ps 90:2
  - . Spread abroad
    - Isa 42:5; 44:24
  - . Suspended in space
    - Job 26:7
  - . Supports
    - Ps 75:3
  - . Establishes
    - Ps 78:69; 119:90
  - . Enlightens
    - Ge 1:14-16; Jer 33:25
  - . Waters
    - Ps 65:9; 147:8
  - . Makes fruitful
    - Ge 1:11; 27:28
  - . Inspects
    - Zec 4:10
  - . Governs supremely
    - Job 34:13; Ps 135:6
  - . Reigns in
    - Ex 8:22; Ps 97:1
  - . Shall be exalted in
    - Ps 46:10
- Is the Lord's
  - Ex 9:29; 1Co 10:26
- Created to be inhabited
  - Isa 45:18
- First division of
  - Ge 10:25
- Ideas of the ancients respecting the form of
  - Job 11:9; 38:18; Pr 25:3
- Diversified by hills and mountains
  - Hab 3:6
- Full of minerals
  - De 8:9; Job 28:1-5,15-19
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . God's footstool
    - Isa 66:1; Mt 5:35
  - . Full of God's goodness
    - Ps 33:5
  - . Full of God's riches
    - Ps 104:24
  - . Full of God's mercy

- Ps 119:64
- . Full of God's glory
  - Nu 14:21; Isa 6:3
- . Shining with God's glory
  - Eze 43:2
- . Trembling before God
  - Ps 68:8; Jer 10:10
- . Melting at God's voice
  - Ps 46:6
- . Burning at God presence
  - Na 1:5
- MAN
  - . Formed out of
    - Ge 2:7; Ps 103:14
  - . Given dominion over
    - Ge 1:26; Ps 115:16
  - . By nature is of
    - 1Co 15:47-48
  - . By nature minds the thing of
    - Php 3:19
  - . Brought a curse on
    - Ge 3:17
  - . Shall return to
    - Ge 3:19; Ps 146:4
- Subject to God's judgments
  - Ps 46:8; Isa 11:4
- Corrupted by sin
  - Ge 6:11,12; Isa 24:5
- Made barren by sin
  - De 28:23; Ps 107:34
- Made to mourn and languish by sin
  - Isa 24:4; Jer 4:28; 12:4; Ho 4:3
- Satan goes to and fro in
  - Job 1:7; 1Pe 5:8
- Shall be filled with the knowledge of God
  - Isa 11:9; Hab 2:14
- Once inundated
  - Ge 7:17-24
- Not to be again inundated
  - Ge 9:11; 2Pe 3:6,7
- To be dissolved by fire
  - 2Pe 3:7,10,12
- To be renewed
  - Isa 65:17; 2Pe 3:13
- Saints shall inherit
  - Ps 25:13; Mt 5:5

# Earthquakes

- Islands and mountainous districts liable to  
Ps 114:4,6; Re 6:14; 16:18,20
- FREQUENTLY ACCOMPANIED BY
  - . Volcanic eruptions  
Ps 104:32; Na 1:5
  - . Convulsion and receding of the sea  
2Sa 22:8,16; Ps 18:7,15; 46:3
  - . Opening of the earth  
Nu 16:31,32
  - . Overturning of mountains  
Ps 46:2; Zec 14:4
  - . Rending of rocks  
Mt 27:51
- ARE VISIBLE TOKENS OF
  - . God's power  
Job 9:6; Heb 12:26
  - . God's presence  
Ps 68:7,8; 114:7
  - . God's anger  
Ps 18:7; 60:2; Isa 13:13
- Men always terrified by  
Nu 16:34; Zec 14:5; Mt 27:54; Re 11:13
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . At mount Sinai  
Ex 19:18
  - . In the wilderness  
Nu 16:31,32
  - . In strongholds of Philistines  
1Sa 14:15
  - . When Elijah fled from Jezebel  
1Ki 19:11
  - . In Uzziah's reign  
Am 1:1; Zec 14:5
  - . At our Lord's death  
Mt 27:51
  - . At our Lord's resurrection  
Mt 28:2
  - . At Philippi  
Ac 16:26
  - . Before destruction of Jerusalem, predicted  
Mt 24:7; Lu 21:11
  - . At Christ's second coming, predicted  
Zec 14:4
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The judgments of God  
Isa 24:19,20; 29:6; Jer 4:24; Re 8:5
  - . The overthrow of kingdoms  
Hag 2:6,22; Re 6:12,13; 16:18,19

## Edification

- Described  
Eph 4:12-16
- IS THE OBJECT OF
  - . The ministerial office  
Eph 4:11,12
  - . Ministerial gifts  
1Co 14:3-5,12
  - . Ministerial authority  
2Co 10:8; 13:10
  - . The Church's union in Christ  
Eph 4:16
- The gospel, the instrument of  
Ac 20:32
- Love leads to  
1Co 8:1
- Exhortation to  
Jude 1:20,21
- Mutual, commanded  
Ro 14:19; 1Th 5:11
- All to be done to  
2Co 12:19; Eph 4:29
- Use self-denial to promote, in others  
1Co 10:23,33
- The peace of the Church favours  
Ac 9:31
- Foolish questions opposed to  
1Ti 1:4

## Edomites, The

- Descended from Esau  
Ge 36:9
- Dwelt in Mount Seir  
Ge 32:3; De 2:4,5
- WERE CALLED
  - . Children of Esau  
De 2:4
  - . Brethren of Israel  
Nu 20:14
- Governed by dukes  
Ge 36:15-30,40-43; Ex 15:15
- Afterwards had kings  
Ge 36:31-29; Nu 20:14
- Under a deputy or viceroy while subject to Judah  
1Ki 22:47
- CHARACTER OF
  - . Wise  
Jer 49:7
  - . Proud and self-confident  
Jer 49:16; Ob 1:3
  - . Strong and cruel  
Jer 49:19
  - . Vindictive  
Eze 25:12
  - . Idolatrous  
2Ch 25:14,20
  - . Superstitious  
Jer 27:3,9
- Carried on extensive commerce  
Eze 27:20
- COUNTRY OF
  - . Specially given to them  
De 2:5
  - . Fertile and rich  
Ge 27:39
  - . Mountainous and rocky  
Jer 49:16; Mal 1:3
  - . Traversed by roads  
Nu 20:17
  - . Well fortified  
Ps 60:9
  - . Called Mount Seir  
Eze 35:2
  - . Called Mount of Esau  
Ob 1:21
  - . Called Dumah  
Isa 21:11
  - . Called Idumea  
Isa 34:6; Mr 3:8
  - . Called Edom  
Isa 63:1
- CITIES OF
  - . Dinhabah or Dedan

- Ge 36:32; Jer 49:8
- . Avith
  - Ge 36:35
- . Pau
  - Ge 36:39
- . Bozrah
  - Jer 49:22; Am 1:12
- . Teman
  - Jer 49:7; Eze 25:13
- . Eziongeber, a sea port
  - 1Ki 9:26
- Implacable enemies of Israel
  - Eze 35:5
- Israel forbidden to hate
  - De 23:7
- Israel forbidden to spoil
  - De 2:4,6; 2Ch 20:10
- Might be received into the congregation in third generation
  - De 23:8
- Refused Israel a passage
  - Nu 20:21; Jud 11:17
- Saul made war against
  - 1Sa 14:47
- David subdued, &c
  - 2Sa 8:14; 1Ch 18:11,13
- Slaughter of, by Joab and Abishai
  - 1Ki 11:16; 1Ch 18:12
- Took refuge in Egypt
  - 1Ki 11:17-19
- Returned after David's death
  - 1Ki 11:21-22
- Were stirred up against Solomon
  - 1Ki 11:14
- Confederated with enemies of Israel against Jehoshaphat
  - 2Ch 20:10; Ps 83:4-6
- Miraculous overthrow of
  - 2Ch 20:22
- Revolted from Joram, king of Judah
  - 2Ki 8:20-22; 2Ch 21:8-10
- Re-conquered by Amaziah
  - 2Ki 14:7,10; 2Ch 25:11,12
- The Jews ensnared by the idols of, and punished
  - 2Ch 25:14,15,20
- Rebelled against Ahaz
  - 2Ch 28:17
- Aided Babylon against Judah
  - Ps 137:7; Ob 1:11
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Subjection to Israel
    - Ge 25:23; 27:29,37
  - . Revolt from Israel
    - Ge 27:40
  - . Israel's occupation of their country
    - Nu 24:18; Ob 1:17-19
  - . To share in the punishment of the nations
    - Jer 9:26; 25:15-27; Eze 32:29

- . Punishment for persecuting Israel  
Isa 34:5-8; 63:1-4; La 4:21; Eze 25:13,14; Am 1:11,12; Ob 1:10,15
- . Exterminating slaughter of  
Ob 1:18
- . Utter desolation of their country  
Isa 34:9-17; Eze 35:7-15
- . The king of Babylon an instrument of their punishment  
Jer 27:3-6
- . Israel an instrument of their punishment  
Eze 25:14; Ob 1:18
- . Their ruin to be an astonishment  
Jer 49:17,21
- . Their future subjection to the Jews  
Isa 11:14; Am 9:12
- Remarkable persons of
  - . Doeg  
1Sa 22:18
  - . Hadad  
1Ki 11:14,19
  - . Eliphaz  
Job 2:11



# Egypt

- Peopled by Mizraim's posterity  
Ge 10:6,13,14
- Boundaries of  
Eze 29:10
- Dry climate of  
De 11:10,11
- Watered by the Nile  
Ge 41:1-3; Ex 1:22
- Inundations of, alluded to  
Am 8:8
- Subject to plague, &c  
De 7:15; 28:27,60
- Sometimes visited by famine  
Ge 41:30
- CALLED
  - . The land of Ham  
Ps 105:23; 106:22
  - . The South  
Jer 13:19; Da 11:14,25
  - . Sihor  
Isa 23:3
  - . Rahab  
Ps 87:4; 89:10
  - . House of Bondmen  
Ex 13:3,14; De 7:8
- CELEBRATED FOR
  - . Fertility  
Ge 13:10; 45:18
  - . Wealth  
Heb 11:26
  - . Literature  
1Ki 4:30; Ac 7:22
  - . Fine horses  
1Ki 10:28,29
  - . Fine linen, &c  
Pr 7:16; Isa 19:9
  - . Commerce  
Ge 41:57; Eze 27:7
- Religion of, idolatrous  
Ex 12:12; Nu 33:4; Isa 19:1; Eze 29:7
- Idolatry of, followed by Israel  
Ex 32:4; Eze 20:8,19
- Magic practised in  
Ex 7:11,12,22; 8:7
- Ruled by kings who assumed the name of Pharaoh  
Ge 12:14,15; 40:1,2; Ex 1:8,22
- Under a governor  
Ge 41:41-44
- Had princes and counsellors  
Ge 12:15; Isa 19:11
- AS A POWER WAS
  - . Proud and arrogant  
Eze 29:3; 30:6

- . Pompous
  - Eze 32:12
- . Mighty
  - Isa 30:2,3
- . Ambitious of conquests
  - Jer 46:8
- . Treacherous
  - Isa 36:6; 29:6,7
- INHABITANTS OF
  - . Superstitious
    - Isa 19:3
  - . Hospitable
    - Ge 47:5,6; 1Ki 11:18
  - . Often intermarried with strangers
    - Ge 21:21; 1Ki 3:1; 11:19; 1Ch 2:34,35
  - . Abhorred shepherds
    - Ge 46:34
  - . Abhorred the sacrifice of oxen, &c
    - Ex 8:26
  - . Not to be abhorred by Israel
    - De 23:7
  - . Might be received into the congregation in the third generation
    - De 23:8
- Mode of entertaining in
  - Ge 43:32-34
- Diet used in
  - Nu 11:5
- Mode of embalming in
  - Ge 50:3
- Often a refuge to strangers
  - Ge 12:10; 47:4; 1Ki 11:17,40; 2Ki 25:26; Mt 2:12,13
- THE ARMIES OF
  - . Described
    - Ex 14:7-9
  - . Destroyed in the Red Sea
    - Ex 14:23-28
  - . Captured and burned Gezer
    - 1Ki 9:16
  - . Besieged and plundered Jerusalem in Rehoboam's time
    - 1Ki 14:25,26
  - . Invaded Assyria and killed Josiah who assisted it
    - 2Ki 23:29
  - . Deposed Jehoahaz and made Judea tributary
    - 2Ki 23:31-35
  - . Assistance of, sought by Judah against the Chaldees
    - Eze 17:15; Jer 37:5,7
- HISTORY OF ISRAEL IN
  - . Their sojourn in it, foretold
    - Ge 15:13
  - . Joseph sold into
    - Ge 37:28; 39:1
  - . Potiphar blessed for Joseph's sake
    - Ge 39:2-6
  - . Joseph unjustly cast into prison
    - Ge 39:7-20

- . Joseph interprets the chief baker's and the chief butler's dreams  
Ge 40:5-19
- . Joseph interprets Pharaoh's dreams  
Ge 41:14-32
- . Joseph counsels Pharaoh  
Ge 41:33-36
- . Joseph made governor  
Ge 41:41-44
- . Joseph's successful provision against the years of famine  
Ge 41:46-56
- . Joseph's ten brethren arrive  
Ge 42:1-6
- . Joseph recognizes his brethren  
Ge 42:7,8
- . Benjamin brought  
Ge 43:15
- . Joseph makes himself known to his brethren  
Ge 45:1-8
- . Joseph sends for his father  
Ge 45:9-11
- . Pharaoh invites Jacob into  
Ge 45:16-20
- . Jacob's journey  
Ge 46:5-7
- . Jacob, &c presented to Pharaoh  
Ge 47:1-10
- . Israel placed in the land of Goshen  
Ge 46:34; 47:11,27
- . Joseph enriches the king  
Ge 47:13-26
- . Jacob's death and burial  
Ge 49:33; 50:1-13
- . Israel increases and are oppressed  
Ex 1:1-14
- . Male children destroyed  
Ex 1:15-22
- . Moses born and hid for three months  
Ex 2:2
- . Moses exposed on the Nile  
Ex 2:3,4
- . Moses adopted and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter  
Ex 2:5-10
- . Moses slays an Egyptian  
Ex 2:11,12
- . Moses flies to Midian  
Ex 2:15
- . Moses sent to Pharaoh  
Ex 3:2-10
- . Pharaoh increases their affliction  
Ex 5:1-23
- . Moses proves his divine mission by miracles  
Ex 4:29-31; 7:10
- . Egypt is plagued for Pharaoh's obstinacy  
Ex 7:14-10:29
- . The passover instituted

- Ex 12:1-28
- . Destruction of the first-born
  - Ex 12:29,30
- . Israel spoils the Egyptians
  - Ex 12:35,36
- . Israel driven out of
  - Ex 12:31-33
- . Date of the Exodus
  - Ex 12:41; Heb 11:27
- . Pharaoh pursues Israel and is miraculously destroyed
  - Ex 14:5-25
- PROPHECIES RESPECTING
  - . Dismay of its inhabitants
    - Isa 19:1,16,17
  - . Infatuation of its princes
    - Isa 19:3,11-14
  - . Failure of internal resources
    - Isa 19:5-10
  - . Civil war and domestic strife
    - Isa 19:2
  - . Armies destroyed by Babylon
    - Jer 46:2-12
  - . Invasion by Babylon
    - Jer 46:13,24; Eze 32:11
  - . Destruction of its power
    - Eze 30:24,25
  - . Destruction of its cities
    - Eze 30:14-18
  - . Destruction of its idols
    - Jer 43:12,13; 46:25; Eze 30:13
  - . Spoil of, a reward to Babylon for services against Tyre
    - Eze 29:18-20
  - . Captivity of its people
    - Isa 20:4; Jer 46:19,24,26; Eze 30:4
  - . Utter desolation of, for forty years
    - Eze 29:8-12; 30:12; 32:15
  - . Allies to share its misfortunes
    - Eze 30:4,6
  - . The Jews who practised its idolatry to share its punishments
    - Jer 44:7-28
  - . Terror occasioned by its fall
    - Eze 32:9,10
  - . Ever to be a base kingdom
    - Eze 29:15
  - . Christ to be called out of
    - Ho 11:1; Mt 2:15
  - . Conversion of
    - Isa 19:18-20
  - . To be numbered and blessed along with Israel
    - Isa 19:23-25
  - . Prophetic illustration of its destruction
    - Jer 43:9,10; Eze 30:21,22; 32:4-6

# Election

- Of Christ, as Messiah
  - Isa 42:1; 1Pe 2:6
- Of good angels
  - 1Ti 5:21
- Of Israel
  - De 7:6; Isa 45:5
- Of ministers
  - Lu 6:13; Ac 9:15
- Of churches
  - 1Pe 5:13
- OF SAINTS, IS
  - . Of God
    - 1Th 1:4; Tit 1:1
  - . By Christ
    - Joh 13:18; 15:16
  - . In Christ
    - Eph 1:4
  - . Personal
    - Mt 20:16; Joh 6:44; Ac 22:14; 2Jo 1:13
  - . According to the purpose of God
    - Ro 9:11; Eph 1:11
  - . According to the foreknowledge of God
    - Ro 8:29; 1Pe 1:2
  - . Eternal
    - Eph 1:4
  - . Sovereign
    - Ro 9:15,16; 1Co 1:27; Eph 1:11
  - . Irrespective of merit
    - Ro 9:11
  - . Of grace
    - Ro 11:5
  - . Recorded in heaven
    - Lu 10:20
  - . For the glory of God
    - Eph 1:6
  - . Through faith
    - 2Th 2:13
  - . Through sanctification of the Spirit
    - 1Pe 1:2
  - . To adoption
    - Eph 1:5
  - . To salvation
    - 2Th 2:13
  - . To conformity with Christ
    - Ro 8:29
  - . To good works
    - Eph 2:10
  - . To spiritual warfare
    - 2Ti 2:4
  - . To eternal glory
    - Ro 9:23
- ENSURES TO SAINTS
  - . Effectual calling

- Ro 8:30
- . Divine teaching
  - Joh 17:6
- . Belief in Christ
  - Ac 13:48
- . Acceptance with God
  - Ro 11:7
- . Protection
  - Mr 13:20
- . Vindication of their wrongs
  - Lu 18:7
- . Working of all things for good
  - Ro 8:28
- . Blessedness
  - Ps 33:12; 65:4
- . The inheritance
  - Isa 65:9; 1Pe 1:4,5
- Should lead to cultivation of graces
  - Col 3:12
- Should be evidenced by diligence
  - 2Pe 1:10
- Saints may have assurance of
  - 1Th 1:4
- Exemplified
  - . Isaac
    - Ge 21:12
  - . Abram
    - Ne 9:7
  - . Zerubbabel
    - Hag 2:23
  - . Apostles
    - Joh 13:18; 15:19
  - . Jacob
    - Ro 9:12,13
  - . Rufus
    - Ro 16:13
  - . Paul
    - Ga 1:15

## Embalming

- Unknown to early patriarchs  
Ge 23:4
- Learned by the Jews in Egypt  
Ge 50:2,26
- Time required for  
Ge 50:3
- How performed by the Jews  
2Ch 16:14; Lu 23:56; Joh 19:40
- Not always practised by the Jews  
Joh 11:39
- An attempt to defeat God's purpose  
Ge 3:19

# Emblems of the Holy Spirit, The

- WATER
  - Joh 3:5; 7:38,39
  - . Cleansing
    - Eze 16:9; 36:25; Eph 5:26; Heb 10:22
  - . Fertilising
    - Ps 1:3; Isa 27:3,6; 44:3,4; 58:11
  - . Refreshing
    - Ps 46:4; Isa 41:17,18
  - . Abundant
    - Joh 7:37,38
  - . Freely given
    - Isa 55:1; Joh 4:14; Re 22:17
- FIRE
  - . Purifying
    - Isa 4:4; Mal 3:2,3
  - . Illuminating
    - Ex 13:21; Ps 78:14
  - . Searching
    - Zep 1:12; 1Co 2:10
- WIND
  - . Independent
    - Joh 3:8; 1Co 12:11
  - . Powerful
    - 1Ki 19:11; Ac 2:2
  - . Sensible in its effects
    - Joh 3:8
  - . Reviving
    - Eze 37:9,10,14
- OIL
  - Ps 45:7
  - . Healing
    - Lu 10:34; Re 3:18
  - . Comforting
    - Isa 61:3; Heb 1:9
  - . Illuminating
    - Mt 25:3,4; 1Jo 2:20,27
  - . Consecrating
    - Ex 29:7; 30:30; Isa 61:1
- RAIN AND DEW
  - Ps 72:6
  - . Fertilising
    - Eze 34:26,27; Ho 6:3; 10:12; 14:5
  - . Refreshing
    - Ps 68:9; Isa 18:5
  - . Abundant
    - Ps 133:3
  - . Imperceptible
    - 2Sa 17:12; Mr 4:26-28
- A DOVE
  - Mt 3:16
  - . Gentle
    - Mt 10:16; Ga 5:22
- A VOICE



- Isa 6:8
- . Speaking
  - Mt 10:20
- . Guiding
  - Isa 30:21; Joh 16:13
- . Warning
  - Heb 3:7-11
- A SEAL
  - Re 7:2
- . Securing
  - Eph 1:13,14; 4:30
- . Authenticating
  - Joh 6:27; 2Co 1:22
- CLOVEN TONGUES
  - Ac 2:3,6-11

## Enemies

- Christ prayed for his  
Lu 23:34
- The lives of, to be spared  
1Sa 24:10; 2Sa 16:10,11
- The goods of, to be taken care of  
Ex 23:4,5
- SHOULD BE
  - . Loved  
Mt 5:44
  - . Prayed for  
Ac 7:60
  - . Assisted  
Pr 25:21; Ro 12:20
  - . Overcome by kindness  
1Sa 26:21
- Rejoice not at the misfortunes of  
Job 31:29
- Rejoice not at the failings of  
Pr 24:17
- Desire not the death of  
1Ki 3:11
- Curse them not  
Job 31:30
- Be affectionately concerned for  
Ps 35:13
- The friendship of, deceitful  
2Sa 20:9,10; Pr 26:26; 27:6; Mt 26:48,49
- God defends against  
Ps 59:9; 61:3
- God delivers from  
1Sa 12:11; Ezr 8:31; Ps 18:48
- Made to be at peace with saints  
Pr 16:7
- Pray for deliverance from  
1Sa 12:10; Ps 17:9; 59:1; 64:1
- Of saints, God will destroy  
Ps 60:12
- Praise God for deliverance from  
Ps 136:24

## Entertainments

- Often great
  - Ge 21:8; Da 5:1; Lu 5:29
- GIVEN ON OCCASIONS OF
  - . Marriage
    - Mt 22:2
  - . Birthdays
    - Mr 6:21
  - . Weaning children
    - Ge 21:8
  - . Taking leave of friends
    - 1Ki 19:21
  - . Return of friends
    - 2Sa 12:4; Lu 15:23
  - . Ratifying covenants
    - Ge 26:30; 31:54
  - . Sheep-shearing
    - 1Sa 25:2,36; 2Sa 13:23
  - . Harvest home
    - Ru 3:2-7; Isa 9:3
  - . Vintage
    - Jud 9:27
  - . Coronation of Kings
    - 1Ki 1:9,18,19; 1Ch 12:39,40; Ho 7:5
  - . Offering voluntary sacrifice
    - Ge 31:54; De 12:6,7; 1Sa 1:4,5,9
  - . Festivals
    - 1Sa 20:5,24-26
  - . National deliverance
    - Es 8:17; 9:17-19
- Preparations made for
  - Ge 18:6,7; Pr 9:2; Mt 22:4; Lu 15:23
- KINDS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Dinner
    - Ge 43:16; Mt 22:4; Lu 14:12
  - . Supper
    - Lu 14:12; Joh 12:2
  - . Banquet of wine
    - Es 5:6
- Under the direction of a master of the feast
  - Joh 2:8,9
- Served often by hired servants
  - Mt 22:13; Joh 2:5
- Served often by members of the family
  - Ge 18:8; Lu 10:40; Joh 12:2
- INVITATIONS TO
  - . Often addressed to many
    - Lu 14:16
  - . Often only to relatives and friends
    - 1Ki 1:9; Lu 14:12
  - . Often by the master in person
    - 2Sa 13:24; Es 5:4; Zep 1:7; Lu 7:36
  - . Repeated through servants when all things were ready
    - Pr 9:1-5; Lu 14:17

- . Should be sent to the poor, &c  
De 14:29; Lu 14:13
- OFTEN GIVEN IN
  - . The house  
Lu 5:29
  - . The air, besides fountains  
1Ki 1:9
  - . The court of the house  
Es 1:5,6; Lu 7:36,37
  - . The upper room or guest chamber  
Mr 14:14,15
- GUESTS AT
  - . Saluted by the master  
Lu 7:45
  - . Usually anointed  
Ps 23:5; Lu 7:46
  - . Had their feet washed when they came a distance  
Ge 18:4; 43:24; Lu 7:38,44
  - . Arranged according to rank  
Ge 43:33; 1Sa 9:22; Lu 14:10
  - . Often had separate dishes  
Ge 43:34; 1Sa 1:4
  - . Often ate from the same dish  
Mt 26:23
- Forwardness to take chief seats at, condemned  
Mt 23:6; Lu 14:7,8
- A choice portion reserved in, for principal guests  
Ge 43:34; 1Sa 1:5; 9:23,24
- Custom of presenting the sop at, to one of the guests, alluded to  
Joh 13:26
- Portions of, often sent to the absent  
2Sa 11:8; Ne 8:10; Es 9:19
- Offence given by refusing to go to  
Lu 14:18,24
- Anxiety to have many guests at, alluded to  
Lu 14:22,23
- Men and women did not usually meet at  
Es 1:8,9; Mr 6:21; Mt 14:11
- None admitted to, after the master had risen and shut the door  
Lu 13:24,25
- Began with thanksgiving  
1Sa 9:13; Mr 8:6
- Concluded with a hymn  
Mr 14:26
- None asked to eat or drink more than he liked at  
Es 1:8
- Music and dancing often introduced at  
Am 6:5; Mr 6:22; Lu 15:25
- Often scenes of great intemperance  
1Sa 25:36; Da 5:3,4; Ho 7:5
- Given by the guests in return  
Job 1:4; Lu 14:12



# Envy

- Forbidden
  - Pr 3:31; Ro 13:13
- Produced by foolish disputation
  - 1Ti 6:4
- Excited by good deeds of others
  - Ec 4:4
- A work of the flesh
  - Ga 5:21; Jas 4:5
- Hurtful to the envious
  - Job 5:2; Pr 14:30
- None can stand before
  - Pr 27:4
- A proof of carnal-mindedness
  - 1Co 3:1,3
- Inconsistent with the gospel
  - Jas 3:14
- Hinders growth in grace
  - 1Pe 2:1,2
- THE WICKED
  - . Are full of
    - Ro 1:29
  - . Live in
    - Tit 3:3
- Leads to every evil work
  - Jas 3:16
- Prosperity of the wicked should not excite
  - Ps 37:1,35; 73:3,17-20
- Punishment of
  - Isa 26:11
- Exemplified
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:5
  - . Philistines
    - Ge 26:14
  - . Laban's sons
    - Ge 31:1
  - . Joseph's brethren
    - Ge 37:11
  - . Joshua
    - Nu 11:28,29
  - . Aaron, &c
    - Nu 12:2
  - . Korah, &c
    - Nu 16:3; Ps 106:16
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 18:8
  - . Sanballat, &c
    - Ne 2:10
  - . Haman
    - Es 5:13
  - . Edomites
    - Eze 35:11
  - . Princes of Babylon

Da 6:3,4  
. Chief Priests  
Mr 15:10  
. Jews  
Ac 13:45; 17:5

## Ephod, The

- The emblem of the priestly office
  - Ho 3:4
- WORN BY
  - . The high priest
    - 1Sa 2:28; 14:3
  - . Ordinary priests
    - 1Sa 22:18
  - . Persons engaged in the service of God
    - 1Sa 2:18; 2Sa 6:14
  - . Generally of linen
    - 1Sa 2:18; 2Sa 6:14
- FOR THE HIGH PRIEST
  - . Commanded to be made
    - Ex 28:4
  - . Made of offerings of the people
    - Ex 25:4,7
  - . Made of gold, blue, purple, scarlet, &c
    - Ex 28:6; 29:2,3
  - . Shoulders of, joined by onyx stones engraved with names of the twelve tribes of Israel
    - Ex 28:7,9-12; 39:4,6,7
  - . Had a girdle of curious work
    - Ex 28:8
  - . Breastplate of judgment inseparably united to
    - Ex 28:25-28; 39:20,21
  - . Worn over the robe
    - Ex 28:31; Le 8:7
  - . Fastened on with its own girdle
    - Le 8:7
  - . Worn or held by him when consulted
    - 1Sa 23:6,9-12; 30:7,8
  - . Used by idolatrous priests
    - Jud 8:27; 17:5; 18:14
  - . Israel deprived of, for sin
    - Ho 3:4



## Ephraim, Tribe of

- Descended from Joseph's second son adopted by Jacob  
Ge 41:52; 48:5
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 48:20; De 33:13-17
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:10
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:8
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:24
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:32,33
- Led the third division of Israel  
Nu 10:22
- Encamped west of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:18
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:48-53
- Families of  
Nu 26:35,36
- Strength of, on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:37
- On Gerizim, said amen to blessings  
De 27:12
- Bounds of its inheritance  
Jos 16:5-9
- Could not drive out the Canaanites but made them tributary  
Jos 16:10; Jud 1:29
- ASSISTED
  - . Manasseh in taking Bethel  
Jud 1:22-25
  - . Deborah and Barak against Sisera  
Jud 5:14
  - . Gideon against Midian  
Jud 7:24,25
- Remonstrated with Gideon for not calling them sooner against Midian  
Jud 8:1-3
- Quarrelled with Jephthah for not seeking their aid against Ammon  
Jud 12:1-4
- Defeated and many slain  
Jud 12:5,6
- Some of, at coronation of David  
1Ch 12:30
- Officers appointed over, by David  
1Ch 27:10,20
- The leading tribe of the kingdom of Israel  
Isa 7:2-17; Jer 31:9,20
- Many of, joined Judah under Asa  
2Ch 15:9
- Many of, joined in Hezekiah's passover and reformation

2Ch 30:18; 31:1

- The tabernacle continued a long time in Shiloh, a city of  
Jos 18:1; 19:51
- One of Jeroboam's calves set up in Bethel, a city of  
1Ki 12:29
- Remarkable persons of
  - . Joshua  
Nu 13:8; Jos 1:1
  - . Abdon  
Jud 12:13-15
  - . Zichri  
2Ch 28:7

## Euphrates, The

- A branch of the river of Eden  
Ge 2:14
- CALLED
  - . The river  
Ex 23:31; Ne 2:7; Ps 72:8
  - . The great river  
Ge 15:18; De 1:7
  - . The flood  
Jos 24:2
- Waters of, considered wholesome  
Jer 2:18
- Often overflowed its banks  
Isa 8:7,8
- Assyria bounded by  
2Ki 23:29; Isa 7:20
- Babylon situated on  
Jer 51:13,36
- Extreme eastern boundary of the promised land  
Ge 15:18; De 1:7; 11:24
- Egyptian army destroyed at  
Jer 46:2,6,10
- Frequented by the captive Jews  
Ps 137:1
- Captivity of Judah represented by the marring of Jeremiah's girdle in  
Jer 13:3-9
- Prophecies respecting Babylon thrown into, as a sign  
Jer 51:63
- Shall be the scene of future judgments  
Re 16:12

## Evening, The

- The day originally began with  
Ge 1:5
- Divided into two, commencing at 3 o'clock, and sunset  
Ex 12:6; Nu 9:3
- CALLED
  - . Even  
Ge 19:1; De 28:67
  - . Eventide  
Jos 8:29; Ac 4:3
  - . Cool of the day  
Ge 3:8
- Stretches out its shadows  
Jer 6:4
- The outgoings of, praise God  
Ps 65:8
- Man ceases from labour in  
Ru 2:17; Ps 104:23
- Wild beasts come forth in  
Ps 59:6,14; Jer 5:6
- A SEASON FOR
  - . Meditation  
Ge 24:63
  - . Prayer  
Ps 55:17; Mt 14:15,23
  - . Exercise  
2Sa 11:2
  - . Taking food  
Mr 14:17,18; Lu 24:29,30
- Humiliation often continued until  
Jos 7:6; Jud 20:23,26; 21:2; Ezr 9:4,5
- Custom of sitting at the gates in  
Ge 19:1
- All defiled persons uncleaned until  
Le 11:24-28; 15:5-7; 17:15; Nu 19:19
- Part of the daily sacrifice offered in  
Ex 29:41; Ps 141:2; Da 9:21
- Paschal lamb killed in  
Ex 12:6,18
- The golden candlestick lighted in  
Ex 27:21; 30:8
- The sky red in, a token of fair weather  
Mt 16:2

## Example of Christ, The

- Is perfect  
Heb 7:26
- CONFORMITY TO, REQUIRED IN
  - . Holiness  
1Pe 1:15,16; Ro 1:6
  - . Righteousness  
1Jo 2:6
  - . Purity  
1Jo 3:3
  - . Love  
Joh 13:34; Eph 5:2; 1Jo 3:16
  - . Humility  
Lu 22:27; Php 2:5,7
  - . Meekness  
Mt 11:29
  - . Obedience  
Joh 15:10
  - . Self-denial  
Mt 16:24; Ro 15:3
  - . Ministering to others  
Mt 20:28; Joh 13:14,15
  - . Benevolence  
Ac 20:35; 2Co 8:7,9
  - . Forgiving injuries  
Col 3:13
  - . Overcoming the world  
Joh 16:33; 1Jo 5:4
  - . Being not of the world  
Joh 17:16
  - . Being guileless  
1Pe 2:21-22
  - . Suffering wrongfully  
1Pe 2:21-23
  - . Suffering for righteousness  
Heb 12:3,4
- Saints predestinated to follow  
Ro 8:29
- Conformity to, progressive  
2Co 3:18

## Excellency and Glory of Christ, The

- As God  
Joh 1:1-5; Php 2:6,9,10
- As the Son of God  
Mt 3:17; Heb 1:6,8
- As one with the Father  
Joh 10:30,38
- As the First-born  
Col 1:15,18
- As the First-begotten  
Heb 1:6
- As Lord of lords, &c  
Re 17:14
- As the image of God  
Col 1:15; Heb 1:3
- As creator  
Joh 1:3; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2
- As the Blessed of God  
Ps 45:2
- As Mediator  
1Ti 2:5; Heb 8:6
- As Prophet  
De 18:15,16; Ac 3:22
- As Priest  
Ps 110:4; Heb 4:15
- As King  
Isa 6:1-5; Joh 12:41
- As Judge  
Mt 16:27; 25:31,33
- As Shepherd  
Isa 40:10,11; Joh 10:11,14
- As Head of the Church  
Eph 1:22
- As the true Light  
Lu 1:78,79; Joh 1:4,9
- As the foundation of the Church  
Isa 28:16
- As the way  
Joh 14:6; Heb 10:19,20
- As the truth  
1Jo 5:20; Re 3:7
- As the life  
Joh 11:25; Col 3:4; 1Jo 5:11
- As incarnate  
Joh 1:14
- In his words  
Lu 4:22; Joh 7:46
- In his works  
Mt 13:54; Joh 2:11
- In his sinless perfection  
Heb 7:26-28
- In the fulness of his grace and truth  
Ps 45:2; Joh 1:14
- In his transfiguration

- Mt 17:2; 2Pe 1:16-18
- In his exaltation  
Ac 7:55,56; Eph 1:21
  - In the calling of the Gentiles  
Ps 72:17; Joh 12:21,23
  - In the restoration of the Jews  
Ps 102:16
  - In his triumph  
Isa 63:1-3; Re 19:11,16
  - Followed his sufferings  
1Pe 1:10,11
  - Followed his resurrection  
1Pe 1:21
  - Is unchangeable  
Heb 1:10-12
  - Is incomparable  
So 5:10; Php 2:9
  - Imparted to saints  
Joh 17:22; 2Co 3:18
  - Celebrated by the redeemed  
Re 5:8-14; 7:9-12
  - Revealed in the gospel  
Isa 40:5
  - Saints shall rejoice at the revelation of  
1Pe 4:13
  - Saints shall behold, in heaven  
Joh 17:24

## Excellency and Glory of the Church, The

- Derived from God  
Isa 28:5
- Derived from Christ  
Isa 60:1; Lu 2:34
- Result from the favour of God  
Isa 43:4
- God delights in  
Ps 45:11; Isa 62:3-5
- Saints delight in  
Isa 66:11
- CONSIST IN ITS
  - . Being the seat of God's worship  
Ps 96:6
  - . Being the temple of God  
1Co 3:16,17; Eph 2:21,22
  - . Being the body of Christ  
Eph 1:22,23
  - . Being the bride of Christ  
Ps 45:13,14; Re 19:7,8; 21:2
  - . Being established  
Ps 48:8; Isa 33:20
  - . Eminent position  
Ps 48:2; Isa 2:2
  - . Graces of character  
So 2:14
  - . Perfection of beauty  
Ps 50:2
  - . Members being righteous  
Isa 60:21; Re 19:8
  - . Strength and defence  
Ps 48:12,13
  - . Sanctification  
Eph 5:26,27
- Augmented by increase of its members  
Isa 49:18; 60:4-14
- Are abundant  
Isa 66:11
- Sin obscures  
La 2:14,15



# Eye, The

- The light of the body  
Mt 6:22; Lu 11:34
- GOD
  - . Made  
Pr 20:12
  - . Formed  
Ps 94:9
  - . Opens  
2Ki 6:17; Ps 146:8
  - . Enlightens  
Ezr 9:8; Ps 13:3
- Frequently fair  
1Sa 16:12
- Sometimes tender  
Ge 29:17
- Sometimes blemished  
Le 21:20
- PARTS OF MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . The apple or ball  
De 32:10
  - . The lid  
Job 16:16
  - . The brow  
Le 14:9
- ACTIONS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Seeing  
Job 7:8; 28:10
  - . Winking  
Pr 10:1
  - . Weeping  
Job 16:20; Ps 88:9; La 1:16
  - . Directing  
Nu 10:31; Ps 32:8
- The light of, rejoices the heart  
Pr 15:30
- Not satisfied with seeing  
Pr 27:20; Ec 1:8
- Not satisfied with riches  
Ec 4:8
- Not evil thing to be set before  
Ps 101:3
- A guard to be set on  
Job 31:1; Pr 23:31
- Made red by wine  
Ge 49:12; Pr 23:29
- Grows dim by sorrow  
Job 17:7
- Grows dim by age  
Ge 27:1; 1Sa 3:2
- Consumed by grief  
Ps 6:7; 31:9
- Consumed by sickness  
Le 26:16

- THE JEWS
  - . Wore their phylacteries between  
Ex 13:16; Mt 23:5
  - . Not to make baldness between  
De 14:1
  - . Raised up, in prayer  
Ps 121:1; 123:1
  - . Cast, on the ground in humiliation  
Lu 18:13
- The Jewish women often painted  
2Ki 9:30; Jer 4:30; Eze 23:40
- Often put out as a punishment  
Jud 16:21; 1Sa 11:2; 2Ki 25:7
- Punishment for injuring  
Ex 21:24,26; Le 24:20; Mt 5:38
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the mind  
Mt 6:22,23
  - . (Open,) of spiritual illumination  
Ps 119:18,37
  - . (Anointing with eyesalve,) of healing by the Spirit  
Re 3:18

# F

Faith

Faithfulness

Faithfulness of God, The

Fall of Man, The

Families

Famine

Fasting

Fatherless

Favour of God, The

Fear, Godly

Fear, Unholy

Feast of Dedication, The

Feast of Jubilee, The

Feast of the New Moon, The

Feast of Pentecost, The

Feast of Purim, or Lots, The

Feast of Sabbatical Year, The

Feast of Tabernacles, The

Feast of the Passover, The

Feasts of Trumpets, The

Feasts, The Anniversary

Feet, The

Fig-tree, The

Fire

First Born, The

First Fruits, The

Fishes

Flattery

Flowers

Fools

Forests

Forgetting God

Forgiveness of Injuries

Forsaking God

Fortresses

Foundation

Fountains and Springs

Fox, The

Fruits

# Faith

- Is the substance of things hoped for  
Heb 11:1
- Is the evidence of things not seen  
Heb 11:1
- Commanded  
Mt 11:22; 1Jo 3:23
- THE OBJECTS OF, ARE
  - . God  
Joh 14:1
  - . Christ  
Joh 6:29; Ac 20:21
  - . Writings of Moses  
Joh 5:46; Ac 24:14
  - . Writings of the prophets  
2Ch 20:20; Ac 26:27
  - . The gospel  
Mr 1:15
  - . Promises of God  
Ro 4:21; Heb 11:13
- IN CHRIST IS
  - . The gift of God  
Ro 12:3; Eph 2:8; 6:23; Php 1:29
  - . The work of God  
Ac 11:21; 1Co 2:5
  - . Precious  
2Pe 1:1
  - . Most holy  
Jude 1:20
  - . Fruitful  
1Th 1:3
  - . Accompanied by repentance  
Mr 1:15; Lu 24:47
  - . Followed by conversion  
Ac 11:21
- Christ is the Author and Finisher of  
Heb 12:2
- Is a gift of the Holy Spirit  
1Co 12:9
- The Scriptures designed to produce  
Joh 20:31; 2Ti 3:15
- Preaching designed to produce  
Joh 17:20; Ac 8:12; Ro 10:14,15,17; 1Co 3:5
- THROUGH IT IS
  - . Remission of sins  
Ac 10:43; Ro 3:25
  - . Justification  
Ac 13:39; Ro 3:21,22,28,30; 5:1; Ga 2:16
  - . Salvation  
Mr 16:16; Ac 16:31
  - . Sanctification  
Ac 15:9; 26:18
  - . Spiritual light  
Joh 12:36,46

- . Spiritual life
  - Joh 20:31; Ga 2:20
- . Eternal life
  - Joh 3:15,16; 6:40,47
- . Rest in heaven
  - Heb 4:3
- . Edification
  - 1Ti 1:4; Jude 1:20
- . Preservation
  - 1Pe 1:5
- . Adoption
  - Joh 1:12; Ga 3:26
- . Access to God
  - Ro 5:2; Eph 3:12
- . Inheritance of the promises
  - Ga 3:22; Heb 6:12
- . The gift of the Holy Spirit
  - Ac 11:15-17; Ga 3:14; Eph 1:13
- Impossible to please God without
  - Heb 11:6
- Justification is by, to be of grace
  - Ro 4:16
- Essential to the profitable reception of the gospel
  - Heb 4:2
- Necessary in the Christian warfare
  - 1Ti 1:18,19; 6:12
- The gospel effectual in those who have
  - 1Th 2:13
- Excludes self-justification
  - Ro 10:3,4
- Excludes boasting
  - Ro 3:27
- Works by love
  - Ga 5:6; 1Ti 1:5; Phm 1:5
- PRODUCES
  - . Hope
    - Ro 5:2
  - . Joy
    - Ac 16:34; 1Pe 1:8
  - . Peace
    - Ro 15:13
  - . Confidence
    - Isa 28:16; 1Pe 2:6
  - . Boldness in preaching
    - Ps 116:10; 2Co 4:13
  - . Christ is precious to those having
    - 1Pe 2:7
  - . Christ dwells in the heart by
    - Eph 3:17
  - . Necessary in prayer
    - Mt 21:22; Jas 1:6
  - . Those who are not Christ's have not
    - Joh 10:26,27
  - . An evidence of the new birth
    - 1Jo 5:1
- BY IT SAINTS

- . Live
  - Ga 2:20
- . Stand
  - Ro 11:20; 2Co 1:24
- . Walk
  - Ro 4:12; 2Co 5:7
- . Obtain a good report
  - Heb 11:2
- . Overcome the world
  - 1Jo 5:4,5
- . Resist the devil
  - 1Pe 5:9
- . Overcome the devil
  - Eph 6:16
- . Are supported
  - Ps 27:13; 1Ti 4:10
- Saints die in
  - Heb 11:13
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Be sincere in
    - 1Ti 1:5; 2Ti 1:5
  - . Abound in
    - 2Co 8:7
  - . Continue in
    - Ac 14:22; Col 1:23
  - . Be strong in
    - Ro 4:20-24
  - . Stand fast in
    - 1Co 16:13
  - . Be grounded and settled in
    - Col 1:23
  - . Hold, with a good conscience
    - 1Ti 1:19
  - . Pray for the increase of
    - Lu 17:5
  - . Have full assurance of
    - 2Ti 1:12; Heb 10:22
- True, evidenced by its fruits
  - Jas 2:21-25
- Without fruits, is dead
  - Jas 2:17,20,26
- Examine whether you be in
  - 2Co 13:5
- All difficulties overcome by
  - Mt 17:20; 21:21; Mr 9:23
- All things should be done in
  - Ro 14:22
- Whatever is not of, is sin
  - Ro 14:23
- Often tried by affliction
  - 1Pe 1:6,7
- Trial of, works patience
  - Jas 1:3
- The wicked often profess
  - Ac 8:13,21
- The wicked destitute of

- Joh 10:25; 12:37; Ac 19:9; 2Th 3:2
- Protection of, illustrated
    - . A shield
      - Eph 6:16
    - . A breastplate
      - 1Th 5:8
  - Exemplified
    - . Caleb
      - Nu 13:30
    - . Job
      - Job 19:25
    - . Shadrach, &c
      - Da 3:17
    - . Daniel
      - Da 6:10,23
    - . Peter
      - Mt 16:16
    - . Woman who was a sinner
      - Lu 7:50
    - . Nathanael
      - Joh 1:49
    - . Samaritans
      - Joh 4:39
    - . Martha
      - Joh 11:27
    - . The Disciples
      - Joh 16:30
    - . Thomas
      - Joh 20:28
    - . Stephen
      - Ac 6:5
    - . Priests
      - Ac 6:7
    - . Ethiopian
      - Ac 8:37
    - . Barnabas
      - Ac 11:24
    - . Sergius Paulus
      - Ac 13:12
    - . Philippian jailor
      - Ac 16:31,34
    - . Romans
      - Ro 1:8
    - . Colossians
      - Col 1:4
    - . Thessalonians
      - 1Th 1:3
    - . Lois
      - 2Ti 1:5
    - . Paul
      - 2Ti 4:7
    - . Abel
      - Heb 11:4
    - . Enoch
      - Heb 11:5
    - . Noah



- Heb 11:7
- . Abraham
  - Heb 11:8,17
- . Isaac
  - Heb 11:20
- . Jacob
  - Heb 11:21
- . Joseph
  - Heb 11:22
- . Moses
  - Heb 11:24,27
- . Rahab
  - Heb 11:31
- . Gideon &c
  - Heb 11:32,33,39

# Faithfulness

- A characteristic of saints
  - Eph 1:1; Col 1:2; 1Ti 6:2; Re 17:14
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . The service of God
    - Mt 24:45
  - . Declaring the word of God
    - Jer 23:28; 2Co 2:17; 4:2
  - . The care of dedicated things
    - 2Ch 31:12
  - . Helping the brethren
    - 3Jo 1:5
  - . Bearing witness
    - Pr 14:5
  - . Reproving others
    - Pr 27:6; Ps 141:5
  - . Situations of trust
    - 2Ki 12:15; Ne 13:13; Ac 6:1-3
  - . Doing work
    - 2Ch 34:12
  - . Keeping secrets
    - Pr 11:13
  - . Conveying messages
    - Pr 13:17; 25:13
  - . All things
    - 1Ti 3:11
  - . The smallest matters
    - Lu 16:10-12
- Should be to death
  - Re 2:10
- ESPECIALLY REQUIRED IN
  - . Ministers
    - 1Co 4:2; 2Ti 2:2
  - . The wives of ministers
    - 1Ti 3:11
  - . The children of ministers
    - Tit 1:6
- Difficulty of finding
  - Pr 20:6
- The wicked devoid of
  - Ps 5:9
- Associate with those who exhibit
  - Ps 101:6
- Blessedness of
  - 1Sa 26:23; Pr 28:20
- Blessedness of, illustrated
  - Mt 24:45,46; 25:21,23
- Exemplified
  - . Joseph
    - Ge 39:22,23
  - . Moses
    - Nu 12:7; Heb 3:2,5
  - . David
    - 1Sa 22:14

- . Hananiah  
Ne 7:2
- . Abraham  
Ne 9:8; Ga 3:9
- . Daniel  
Da 6:4
- . Paul  
Ac 20:20,27
- . Timothy  
1Co 4:17
- . Tychicus  
Eph 6:21
- . Epaphras  
Col 1:7
- . Onesimus  
Col 4:9
- . Silvanus  
1Pe 5:12
- . Antipas  
Re 2:13

## Faithfulness of God, The

- Is part of his character
  - Isa 49:7; 1Co 1:9; 1Th 5:24
- DECLARED TO BE
  - . Great
    - La 3:23
  - . Established
    - Ps 89:2
  - . Incomparable
    - Ps 89:8
  - . Unfailing
    - Ps 89:33; 2Ti 2:13
  - . Infinite
    - Ps 36:5
  - . Everlasting
    - Ps 119:90; 146:6
- Should be pleaded in prayer
  - Ps 143:1
- Should be proclaimed
  - Ps 40:10; 89:1
- MANIFESTED
  - . In his counsels
    - Isa 25:1
  - . In afflicting his saints
    - Ps 119:75
  - . In fulfilling his promises
    - 1Ki 8:20; Ps 132:11; Mic 7:20; Heb 10:23
  - . In keeping his covenant
    - De 7:9; Ps 111:5
  - . In executing his judgments
    - Jer 23:20; 51:29
  - . In forgiving sins
    - 1Jo 1:9
  - . To his saints
    - Ps 89:24; 2Th 3:3
  - . Saints encouraged to depend on
    - 1Pe 4:19
  - . Should be magnified
    - Ps 89:5; 92:2

## Fall of Man, The

- By the disobedience of Adam  
Ge 3:6,11,12; Ro 5:12,15,19
- Through temptation of the devil  
Ge 3:1-5; 2Co 11:3; 1Ti 2:14
- MAN IN CONSEQUENCE OF
  - . Made in the image of Adam  
Ge 5:3; 1Co 15:48,49
  - . Born in sin  
Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5; Isa 48:8; Joh 3:6
  - . A child of wrath  
Eph 2:3
  - . Evil in heart  
Ge 6:5; 8:21; Jer 16:12; Mt 15:19
  - . Blinded in heart  
Eph 4:18
  - . Corrupt and perverse in his ways  
Ge 6:12; Ps 10:5; Ro 3:12-16
  - . Depraved in mind  
Ro 8:5-7; Eph 4:17; Col 1:21; Tit 1:15
  - . Without understanding  
Ps 14:2,3; Ro 3:11; 1:31
  - . Receives no the things of God  
1Co 2:14
  - . Comes short of God's glory  
Ro 3:23
  - . Defiled in conscience  
Tit 1:15; Heb 10:22
  - . Intractable  
Job 11:12
  - . Estranged from God  
Ge 3:8; Ps 58:3; Eph 4:18; Col 1:21
  - . In bondage to sin  
Ro 6:19; 7:5,23; Ga 5:17; Tit 3:3
  - . In bondage to the devil  
2Ti 2:26; Heb 2:14,15
  - . Constant in evil  
Ps 10:5; 2Pe 2:14
  - . Conscious of guilt  
Ge 3:7,8,10
  - . Unrighteous  
Ec 7:20; Ro 3:10
  - . Abominable  
Job 15:16; Ps 14:3
  - . Turned to his own way  
Isa 53:6
  - . Loves darkness  
Joh 3:19
  - . Corrupt &c in speech  
Ro 3:13,14
  - . Devoid of the fear of God  
Ro 3:18
  - . Totally depraved  
Ge 6:5; Ro 7:18

- Dead in sin
  - Eph 2:1; Col 2:13
- All men partake of the effects of
  - 1Ki 8:46; Ga 3:22; 1Jo 1:8; 5:19
- PUNISHMENT CONSEQUENT UPON
  - . Banishment from Paradise
    - Ge 3:24
  - . Condemnation to labour and sorrow
    - Ge 3:16,19; Job 5:6,7
  - . Temporal death
    - Ge 3:19; Ro 5:12; 1Co 15:22
  - . Eternal death
    - Job 21:30; Ro 5:18,21; 6:23
- Cannot be remedied by man
  - Pr 20:9; Jer 2:22; 13:23
- Remedy for, provided by God
  - Ge 3:15; Joh 3:16

## Families

- Of saints blessed
  - Ps 128:3-6
- SHOULD
  - . Be taught the Scriptures
    - De 4:9,10
  - . Worship God together
    - 1Co 16:19
  - . Be duly regulated
    - Pr 31:27; 1Ti 3:4,5,12
  - . Live in unity
    - Ge 45:24; Ps 133:1
  - . Live in mutual forbearance
    - Ge 50:17-21; Mt 18:21,22
  - . Rejoice together before God
    - De 14:26
- Deceivers and liars should be removed from
  - Ps 101:7
- Warning against departing from God
  - De 29:18
- Punishment of irreligious
  - Jer 10:25
- Good-Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 18:19
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 35:2
  - . Joshua
    - Jos 24:15
  - . David
    - 2Sa 6:20
  - . Job
    - Job 1:5
  - . Lazarus of Bethany
    - Joh 11:1-5
  - . Cornelius
    - Ac 10:2,33
  - . Lydia
    - Ac 16:15
  - . Jailor of Philippi
    - Ac 16:31-34
  - . Crispus
    - Ac 18:8
  - . Lois
    - 2Ti 1:5

# Famine

- Sent by God
  - Ps 10:16
- Often on account of sin
  - Le 26:21,26; La 4:4-6
- One of God's four sore judgments
  - Eze 14:21
- CAUSED BY
  - . God's blessing withheld
    - Ho 2:8,9; Hag 1:6
  - . Want of seasonable rain
    - 1Ki 17:1; Jer 14:1-4; Am 4:7
  - . Rotting of the seed in the ground
    - Joe 1:17
  - . Swarms of insects
    - De 28:38,42; Joe 1:4
  - . Blasting and mildew
    - Am 4:9; Hag 2:17
  - . Devastation by enemies
    - De 28:33,51
- Often long continued
  - Ge 41:27; 2Ki 8:1,2
- Often severe
  - Ge 12:10; 1Ki 18:2; Jer 52:6
- EXPRESSED BY
  - . Taking away the stay of bread, &c
    - Isa 3:1
  - . Cleanness of Teeth
    - Am 4:6
  - . The arrows of famine
    - Eze 5:16
- Often accompanied by war
  - Jer 14:15; 29:18
- Often followed by pestilence
  - Jer 42:17; Eze 7:15; Mt 24:7
- THINGS EATEN DURING
  - . Wild herbs
    - 2Ki 4:39,40
  - . Ass's flesh
    - 2Ki 6:25
  - . Dung
    - 2Ki 6:25; La 4:5
  - . Human flesh
    - Le 26:29; 2Ki 6:28,29
- Provisions sold by weight during
  - Eze 4:16
- Suffering of brute creation from
  - Jer 14:5,6
- CAUSED
  - . Burning and fever
    - De 32:24
  - . Blackness of the skin
    - La 4:8; 5:10
  - . Grief and mourning



- Joe 1:11-13
- . Faintness
  - Ge 47:13
- . Wasting of the body
  - La 4:8; Eze 4:17
- . Death
  - 2Ki 7:4; Jer 11:22
- God provided for his people during
  - 1Ki 17:4,9; Job 5:20; Ps 33:19; 37:19
- INSTANCES OF, IN SCRIPTURE
  - . In the days of Abraham
    - Ge 12:10
  - . In the days of Isaac
    - Ge 26:1
  - . In the days of Joseph
    - Ge 41:53-56
  - . In the day of the Judges
    - Ru 1:1
  - . In the reign of David
    - 2Sa 21:1
  - . In the reign of Ahab
    - 1Ki 17:1; 18:5
  - . In the time of Elisha
    - 2Ki 4:38
  - . During the siege of Samaria
    - 2Ki 6:25
  - . Of seven years foretold by Elisha
    - 2Ki 8:1
  - . In the time of Jeremiah
    - Jer 14:1
  - . During the siege of Jerusalem
    - 2Ki 25:3
  - . After the captivity
    - Ne 5:3
  - . In the reign of Claudius Caesar
    - Ac 11:28
  - . Before destruction of Jerusalem
    - Mt 24:7
- The Jews in their restored state not to be afflicted by
  - Eze 36:29,30
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . A dearth of the means of grace
    - Am 8:11,12
  - . Destruction of idols
    - Zep 2:11

# Fasting

- Spirit of, explained  
Isa 58:6,7
- Not to be made a subject of display  
Mt 6:16-18
- Should be to God  
Zec 7:5; Mt 6:18
- For the chastening of the soul  
Ps 69:10
- For the humbling of the soul  
Ps 35:13
- OBSERVED ON OCCASIONS OF
  - . Judgments of God  
Joe 1:14; 2:12
  - . Public calamities  
2Sa 1:12
  - . Afflictions of the Church  
Lu 5:33-35
  - . Afflictions of others  
Ps 35:13; Da 6:18
  - . Private afflictions  
2Sa 12:16
  - . Approaching danger  
Es 4:16
  - . Ordination of ministers  
Ac 13:3; 14:23
- ACCOMPANIED BY
  - . Prayer  
Ezr 8:23; Da 9:3
  - . Confession of sin  
1Sa 7:6; Ne 9:1,2
  - . Mourning  
Joe 2:12
  - . Humiliation  
De 9:18; Ne 9:1
- Promises connected with  
Isa 58:8-12; Mt 6:18
- OF HYPOCRITES
  - . Described  
Isa 58:4,5
  - . Ostentatious  
Mt 6:16
  - . Boasted of, before God  
Lu 18:12
  - . Rejected  
Isa 58:3; Jer 14:12
- Extraordinary Exemplified
  - . Our Lord  
Mt 4:2
  - . Moses  
Ex 34:28; De 9:9,18
  - . Elijah  
1Ki 19:8
- National Exemplified

- . Israel
  - Jud 20:26; Ezr 8:21; Es 4:3,16; Jer 36:9
- . Men of Jabesh-gilead
  - 1Sa 31:13
- . Ninevites
  - Jon 3:5-8
- Of Saints Exemplified
  - . David
    - 2Sa 12:16; Ps 109:24
  - . Nehemiah
    - Ne 1:4
  - . Esther
    - Es 4:16
  - . Daniel
    - Da 9:3
  - . Disciples of John
    - Mt 9:14
  - . Anna
    - Lu 2:37
  - . Cornelius
    - Ac 10:30
  - . Christians
    - Ac 13:2
  - . Apostles
    - 2Co 6:5
  - . Paul
    - 2Co 11:27
- Of the wicked-Exemplified
  - . Elders of Jezreel
    - 1Ki 21:12
  - . Ahab
    - 1Ki 21:27
  - . Pharisees
    - Mr 2:18; Lu 18:12

## Fatherless

- Find mercy in God  
Ho 14:3
- GOD WILL
  - . Be a father of  
Ps 68:5
  - . Be a helper of  
Ps 10:14
  - . Hear the cry of  
Ex 22:23
  - . Execute the judgment of  
De 10:18; Ps 10:18
  - . Punish those who oppress  
Ex 22:24; Isa 10:1-3; Mal 3:5
  - . Punish those who judge not  
Jer 5:28,29
- Visit in affliction  
Jas 1:27
- Let them share in our blessings  
De 14:29
- Defend  
Ps 82:3; Isa 1:17
- Wrong not, in judgment  
De 24:17
- Defraud not  
Pr 23:10
- Afflict not  
Ex 22:22
- Oppress not  
Zec 7:10
- Do no violence to  
Jer 22:3
- Blessedness of taking care of  
De 14:29; Job 29:12,13; Jer 7:6,7
- THE WICKED
  - . Rob  
Isa 10:2
  - . Overwhelm  
Job 6:27
  - . Vex  
Eze 22:7
  - . Oppress  
Job 24:3
  - . Murder  
Ps 94:6
  - . Judge not for  
Isa 1:23; Jer 5:28
- A curse on those who oppress  
De 27:19
- Promises with respect to  
Jer 49:11
- A type of Zion in affliction  
La 5:3
- Exemplified

- . Lot
  - Ge 11:27,28
- . Daughters of Zelophehad
  - Nu 27:1-5
- . Jotham
  - Jud 9:16-21
- . Mephibosheth
  - 2Sa 9:3
- . Joash
  - 2Ki 11:1-12
- . Esther
  - Es 2:7

## Favour of God, The

- Christ the special object of  
Lu 2:52
- IS THE SOURCE OF
  - . Mercy  
Isa 60:10
  - . Spiritual life  
Ps 30:5
- Spiritual wisdom leads to  
Pr 8:35
- Mercy and truth lead to  
Pr 3:3,4
- SAINTS
  - . Obtain  
Pr 12:2
  - . Encompassed by  
Ps 5:12
  - . Strengthened by  
Ps 30:7
  - . Victorious through  
Ps 44:3
  - . Preserved through  
Job 10:12
  - . Exalted in  
Ps 89:17
  - . Sometimes tempted to doubt  
Ps 77:7
- Domestic blessings traced to  
Pr 18:22
- Disappointment of enemies an assured evidence of  
Ps 41:11
- Given in answer to prayer  
Job 33:26
- Pray for  
Ps 106:4; 119:58
- Plead, in prayer  
Ex 33:12; Nu 11:15
- To be acknowledged  
Ps 85:1
- THE WICKED
  - . Uninfluenced by  
Isa 26:10
  - . Do not obtain  
Isa 27:11; Jer 16:13
- Exemplified
  - . Naphtali  
De 33:23
  - . Samuel  
1Sa 2:26
  - . Job  
Job 10:12
  - . The Virgin Mary  
Lu 1:28,30
  - . David

Ac 7:46

# Fear, Godly

- God is the object of  
Isa 8:13
- God is the author of  
Jer 32:39,40
- Searching the Scriptures gives the understanding of  
Pr 2:3-5
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Hatred of evil  
Pr 8:13
  - . Wisdom  
Job 28:28; Ps 111:10
  - . A treasure to saints  
Pr 15:16; Isa 33:6
  - . A fountain of life  
Pr 14:27
  - . Sanctifying  
Ps 19:9
  - . Filial and reverential  
Heb 12:9,28
- Commanded  
De 13:4; Ps 22:23; Ec 12:13; 1Pe 2:17
- MOTIVES TO
  - . The holiness of God  
Re 15:4
  - . The greatness of God  
De 10:12,17
  - . The goodness of God  
1Sa 12:24
  - . The forgiveness of God  
Ps 130:4
  - . Wondrous works of God  
Jos 4:23,24
  - . Judgments of God  
Re 14:7
- A characteristic of saints  
Mal 3:16
- Should accompany the joy of saints  
Ps 2:11
- NECESSARY TO
  - . The worship of God  
Ps 5:7; 89:7
  - . The service of God  
Ps 2:11; Heb 12:28
  - . Avoiding of sin  
Ex 20:20
  - . Righteous government  
2Sa 23:3
  - . Impartial administration of justice  
2Ch 19:6-9
  - . Perfecting holiness  
2Co 7:1
- THOSE WHO HAVE
  - . Afford pleasure to God



- Ps 147:11
- . Are pitied by God
  - Ps 103:13
- . Are accepted of God
  - Ac 10:35
- . Receive mercy from God
  - Ps 103:11,17; Lu 1:50
- . Are blessed
  - Ps 112:1; 115:13
- . Confide in God
  - Ps 115:11; Pr 14:26
- . Depart from evil
  - Pr 16:6
- . Converse together of holy things
  - Mal 3:16
- . Should not fear man
  - Isa 8:12,13; Mt 10:28
- . Desires of, fulfilled by God
  - Ps 145:19
- . Days of, prolonged
  - Pr 10:27
- SHOULD BE
  - . Prayed for
    - Ps 86:11
  - . Exhibited in our callings
    - Col 3:22
  - . Exhibited in giving a reason for our hope
    - 1Pe 3:15
  - . Constantly maintained
    - De 14:23; Jos 4:24; Pr 23:17
  - . Taught to others
    - Ps 34:11
- Advantages of
  - Pr 15:16; 19:23; Ec 8:12,13
- The wicked destitute of
  - Ps 36:1; Pr 1:29; Jer 2:19; Ro 3:18
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 22:12
  - . Joseph
    - Ge 39:9; 42:18
  - . Obadiah
    - 1Ki 18:12
  - . Nehemiah
    - Ne 5:15
  - . Job
    - Job 1:1,8
  - . Christians
    - Ac 9:31
  - . Cornelius
    - Ac 10:2
  - . Noah
    - Heb 11:7

## Fear, Unholy

- A characteristic of the wicked
  - Re 21:8
- IS DESCRIBED AS
  - . A fear of idols
    - 2Ki 17:38
  - . A fear of man
    - 1Sa 15:24; Joh 9:22
  - . A fear of judgments
    - Isa 2:19; Lu 21:26; Re 6:16,17
  - . A fear of future punishment
    - Heb 10:27
  - . Overwhelming
    - Ex 15:16; Job 15:21,24
  - . Consuming
    - Ps 73:19
- A guilty conscience leads to
  - Ge 3:8,10; Ps 53:5; Pr 28:1
- Seizes the wicked
  - Job 15:24; 18:11
- Surprises the hypocrite
  - Isa 33:14,18
- The wicked judicially filled with
  - Le 26:16,17; De 28:65-67; Jer 49:5
- Shall be realised
  - Pr 1:27; 10:24
- God mocks
  - Pr 1:26
- Saints sometimes tempted to
  - Ps 55:5
- Saints delivered from
  - Pr 1:33; Isa 14:3
- Trust in God, a preservative from
  - Ps 27:1
- Exhortations against
  - Isa 8:12; Joh 14:27
- Exemplified
  - . Adam
    - Ge 3:10
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:14
  - . Midianites
    - Jud 7:21,22
  - . Philistines
    - 1Sa 14:15
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 28:5,20
  - . Adonijah's guests
    - 1Ki 1:49
  - . Haman
    - Es 7:6
  - . Ahaz
    - Isa 7:2
  - . Belshazzar

Da 5:6  
. Pilate  
Joh 19:8  
. Felix  
Ac 24:25

## **Feast of Dedication, The**

- To commemorate the cleansing of the temple after its defilement by Antiochus  
Da 11:31
- Held in the winter month, Chisleu  
Joh 10:22

## Feast of Jubilee, The

- Held every fiftieth year  
Le 25:8,10
- Began upon the day of atonement  
Le 25:9
- CALLED THE
  - . Year of liberty  
Eze 46:17
  - . Year of the redeemed  
Isa 63:4
  - . Acceptable year  
Isa 61:2
- Was specially holy  
Le 25:12
- Proclaimed by trumpets  
Le 25:9; Ps 89:15
- ENACTMENTS RESPECTING
  - . Cessation of all field labour  
Le 25:11
  - . The fruits of the earth to be common property  
Le 25:12
  - . Redemption of sold property  
Le 25:23-27
  - . Restoration of all inheritances  
Le 25:10,13,28; 27:24
  - . Release of Hebrew servants  
Le 25:40,41,54
- Houses in walled cities not redeemed within a year, exempted from the benefit of  
Le 25:30
- Sale of property calculated from  
Le 25:15,16
- Value of devoted property calculated from  
Le 27:14-23
- Illustrative of the Gospel  
Isa 61:1,2; Lu 4:18,19

## Feast of the New Moon, The

- Held first day of the month  
Nu 10:10
- Celebrated with blowing of trumpets  
Nu 10:10; Ps 81:3,4
- Sacrifices at  
Nu 28:11-15
- A SEASON FOR
  - . Inquiring of God's messengers  
2Ki 4:23
  - . Worship in God's house  
Isa 66:23; Eze 46:1
  - . Entertainments  
1Sa 20:5,18
- Observed with great solemnity  
1Ch 23:31; 2Ch 2:4; 8:13; 31:3
- Restored after captivity  
Ezr 3:5; Ne 10:33
- Mere outward observance of, hateful to God  
Isa 1:13,14
- Disliked by the ungodly  
Am 8:5
- The Jews deprived of, for sin  
Ho 2:11
- Observance of, by Christians, condemned  
Col 2:16; Ga 4:10

## Feast of Pentecost, The

- Held fiftieth day after offering first sheaf of barley harvest
  - Le 23:15,16; De 16:9
- CALLED THE
  - . Feast of harvest
    - Ex 23:16
  - . Feast of weeks
    - Ex 34:22; De 16:10
  - . Day of the first fruits
    - Nu 28:26
  - . Day of Pentecost
    - Ac 2:1
- To be perpetually observed
  - Le 23:21
- All males to attend
  - Ex 23:16,17; De 16:16
- A holy convocation
  - Le 23:21; Nu 28:26
- A time of holy rejoicing
  - De 16:11,12
- The first fruits of bread presented at
  - Le 23:17; De 16:10
- Sacrifices at
  - Le 23:18,19; Nu 28:27-31
- The law given from Mount Sinai upon
  - Ex 12:6,12; 19:1,11
- The Holy Spirit given to apostles at
  - Ac 2:1-3
- Observed by the church
  - Ac 20:16; 1Co 16:8

## **Feast of Purim, or Lots, The**

- Instituted by Mordecai  
Es 9:20
- To commemorate the defeat of Haman's wicked design  
Es 3:7-15; 9:24-26
- Began fourteenth of twelfth month  
Es 9:17
- Lasted two days  
Es 9:21
- Mode of celebrating  
Es 9:17-19,22
- The Jews bound themselves to keep  
Es 9:27,28
- Confirmed by royal authority  
Es 9:29-32



## Feast of Sabbatical Year, The

- A sabbath for the land  
Le 25:2
- Kept every seventh year  
Ex 23:11; Le 25:4
- Surplus of sixth year to provide for  
Le 25:20-22
- ENACTMENTS RESPECTING
  - . Cessation of all field labour  
Le 25:4,5
  - . The fruits of the earth to be common property  
Ex 23:11; Le 25:6,7
  - . Remission of debts  
De 15:1-3; Ne 10:31
  - . Release of all Hebrew servants  
Ex 21:2; De 15:12
  - . Public reading of the law at feast of tabernacles  
De 31:10-13
  - . No release to strangers during  
De 15:3
- Release of, not to hinder the exercise of benevolence  
De 15:9-11
- Jews threatened for neglecting  
Le 26:34,35,43; Jer 34:13-18
- The seventy years captivity a punishment for neglecting  
2Ch 36:20,21
- Restored after the captivity  
Ne 10:31

## Feast of Tabernacles, The

- Held after harvest and vintage
  - De 16:13
- Began fifteenth of seventh month
  - Le 23:34,39
- Lasted seven days
  - Le 23:34,41; De 16:13,15
- Called the feast of ingathering
  - Ex 23:16,17
- All males obliged to appear at
  - Ex 23:16,17
- First and last days of, holy convocations
  - Le 23:35,39; Nu 29:12,35
- Sacrifices during
  - Le 23:36,37; Nu 29:13-39
- TO BE OBSERVED
  - . With rejoicing
    - De 16:14,15
  - . Perpetually
    - Le 23:41
- The people dwelt in booths during
  - Le 23:42; Ne 8:15,16
- The law publicly read every seventh year at
  - De 31:10-12; Ne 8:18
- CUSTOMS OBSERVED AT
  - . Bearing branches of palms
    - Le 23:40; Re 7:9
  - . Drawing water from the pool of Siloam
    - Isa 12:3; Joh 7:2,37-39
  - . Singing hosannas
    - Ps 118:24-29; Mt 21:8,9
- To commemorate the sojourn of Israel in the desert
  - Le 23:43
- REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF
  - . At the dedication of Solomon's temple
    - 1Ki 8:2,65
  - . After the captivity
    - Ex 3:4; Ne 8:17

## Feast of the Passover, The

- Ordained by God  
Ex 12:1,2
- Commenced the fourteenth of the first month at even  
Ex 12:2,6,18; Le 23:5; Nu 9:3
- Lasted seven days  
Ex 12:15; Le 23:6
- CALLED THE
  - . Passover  
Nu 9:5; Joh 2:23
  - . Jew's passover  
Joh 2:13; 11:55
  - . Lord's passover  
Ex 12:11,27
  - . Feast of unleavened bread  
Mr 14:1; Lu 22:1
  - . Days of unleavened bread  
Ac 12:3; 20:6
- All males to appear at  
Ex 23:17; De 16:16
- Paschal lamb eaten first day of  
Ex 12:6,8
- Unleavened bread eaten at  
Ex 12:15; De 16:3
- LEAVEN
  - . Not to be in their houses during  
Ex 12:19
  - . Not to be in any of their quarters  
Ex 13:7; De 16:4
  - . Nothing with, to be eaten  
Ex 12:20
  - . Punishment for eating  
Ex 12:15,19
- First and last days of, holy convocations  
Ex 12:16; Nu 28:18,25
- Sacrifices during  
Le 23:8; Nu 28:19-24
- The first sheaf of barley harvest offered the day after the Sabbath in  
Le 23:10-14
- TO COMMEMORATE THE
  - . Passing over the first-born  
Ex 12:12,13
  - . Deliverance of Israel from bondage of Egypt  
Ex 12:17,42; 13:9; De 16:3
- To be perpetually observed during the Mosaic age  
Ex 12:14; 13:10
- Children to be taught the nature and design of  
Ex 12:26,27; 13:8
- Purification necessary to the due observance of  
2Ch 30:15-19; Joh 11:55
- Might be kept in the second month by those who were unclean at the appointed time  
Nu 9:6-11; 2Ch 30:2,3,15

- No uncircumcised person to keep  
Ex 12:43,45
- Strangers and servants when circumcised might keep  
Ex 12:44,48
- Neglect of, punished with death  
Nu 9:13
- Improper keeping of, punished  
2Ch 30:18,20
- REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF
  - . On leaving Egypt  
Ex 12:28,50
  - . In the wilderness of Sinai  
Nu 9:3-5
  - . On entering the land of promise  
Jos 5:10,11
  - . In Hezekiah's reign  
2Ch 30:1
  - . In Josiah's reign  
2Ki 23:22,23; 2Ch 35:1,18
  - . After the captivity  
Ezr 6:19,20
  - . Before the death of Christ  
Lu 22:15
- Moses kept through faith  
Heb 11:28
- Christ always observed  
Mt 26:17-20; Lu 22:15; Joh 2:13,23
- The people of Jerusalem lent their rooms to strangers for  
Lu 22:11,12
- The Lord's Supper instituted at  
Mt 26:26-28
- Custom of releasing a prisoner at  
Mt 27:15; Lu 23:16,17
- The Sabbath in, a high day  
Joh 19:31
- The day before the Sabbath in, called the preparation  
Joh 19:14,31
- Illustrative of redemption through Christ  
1Co 5:7,8

## **Feasts of Trumpets, The**

- Held the first day of seventh month  
Le 23:24; Nu 29:1
- A memorial of blowing of trumpets  
Le 23:24
- A holy convocation and rest  
Le 23:24,25
- Sacrifices at  
Nu 29:2-6

# Feasts, The Anniversary

- Instituted by God
  - Ex 23:14
- Enumerated
  - Ex 23:15,16
- CALLED
  - . Appointed feasts
    - Isa 1:14
  - . Feasts of the Lord
    - Le 23:4
  - . Solemn feasts
    - 2Ch 8:13; La 1:4
  - . Solemn meetings
    - Isa 1:13
- Were a time of thankfulness
  - Ps 122:4
- All males to attend
  - Ex 23:17; 34:23
- Children commenced attending, when twelve years old
  - Lu 2:42
- Females often attended
  - 1Sa 1:3,9; Lu 2:41
- The Jews attended gladly
  - Ps 122:1,2
- The Jews went up to, in large companies
  - Ps 42:4; Lu 2:44
- The dangers and difficulties encountered in going up to, alluded to
  - Ps 84:6,7
- The land divinely protected during
  - Ex 34:24
- Offerings to made at
  - Ex 34:20; De 16:16,17
- WERE SEASONS OF
  - . Joy and gladness
    - Ps 42:4; Isa 30:20
  - . Sacrificing
    - 1Sa 1:3; 1Ki 9:25; 2Ch 8:13
  - . Entertainments
    - 1Sa 1:4,9
  - . The ten tribes seduced by Jeroboam from attending
    - 1Ki 12:27
  - . The Jews dispersed in distant parts often attended
    - Ac 2:5-11; 8:27
  - . Christ attended
    - Joh 5:1; 7:10
  - . Rendered unavailing by the impiety of the Jews
    - Isa 1:13,14; Am 5:21
  - . Illustrative of general assembly of the church
    - Heb 12:23

## Feet, The

- Necessary members of the body  
1Co 12:15,21
- PARTS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Heel  
Ps 41:9; 49:5; Ho 12:3
  - . Sole  
De 11:24; 1Ki 5:3
  - . Toes  
Ex 29:20; 2Sa 21:20; Da 2:41
- Often swift  
2Sa 2:18; 22:34
- WERE LIABLE TO
  - . Disease  
1Ki 15:23
  - . Swelling from walking  
De 8:4
  - . Injury from stones, &c  
Ps 91:12
- Early use of shoes  
Ex 12:11
- Of women often adorned with tingling ornaments  
Isa 3:16,18
- OF THE JEWS
  - . Neglected in affliction  
2Sa 19:24; Eze 24:17
  - . Bare in affliction  
2Sa 15:30
  - . Washed frequently  
2Sa 11:8; So 5:3
- Stamped on the ground in extreme joy or grief  
Eze 6:11; 25:6
- Washing for others, a menial office  
1Sa 25:41; Joh 13:5-14
- Of strangers and travellers washed  
Ge 18:4; 19:2; 24:32; 1Ti 5:10
- Neglect of washing, disrespectful to guest  
Lu 7:44
- Respect exhibited by falling at  
1Sa 25:24; 2Ki 4:37; Es 8:3; Mr 5:22; Ac 10:25
- Reverence expressed by kissing  
Lu 7:38,45
- Sleep expressed by covering  
1Sa 24:3
- Subjection expressed by licking the dust of  
Isa 49:23
- Condemnation expressed by shaking the dust from  
Mt 10:14; Mr 6:11
- Subjugation of enemies expressed by placing on their necks  
Jos 10:24; Ps 110:1
- Origin of uncovering in consecrated places  
Ex 3:5; Jos 5:15
- Of enemies often maimed and cut off  
Jud 1:6,7; 2Sa 4:12

- OF CRIMINALS
  - . Bound with fetters  
Ps 105:18
  - . Placed in stocks  
Job 13:27; Ac 16:24
- Path of, to be pondered  
Pr 4:26
- To be refrained from evil  
Pr 1:15; Heb 12:13
- To be turned to God's testimonies  
Ps 119:59
- To be directed by God's word  
Ps 119:105
- To be guided by wisdom and discretion  
Pr 3:21,23,26
- OF THE WICKED
  - . Swift to mischief  
Pr 6:18
  - . Swift to shed blood  
Pr 1:16; Ro 3:15
  - . Ensnared  
Job 18:8; Ps 9:15
- OF SAINTS
  - . At liberty  
Ps 18:36; 31:8
  - . Kept by God  
1Sa 2:9; Ps 116:8
  - . Established by God  
Ps 66:9; 121:3
  - . Guided by Christ  
Isa 48:17; Lu 1:79
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Set on a rock,) of stability  
Ps 40:2
  - . (Set in a large place,) of liberty  
Ps 31:8
  - . (Sliding,) of yielding to temptation  
Job 12:5; Ps 17:5; 38:16; 94:18
  - . (Treading under,) of complete destruction  
Isa 18:7; La 1:15
  - . (Washed or dipped in oil,) of abundance  
De 33:24; Job 29:6
  - . (Dipped in blood,) of victory  
Ps 68:23



## Fig-tree, The

- Produces a rich sweet fruit
  - Jud 9:11
- Not found in desert places
  - Nu 20:5
- ABOUNDED IN
  - . Egypt
    - Ps 105:33
  - . Canaan
    - Nu 13:23; De 8:8
- Often grew wild
  - Am 7:14
- Sometimes planted in vineyards
  - Lu 13:6
- Propagated by the Jews
  - Am 4:9
- Required cultivation
  - Lu 13:8
- Fruit of, formed after winter
  - So 2:11,13
- Leaves of, put forth, a sign of the approach of summer
  - Mt 24:32
- Reasonableness of expecting fruit upon, when full of leaves
  - Mr 11:13
- FRUIT OF
  - . Eaten fresh from the tree
    - Mt 21:18,19
  - . Eaten dried in cakes
    - 1Sa 30:12
  - . Gathered and kept in baskets
    - Jer 24:1
  - . First ripe esteemed
    - Jer 24:2; Ho 9:10
  - . Used in the miraculous healing of Hezekiah
    - 2Ki 20:7; Isa 38:21
  - . Sold in the markets
    - Ne 13:15
  - . Sent as presents
    - 1Sa 25:18; 1Ch 12:40
- A species of, produced vile and worthless fruit
  - Jer 29:17
- Leaves of, used by Adam for covering
  - Ge 3:7
- Afforded a thick shade
  - Joh 1:48,50
- Often unfruitful
  - Lu 13:7
- Failure of, a great calamity
  - Hab 3:17
- THE JEWS PUNISHED BY
  - . God's breaking down
    - Ho 2:12
  - . Failure of fruit on
    - Jer 8:13; Hag 2:19

- . Enemies devouring fruit of  
Jer 5:17
- . Barking and eating of, by locusts  
Joe 1:4,7,12; Am 4:9
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Barren,) of mere professors of religion  
Mt 21:19; Lu 13:6,7
  - . (Sitting under one's own,) of prosperity and peace  
1Ki 4:25; Mic 4:4
- FRUIT OF, ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of good works  
Mt 7:16
  - . (Good,) of saints  
Jer 24:2,3
  - . (Bad,) of wicked men  
Jer 24:2-8
  - . (First ripe,) of the fathers of the Jewish church  
Ho 9:10
  - . (Untimely and dropping,) of the wicked ripe for judgment  
Isa 34:4; Na 3:12; Re 6:13

# Fire

- Can be increased in intensity
  - Da 3:19,22
- Though small, kindles a great matter
  - Jas 3:5
- THINGS CONNECTED WITH
  - . Burning coals
    - Pr 26:21
  - . Flame
    - So 8:6; Isa 66:15
  - . Sparks
    - Job 18:5; Isa 1:31
  - . Ashes
    - 1Ki 13:3; 2Pe 2:6
  - . Smoke
    - Isa 34:10; Joe 2:30
- Kept alive by fuel
  - Pr 26:20; Isa 9:5
- CHARACTERISED AS
  - . Bright
    - Eze 1:13
  - . Spreading
    - Jas 3:5
  - . Enlightening
    - Ps 78:14; 105:39
  - . Heating
    - Mr 14:54
  - . Melting
    - Ps 68:2; Isa 64:2
  - . Purifying
    - Nu 31:23; 1Pe 1:7; Re 3:18
  - . Drying
    - Job 15:30; Joe 1:20
  - . Consuming
    - Jud 15:4,5; Ps 46:9; Isa 10:16,17
  - . Insatiable
    - Pr 30:16
- SACRED
  - . Came from before the Lord
    - Le 9:24
  - . Always burning on the altar
    - Le 6:13
  - . All burn offerings consumed by
    - Le 6:9,12
  - . Incense burned with
    - Le 16:12; Nu 16:46
  - . Guilt of burning incense without
    - Le 10:1
  - . Restored to the temple
    - 2Ch 7:1-3
- Frequently employed as an instrument of divine vengeance
  - Ps 97:3; Isa 47:14; 66:16
- MIRACULOUS
  - . In the burning bush

- Ex 3:2
- . Plagued the Egyptians
  - Ex 9:23,24
- . Led the people of Israel in the desert
  - Ex 13:22; 40:38
- . On Mount Sinai at giving of law
  - De 4:11,37
- . Destroyed Nadab and Abihu
  - Le 10:2
- . Destroyed the people at Taberah
  - Nu 11:1
- . Consumed the company of Korah
  - Nu 16:35
- . Consumed the sacrifice of Gideon
  - Jud 6:21
- . Angel ascended in
  - Jud 13:20
- . Consumed the sacrifice of Elijah
  - 1Ki 18:38
- . Destroyed the enemies of Elijah
  - 2Ki 1:10,12
- . Elijah taken up in a chariot of
  - 2Ki 2:11
- God appeared in
  - Ex 3:2; 19:18
- Christ shall appear in
  - Da 7:10; 2Th 1:8
- Punishment of the wicked shall be in
  - Mt 13:42; 25:41
- IN HOUSES
  - . Lighted in the winter
    - Jer 36:22
  - . Lighted in spring mornings
    - Joh 18:18
  - . Not to be lighted on the Sabbath
    - Ex 35:3
  - . Made of charcoal
    - Joh 18:18
  - . Made of wood
    - Ac 28:3
- Injury from, to be made good by the person who kindled it
  - Ex 22:6
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God's protection
    - Nu 9:16; Zec 2:5
  - . God's vengeance
    - De 4:24; Heb 12:29
  - . Christ as judge
    - Isa 10:17; Mal 3:2
  - . The Holy Spirit
    - Isa 4:4; Ac 2:3
  - . The church destroying her enemies
    - Ob 1:18
  - . The word of God
    - Jer 5:14; 23:29
  - . Zeal of saints

- Ps 39:3; 119:139
- . Zeal of angels
  - Ps 104:4; Heb 1:7
- . God's enemies
  - Isa 10:17; Ob 1:18
- . Lust
  - Pr 6:27,28
- . Wickedness
  - Isa 9:18
- . The tongue
  - Pr 16:27; Jas 3:6
- . The self-righteous
  - Isa 65:5
- . The hope of hypocrites
  - Isa 50:11
- . Persecution
  - Lu 12:49-53
- . Affliction
  - Isa 43:2
- . Judgments
  - Jer 48:45; La 1:13; Eze 39:6

## First Born, The

- Of man and beast dedicated to God  
Ex 13:2,12; 22:29
- Dedicated to commemorate the sparing of the first born of Israel  
Ex 13:15; Nu 3:13; 8:17
- OF CLEAN BEASTS
  - . Not to labour  
De 15:19
  - . Not shorn  
De 15:19
  - . Not taken from the dam for seven days  
Ex 22:30; Le 22:27
  - . Offered in sacrifice  
Nu 18:17
  - . Could not be a free-will offering  
Le 27:26
  - . Antiquity of offering  
Ge 4:4
  - . Flesh of, the priest's portion  
Nu 18:18
- OF CLEAN BEASTS
  - . To be redeemed  
Nu 18:15
  - . Law of redemption for  
Nu 18:16
- Of the ass to be redeemed with lamb or its neck broken  
Ex 13:13; 34:20
- OF ISRAEL
  - . Tribe of Levi taken for  
Nu 3:12,40-43; 8:18
  - . To be redeemed  
Ex 34:20; Nu 18:15
  - . Price of redemption for  
Nu 3:46,47
  - . Price of, given to the priests  
Nu 3:48-51
- Laws respecting, restored after the captivity  
Ne 10:36
- Laws respecting, observed at Christ's birth  
Lu 2:22,23
- The beginning of strength and excellency of power  
Ge 49:3; De 21:17
- Precious and valuable  
Mic 6:7; Zec 12:10
- Objects of special love  
Ge 25:28; Jer 31:9,20
- PRIVILEGES OF
  - . Precedence in the family  
Ge 48:13,14
  - . Authority over the younger children  
Ge 27:29; 1Sa 20:29
  - . Special blessing by the father  
Ge 27:4,35

- . The father's title and power  
2Ch 21:3
- . A double portion of inheritance  
De 21:17
- . In case of death the next brother to raise up seed to  
De 25:5,6; Mt 22:24-28
- . Not to be alienated by parents through caprice  
De 21:15,16
- . Could be forfeited by misconduct  
Ge 49:3,4,8; 1Ch 5:1
- . Could be sold  
Ge 25:31,33; Heb 12:16,17
- INSTANCES OF SUPERSEDED
  - . Cain  
Ge 4:4,5
  - . Japheth  
Ge 10:21
  - . Ishmael  
Ge 17:19-21
  - . Esau  
Ge 25:23; Ro 9:12,13
  - . Manasseh  
Ge 48:15-20
  - . Reuben, &c  
1Ch 5:1,2
  - . Aaron  
Ex 7:1,2; Nu 12:2,8
  - . David's brothers  
1Sa 16:6-12
  - . Adonijah  
1Ki 2:15,22
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The dignity, &c of Christ  
Ps 89:27; Ro 8:29; Col 1:18
  - . The dignity, &c of the church  
Heb 12:23

## First Fruits, The

- To be brought to God's house  
Ex 34:26
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF
  - . Barley harvest  
Le 23:10-14
  - . Wheat harvest  
Ex 23:16; Le 23:16,17
  - . Wine and oil  
De 18:4
  - . Wool  
De 18:4
  - . Honey  
2Ch 31:5
  - . Fruit of new trees in fourth year  
Le 19:23,24
  - . All agricultural produce  
De 26:2
- To be the very best of their kind  
Nu 18:12
- Holy to the Lord  
Eze 48:14
- God honoured by the offering of  
Pr 3:9
- Offering of, consecrated the whole  
Ro 11:16
- TO BE OFFERED
  - . Without delay  
Ex 22:29
  - . In a basket  
De 26:2
  - . With thanksgiving  
De 26:3-10
- Allotted to the priests  
Nu 18:12,13; Le 23:20; De 18:3-5
- Law of, restored after the captivity  
Ne 10:35,37; 13:31
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The Jewish church  
Jer 2:3
  - . First converts in any place  
Ro 16:5
  - . Church of Christ  
Jas 1:18; Re 14:4
  - . Resurrection of Christ  
1Co 15:20,23



# Fishes

- Created by God
  - Ge 1:20,21; Ex 20:11
- Made for God's glory
  - Job 12:8,9; Ps 69:34
- INHABIT
  - . Seas
    - Nu 11:22; Eze 47:10
  - . Rivers
    - Ex 7:18; Eze 29:5
  - . Ponds
    - So 7:4; Isa 19:10
- Number and variety of
  - Ps 104:25
- Different in flesh from beasts &c
  - 1Co 15:39
- Cannot live without water
  - Isa 50:2
- Man given dominion over
  - Ge 1:26,28; Ps 8:8
- Man permitted to eat
  - Ge 9:2,3
- USED AS FOOD
  - . By the Egyptians
    - Nu 11:5
  - . By the Jews
    - Mt 7:10
- Mode of cooking alluded to
  - Lu 24:42; Joh 21:9
- The people of Tyre traded in
  - Ne 13:16
- Sold near the fish gate at Jerusalem
  - 2Ch 33:14; Zep 1:10
- Distinction between clean and unclean
  - Le 11:9-12; De 14:9,10
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Leviathan
    - Job 41:1; Ps 74:14
  - . Whale
    - Ge 1:21; Mt 12:40
- Solomon wrote the history of
  - 1Ki 4:33
- No likeness of, to be made for worship
  - Ex 20:4; De 4:18
- Catching of, a trade
  - Mt 4:18; Lu 5:2
- TAKEN WITH
  - . Nets
    - Lu 5:4-6; Joh 21:6-8
  - . Hooks
    - Am 4:2; Mt 17:27
  - . Spears
    - Job 41:7
  - . Often suffered for man's sin

- Ex 7:21; Eze 38:20
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
    - . Multiplying a few  
Mt 14:17-21; 15:34
    - . Immense draughts of  
Lu 5:6,9; Joh 21:6,11
    - . Procuring tribute money from  
Mt 17:27
    - . Dressed on the shore  
Joh 21:9
  - ILLUSTRATIVE
    - . Of the whole population of Egypt  
Eze 29:4,5
    - . Of the visible church  
Mt 13:48
    - . Of men ignorant of future events  
Ec 9:12
    - . Of those ensnared by the wicked  
Hab 1:14
    - . (Good,) of saints  
Mt 13:48,49
    - . (Bad,) of mere professors  
Mt 13:48,49

# Flattery

- Saints should not use  
Job 32:21,22
- Ministers should not use  
1Th 2:5
- THE WICKED USE, TO
  - . Others  
Ps 5:9; 12:2
  - . Themselves  
Ps 36:2
- HYPOCRITES USE, TO
  - . God  
Ps 78:36
  - . Those in authority  
Da 11:34
- False prophets and teachers use  
Eze 12:24; Ro 16:18
- Wisdom, a preservative against  
Pr 4:5
- Worldly advantage obtained by  
Da 11:21,22
- Seldom gains respect  
Pr 28:23
- Avoid those given to  
Pr 20:19
- Danger of  
Pr 7:21-23; 20:5
- Punishment of  
Job 17:5; Ps 12:3
- Exemplified
  - . Woman of Tekoah  
2Sa 14:17,20
  - . Absalom  
2Sa 15:2-6
  - . False prophets  
1Ki 22:13
  - . Darius's courtiers  
Da 6:7
  - . Pharisees, &c  
Mt 12:14
  - . People of Tyre, &c  
Ac 12:22

# Flowers

- Wild in fields  
Ps 103:15
- Cultivated in gardens  
So 6:2,3
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Beautiful  
Mt 6:29
  - . Sweet  
So 5:13
  - . Evanescent  
Ps 103:16; Isa 40:8
  - . Appear in spring  
So 2:12
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . The lily  
Ho 14:5; Mt 6:28
  - . The lily of the valley  
So 2:1
  - . The rose  
Isa 35:1
  - . The rose of Sharon  
So 2:1
  - . Of the grass  
1Pe 1:24
- Garlands of, used in worship of idols  
Ac 14:13
- REPRESENTATIONS OF, ON THE
  - . Golden candlestick  
Ex 25:31,33; 2Ch 4:21
  - . Sea of brass  
1Ki 7:26; 2Ch 4:5
  - . Wood work of the temple  
1Ki 6:18,29,33,35
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The graces of Christ  
So 5:13
  - . Shortness of man's life  
Job 14:2; Ps 103:15
  - . Kingdom of Israel  
Isa 28:1
  - . Glory of man  
1Pe 1:24
  - . Rich men  
Jas 1:10,11

# Fools

- All men are, without the knowledge of God  
Tit 3:3
- Deny God  
Ps 14:1; 53:1
- Blaspheme God  
Ps 74:18
- Reproach God  
Ps 74:22
- Make a mock at sin  
Pr 14:9
- Despise instruction  
Pr 1:7; 15:5
- Hate knowledge  
Pr 1:22
- Delight not in understanding  
Pr 18:2
- Sport themselves in mischief  
Pr 10:23
- Walk in darkness  
Ec 2:14
- Hate to depart from evil  
Pr 13:19
- Worship of, hateful to God  
Ec 5:1
- ARE
  - . Corrupt and abominable  
Ps 14:1
  - . Self-sufficient  
Pr 12:15; Ro 1:22
  - . Self-confident  
Pr 14:16
  - . Self-deceivers  
Pr 14:8
  - . Mere professors of religion  
Mt 25:2-12
  - . Full of words  
Ec 10:14
  - . Given to meddling  
Pr 20:3
  - . Slanderers  
Pr 10:18
  - . Liars  
Pr 10:18
  - . Slothful  
Ec 4:5
  - . Angry  
Ec 7:9
  - . Contentious  
Pr 18:6
  - . A grief to parents  
Pr 17:25; 19:13
- Come to shame  
Pr 3:35

- Destroy themselves by their speech  
Pr 10:8,14; Ec 10:12
- The company of, ruinous  
Pr 13:20
- Lips of, a snare to the soul  
Pr 18:7
- Cling to their folly  
Pr 26:11; 27:22
- Worship idols  
Jer 10:8; Ro 1:22,23
- Trust to their own hearts  
Pr 28:26
- Depend upon their wealth  
Lu 12:20
- Hear the gospel and obey it not  
Mt 7:26
- The mouth of, pours out folly  
Pr 15:2
- Honour is unbecoming for  
Pr 26:1,8
- God has no pleasure in  
Ec 5:4
- Shall not stand in the presence of God  
Ps 5:5
- Avoid them  
Pr 9:6; 14:7
- Exhorted to seek wisdom  
Pr 8:5
- Punishment of  
Ps 107:17; Pr 19:29; 26:10
- Exemplified
  - . Rehoboam  
1Ki 12:8
  - . Israel  
Jer 4:22
  - . Pharisees  
Mt 23:17,19

# Forests

- Tracts of land covered with trees  
Isa 44:14
- Underbrush often in  
Isa 9:18
- Infested by wild beasts  
Ps 50:10; 104:20; Isa 56:9; Jer 5:6; Mic 5:8
- Abounded with wild honey  
1Sa 14:25,26
- Often afforded pasture  
Mic 7:14
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Bashan  
Isa 2:13; Eze 27:6; Zec 11:2
  - . Hareth  
1Sa 22:5
  - . Ephraim  
2Sa 18:6,8
  - . Lebanon  
1Ki 7:2; 10:17
  - . Carmel  
2Ki 19:23; Isa 37:24
  - . Arabian  
Isa 21:13
  - . The south  
Eze 20:46,47
  - . The king's  
Ne 2:8
- Supplied timber for building  
1Ki 5:6-8
- Were places of refuge  
1Sa 22:5; 23:16
- Jotham built towers, &c, in  
2Ch 27:4
- The power of God extends over  
Ps 29:9
- Called on to rejoice at God's mercy  
Isa 44:23
- Often destroyed by enemies  
2Ki 19:23; Isa 37:24; Jer 46:23
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the unfruitful world  
Isa 32:19
  - . (A fruitful field turned into,) of the Jews rejected by God  
Isa 29:17; 32:15
  - . (Destroyed by fire,) of destruction of the wicked  
Isa 9:18; 10:17,18; Jer 21:14

# Forgetting God

- A characteristic of the wicked  
Pr 2:17; Isa 65:11
- Backsliders are guilty of  
Jer 3:21,22
- IS FORGETTING HIS
  - . Covenant  
De 4:23; 2Ki 17:38
  - . Works  
Ps 78:7,11; 106:13
  - . Benefits  
Ps 103:2; 106:7
  - . Word  
Heb 12:5; Jas 1:25
  - . Law  
Ps 119:153,176; Ho 4:6
  - . Past deliverance  
Jud 8:34; Ps 78:42
  - . Power to deliver  
Isa 51:13-15
- Encouraged by false teachers  
Jer 23:27
- Prosperity often leads to  
De 8:12-14; Ho 13:6
- Trials should not lead to  
Ps 44:17-20
- Resolve against  
Ps 119:16,93
- Cautions against  
De 6:12; 8:11
- Exhortation to those guilty of  
Ps 50:22
- Punishment of  
Job 8:12,13; Ps 9:17; Isa 17:10,11; Eze 23:35; Ho 8:14



# Forgiveness of Injuries

- Christ set an example of  
Lu 23:34
- Commanded  
Mr 11:25; Ro 12:19
- To be unlimited  
Mt 18:22; Lu 17:4
- A characteristic of saints  
Ps 7:4
- MOTIVES TO
  - . The mercy of God  
Lu 6:36
  - . Our need of forgiveness  
Mr 11:25
  - . God's forgiveness of us  
Eph 4:32
  - . Christ's forgiveness of us  
Col 3:13
- A glory to saints  
Pr 19:11
- SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY
  - . Forbearance  
Col 3:13
  - . Kindness  
Ge 45:5-11; Ro 12:20
  - . Blessing and prayer  
Mt 5:44
- Promises to  
Mt 6:14; Lu 6:37
- No forgiveness without  
Mt 6:15; Jas 2:13
- Illustrated  
Mt 18:23-35
- Exemplified
  - . Joseph  
Ge 50:20,21
  - . David  
1Sa 24:7; 2Sa 18:5; 19:23
  - . Solomon  
1Ki 1:53
  - . Stephen  
Ac 7:60
  - . Paul  
2Ti 4:16

# Forsaking God

- Idolaters guilty of  
1Sa 8:8; 1Ki 11:33
- The wicked guilty of  
De 28:20
- Backsliders guilty of  
Jer 15:6
- IS FORSAKING
  - . His house  
2Ch 29:6
  - . His covenant  
De 29:25; 1Ki 19:10; Jer 22:9; Da 11:30
  - . His commandments  
Ezr 9:10
  - . The right way  
2Pe 2:15
- Trusting in man is  
Jer 17:5
- Leads men to follow their own devices  
Jer 2:13
- Prosperity tempts to  
De 31:20; 32:15
- Wickedness of  
Jer 2:13; 5:7
- Unreasonableness and ingratitude of  
Jer 2:5,6
- Brings confusion  
Jer 17:13
- Followed by remorse  
Eze 6:9
- Brings down his wrath  
Ezr 8:22
- Provokes God to forsake men  
Jud 10:13; 2Ch 15:2; 24:20,24
- Resolve against  
Jos 24:16; Ne 10:29-39
- Curse pronounced upon  
Jer 17:5
- Sin of, to be confessed  
Ezr 9:10
- Warnings against  
Jos 24:20; 1Ch 28:9
- Punishment of  
De 28:20; 2Ki 22:16,17; Isa 1:28; Jer 1:16; 5:19
- Exemplified
  - . Children of Israel  
1Sa 12:10
  - . Saul  
1Sa 15:11
  - . Ahab  
1Ki 18:18
  - . Amon  
2Ki 21:22
  - . Kingdom of Judah

- 2Ch 12:1,5; 21:10; Isa 1:4; Jer 15:6
- . Kingdom of Israel
  - 2Ch 13:11; 2Ki 17:7-18
- . Many disciples
  - Joh 6:66
- . Phygellus, &c
  - 2Ti 1:15
- . Balaam
  - 2Pe 2:15

## Fortresses

- Places strong by nature  
Nu 24:21
- Places fortified by art  
Jer 51:53
- The security of a nation  
Isa 33:16; Da 11:10
- PLACES USED AS
  - . Cities  
Jud 9:31; Ne 4:2
  - . Strong-holds  
Jud 6:2; 2Ch 11:11
  - . Forts  
2Sa 5:9; Isa 25:12
  - . Strong towers  
2Ch 26:9
- Afforded protection in danger  
Jud 6:2
- Defended against enemies  
Na 2:1
- OFTEN
  - . Entered by the enemy  
Da 11:7
  - . Spoiled  
Ho 10:14
  - . Levelled  
Isa 25:12
  - . Deserted, &c  
Isa 34:13
  - . Destruction of, threatened  
Isa 17:3
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God's protection  
Ps 18:2; Jer 16:19
  - . Christ, the defence of saints  
Isa 33:16
  - . Protection afforded to ministers  
Jer 6:27

# Foundation

- The lowest part of a building, and on which it rests
  - Lu 14:29; Ac 16:26
- FIGURATIVELY APPLIED TO
  - . The heavens
    - 2Sa 22:8
  - . The earth
    - Job 38:4; Ps 104:5
  - . The world
    - Ps 18:15; Mt 13:35
  - . The mountains
    - De 32:22
  - . The ocean
    - Ps 104:8
  - . Kingdoms
    - Ex 9:18
- LAID FOR
  - . Cities
    - Jos 6:26; 1Ki 16:34
  - . Walls
    - Ezr 4:12; Re 21:14
  - . Houses
    - Lu 6:48
  - . Temples
    - 1Ki 6:37; Ezr 3:10
  - . Towers
    - Lu 14:28,29
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Of stone
    - 1Ki 5:17
  - . Deep laid
    - Lu 6:48
  - . Strongly laid
    - Ezr 6:3
  - . Joined together by corner stones
    - Ezr 4:12; 1Pe 2:6; Eph 2:20
- Security afforded by
  - Mt 7:25; Lu 6:48
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ
    - Isa 28:16; 1Co 3:11
  - . Doctrines of the apostles, &c
    - Eph 2:20
  - . First principles of the gospel
    - Heb 6:1,2
  - . Decrees and purposes of God
    - 2Ti 2:19
  - . Magistrates
    - Ps 82:5
  - . The righteous
    - Pr 10:25
  - . Hope of saints
    - Ps 87:1
  - . Security of saints' inheritance

Heb 11:10

# Fountains and Springs

- Created by God
  - Ps 74:15; 104:10
- God to be praised for
  - Re 14:7
- Come from the great deep
  - Ge 7:11; Job 38:16
- Found in hills and valleys
  - De 8:7; Ps 104:10
- Send forth each but one kind of water
  - Jas 3:11
- AFFORD
  - . Drink to the beasts
    - Ps 104:11
  - . Refreshment to the birds
    - Ps 104:12
  - . Fruitfulness to the earth
    - 1Ki 18:5; Joe 3:18
- Frequented by travellers
  - Ge 16:7
- Abound in Canaan
  - De 8:7; 1Ki 18:5
- Sometimes dried up
  - Isa 58:11
- Drying up of, a severe punishment
  - Ps 107:33,34; Ho 13:15
- CONSTANTLY FLOWING
  - . Especially esteemed
    - Isa 58:11
  - . Could not be ceremonially defiled
    - Le 11:36
- Sometimes stopped or turned off to distress enemies
  - 2Ch 32:3,4
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . In the way to Shur
    - Ge 16:7
  - . Of the waters of Nephtoah
    - Jos 15:9
  - . Of Jezreel
    - 1Sa 29:1
  - . Of Pisgah
    - De 4:49
  - . Upper and nether springs
    - Jos 15:19; Jud 1:15
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God
    - Ps 36:9; Jer 2:13; 17:13
  - . Of Christ
    - Zec 13:1
  - . Of the Holy Spirit
    - Joh 7:38,39
  - . Of constant supplies of grace
    - Ps 87:7
  - . Of eternal life

- Joh 4:14; Re 21:6
- . Of the means of grace  
Isa 41:18; Joe 3:18
- . Of a good wife  
Pr 5:18
- . Of a numerous posterity  
De 33:28
- . Of spiritual wisdom  
Pr 16:22; 18:4
- . Of the law of the wise  
Pr 13:14
- . Of godly fear  
Pr 14:27
- . (Sealed up,) of the church  
So 4:12
- . (Not failing,) of the church  
Isa 58:11
- . (Always flowing,) of unceasing wickedness of the Jews  
Jer 6:7
- . (Corrupt,) of the natural heart  
Jas 3:11; Mt 15:18,19
- . (Troubled,) of saints led astray  
Pr 25:26



## **Fox, The**

- Found in deserts  
Eze 13:4
- Abounded in Palestine  
Jud 15:4; La 5:18
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Active  
Ne 4:3
  - . Crafty  
Lu 13:32
  - . Carnivorous  
Ps 63:10
- Destructive to vines  
So 2:15
- Dwells in holes  
Mt 8:20; Lu 9:58
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . False prophets  
Eze 13:4
  - . Cunning and deceitful persons  
Lu 13:32
  - . Enemies of the church  
So 2:15
  - . Used by Samson for annoying the Philistines  
Jud 15:4-6

# Fruits

- The produce of corn, &c  
De 22:9; Ps 107:37
- The produce of trees  
Ge 1:29; Ec 2:5
- CALLED THE
  - . Fruit of the ground  
Ge 4:3; Jer 7:20
  - . Fruit of the earth  
Isa 4:2
  - . Increase of the land  
Ps 85:12
- Given by God  
Ac 14:17
- Preserved to us by God  
Mal 3:11
- REQUIRE
  - . A fruitful land  
Ps 107:31
  - . Rain from heaven  
Ps 104:13; Jas 5:18
  - . Influence of the sun and moon  
De 33:14
- Produced in their due seasons  
Mt 21:41
- First of, devoted to God  
De 26:2
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Hasty or precocious  
Isa 28:4
  - . Summer fruits  
2Sa 16:1
  - . New and old  
So 7:13
  - . Goodly  
Jer 11:16
  - . Pleasant  
So 4:16
  - . Precious  
De 33:14
  - . Evil or bad  
Mt 7:17
- To be waited for with patience  
Jas 5:7
- Often sent as presents  
Ge 43:11
- OFTEN DESTROYED
  - . In God's anger  
Jer 7:20
  - . By blight  
Joe 1:12
  - . By locusts, &c  
De 28:38,39; Joe 1:4
  - . By enemies

- Eze 25:4
- . By drought
- Hag 1:10
- ILLUSTRATIVE
- . Of effects of repentance
- Mt 3:8
- . Of works of the Spirit
- Ga 5:22,23; Eph 5:9
- . Of doctrines of Christ
- So 2:3
- . Of good works
- Mt 7:17,18; Php 4:17
- . Of a holy conversation
- Pr 12:14; 18:20
- . Of praise
- Heb 13:15
- . Of the example, &c of the godly
- Pr 11:30
- . Of effects of industry
- Pr 31:16,31
- . Of the reward of saints
- Isa 3:10
- . Of the reward of the wicked
- Jer 17:9,10
- . Of converts to the church
- Ps 72:16; Joh 4:36
- . (Bad,) of the conduct and conversation of evil men
- Mt 12:33

## **G**

Gad, The Tribe of

Galilee

Gardens

Garments

Gates

Genealogies

Gentiles

Gibeonites

Gift of the Holy Spirit, The

Gifts of God, The

Girdles

Glorifying God

Glory

Glory of God, The

Gluttony

Goat, The

God

Gold

Goodness of God, The

Gospel, The

Grace

Grass

Groves

## Gad, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's seventh son  
Ge 30:11
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:19; De 33:20,21
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:14
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:15
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:24,25
- The rear of second division of Israel in their journeys  
Nu 10:18-20
- Encamped south of the tabernacle under the standard of Reuben  
Nu 2:10,14
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:42-47
- Families of  
Nu 26:15-17
- Strength of, on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:18
- On Ebal, said amen to the curse  
De 27:13
- Sought and obtained its inheritance east of Jordan  
Nu 32:1-33
- Bounds of its inheritance  
Jos 13:24-28
- Cities built by  
Nu 32:34-36
- Assisted in conquest of Canaan  
Jos 4:12,13
- After the conquest, returned home  
Jos 22:9
- Assisted in building the altar of witness which excited the jealousy of Israel  
Jos 22:10-29
- Many from other tribes sought refuge with, from the Philistines  
1Sa 13:7
- Eleven of, swam the Jordan, and joined David in the hold  
1Ch 12:8-15
- Some of, at coronation of David  
1Ch 12:37,38
- David appointed rulers over  
1Ch 26:32
- Spoiled the Hagarites  
1Ch 5:18-22
- Subdued by Hazael king of Syria  
2Ki 10:33
- Taken captive to Assyria  
2Ki 15:29; 1Ch 5:22,26
- Land of, seized by the Moabites and Ammonites  
Jer 48:18-24; 49:1



# Galilee

- Separated from Judea by Samaria  
Joh 4:3,4
- Upper part of, called Galilee of the Gentiles  
Isa 9:1; Mt 4:15
- Lake of Gennesaret, called the sea of  
Mt 15:29; Lu 5:1
- Kadesh the city of refuge for  
Jos 21:32
- INHABITANTS OF
  - . Called Galilaeans  
Ac 2:7
  - . Used a peculiar dialect  
Mt 26:73; Mr 14:70
  - . Despised by the Jews  
Joh 7:41,52
  - . Opposed the Roman taxation  
Ac 5:37
  - . Cruelly treated by Pilate  
Lu 13:1
- Twenty cities of, given to Hiram  
1Ki 9:11
- Conquered by the Syrians  
1Ki 15:20
- Conquered by the Assyrians  
2Ki 15:29
- Jurisdiction of, granted to Herod by the Romans  
Lu 3:1; 23:6,7
- Supplied Tyre, &c with provisions  
Ac 12:20
- CHRIST
  - . Brought up in  
Mt 2:22; Lu 2:39,51
  - . Despised as of  
Mt 26:69; Joh 7:52
  - . Chose his Apostles from  
Mt 4:18,21; Joh 1:43,44; Ac 1:11
  - . Preaching in, predicted  
Isa 9:1,2; Mt 4:14,15
  - . Preached throughout  
Mr 1:39; Lu 4:44
  - . Commenced, and wrought many miracles in  
Mt 4:23,24; 15:29-31
  - . Kindly received in  
Joh 4:45
  - . Followed by the people of  
Mt 4:25
  - . Ministered to by women of  
Mt 27:55; Mr 15:41; Lu 8:3
  - . Sought refuge in  
Joh 4:1,3
  - . Appeared in, to his disciples after his resurrection  
Mt 26:32; 28:7
- MODERN TOWNS OF

- . Accho or Ptolemais  
Jud 1:31
- . Tiberias  
Joh 6:23
- . Nazareth  
Mt 2:22,23; Lu 1:26
- . Cana  
Joh 2:1; 21:2
- . Capernaum  
Mt 4:13
- . Chorazin  
Mt 11:21
- . Bethsaida  
Mr 6:45; Joh 1:44
- . Nain  
Lu 7:11
- . Caesarea  
Ac 9:30; 10:24
- . Caesarea Philippi  
Mt 16:13; Mr 8:27
- Christian churches established in  
Ac 9:31



# Gardens

- Often made by the banks of rivers
  - Nu 24:6
- KINDS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Herbs
    - De 11:10; 1Ki 21:2
  - . Cucumbers
    - Isa 1:8
  - . Fruit trees
    - Ec 2:5,6
  - . Spices, &c
    - So 4:16; 6:2
- Often enclosed
  - So 4:12
- Often refreshed by fountains
  - So 4:15
- Taken care of by gardeners
  - Joh 20:15
- Lodges erected in
  - Isa 1:8
- OFTEN USED FOR
  - . Entertainments
    - So 5:1
  - . Retirement
    - Joh 18:1
  - . Burial places
    - 2Ki 21:18,26; Joh 19:41
  - . Idolatrous worship
    - Isa 1:29; 65:3
- Blasting of, a punishment
  - Am 4:9
- Jews ordered to plant, in Babylon
  - Jer 29:5,28
- OF EDEN
  - . Planted by the Lord
    - Ge 2:8
  - . Called the garden of the Lord
    - Ge 13:10
  - . Called the garden of God
    - Eze 28:13
  - . Had every tree good for food
    - Ge 2:9
  - . Watered by a river
    - Ge 2:10-14
  - . Man placed in, to dress and keep
    - Ge 2:8,15
  - . Man driven from, after the fall
    - Ge 3:23,24
  - . Fertility of Canaan like
    - Ge 13:10; Joe 2:3
  - . The future state of the Jews shall be like
    - Isa 51:3; Eze 36:35
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the church

- So 5:1; 6:2,11
- . (Enclosed,) of the pleasantness, fruitfulness, and security of the church
- So 4:12
- . (Well watered,) of spiritual prosperity of the church
- Isa 58:11; Jer 31:12
- . (When dried up,) of the wicked
- Isa 1:30

# Garments

- Origin of
  - Ge 3:7,21
- CALLED
  - . Raiment
    - Ge 28:20; De 8:4
  - . Clothes
    - Pr 6:27; Eze 16:39
  - . Clothing
    - Job 22:6; 31:19
  - . Vesture
    - Ge 41:42; Re 19:16
- MATERIALS USED FOR
  - . Wool
    - Pr 27:26; Eze 34:3
  - . Silk
    - Pr 31:22
  - . Linen
    - Le 6:10; Es 8:15
  - . Camel's hair
    - Mt 3:4
  - . Skins
    - Heb 11:37
  - . Sackcloth
    - 2Sa 3:31; 2Ki 19:1
- Not to be made of mixed materials
  - De 22:11
- Of the sexes, not to be interchanged
  - De 22:5
- COLOURS OF, MENTIONED
  - . White
    - Ec 9:8
  - . Blue
    - Eze 23:6
  - . Purple
    - Eze 7:27; Lu 16:19
  - . Scarlet
    - 2Sa 1:24; Da 5:7
  - . Different colours
    - Ge 37:3; 2Sa 13:18
- Were often fringed and bordered
  - Nu 15:38; De 22:12
- Scribes and Pharisees condemned for making broad the borders of
  - Mt 23:5
- Worn long and flowing
  - Lu 20:46; Re 1:13
- Girt up during employment
  - Lu 17:8; Joh 13:4
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Hyke or upper garment
    - De 24:13; Mt 21:8
  - . Burnouse or cloak
    - Lu 6:29; 2Ti 4:13

- . Tunic or coat
  - Joh 19:23; 21:7
- . Girdle
  - 1Sa 18:4; Ac 21:11
- . Bonnet or hat
  - Le 8:13; Da 3:21
- . Shoe or sandal
  - Ex 3:5; Mr 6:9
- . Vail
  - Ge 24:65
- Liable to plague and leprosy
  - Le 13:47-59
- Cleansed by water from ceremonial uncleanness
  - Le 11:32; Nu 31:20
- OF THE RICH
  - . Of the finest materials
    - Mt 11:8
  - . Gay
    - Jas 2:23
  - . Gorgeous
    - Lu 7:25; Ac 12:21
  - . Embroidered
    - Ps 45:14; Eze 16:18
  - . Perfumed
    - Ps 45:8; So 4:11
  - . Multiplied and heaped up
    - Job 27:17; Isa 3:22
  - . Often moth-eaten
    - Job 13:28; Jas 5:2
- OF THE POOR
  - . Provided specially by God
    - De 10:18
  - . Vile
    - Jas 2:2
  - . Used as a covering by night
    - De 24:13
  - . Not to be retained in pledge
    - De 24:12,13
- Grew old and wore out
  - Jos 9:5; Ps 102:26
- Of Israel preserved for forty years
  - De 8:4
- Were often changed
  - Ge 35:2; 41:14
- Of those slain with a sword not used
  - Isa 14:19
- Given as a token of covenants
  - 1Sa 18:4
- Given as presents
  - Ge 45:22; 2Ki 5:22
- Often rent in affliction
  - 2Sa 15:32; Ezr 9:3,5
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (White,) of righteousness
    - Mt 28:3; Re 3:18
  - . (Rolled in blood,) of victory

Isa 9:5  
. (Washed in wine,) of abundance  
Ge 49:11

# Gates

- Design of
  - Isa 62:10
- MADE OF
  - . Brass
    - Ps 107:16; Isa 45:2
  - . Iron
    - Ac 12:10
- Often two-leaved
  - Isa 45:1
- Fastened with bars of iron
  - Ps 107:16; Isa 45:2
- MADE TO
  - . Cities
    - 1Ki 17:10
  - . Houses
    - Lu 16:20; Ac 12:14
  - . Temples
    - Ac 3:2
  - . Palaces
    - Es 5:13
  - . Prisons
    - Ac 12:10
  - . Camps
    - Ex 32:26
  - . Rivers
    - Na 2:6
- OF CITIES
  - . Chief places of concourse
    - Pr 1:21
  - . Courts of justice held at
    - De 16:18; 2Sa 15:2; Pr 22:22,23
  - . Land sold at
    - Ge 23:10,16
  - . Land redeemed at
    - 2Ki 7:1,18
  - . Markets held at
    - 2Ki 7:1,18
  - . Proclamations made at
    - Pr 1:21; Jer 17:19
  - . Councils of state held at
    - 2Ch 18:9; Jer 39:3
  - . Conferences held at
    - Ge 34:20; 2Sa 3:27
  - . Public commendation given at
    - Pr 31:23,31
  - . Public censure passed at
    - Job 5:4; Isa 29:21
  - . Shut at night-fall
    - Jos 2:5; Ne 13:19
  - . Chief points of attack in war
    - Jud 5:8; Isa 22:7; Eze 21:15
  - . Battering rams used against
    - Eze 21:22

- . Experienced officers placed over  
2Ki 7:17
- . Troops reviewed at, going to war  
2Sa 18:4
- . Often razed and burned  
Ne 1:3; La 2:9
- . Idolatrous rites performed at  
Ac 14:13
- . Criminals punished at  
De 17:5; Jer 20:2
- . Custom of sitting at, in the evening, alluded to  
Ge 19:1
- OF THE TEMPLE
  - . Called gates of Zion  
La 1:4
  - . Called gates of righteousness  
Ps 118:19
  - . Called gates of the Lord  
Ps 118:20
  - . Overlaid with gold  
2Ki 18:16
  - . One specially beautiful  
Ac 3:2
  - . Levites the porters of  
2Ch 8:14; 23:4
  - . Charge of, given by lot  
1Ch 26:13-19
  - . The treasury placed at  
2Ch 24:8; Mr 12:41
  - . The pious Israelites delighted to enter  
Ps 118:19,20; 100:4
  - . Frequented by beggars  
Ac 3:2
- OF JERUSALEM
  - . High gate of Benjamin  
Jer 20:2; 37:13
  - . Fish gate  
2Ch 33:14; Ne 3:3
  - . Sheep gate  
Ne 3:1; Joh 5:2
  - . Gate of Miphkad  
Ne 3:31
  - . Gate of Ephraim  
Ne 12:39
  - . Valley gate  
2Ch 26:9; Ne 2:13
  - . Water gate  
Ne 3:26; 8:3
  - . Horse gate  
2Ch 23:15; Ne 3:28
  - . Old gate  
Ne 3:6; 12:39
  - . Corner gate  
2Ch 26:9
  - . Dung gate  
Ne 3:14; 12:31

- . Gate of the fountain  
Ne 3:15
- Carcase of sin-offering burned without  
Le 4:12; Heb 13:11-13
- Criminals generally punished without  
Le 24:23; Joh 19:17; Heb 13:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Joh 10:9
  - . (Of heaven,) of access to God  
Ge 28:12-17
  - . (Of hell,) of Satan's power  
Mt 16:18
  - . (Of the grave,) of death  
Isa 38:10
  - . (Strait,) of the entrance to life  
Mt 7:14
  - . (Wide,) of the entrance to ruin  
Mt 7:13



## Genealogies

- The Jews reckoned by  
1Ch 9:1; 2Ch 31:19
- Public registers kept of  
2Ch 12:15; Ne 7:5
- OF CHRIST
  - . Given  
Mt 1:1-17; Lu 3:23-38
  - . Prove his descent from Judah  
Heb 7:14
- Priests who could not prove their own, excluded from the  
priesthood  
Ezr 2:62; Ne 7:64
- Subject of, to be avoided  
1Ti 1:4; Tit 3:9
- Illustrative of the record of saints in the book of life  
Lu 10:20; Heb 12:23; Re 3:5

# Gentiles

- Comprehend all nations except the Jews
  - Ro 2:9; 3:9; 9:24
- CALLED
  - . Heathen
    - Ps 2:1; Ga 3:8
  - . Nations
    - Ps 9:20; 22:28; Isa 9:1
  - . Uncircumcised
    - Isa 14:6; 52:1
  - . Uncircumcision
    - Ro 2:26
  - . Greeks
    - Ro 1:16; 10:12
  - . Strangers
    - Isa 14:1; 60:10
- Ruled by God
  - 2Ch 20:6; Ps 47:8
- Chastised by God
  - Ps 9:5; 94:10
- Counsel of, brought to nought
  - Ps 33:10
- CHARACTERISED AS
  - . Ignorant of God
    - Ro 1:21; 1Th 4:5
  - . Refusing to know God
    - Ro 1:28
  - . Without the law
    - Ro 2:14
  - . Idolatrous
    - Ro 1:23,25; 1Co 12:2
  - . Superstitious
    - De 18:14
  - . Depraved and wicked
    - Ro 1:28-32; Eph 4:19
  - . Blasphemous and reproachful
    - Ne 5:9
  - . Constant to their false gods
    - Jer 2:11
- Hated and despised the Jews
  - Es 9:1,5; Ps 44:13,14; 123:3
- Often ravaged and defiled the holy land and sanctuary
  - Ps 79:1; La 1:10
- THE JEWS
  - . Not to follow the ways of
    - Le 18:3; Jer 10:2
  - . Not to intermarry with
    - De 7:3
  - . Permitted to have, as servants
    - Le 25:44
  - . Despised, as if dogs
    - Mt 15:26
  - . Never associated with
    - Ac 10:28; 11:2,3

- . Often corrupted by  
2Ki 17:7,8
- . Dispersed amongst  
Joh 7:35
- Excluded from Israel's privileges  
Eph 2:11,12
- Not allowed to enter the temple  
Ac 21:28,29
- Outer court of temple for  
Eph 2:14; Re 11:2
- Given to Christ as His inheritance  
Ps 2:8
- Christ given as a light to  
Isa 42:6; Lu 2:32
- Conversion of, predicted  
Isa 2:2; 11:10
- United with the Jews against Christ  
Ac 4:27
- The gospel not to be preached to, till preached to the Jews  
Mt 10:5; Lu 24:47; Ac 13:46
- First special introduction of the gospel to  
Ac 10:34-45; 15:14
- First general introduction of the gospel to  
Ac 13:48,49,52; 15:12
- Paul the apostle of  
Ac 9:15; Ga 2:7,8
- Jerusalem trodden down by, &c  
Lu 21:24
- Israel rejected till the fulness of  
Ro 11:25

## Gibeonites

- Descended from the Hivites and Amorites  
Jos 9:3,7; 2Sa 21:2
- A mighty and warlike people  
Jos 10:2
- Cities of  
Jos 9:17
- ISRAEL
  - . Deceived by  
Jos 9:4-13
  - . Made a league with  
Jos 9:15
  - . Spared on account of their oath  
Jos 9:18,19
  - . Appointed, hewers of wood, &c  
Jos 9:20-27
- Attacked by the kings of Canaan  
Jos 10:1-5
- Delivered by Israel  
Jos 10:6-10
- Saul sought to destroy  
2Sa 21:2
- Israel plagued for Saul's cruelty to  
2Sa 21:1
- Effected the destruction of the remnant of Saul's house  
2Sa 21:4-9
- The office of the Nethinim probably originated in  
1Ch 9:2
- Part of, returned from the captivity  
Ne 7:25

## Gift of the Holy Spirit, The

- By the Father  
Ne 9:20; Lu 11:13
- By the Son  
Joh 20:22
- To Christ without measure  
Joh 3:34
- GIVEN
  - . According to promise  
Ac 2:38,39
  - . Upon the exaltation  
Ps 68:18; Joh 7:39
  - . Through the intercession of Christ  
Joh 14:16
  - . In answer to prayer  
Lu 11:13; Eph 1:16,17
  - . For instruction  
Ne 9:20
  - . For comfort of saints  
Joh 14:16
  - . To those who repent and believe  
Ac 2:38
  - . To those who obey God  
Ac 5:32
  - . To the Gentiles  
Ac 10:44,45; 11:17; 15:8
- Is abundant  
Ps 68:9; Joh 7:38,39
- Is permanent  
Isa 59:21; Hag 2:5; 1Pe 4:14
- Is fruit bearing  
Isa 32:15
- Received through faith  
Ga 3:14
- An evidence of union with Christ  
1Jo 3:24; 4:13
- An earnest of the inheritance of the saints  
2Co 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:14
- A pledge of the continued favour of God  
Eze 39:29

## Gifts of God, The

- All blessings are
  - Jas 1:17; 2Pe 1:3
- Are dispensed according to his will
  - Ec 2:26; Da 2:21; Ro 12:6; 1Co 7:7
- Are free and abundant
  - Nu 14:8; Ro 8:32
- SPIRITUAL
  - . Christ the chief of
    - Isa 42:6; 55:4; Joh 3:16; 4:10; 6:32,33
  - . Are through Christ
    - Ps 68:18; Eph 4:7,8; Joh 6:27
  - . The Holy Spirit
    - Lu 11:13; Ac 8:20
  - . Grace
    - Ps 84:11; Jas 4:6
  - . Wisdom
    - Pr 2:6; Jas 1:5
  - . Repentance
    - Ac 11:18
  - . Faith
    - Eph 2:8; Php 1:29
  - . Righteousness
    - Ro 5:16,17
  - . Strength and power
    - Ps 68:35
  - . A new heart
    - Eze 11:19
  - . Peace
    - Ps 29:11
  - . Rest
    - Mt 11:28; 2Th 1:7
  - . Glory
    - Ps 84:11; Joh 17:22
  - . Eternal life
    - Ro 6:23
  - . Not repented of by him
    - Ro 11:29
  - . To be used for mutual profit
    - 1Pe 4:10
  - . Pray for
    - Mt 7:7,11; Joh 16:23,24
- Acknowledge
  - Ps 4:7; 21:2
- TEMPORAL
  - . Life
    - Isa 42:5
  - . Food and raiment
    - Mt 6:25-33
  - . Rain and fruitful seasons
    - Ge 27:28; Le 26:4,5; Isa 30:23
  - . Wisdom
    - 2Ch 1:12
  - . Peace

- Le 26:6; 1Ch 22:9
- . All good things
  - Ps 34:10; 1Ti 6:17
- . To be used and enjoyed
  - Ec 3:13; 5:19,20; 1Ti 4:4,5
- . Should cause us to remember God
  - De 8:18
- . All creatures partake of
  - Ps 136:25; 145:15,16
- . Pray for
  - Zec 10:1; Mt 6:11
- Illustrated
  - Mt 25:15-30

## Girdles

- Worn upon the loins
  - 1Ki 2:5; Jer 13:1,11
- Worn by priests about the breasts
  - Re 1:13
- MADE OF
  - . Fine linen
    - Eze 16:10
  - . Twined linen with blue purple, &c
    - Ex 39:29
  - . Gold
    - Re 1:13; 15:6
  - . Leather
    - 2Ki 1:8; Mt 3:4
  - . Sackcloth
    - Isa 3:24; La 2:10
- Made for sale by industrious women
  - Pr 31:24
- USED FOR
  - . Strengthening the loins
    - Pr 31:17; Isa 22:21; 23:10
  - . Girding up the garments when walking
    - 1Ki 18:46; 2Ki 4:29
  - . Girding up the garments when working
    - Lu 12:37; 17:8; Joh 13:4
  - . Suspending the sword
    - 2Sa 20:8; Ne 4:18
  - . Suspending the inkhorn
    - Eze 9:2
  - . Holding money
    - Mt 10:9; Mr 6:8
  - . Taken off when at rest
    - Isa 5:27; Joh 13:4
- GIVEN AS
  - . A token of friendship
    - 1Sa 18:4
  - . A reward of military service
    - 2Sa 18:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Strength
    - Ps 18:39; Isa 22:21
  - . Gladness
    - Ps 30:11
  - . Righteousness of Christ
    - Isa 11:5
  - . Faithfulness of Christ
    - Isa 11:5
  - . Truth
    - Eph 6:14



# Glorifying God

- Commanded  
1Ch 16:28; Ps 22:23; Isa 42:12
- Due to him  
1Ch 16:29
- FOR HIS
  - . Holiness  
Ps 99:9; Re 15:4
  - . Mercy and truth  
Ps 115:1; Ro 15:9
  - . Faithfulness and truth  
Isa 25:1
  - . Wondrous works  
Mt 15:31; Ac 4:21
  - . Judgments  
Isa 25:3; Eze 28:22; Re 14:7
  - . Deliverance  
Ps 50:15
  - . Grace to others  
Ac 11:18; 2Co 9:13; Ga 1:24
- Obligation of saints to  
1Co 6:20
- Is acceptable through Christ  
Php 1:11; 1Pe 4:11
- Christ, an example of  
Joh 17:4
- ACCOMPLISHED BY
  - . Relying on his promises  
Ro 4:20
  - . Praising him  
Ps 50:23
  - . Doing all to him  
1Co 10:31
  - . Dying for him  
Joh 21:19
  - . Confessing Christ  
Php 2:11
  - . Suffering for Christ  
1Pe 4:14,16
  - . Glorifying Christ  
Ac 19:17; 2Th 1:12
  - . Bringing forth fruits of righteousness  
Joh 15:8; Php 1:11
  - . Patience in affliction  
Isa 24:15
  - . Faithfulness  
1Pe 4:11
- Required in body and spirit  
1Co 6:20
- Shall be universal  
Ps 86:9; Re 5:13
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Resolve on  
Ps 69:30; 118:28

- . Unite in
  - Ps 34:3; Ro 15:6
- . Persevere in
  - Ps 86:12
- All the blessings of God are designed to lead to
  - Isa 60:21; 61:3
- The holy example of saints may lead others to
  - Mt 5:16; 1Pe 2:12
- All, by nature, fail in
  - Ro 3:23
- The wicked averse to
  - Da 5:23; Ro 1:21
- Punishment for not
  - Da 5:23,30; Mal 2:2; Ac 12:23; Ro 1:21
- Heavenly host engaged in
  - Re 4:11
- Exemplified
  - . David
    - Ps 57:5
  - . The Multitude
    - Mt 9:8; 15:31
  - . The Virgin Mary
    - Lu 1:46
  - . Angels
    - Lu 2:14
  - . Shepherds
    - Lu 2:20
  - . Man sick of the palsy
    - Lu 5:25
  - . Woman with infirmity
    - Lu 13:13
  - . Leper
    - Lu 17:15
  - . Blind man
    - Lu 18:43
  - . Centurion
    - Lu 23:47
  - . The Church at Jerusalem
    - Ac 11:18
  - . Gentiles at Antioch
    - Ac 13:48
  - . Abraham
    - Ro 4:20
  - . Paul
    - Ro 11:36

# Glory

- God is, to his people  
Ps 3:3; Zec 2:5
- Christ is, to his people  
Isa 60:1; Lu 2:32
- The gospel ordained to be, to saints  
1Co 2:7
- Of the gospel, exceeds that of the law  
2Co 3:9,10
- The joy of saints is full of  
1Pe 1:8
- SPIRITUAL
  - . Is given by God  
Ps 84:11
  - . Is given by Christ  
Joh 17:22
  - . Christ  
Joh 17:22
  - . Is the work of the Holy Spirit  
2Co 3:18
- ETERNAL
  - . Procured by the death of Christ  
Heb 2:10
  - . Accompanies salvation by Christ  
2Ti 2:10
  - . Inherited by saints  
1Sa 2:8; Ps 73:24; Pr 3:35; Col 3:4; 1Pe 5:10
  - . Saints called to  
2Th 2:14; 1Pe 5:10
  - . Saints afore prepared to  
Ro 9:23
  - . Enhanced by present afflictions  
2Co 4:17
  - . Present afflictions not worthy to be compared with  
Ro 8:18
- Of the Church shall be rich and abundant  
Isa 60:11-13
- The bodies of saints shall be raised in  
1Co 15:43; Php 3:21
- Saints shall be, of their ministers  
1Th 2:19,20
- TEMPORAL
  - . Is given by God  
Da 2:37
  - . Passes away  
1Pe 1:24
  - . The devil tries to seduce by  
Mt 4:8
- Of hypocrites turned to shame  
Ho 4:7
- Seek not, from man  
Mt 6:2; 1Th 2:6
- OF THE WICKED
  - . Is in their shame

Php 3:19  
. Ends in destruction  
Isa 5:14

## Glory of God, The

- Exhibited in Christ  
Joh 1:14; 2Co 4:6; Heb 1:3
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . His name  
De 28:58; Ne 9:5
  - . His majesty  
Job 37:22; Ps 93:1; 104:1; 145:5,12; Isa 2:10
  - . His power  
Ex 15:1,6; Ro 6:4
  - . His works  
Ps 19:1; 111:3
  - . His holiness  
Ex 15:11
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great  
Ps 138:5
  - . Eternal  
Ps 104:31
  - . Rich  
Eph 3:16
  - . Highly exalted  
Ps 8:1; 113:4
- EXHIBITED TO
  - . Moses  
Ex 34:5-7; 33:18-23
  - . Stephen  
Ac 7:55
  - . His Church  
De 5:24; Ps 102:16
- Enlightens the Church  
Isa 60:1,2; Re 21:11,23
- Saints desire to behold  
Ps 63:2; 90:16
- God is jealous  
Isa 42:8
- Reverence  
Isa 59:19
- Plead in prayer  
Ps 79:9
- Declare  
1Ch 16:24; Ps 145:5,11
- Magnify  
Ps 57:5
- The earth is full of  
Isa 6:3
- The knowledge of, shall fill the earth  
Hab 2:14

# Gluttony

- Christ was falsely accused of  
Mt 11:19
- The wicked addicted to  
Php 3:19; Jude 1:12
- LEADS TO
  - . Carnal security  
Isa 22:13; 1Co 15:32; Lu 12:19
  - . Poverty  
Pr 23:21
- Of princes, ruinous to their people  
Ec 10:16,17
- Is inconsistent in saints  
1Pe 4:3
- Caution against  
Pr 23:2,3; Lu 21:34; Ro 13:13,14
- Pray against temptations to  
Ps 141:4
- Punishment of  
Nu 11:33,34; Ps 78:31; De 21:21; Am 6:4,7
- Danger of, illustrated  
Lu 12:45,46
- Exemplified
  - . Esau  
Ge 25:30-34; Heb 12:16,17
  - . Israel  
Nu 11:4; Ps 78:18
  - . Sons of Eli  
1Sa 2:12-17
  - . Belshazzar  
Da 5:1

## Goat, The

- Clean and fit for food
  - De 14:4,5
- Offered in sacrifice
  - Ge 15:9; Le 16:5,7
- The male, best for sacrifice
  - Le 22:19; Ps 50:9
- First-born of, not redeemed
  - Nu 18:17
- Jews had large flocks of
  - Ge 32:14; 1Sa 25:2
- Most profitable to the owner
  - Pr 27:26
- Milk of, used as food
  - Pr 27:27
- THE YOUNG OF
  - . Called kids
    - Ge 37:31
  - . Kept in small flocks
    - 1Ki 20:27
  - . Fed near the shepherds' tents
    - So 1:8
  - . Not to be seethed in milk of mother
    - Ex 23:19
  - . Offered in sacrifice
    - Le 4:23; 5:6
  - . Offered at the passover
    - Ex 12:5; 2Ch 35:7
  - . Considered a delicacy
    - Ge 27:9; Jud 6:19
  - . Given as a present
    - Ge 38:17; Jud 15:1
- THE HAIR OF
  - . Offered for tabernacle
    - Ex 25:4; 35:23
  - . Made into curtains, for covering the tabernacle
    - Ex 35:26; 36:14-18
  - . Made into pillows
    - 1Sa 19:13
- Skin of, often used as clothing
  - Heb 11:37
- Bashan celebrated for
  - De 32:14
- The Arabians traded in
  - Eze 27:21
- Flocks of, always led by a male
  - Jer 50:8
- When wild dwelt in the hills and rocks
  - 1Sa 24:2; Job 39:1; Ps 104:18
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Macedonian empire
    - Da 8:5,21
  - . Of the wicked
    - Zec 10:3; Mt 25:32,33

. (Flock of,) of the church  
So 4:1



# God

- Is a spirit
  - Joh 4:24; 2Co 3:17
- IS DECLARED TO BE
  - . Light
    - Isa 60:19; Jas 1:17; 1Jo 1:5
  - . Love
    - 1Jo 4:8,16
  - . Invisible
    - Job 23:8,9; Joh 1:18; 5:37; Col 1:15; 1Ti 1:17
  - . Unsearchable
    - Job 11:7; 37:23; Ps 145:3; Isa 40:28; Ro 11:33
  - . Incorruptible
    - Ro 1:23
  - . Eternal
    - De 33:27; Ps 90:2; Re 4:8-10
  - . Immortal
    - 1Ti 1:17; 6:16
  - . Omnipotent
    - Ge 17:1; Ex 6:3
  - . Omniscient
    - Ps 139:1-6; Pr 5:21
  - . Omnipresent
    - Ps 139:7; Jer 23:23
  - . Immutable
    - Ps 102:26,27; Jas 1:17
  - . Only-wise
    - Ro 16:27; 1Ti 1:17
  - . Glorious
    - Ex 15:11; Ps 145:5
  - . Most High
    - Ps 83:18; Ac 7:48
  - . Perfect
    - Mt 5:48
  - . Holy
    - Ps 99:9; Isa 5:16
  - . Just
    - De 32:4; Isa 45:21
  - . True
    - Jer 10:10; Joh 17:3
  - . Upright
    - Ps 25:8; 92:15
  - . Righteous
    - Ezr 9:15; Ps 145:17
  - . Good
    - Ps 25:8; 119:68
  - . Great
    - 2Ch 2:5; Ps 86:10
  - . Gracious
    - Ex 34:6; Ps 116:5
  - . Faithful
    - 1Co 10:13; 1Pe 4:19
  - . Merciful
    - Ex 34:6,7; Ps 86:5

- . Long-suffering  
Nu 14:18; Mic 7:1
- . Jealous  
Jos 24:19; Na 1:2
- . Compassionate  
2Ki 13:23
- . A consuming fire  
Heb 12:29
- None beside him  
De 4:35; Isa 44:6
- None before him  
Isa 43:10
- None like to him  
Ex 9:14; De 33:26; 2Sa 7:22; Isa 46:5,9; Jer 10:6
- None good but he  
Mt 19:17
- Fills heaven and earth  
1Ki 8:27; Jer 23:24
- Should be worshipped in spirit and in truth  
Joh 4:24

# Gold

- Found in the earth
  - Job 28:1,6
- ABOUNDED IN
  - . Havilah
    - Ge 2:11
  - . Ophir
    - 1Ki 9:28; Ps 45:9
  - . Sheba
    - Ps 72:15; Isa 60:6
  - . Parvaim
    - 2Ch 3:6
- Belongs to God
  - Joe 3:5; Hag 2:8
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Yellow
    - Ps 68:13
  - . Malleable
    - Ex 39:3; 1Ki 10:16,17
  - . Fusible
    - Ex 32:3,4; Pr 17:3
  - . Precious
    - Ezr 8:27; Isa 13:12
  - . Valuable
    - Job 28:15,16
- Most valuable when pure and fine
  - Job 28:19; Ps 19:10; 21:3; Pr 3:14
- Refined and tried by fire
  - Zec 13:9; 1Pe 1:7
- Working in, a trade
  - Ne 3:8; Isa 40:19
- An article of commerce
  - Eze 27:22
- The patriarchs were rich in
  - Ge 13:2
- Imported by Solomon
  - 1Ki 9:11,28; 10:11
- Abundance of, in Solomon's reign
  - 2Ch 1:15
- Offerings of, for tabernacle
  - Ex 35:22
- Offerings of, for temple
  - 1Ch 22:14; 29:4,7
- Used as money
  - Mt 10:9; Ac 3:6
- Priestly and royal garments adorned with
  - Ex 28:4-6; Ps 45:9,13
- WAS USED FOR
  - . Overlaying the tabernacle
    - Ex 36:34,38
  - . Overlaying the temple
    - 1Ki 6:21,22
  - . Overlaying cherubims in temple
    - 2Ch 3:10

- . Overlaying the ark, &c  
Ex 25:11-13
- . Overlaying floor of temple  
1Ki 6:30
- . Overlaying throne of Solomon  
1Ki 10:18
- . Mercy seat and cherubims  
Ex 25:17,18
- . Sacred candlesticks  
Ex 25:31; 2Ch 4:7,20
- . Sacred utensils  
Ex 25:29,38; 2Ch 4:19-22
- . Crowns  
2Sa 12:30; Ps 21:3
- . Sceptres  
Es 4:11
- . Chains  
Ge 41:42; Da 5:29
- . Rings  
So 5:14; Jas 2:2
- . Earrings  
Jud 8:24,26
- . Ornaments  
Jer 4:30
- . Shields  
2Sa 8:7; 1Ki 10:16,17
- . Vessels  
1Ki 10:21; Es 1:7
- . Idols  
Ex 20:23; Ps 115:4; Da 5:4
- . Couches  
Es 1:6
- . Footstools  
2Ch 9:18
- Estimated by weight  
1Ch 28:14
- Given as presents  
1Ki 15:19; Mt 2:11
- Exacted as tribute  
1Ki 20:3,5; 2Ki 23:33,35
- Taken in war, dedicated to God  
Jos 6:19; 2Sa 8:11; 1Ki 15:15
- Kings of Israel not to multiply  
De 17:17
- Jews condemned for multiplying  
Isa 2:7
- Vanity of heaping up  
Ec 2:8,11
- LIABLE TO
  - . Grow dim  
La 4:1
  - . Canker and rust  
Jas 5:3
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Saints after affliction  
Job 23:10

- . Tried faith  
1Pe 1:7
- . The doctrines of grace  
Re 3:18
- . True converts  
1Co 3:12
- . Babylonish empire  
Da 2:38

## Goodness of God, The

- Is part of his character
  - Ps 25:8; Na 1:7; Mt 19:17
- DECLARED TO BE
  - . Great
    - Ne 9:35; Zec 9:17
  - . Rich
    - Ps 104:24; Ro 2:4
  - . Abundant
    - Ex 34:6; Ps 33:5
  - . Satisfying
    - Ps 65:4; Jer 31:12,14
  - . Enduring
    - Ps 23:6; 52:1
  - . Universal
    - Ps 145:9; Mt 5:45
- MANIFESTED
  - . To his Church
    - Ps 31:19; La 3:25
  - . In doing good
    - Ps 119:68; 145:9
  - . In supplying temporal wants
    - Ac 14:17
  - . In providing for the poor
    - Ps 68:10
  - . In forgiving sins
    - 2Ch 30:18; Ps 86:5
  - . Leads to repentance
    - Ro 2:4
  - . Recognize, in his dealings
    - Ezr 8:18; Ne 2:18
  - . Pray for the manifestation of
    - 2Th 1:11
  - . Despise not
    - Ro 2:4
  - . Reverence
    - Jer 33:9; Ho 3:5
  - . Magnify
    - Ps 107:8; Jer 33:11
  - . Urge others to confide in
    - Ps 34:8
  - . The wicked disregard
    - Ne 9:35

## Gospel, The

- Is good tidings of great joy for all people  
Lu 2:10,11,31,32
- Foretold  
Isa 41:27; 52:7; 61:1-3; Mr 1:15
- Preached under the old testament  
Heb 4:2
- Exhibits the grace of God  
Ac 14:3; 20:32
- The knowledge of the glory of God is by  
2Co 4:4,6
- Life and immortality are brought to light by Jesus through  
2Ti 1:10
- Is the power of God to salvation  
Ro 1:16; 1Co 1:18; 1Th 1:5
- Is glorious  
2Co 4:4
- Is everlasting  
1Pe 1:25; Re 14:6
- Preached by Christ  
Mt 4:23; Mr 1:14
- Ministers have a stewardship to preach  
1Co 9:17
- Preached beforehand to Abraham  
Ge 22:18; Ga 3:8
- PREACHED TO
  - . The Jews first  
Lu 24:47; Ac 13:46
  - . The Gentiles  
Mr 13:10; Ga 2:2,9
  - . The poor  
Mt 11:5; Lu 4:18
  - . Every creature  
Mr 16:15; Col 1:23
- Must be believed  
Mr 1:15; Heb 4:2
- Brings peace  
Lu 2:10,14; Eph 6:15
- Produces hope  
Col 1:23
- Saints have fellowship in  
Php 1:5
- There is fulness of blessing in  
Ro 15:29
- THOSE WHO RECEIVE, SHOULD
  - . Adhere to the truth of  
Ga 1:6,7; 2:14; 2Ti 1:13
  - . Not be ashamed of  
Ro 1:16; 2Ti 1:8
  - . Live in subjection to  
2Co 9:13
  - . Have their conversation becoming  
Php 1:27
  - . Earnestly contend for the faith of

- Php 1:17,27; Jude 1:3
  - . Sacrifice friends and property for
    - Mt 10:37
  - . Sacrifice life itself for
    - Mr 8:35
- Profession of, attended by afflictions
  - 2Ti 3:12
- Promises to sufferers
  - Mr 8:35; 10:30
- Be careful not to hinder
  - 1Co 9:12
- Is hid to them that are lost
  - 2Co 4:3
- Testifies to the final judgment
  - Ro 2:16
- Let him who preached another, be accursed
  - Ga 1:8
- Awful consequences of not obeying
  - 2Th 1:8,9
- IS CALLED THE
  - . Dispensation of the grace of God
    - Eph 3:2
  - . Gospel of peace
    - Eph 6:15
  - . Gospel of God
    - Ro 1:1; 1Th 2:8; 1Pe 4:17
  - . Gospel of Christ
    - Ro 1:9,16; 2Co 2:12; 1Th 3:2
  - . Gospel of the grace of God
    - Ac 20:24
  - . Gospel of the kingdom
    - Mt 24:14
  - . Gospel of salvation
    - Eph 1:13
  - . Glorious gospel of Jesus Christ
    - 2Co 4:4
  - . Preaching of Jesus Christ
    - Ro 16:25
  - . Mystery of the gospel
    - Eph 6:19
  - . Word of God
    - 1Th 2:13
  - . Word of Christ
    - Col 3:16
  - . Word of grace
    - Ac 14:3; 20:32
  - . Word of salvation
    - Ac 13:26
  - . Word of reconciliation
    - 2Co 5:19
  - . Word of truth
    - Eph 1:13; Jas 1:18
  - . Word of faith
    - Ro 10:8
  - . Word of life
    - Php 2:16



- . Ministration of the Spirit  
2Co 3:8
- . Doctrine according to godliness  
1Ti 6:3
- . Form of sound words  
2Ti 1:13
- Rejection of, by many, foretold  
Isa 53:1; Ro 10:15,16
- Rejection of, by the Jews, a means of blessing to the  
Gentiles  
Ro 11:28

# Grace

- God is the God of all  
1Pe 5:10
- God is the Giver of  
Ps 84:11; Jas 1:17
- God's throne, the throne of  
Heb 4:16
- The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of  
Zec 12:10; Heb 10:29
- Was upon Christ  
Lu 2:40; Joh 3:24
- Christ spoke with  
Ps 45:2; Lu 4:22
- Christ was full of  
Joh 1:14
- Came by Christ  
Joh 1:17; Ro 5:15
- Given by Christ  
1Co 1:4
- Foretold by the prophets  
1Pe 1:10
- Riches of, exhibited in God's kindness through Christ  
Eph 2:7
- Glory of, exhibited in our acceptance in Christ  
Eph 1:6
- IS DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great  
Ac 4:33
  - . Sovereign  
Ro 5:21
  - . Rich  
Eph 1:7; 2:7
  - . Exceeding  
2Co 9:14
  - . Manifold  
1Pe 4:10
  - . All-sufficient  
2Co 12:9
  - . All-abundant  
Ro 5:15,17,20
  - . Glorious  
Eph 1:6
- The gospel, a declaration of  
Ac 20:24,32
- IS THE SOURCE OF
  - . Election  
Ro 11:5
  - . The call of God  
Ga 1:15
  - . Justification  
Ro 3:24; Tit 3:7
  - . Faith  
Ac 18:27
  - . Forgiveness of sins

- Eph 1:7
- . Salvation
  - Ac 15:11; Eph 2:5,8
- . Consolation
  - 2Th 2:16
- . Hope
  - 2Th 2:16
- Necessary to the service of God
  - Heb 12:28
- God's work completed in saints by
  - 2Th 1:11,12
- The success and completion of the work of God to be attributed to
  - Zec 4:7
- Inheritance of the promises by
  - Ro 4:16
- Justification by, opposed to that by works
  - Ro 4:4,5; 11:6; Ga 5:4
- SAINTS
  - . Are heirs of
    - 1Pe 3:7
  - . Are under
    - Ro 6:14
  - . Receive, from Christ
    - Joh 1:16
  - . Are what they are by
    - 1Co 15:10; 2Co 1:12
  - . Abound in gifts of
    - Ac 4:33; 2Co 8:1; 9:8,14
  - . Should be established in
    - Heb 13:9
  - . Should be strong in
    - 2Ti 2:1
  - . Should grow in
    - 2Pe 3:18
  - . Should speak with
    - Eph 4:29; Col 4:6
- SPECIALLY GIVEN
  - . To ministers
    - Ro 12:3,6; 15:15; 1Co 3:10; Ga 2:9; Eph 3:7
  - . To the humble
    - Pr 3:34; Jas 4:6
  - . To those who walk uprightly
    - Ps 84:11
- Not to be received in vain
  - 2Co 6:1
- PRAY FOR
  - . For yourselves
    - Heb 4:16
  - . For others
    - 2Co 13:14; Eph 6:24
- Beware lest you fail of
  - Heb 12:15
- Manifestation of, in others, a cause of gladness
  - Ac 11:23; 1Jo 1:3,4
- Special manifestation of, at the second coming of Christ

- 1Pe 1:13  
- Not to be abused  
Ro 3:8; 6:1,15  
- Antinomians abused  
Jude 1:4

# Grass

- A green herb
  - Mr 6:39
- CALLED
  - . Grass of the earth
    - Re 9:4
  - . Grass of the field
    - Nu 22:4
- Springs out of the earth
  - 2Sa 23:4
- GOD
  - . Originally created
    - Ge 1:11,12
  - . The giver of
    - De 11:15
  - . Causes to grow
    - Ps 104:14; 147:8
  - . Adorns and clothes
    - Mt 6:30
- Often grew on the tops of houses
  - Ps 129:6
- When young, soft and tender
  - Pr 27:25
- Refreshed by rain and dew
  - De 32:2; Pr 19:12
- Cattle fed upon
  - Job 6:5; Jer 50:11
- Ovens often heated with
  - Mt 6:30
- DESTROYED BY
  - . Locusts
    - Re 9:4
  - . Hail and lightning
    - Re 8:7
  - . Drought
    - 1Ki 17:1; 18:5
- Failure of, a great calamity
  - Isa 15:5,6
- Sufferings of cattle from failure of, described
  - Jer 14:5,6
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of shortness and uncertainty of life
    - Ps 90:5,6; 103:15; Isa 40:6,7; 1Pe 1:24
  - . Of prosperity of the wicked
    - Ps 92:7
  - . (Refreshed by dew and showers,) of the saints refreshed by grace
    - Ps 72:6; Mic 5:7
  - . (On tops of houses,) of the wicked
    - 2Ki 19:26; Isa 37:27

## Groves

- Antiquity of  
Ge 21:33
- Often on tops of hills  
1Ki 14:23; Ho 4:13
- Often used as resting places  
1Sa 22:6
- Idols were worshipped in  
De 12:2
- Not to be planted near God's altar  
De 16:21
- Of Canaanites, to be destroyed  
Ex 34:13; De 7:5; 12:3
- FOR IDOL WORSHIP PLANTED
  - . By Ahab  
1Ki 16:33
  - . By Manasseh  
2Ki 21:3
  - . By Israelites  
2Ki 17:16
- Fondness of Israel for  
Jer 17:2
- Punishment for making and serving  
1Ki 14:15; Isa 1:28,29; Mic 5:14
- DESTROYED BY
  - . Gideon  
Jud 6:25-28
  - . Hezekiah  
2Ki 18:4
  - . Asa  
2Ch 14:3
  - . Jehoshaphat  
2Ch 17:6
  - . Josiah  
2Ki 23:14; 2Ch 34:3,7
- God promised to wean Israel from  
Isa 17:7,8

# H

Hair, The

Hands, The

Happiness of Saints in this Life

Happiness of the Wicked, The

Hart, The

Harvest, The

Hatred

Hatred to Christ

Head

Heart, The

Heart, Character of the Renewed

Heart, Character of the Unrenewed

Heathen, The

Heaven

Heave-offering

Hedges

Heedfulness

Hell

Herbs, &c

High Places

High Priest, The

Highways

Hittites

Hivites

Holiness

Holiness of God, The

Holy Spirit, the Comforter, The

Holy Spirit, The, is God

Holy Spirit, The Personality of

Holy Spirit, the Teacher, The

Holy Land

Holy of Holies

Homicide

Honey

Hope

Horns

Horse, The

Hospitality

Houses

Human Nature of Christ, The

Humility

Humility of Christ, The

Husbands

Hyke or Upper Garment

Hypocrites



## Hair, The

- The natural covering of the head
  - Ps 68:21
- Innumerable
  - Ps 40:12; 69:4
- Growth of
  - Jud 16:22
- GOD
  - . Numbers
    - Mt 10:30
  - . Takes care of
    - Da 3:27; Lu 21:18
- Black, particularly esteemed
  - So 5:11
- WHITE OR GRAY
  - . A token of age
    - 1Sa 12:2; Ps 71:18
  - . A token of weakness and decay
    - Ho 7:9
  - . An emblem of wisdom
    - Da 7:9; Job 12:12
  - . With righteousness, a crown of glory
    - Pr 16:31
  - . To be revered
    - Le 19:32
- Man cannot even change the colour or
  - Mt 5:36
- OF WOMEN
  - . Worn long for a covering
    - 1Co 11:15
  - . Plaited and brodered
    - 1Ti 2:9; 1Pe 3:3
  - . Well set and ornamented
    - Isa 3:24
  - . Neglected in grief
    - Lu 7:38; Joh 12:3
- Sometimes worn long by men
  - 2Sa 14:26
- Men condemned for wearing long
  - 1Co 11:14
- Often expensively anointed
  - Ec 9:8
- OF NAZARITES
  - . Not to be cut or shorn during their vow
    - Nu 6:5; Jud 16:17,19,20
  - . Shorn after completion of vow
    - Nu 6:18
- Of the healed leper to be shorn
  - Le 14:9
- Colour of, changed by leprosy
  - Le 13:3,10
- Cut off in affliction
  - Jer 7:29
- Plucked out in extreme grief

Ezr 9:3

- Plucking out of, a reproach  
Ne 13:25; Isa 50:6
- JUDGMENTS EXPRESSED BY
  - . Sending baldness for  
Isa 3:24; Jer 47:5
  - . Shaving  
Isa 7:20

## Hands, The

- Necessary members of the body  
1Co 12:21
- PARTS OF, MENTIONED
  - . The palm  
Isa 49:16; Mt 26:67
  - . The thumb  
Ex 29:20; Le 14:14,17
  - . The fingers  
2Sa 21:20; Da 5:5
- God strengthens  
Ge 49:24
- God makes impotent  
Job 5:12
- OPERATIONS OF, MENTIONED
  - . Feeling  
Ps 115:7; 1Jo 1:1
  - . Taking  
Ge 3:22; Ex 4:4
  - . Holding  
Jud 7:20; Re 10:2
  - . Working  
Pr 31:19; 1Th 4:11
  - . Writing  
Isa 44:5; Ga 6:11
  - . Making signs  
Isa 13:2; Ac 12:17
  - . Striking  
Mr 14:65; Joh 19:3
- DISTINGUISHED AS
  - . The right  
Ac 3:7
  - . The left  
Ge 14:15; Ac 21:3
- Many alike expert with both  
1Ch 12:2
- Many had more command of the left  
Jud 3:15,21; 20:16
- THE RIGHT HAND
  - . Place of honour  
1Ki 2:19; Ps 45:9
  - . Place of power  
Ps 110:1; Mr 14:62
  - . Signet worn on  
Jer 22:24
  - . Given in token of friendship  
Ga 2:9
  - . Used in embracing  
2Sa 20:9; So 2:6; 8:3
  - . Sworn by  
Isa 62:8
  - . The accuser stood at, of the accused  
Ps 109:6; Zec 3:1
  - . Of priests touched with blood of consecration-ram

- Ex 29:20; Le 8:23,24
- . Of healed leper touched with blood of his sacrifice
  - Le 14:14,17,25
- . Of healed leper touched with oil
  - Le 14:28
- The Jews carried a staff in, when walking
  - Ex 12:11; 2Ki 4:29
- The Jews eat with
  - Mt 26:23
- WERE WASHED
  - . Before eating
    - Mt 15:2; Mr 7:3
  - . After touching an unclean person
    - Le 15:11
  - . In token of innocency
    - De 21:6,7; Mt 27:24
- Custom of domestics pouring water upon, alluded to
  - 2Ki 3:11
- Servants directed by movements of
  - Ps 123:2
- Kissed in idolatrous worship
  - Job 31:27
- Treaties made by joining
  - 2Ki 10:15; Pr 11:21
- Suretiship entered into by striking
  - Job 17:3; Pr 6:1; 17:18; 22:26
- WERE LIFTED UP
  - . In prayer
    - Ps 141:2; La 3:41
  - . In praise
    - Ps 134:2
  - . In taking an oath
    - Ge 14:22; Re 10:5
  - . In blessing
    - Le 9:22
- Often spread out in prayer
  - Ps 68:31; Isa 1:15
- Placed under the thigh of a person to whom an oath was made
  - Ge 24:2,3; 47:29,31
- Clapped together in joy
  - 2Ki 11:12; Ps 47:1
- Smitten together in extreme anger
  - Nu 24:10; Eze 21:14,17
- Stretched out in derision
  - Ho 7:5; Zep 2:15
- IMPOSITION OF, USED IN
  - . Transferring guilt of sacrifices
    - Le 1:4; 3:2; 16:21,22
  - . Setting apart the Levites
    - Nu 8:10
  - . Conferring civil power
    - Nu 27:18; De 34:9
  - . Blessing
    - Ge 48:14; Mr 10:16
  - . Ordaining ministers
    - Ac 6:6; 1Ti 4:14

- . Imparting the gifts of the Holy Spirit
  - Ac 8:17; 19:6
- Imposition of, a first principle of the doctrine of Christ
  - Heb 6:1,2
- SHOULD BE EMPLOYED
  - . Industriously
    - Eph 4:28; 1Th 4:11
  - . In God's service
    - Ne 2:18; Zec 8:9,13
  - . In acts of benevolence
    - Pr 3:27; 31:20
- OF THE WICKED, DESCRIBED AS
  - . Bloody
    - Isa 1:15; 59:3
  - . Violent
    - Ps 58:2; Isa 59:6
  - . Mischievous
    - Ps 26:10; Mic 7:3
  - . Slothful
    - Pr 6:10; 21:25
  - . Ensnaring to themselves
    - Ps 9:16
- The wicked recompensed for the work of
  - Ps 28:4; Pr 12:14; Isa 3:11
- Saints blessed in the work of
  - De 2:7; 30:9; Job 1:10; Ps 90:17
- CRIMINALS OFTEN
  - . Bound by
    - Mt 22:13
  - . Deprived of
    - De 25:12; 2Sa 4:12
  - . Mutilated in
    - Jud 1:6,7
  - . Hung by
    - La 5:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of power
    - 1Ki 18:46; 2Ki 13:5
  - . (Lifted up against another,) of rebellion
    - 2Sa 20:21
  - . (Opened,) of liberality
    - De 15:8; Ps 104:28
  - . (Shut,) of illiberality
    - De 15:7
- RIGHT HAND, ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of strength and power
    - Ex 15:6; Ps 17:7
  - . (Holding by,) of support
    - Ps 73:23; Isa 41:13
  - . (Standing at,) of protection
    - Ps 16:8; 109:31; 110:5
  - . (Full of bribes,) of corruption
    - Ps 26:10
  - . (Full of falsehood,) of deceitfulness
    - Ps 144:8,11; Isa 44:20
  - . (Withdrawn,) of support withheld

Ps 74:11  
- (Cutting off,) of extreme self-denial  
Mt 5:30

## Happiness of Saints in this Life

- Is in God
  - Ps 73:25,26
- Only found in the ways of wisdom
  - Pr 3:17,18
- Described by Christ in the beatitudes
  - Mt 5:3-12
- IS DERIVED FROM
  - . Fear of God
    - Ps 128:1,2; Pr 28:14
  - . Trust in God
    - Pr 16:20; Php 4:6,7
  - . The words of Christ
    - Joh 17:13
  - . Obedience to God
    - Ps 40:8; Joh 13:17
  - . Salvation
    - De 33:29; Isa 12:2,3
  - . Hope in the Lord
    - Ps 146:5
  - . Hope of glory
    - Ro 5:2
  - . God being their Lord
    - Ps 144:15
  - . God being their help
    - Ps 146:5
  - . Praising God
    - Ps 135:3
  - . Their mutual love
    - Ps 133:1
  - . Divine chastening
    - Job 5:17; Jas 5:11
  - . Suffering for Christ
    - 2Co 12:10; 1Pe 3:14; 4:13,14
  - . Having mercy on the poor
    - Pr 14:21
  - . Finding wisdom
    - Pr 3:13
- Is abundant and satisfying
  - Ps 36:8; 63:5

## Happiness of the Wicked, The

- Is limited to this life
  - Ps 17:14; Lu 16:25
- Is short
  - Job 20:5
- Is uncertain
  - Lu 12:20; Jas 4:13,14
- Is vain
  - Ec 2:1; 7:6
- IS DERIVED FROM
  - . Their wealth
    - Job 21:13; Ps 52:7
  - . Their power
    - Job 21:7; Ps 37:35
  - . Their worldly prosperity
    - Ps 17:14; 73:3,4,7
  - . Popular applause
    - Ac 12:22
  - . Gluttony
    - Isa 22:13; Hab 1:16
  - . Drunkenness
    - Isa 5:11; 56:12
  - . Vain pleasure
    - Job 21:12; Isa 5:12
  - . Successful oppression
    - Hab 1:15; Jas 5:6
- Marred by jealousy
  - Es 5:13
- Often interrupted by judgments
  - Nu 11:33; Job 15:21; Ps 73:18-20; Jer 25:10-11
- Leads to sorrow
  - Pr 14:13
- Leads to recklessness
  - Isa 22:13
- Sometimes a stumbling-block to saints
  - Ps 73:3,16; Jer 12:1; Hab 1:13
- Saints often permitted to see the end of
  - Ps 73:17-20
- Envy not
  - Ps 37:1
- Woe against
  - Am 6:1; Lu 6:25
- Illustrated
  - Ps 37:35,36; Lu 12:16-20; 16:19-25
- Exemplified
  - . Israel
    - Nu 11:33
  - . Haman
    - Es 5:9-11
  - . Belshazzar
    - Da 5:1
  - . Herod
    - Ac 12:21-23





## Hart, The

- Clean and used as food
  - De 12:15; 14:5
- Often hunted
  - La 1:6
- FEMALE OF
  - . Called the hind
    - So 2:7
  - . Delights in freedom
    - Ge 49:21
  - . Kind and affectionate
    - Pr 5:19
  - . Brings forth at appointed time
    - Job 39:1,2
  - . Brings forth with difficulty
    - Job 39:3
  - . Brings forth at the voice of God
    - Ps 29:9
  - . Forsakes her young in famine
    - Jer 14:5
- Young of, abundantly provided for
  - Job 39:4
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ
    - So 2:9,17; 8:14
  - . Of converted sinners
    - Isa 35:6
  - . (Sure-footedness of,) of experienced saints
    - Ps 18:33; Hab 3:19
  - . (Panting for water,) of afflicted saints longing for God
    - Ps 42:1,2
  - . (Without pasture,) of the persecuted
    - La 1:6

## Harvest, The

- Ingathering of fruits of the fields  
Mr 4:29
- To continue without intermission  
Ge 8:22
- CALLED THE
  - . Appointed weeks of harvest  
Jer 5:24
  - . Harvest time  
2Sa 23:13; Jer 50:16
- Fields appeared white before  
Joh 4:35
- Of barley at the passover  
Le 23:6,10; Ru 1:22
- Of wheat at Pentecost  
Ex 34:22; 1Sa 12:17
- Men and women engaged in  
Ru 2:8,9
- PERSONS ENGAGED IN
  - . Reapers  
Ru 2:4
  - . Binders  
Ge 37:7; Ps 129:7
  - . Called harvest-men  
Isa 17:5
  - . Called labourers  
Mt 9:37
  - . Fed by the husbandman during  
Ru 2:14
  - . Received wages  
Joh 4:35
  - . Often defrauded of their wages  
Jas 5:4
- Former and latter rain necessary to abundance of  
Jer 5:24; Am 4:7
- Patience required in waiting for  
Jas 5:7
- Not to be commenced until the first fruits had been offered  
to God  
Le 23:10,14
- A time of great joy  
Ps 126:6; Isa 9:3
- Omitted in the sabbatical year  
Le 25:5
- Omitted in year of jubilee  
Le 25:11,12
- The Sabbath to observed during  
Ex 34:21
- Legal provision for the poor during  
Le 19:9,10; 23:22; De 24:19
- FAILURE OF
  - . Occasioned by drought  
Am 4:7
  - . Occasioned by locusts

- Joe 1:4
- . Sometimes continued for years
  - Ge 45:6
- . A cause of great grief
  - Isa 16:9; Joe 1:11
- . A punishment for sin
  - Isa 17:10,11
- Slothfulness during, ruinous
  - Pr 10:5
- Miraculous thunder, &c in
  - 1Sa 12:17,18
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of seasons of grace
    - Jer 8:20
  - . Of the end of the world
    - Mt 13:30,39
  - . Of a time when many are ready to receive the gospel
    - Mt 9:37,38; Joh 4:35
  - . Of a time of judgment
    - Jer 51:33; Ho 6:11
  - . Of ripeness for wrath
    - Joe 3:13; Re 14:15
  - . (Dew in,) of God's protection
    - Isa 18:4
  - . (Cold in,) of a refreshing message
    - Pr 25:13
  - . (Rain in,) of honour given to fools
    - Pr 26:1

# Hatred

- Forbidden
  - Le 19:17; Col 3:8
- Is murder
  - 1Jo 3:15
- A work of the flesh
  - Ga 5:20
- Often cloaked by deceit
  - Pr 10:18; 26:26
- Leads to deceit
  - Pr 26:24,25
- Stirs up strife
  - Pr 10:12
- Embitters life
  - Pr 15:17
- INCONSISTENT WITH
  - . The knowledge of God
    - 1Jo 2:9,11
  - . The love of God
    - 1Jo 4:20
  - . Liars prone to
    - Pr 26:28
- THE WICKED EXHIBIT
  - . Towards God
    - Ro 1:30
  - . Towards saints
    - Ps 25:19; Pr 29:10
  - . Towards each other
    - Tit 3:3
- Christ experienced
  - Ps 35:19; Joh 7:7; 15:18,24,25
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Expect
    - Mt 10:22; Joh 15:18,19
  - . Not marvel at
    - 1Jo 3:13
  - . Return good for
    - Ex 23:5; Mt 5:44
  - . Not rejoice in the calamities of those who exhibit
    - Job 31:29,30; Ps 35:13,14
  - . Give no cause for
    - Pr 25:17
- Punishment of
  - Ps 34:21; 44:7; 89:23; Am 1:11
- WE SHOULD EXHIBIT AGAINST
  - . False ways
    - Ps 119:104,128
  - . Lying
    - Ps 119:163
  - . Evil
    - Ps 97:10; Pr 8:13
  - . Backsliding
    - Ps 101:3
  - . Hatred and opposition to God

- Ps 139:21,22
- Exemplified
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:5,8
  - . Esau
    - Ge 27:41
  - . Joseph's brethren
    - Ge 37:4
  - . Men of Gilead
    - Jud 11:7
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 18:8,9
  - . Ahab
    - 1Ki 22:8
  - . Haman
    - Es 3:5,6
  - . Enemies of the Jews
    - Es 9:1,5; Eze 35:5,6
  - . Chaldeans
    - Da 3:12
  - . Enemies of Daniel
    - Da 6:4-15
  - . Herodias
    - Mt 14:3,8
  - . The Jews
    - Ac 23:12,14

## Hatred to Christ

- Is without cause  
Ps 69:4; Joh 15:25
- Is on account of his testimony against the world  
Joh 7:7
- INVOLVES
  - . Hatred to his Father  
Joh 15:23,24
  - . Hatred to his people  
Joh 15:18
- Punishment of  
Ps 2:2,9; 21:8
- No escape for those who persevere in  
1Co 15:25; Heb 10:29-31
- Illustrated  
Lu 19:12-14,17
- Exemplified
  - . Chief priests &c  
Mt 27:1,2; Lu 22:5
  - . Jews  
Mt 27:22,23
  - . Scribes &c  
Mr 11:18; Lu 11:53,54

# Head

- The uppermost and chief member of the body  
Isa 1:6; 2Ki 6:31
- All the other members necessary to  
1Co 12:21
- The body supported and supplied by  
Eph 4:16
- Put for the whole person  
Ge 49:26; Pr 10:6
- Put for the life  
Da 1:10; 1Sa 28:2
- PARTS OF MENTIONED
  - . The skull  
2Ki 9:35; Mt 27:33
  - . The crown  
Ge 49:26; Isa 3:17
  - . The forehead  
1Sa 17:49; Eze 9:4
  - . The temples  
Jud 4:21,22; So 4:3
  - . The face  
Ge 48:12; 2Ki 9:30
  - . The hair  
Jud 16:22; Ps 40:12
  - . The scalp  
Ps 68:21
- Often anointed  
Ec 9:8; Mt 6:17
- BOWED DOWN
  - . In worshipping God  
Ge 24:26; Ex 4:31
  - . As a token of respect  
Ge 43:23
- IN GRIEF
  - . Covered up  
2Sa 15:30; Es 6:12
  - . Shorn  
Job 1:20
  - . Sprinkled with dust  
Jos 7:6; 2:12
  - . The hands placed on  
2Sa 13:19; Jer 2:37
- Priests forbidden to shave  
Le 21:5,10
- Nazarites forbidden to shave  
Nu 6:5
- Derision expressed by shaking  
2Ki 19:21; Ps 22:7; 109:25; Mt 27:39
- The Jews censured for swearing by  
Mt 5:36
- When hoary with age to be respected  
Le 19:32
- LIABLE TO
  - . Leprosy



- Le 13:42-44
- . Scab
  - Isa 3:17
- . Internal disease
  - 2Ki 4:19; Isa 1:5
- . Baldness
  - Le 13:40,41; Isa 15:2
- Of the leper always uncovered
  - Le 13:45
- Of women generally covered in public
  - Ge 24:65; 1Co 11:5
- Of criminals often cut off
  - Mt 14:10
- Of enemies slain in war, often cut off
  - Jud 5:26; 1Sa 17:51,57; 31:9
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God
    - 1Co 11:3
  - . Of Christ
    - 1Co 11:3; Eph 1:22; Col 2:19
  - . Of rulers
    - 1Sa 15:17; Da 2:38
  - . Of chief men
    - Isa 9:14,15
  - . Of the chief city of a kingdom
    - Isa 7:8
  - . (Covered,) of defence and protection
    - Ps 140:7
  - . (Covered,) of subjection
    - 1Co 11:5,10
  - . (Made bald,) of heavy judgments
    - Isa 3:24; 15:2; 22:12; Mic 1:16
  - . (Lifted up,) of joy and confidence
    - Ps 3:3; Lu 21:28
  - . (Lifted up,) of pride &c
    - Ps 83:2
  - . (Lifted up,) of exaltation
    - Ge 40:13; Ps 27:6
  - . (Anointed,) of joy and prosperity
    - Ps 23:5; 92:10

## Heart, The

- Issues of life are out of  
Pr 4:23
- GOD
  - . Tries  
1Ch 29:17; Jer 12:3
  - . Knows  
Ps 44:21; Jer 20:12
  - . Searched  
1Ch 28:9; Jer 17:10
  - . Understands the thoughts of  
1Ch 28:9; Ps 139:2
  - . Ponders  
Pr 21:2; 24:12
  - . Influences  
1Sa 10:26; Ezr 6:22; 7:27; Pr 21:1; Jer 20:9
  - . Creates a new  
Ps 51:10; Eze 36:26
  - . Prepares  
1Ch 29:18; Pr 16:1
  - . Opens  
Ac 16:14
  - . Enlightens  
2Co 4:6; Eph 1:18
  - . Strengthens  
Ps 27:14
  - . Establishes  
Ps 112:8; 1Th 3:13
- SHOULD BE
  - . Prepared to God  
1Sa 7:3
  - . Given to God  
Pr 23:26
  - . Perfect with God  
1Ki 8:61
  - . Applied to wisdom  
Ps 90:12; Pr 2:2
  - . Guided in the right  
Pr 23:19
  - . Purified  
Jas 4:8
  - . Single  
Eph 6:5; Col 3:22
  - . Tender  
Eph 4:32
  - . Kept with diligence  
Pr 4:23
- WE SHOULD
  - . Believe with  
Ac 8:37; Ro 10:10
  - . Serve God with all  
De 11:13
  - . Keep God's statutes with all  
De 26:16

- . Walk before God with all  
1Ki 2:4
- . Trust in God with all  
Pr 3:5
- . Love God with all  
Mt 22:37
- . Return to God with all  
De 30:2
- . Do the will of God from  
Eph 6:6
- . Sanctify God in  
1Pe 3:15
- . Love one another with a pure  
1Pe 1:22
- No man can cleanse  
Pr 20:9
- Faith, the means of purifying  
Ac 15:9
- Renewal of, promised under the gospel  
Eze 11:19; 36:26; Heb 3:10
- When broken and contrite, not despised by God  
Ps 51:17
- The pure in, shall see God  
Mt 5:8
- PRAY THAT IT MAY BE
  - . Cleansed  
Ps 51:10
  - . Inclined to God's testimonies  
Ps 119:36
  - . United to fear God  
Ps 86:11
  - . Directed into the love of God  
2Th 3:5
- Harden not, against God  
Ps 95:8; Heb 4:7
- Harden not against the poor  
De 15:7
- Regard not iniquity in  
Ps 66:18
- Take heed lest it to be deceived  
De 11:16
- Know the plague of  
1Ki 8:38
- He that trusts in, is a fool  
Pr 28:26

## Heart, Character of the Renewed

- Prepared to seek God  
2Ch 19:3; Ezr 7:10; Ps 10:17
- Fixed on God  
Ps 57:7; 112:7
- Joyful in God  
1Sa 2:1; Zec 10:7
- Perfect with God  
1Ki 8:61; Ps 101:2
- Upright  
Ps 97:11; 125:4
- Clean  
Ps 73:1
- Pure  
Ps 24:4; Mt 5:8
- Tender  
1Sa 24:5; 2Ki 22:19
- Single and sincere  
Ac 2:46; Heb 10:22
- Honest and good  
Lu 8:15
- Broken, contrite  
Ps 34:18; 51:17
- Obedient  
Ps 119:112; Ro 6:17
- Filled with the law of God  
Ps 40:8; 119:11
- Awed by the word of God  
Ps 119:161
- Filled with the fear of God  
Jer 32:40
- Meditative  
Ps 4:4; 77:6
- Circumcised  
De 30:6; Ro 2:29
- Void of fear  
Ps 27:3
- Desirous of God  
Ps 84:2
- Enlarged  
Ps 119:32; 2Co 6:11
- Faithful to God  
Ne 9:8
- Confident in God  
Ps 112:7
- Sympathising  
Jer 4:19; La 3:51
- Prayerful  
1Sa 1:13; Ps 27:8
- Inclined to obedience  
Ps 119:112
- Wholly devoted to God  
Ps 9:1; 119:10,69,145
- Zealous

2Ch 17:6; Jer 20:9

- Wise

Pr 10:8; 14:33; 23:15

- A treasury of good

Mt 12:35

## Heart, Character of the Unrenewed

- Hateful to God  
Pr 6:16,18; 11:20
- Full of evil  
Ec 9:3
- Full of evil imaginations  
Ge 6:5; 8:21; Pr 6:18
- Full of vain thoughts  
Jer 4:14
- Fully set to do evil  
Ec 8:11
- Desperately wicked  
Jer 17:9
- Far from God  
Isa 29:13; Mt 15:8
- Not perfect with God  
1Ki 15:3; Ac 8:21; Pr 6:18
- Not prepared to seek God  
2Ch 12:14
- A treasury of evil  
Mt 12:35; Mr 7:21
- Darkened  
Ro 1:21
- Prone to error  
Ps 95:10
- Prone to depart from God  
De 29:18; Jer 17:5
- Impenitent  
Ro 2:5
- Unbelieving  
Heb 3:12
- Blind  
Eph 4:18
- Uncircumcised  
Le 26:41; Ac 7:51
- Of little worth  
Pr 10:20
- Deceitful  
Jer 17:9
- Deceived  
Isa 44:20; Jas 1:26
- Divided  
Ho 10:2
- Double  
1Ch 12:33; Ps 12:2
- Hard  
Eze 3:7; Mr 10:5; Ro 2:5
- Haughty  
Pr 18:12; Jer 48:29
- Influenced by the devil  
Joh 13:2
- Carnal  
Ro 8:7
- Covetous

- Jer 22:17; 2Pe 2:14
- Despiteful
  - Eze 25:15
- Ensnaring
  - Ec 7:26
- Foolish
  - Pr 12:23; 22:15
- Froward
  - Ps 101:4; Pr 6:14; 17:20
- Fretful against the Lord
  - Pr 19:3
- Idolatrous
  - Eze 14:3,4
- Mad
  - Ec 9:3
- Mischievous
  - Ps 28:3; 140:2
- Proud
  - Ps 101:5; Jer 49:16
- Rebellious
  - Jer 5:23
- Perverse
  - Pr 12:8
- Stiff
  - Eze 2:4
- Stony
  - Eze 11:19; 36:26
- Stout
  - Isa 10:12; 46:12
- Elated by sensual indulgence
  - Ho 13:3
- Elated by prosperity
  - 2Ch 26:16; Da 5:20
- Studies destruction
  - Pr 24:2
- Often judicially stupefied
  - Isa 6:10; Ac 28:26,27
- Often judicially hardened
  - Ex 4:21; Jos 11:20

## Heathen, The

- Are without God and Christ
  - Eph 2:12
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Ignorant
    - 1Co 1:21; Eph 4:18
  - . Idolatrous
    - Ps 135:15; Ro 1:23,25
  - . Worshipers of the devil
    - 1Co 10:20
  - . Cruel
    - Ps 74:20; Ro 1:31
  - . Filthy
    - Ezr 6:21; Eph 4:19; 5:12
  - . Persecuting
    - Ps 2:1,2; 2Co 11:26
  - . Scoffing at saints
    - Ps 79:10
  - . Strangers to the covenant of promise
    - Eph 2:12
  - . Having no hope
    - Eph 2:12
  - . Degradation of
    - Le 25:44
- HAVE
  - . Evidence of the power of God
    - Ro 1:19,20; Ac 17:27
  - . Evidence of the goodness of God
    - Ac 14:17
  - . The testimony of conscience
    - Ro 2:14,15
- Evil of imitating
  - 2Ki 16:3; Eze 11:12
- Cautions against imitating
  - Jer 10:2; Mt 6:7
- Danger of intercourse with
  - Ps 106:35
- Employed to chastise the Church
  - Le 26:33; Jer 49:14; La 1:3; Eze 7:24; 25:7; Da 4:27; Hab 1:5-9
- The Church shall be avenged of
  - Ps 149:7; Jer 10:25; Ob 1:15
- GOD
  - . Rules over
    - 2Ch 20:6; Ps 47:8
  - . Brings to nought the counsels of
    - Ps 33:10
  - . Will be exalted among
    - Ps 46:10; 102:15
  - . Punishes
    - Ps 44:2; Joe 3:11-13; Mic 5:15; Hab 3:12; Zec 14:18
  - . Will finally judge
    - Ro 2:12-16
- Given to Christ



- Ps 2:8; Da 7:14
- Salvation of, foretold  
Ge 12:3; Ga 3:8; Isa 2:2-4; 52:10; 60:1-8
- Salvation provided for  
Ac 28:28; Ro 15:9-12
- The glory of God to be declared among  
1Ch 16:24; Ps 96:3
- The gospel to be preached to  
Mt 24:14; 28:19; Ro 16:26; Ga 1:16
- Necessity for preaching to  
Ro 10:14
- The gospel received by  
Ac 11:1; 13:48; 15:3,23
- Baptism to be administered to  
Mt 28:19
- The Holy Spirit poured out upon  
Ac 10:44,45; 15:8
- Praise God for success of the gospel among  
Ps 98:1-3; Ac 11:18
- Pray for  
Ps 67:2-5
- Aid missions to  
2Co 11:9; 3Jo 1:6,7
- Conversion of, acceptable to God  
Ac 10:35; Ro 15:16

# Heaven

- Created by God
  - Ge 1:1; Re 10:6
- Everlasting
  - Ps 89:29; 2Co 5:1
- Immeasurable
  - Jer 31:37
- High
  - Ps 103:11; Isa 57:15
- Holy
  - De 26:15; Ps 20:6; Isa 57:15
- God's dwelling-place
  - 1Ki 8:30; Mt 6:9
- God's throne
  - Isa 66:1; Ac 7:49
- GOD
  - . Is the Lord of
    - Da 5:23; Mt 11:25
  - . Reigns in
    - Ps 11:4; 135:6; Da 4:35
  - . Fills
    - 1Ki 8:27; Jer 23:24
  - . Answers his people from
    - 1Ch 21:26; 2Ch 7:14; Ne 9:27; Ps 20:6
  - . Sends his judgments from
    - Ge 19:24; 1Sa 2:10; Da 4:13,14; Ro 1:18
- CHRIST
  - . As Mediator, entered into
    - Ac 3:21; Heb 6:20; 9:12,24
  - . Is all-powerful in
    - Mt 28:18; 1Pe 3:22
- Angels are in
  - Mt 18:10; 24:36
- Names of saints are written
  - Lu 10:20; Heb 12:23
- Saints rewarded in
  - Mt 5:12; 1Pe 1:4
- Repentance occasions joy in
  - Lu 15:7
- Lay up treasure in
  - Mt 6:20; Lu 12:33
- Flesh and blood cannot inherit
  - 1Co 15:50
- Happiness of, described
  - Re 7:16,17
- IS CALLED
  - . A garner
    - Mt 3:12
  - . The kingdom of Christ and of God
    - Eph 5:5
  - . The Father's house
    - Joh 14:2
  - . A heavenly country
    - Heb 11:16

. A rest

Heb 4:9

. Paradise

2Co 12:2,4

- The wicked excluded from

Ga 5:21; Eph 5:5; Re 22:15

- Enoch and Elijah were translated into

Ge 5:24; Heb 11:5; 2Ki 2:11

## Heave-offering

- To brought to God's house  
De 12:6
- CONSISTED OF
  - . First fruits of bread  
Nu 15:19-21
  - . Right shoulder of peace offerings  
Le 7:32
  - . Part of the meat offering of all peace offerings  
Le 7:14
  - . Shoulder of the priest's consecration-ram  
Ex 29:27
  - . Tenth of all tithes  
Nu 18:26
  - . Part of all gifts  
Nu 18:29
  - . Part of spoil taken in war  
Nu 31:26-47
- To be the best of their kind  
Nu 18:29
- To be heaved up by the priest  
Ex 29:27
- Sanctified the whole offering  
Nu 18:27,30
- Given to the priests  
Ex 29:28; Le 7:34
- To be eaten in a clean place  
Le 10:12-15

# Hedges

- Antiquity of  
1Ch 4:23
- Designed for protection  
Isa 5:2
- Often made of thorns  
Mic 7:4
- PLACED AROUND
  - . Gardens  
So 4:12; La 2:6
  - . Vineyards  
Mt 21:33; Mr 12:1
- Difficulty of breaking through  
Pr 15:19
- Danger of breaking through  
Ec 10:8
- Desolation caused by removing  
Ps 80:12,13
- Filled with grasshoppers  
Na 3:17
- Poor travellers sought rest under  
Lu 14:23
- Afforded protection in danger  
Jer 49:3
- Making up gaps in, alluded to  
Eze 13:5; 22:30
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God's protection  
Job 1:10
  - . Of numerous afflictions  
Job 3:23; 19:8
  - . Of heavy judgments  
La 3:7; Ho 2:6
  - . Of holy ordinances  
Isa 5:2; Mt 21:33
  - . Of the way of the slothful  
Pr 15:19
  - . (Broken down,) of the taking away of protection  
Ps 80:12; Isa 5:5

# Heedfulness

- Commanded
  - Ex 23:13; Pr 4:25-27
- NECESSARY
  - . In the care of the soul
    - De 4:9
  - . In the house and worship of God
    - Ec 5:1
  - . In what we hear
    - Mr 4:24
  - . In how we hear
    - Lu 8:18
  - . In keeping God's commandments
    - Jos 22:5
  - . In conduct
    - Eph 5:15
  - . In speech
    - Pr 13:3; Jas 1:19
  - . In worldly company
    - Ps 39:1; Col 4:5
  - . In giving judgment
    - 1Ch 19:6,7
  - . Against sin
    - Heb 12:15,16
  - . Against unbelief
    - Heb 3:12
  - . Against idolatry
    - De 4:15,16
  - . Against false Christs, and false prophets
    - Mt 24:4,5,23,24
  - . Against false teachers
    - Phm 3:2; Col 2:8; 2Pe 3:16,17
  - . Against presumption
    - 1Co 10:12
  - . Promises to
    - 1Ki 2:4; 1Ch 22:13

# Hell

- The place of disembodied spirits
  - Ac 2:31
  - . Which Christ visited
    - Lu 23:43; Ac 2:31; 1Pe 3:19
  - . Contains, a place of rest, Abraham's bosom
    - Lu 16:23
  - . Paradise
    - Lu 23:43
  - . And a place of torment
    - Lu 16:23
- The place of future punishment
  - . Destruction from the presence of God
    - 2Th 1:9
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Everlasting punishment
    - Mt 25:46
  - . Everlasting fire
    - Mt 25:41
  - . Everlasting burnings
    - Isa 33:14
  - . A furnace of fire
    - Mt 13:42,50
  - . A lake of fire
    - Re 20:15
  - . Fire and brimstone
    - Re 14:10
  - . Unquenchable fire
    - Mt 3:12
  - . Devouring fire
    - Isa 33:14
- Prepared for the devil, &c
  - Mt 25:41
- Devils are confined in, until the judgment day
  - 2Pe 2:4; Jude 1:6
- Punishment of, is eternal
  - Isa 33:14; Re 20:10
- The wicked shall be turned into
  - Ps 9:17
- Human power cannot preserve from
  - Eze 32:27
- The body suffers in
  - Mt 5:29; 10:28
- The soul suffers in
  - Mt 10:28
- The wise avoid
  - Pr 15:24
- Endeavour to keep others from
  - Pr 23:14; Jude 1:23
- The society of the wicked leads to
  - Pr 5:5; 9:18
- The beast, false prophets, and the devil shall be cast into
  - Re 19:20; 20:10
- The powers of, cannot prevail against the Church

Mt 16:18  
- Illustrated  
Isa 30:33



## Herbs, &c

- Called the green herbs  
2Ki 19:26
- GOD
  - . Created  
Ge 1:11,12; 2:5
  - . Causes to grow  
Job 38:27; Ps 104:14
- Each kind of, contains its own seed  
Ge 1:11,12
- Given as food to man  
Ge 1:28,29; 9:3
- FOUND IN
  - . The fields  
Jer 12:4
  - . The mountains  
Pr 27:25
  - . The marshes  
Job 8:11
  - . The deserts  
Job 24:5; Jer 17:6
- Cultivated in gardens  
De 11:10; 1Ki 21:2
- Cultivated for food  
Pr 15:17; Heb 6:7
- Require rain dew  
De 32:2; Job 38:26,27
- Mode of watering, alluded to  
De 11:10
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Aloe  
So 4:14
  - . Anise  
Mt 23:23
  - . Barley  
Ex 9:31; 2Sa 14:30
  - . Beans  
2Sa 17:28
  - . Bulrushes  
Ex 2:3; Isa 58:5
  - . Calamus  
So 4:14
  - . Cummin  
Isa 28:27; Mt 23:23
  - . Cucumber  
Nu 11:5; Isa 1:8
  - . Fitches  
Isa 28:25,27
  - . Flag  
Ex 2:3; Job 8:11
  - . Flax  
Ex 9:31
  - . Garlic  
Nu 11:5

- . Gourds
  - 2Ki 4:39
- . Grass
  - Nu 22:4
- . Heath
  - Jer 17:6; 48:6
- . Hyssop
  - Ex 12:22; 1Ki 4:33
- . Leeks
  - Nu 11:5
- . Lentiles
  - Ge 25:34
- . Mandrakes
  - Ge 30:14; So 7:13
- . Mallows
  - Job 30:4
- . Millet
  - Eze 4:9
- . Melon
  - Nu 11:5
- . Mint
  - Mt 23:23
- . Myrrh
  - So 4:14
- . Onions
  - Nu 11:5
- . Reeds
  - Job 40:21; Isa 19:6
- . Rushes
  - Job 8:11
- . Rye
  - Ex 9:32
- . Saffron
  - So 4:14
- . Spikenard
  - So 4:14
- . Tares or Darnel
  - Mt 13:30
- . Wheat
  - Ex 9:32; Jer 12:13
- Bitter, used at passover
  - Ex 12:8; Nu 9:11
- Poisonous, not fit for man's use
  - 2Ki 4:39,40
- DESTROYED BY
  - . Hail and lightning
    - Ex 9:22-25
  - . Locusts, &c
    - Ex 10:12,15; Ps 105:34,35
  - . Drought
    - Isa 42:15
  - . Tithable among the Jews
    - Lu 11:42
- Were sometimes used instead of animal food by weak saints
  - Ro 14:2
- ILLUSTRATIVE

. Of the wicked

2Ki 19:26; Ps 37:2

. (Dew on,) of grace given to saints

Isa 18:4

## High Places

- Used for idolatrous worship
  - 1Ki 11:7,8
- God sometimes worshipped on
  - 1Sa 9:12; 1Ki 3:2,4; 2Ch 33:17
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Gibeon
    - 1Ki 3:4
  - . Arnon
    - Nu 21:28
  - . Baal
    - Nu 22:41
  - . Tophet
    - Jer 7:31
  - . Bamah
    - Eze 20:29
  - . Aven
    - Ho 10:8
- Adorned with tapestry
  - Eze 16:16
- Surrounded with groves
  - 1Ki 14:23
- BUILT BY
  - . Solomon
    - 1Ki 11:7
  - . Jeroboam
    - 1Ki 12:31
  - . Jehoram
    - 2Ch 21:11
  - . Ahaz
    - 2Ch 28:25
  - . Manasseh
    - 2Ki 21:3; 2Ch 33:3
  - . People of Judah
    - 1Ki 14:23
  - . People of Israel
    - 2Ki 17:9
- Priests ordained for
  - 1Ki 12:32; 13:33
- Sacrifices and incense offered to idols upon
  - 2Ki 12:3; 16:4
- Enchantments used upon
  - Nu 23:3; 24:1
- Of the Canaanites to be destroyed
  - Nu 33:52
- THE JEWS
  - . Built, in their cities
    - 2Ki 17:9
  - . Built, in all their streets
    - Eze 16:24,31
  - . Condemned for building
    - Eze 16:23-35
  - . Provoked God with
    - 1Ki 14:22,23; Ps 78:58

- . Threatened with destruction of
  - Le 26:30
- . Punished for
  - 2Ki 17:11,18
- DESTROYED
  - . Asa, partially
    - 2Ch 14:3,5; 15:17
  - . Jehoshaphat
    - 2Ch 17:6
  - . Hezekiah
    - 2Ki 18:4; 2Ch 31:1
  - . Josiah
    - 2Ki 23:8; 2Ch 34:3
- NOT REMOVED
  - . Jehoash
    - 2Ki 12:3
  - . Amaziah
    - 2Ki 14:4
  - . Azariah
    - 2Ki 15:4
  - . Jotham
    - 2Ki 15:35

# High Priest, The

- Specially called of God  
Ex 28:1,2; Heb 5:4
- Consecrated to his office  
Ex 40:13; Le 8:12
- WAS CALLED
  - . The priest  
Ex 29:30; Ne 7:65
  - . God's high priest  
Ac 23:4
  - . Ruler of the people  
Ex 22:28; Ac 23:5
- The office of, hereditary  
Ex 29:29
- Next in rank to the king  
La 2:6
- Often exercised chief civil power  
1Sa 4:18
- DUTIES OF
  - . Offering gifts and sacrifices  
Heb 5:1
  - . Lighting the sacred lamps  
Ex 30:8; Nu 8:3
  - . Making atonement in the most holy place once a year  
Le 16:1-34; Heb 9:7
  - . Bearing before the Lord the names of Israel for a memorial  
Ex 28:12,29
  - . Enquiring of God by Urim and Thummim  
1Sa 23:9-12; 30:7,8
  - . Consecrating the Levites  
Nu 9:11-21
  - . Appointing priests to offices  
1Sa 2:36
  - . Taking charge of money collected in the sacred treasury  
2Ki 12:10; 22:4
  - . Presiding in the superior court  
Mt 26:3,57-62; Ac 5:21-28; 23:1-5
  - . Taking the census of the people  
Nu 1:3
  - . Blessing the people  
Le 9:22,23
- Sometimes enabled to prophesy  
Joh 11:49-52
- Assisted by a deputy  
2Sa 15:24; Lu 3:2
- THE DEPUTY OF
  - . Called the second priest  
2Ki 25:18
  - . Had oversight of the tabernacle  
Nu 4:16
  - . Had oversight of the Levites  
Nu 3:32
- To marry a virgin of Aaron's family  
Le 21:13,14

- Forbidden to mourn for any
  - Le 21:1-12
- To be tender and compassionate
  - Heb 5:2
- Needed to sacrifice for himself
  - Heb 5:1-3
- SPECIAL GARMENTS OF
  - . Ephod with its curious girdle
    - Ex 28:6,7
  - . Girdle
    - Ex 28:4,39
  - . Brodered coat
    - Ex 28:4,39
  - . Robe of the ephod
    - Ex 28:31-35
  - . Breastplate
    - Ex 28:15-29
  - . Linen mitre
    - Ex 28:4,39
  - . Plate or crown of gold, &c
    - Ex 28:36-38
- Made by divine wisdom given to Bezaleel, &c
  - Ex 28:3; 36:1; 39:1
- Were for beauty and ornament
  - Ex 28:2
- Worn at his consecration
  - Le 8:7,9
  - . Worn seven days after consecration
    - Ex 29:30
  - . Descended to his successors
    - Ex 29:29
- Wore the ordinary priest's garments when making atonement in the holy place
  - Le 16:4
- Office of, promised to the posterity of Phinehas for his zeal
  - Nu 25:12,13
- Family of Eli degraded from office of, for bad conduct
  - 1Sa 2:27-36
- Sometimes deposed by the kings
  - 1Ki 2:27
- Office of, made annual by the Romans
  - Joh 11:49-51; Ac 4:6
- TYPIFIED CHRIST IN
  - . Being called of God
    - Heb 5:4,5
  - . His title
    - Heb 3:1
  - . His appointment
    - Isa 61:1; Joh 1:32-34
  - . Making atonement
    - Le 16:33; Heb 2:17
  - . Splendid dress
    - Ex 28:2; Joh 1:14
  - . Being liable to temptation
    - Heb 2:18
  - . Compassion and sympathy for the weak and ignorant

- Heb 4:15; 5:1,2
- . Marrying a virgin
  - Le 21:13,14; 2Co 11:2
- . Holiness of office
  - Le 21:15; Heb 7:26
- . Performing by himself all the services on day of atonement
  - Le 16:1-34; Heb 1:3
- . Bearing the names of Israel upon his heart
  - Ex 28:29; So 8:6
- . Alone entering into most holy place
  - Heb 9:7,12,24; 4:14
- . Interceding
  - Nu 16:43-48; Heb 7:25
- . Blessing
  - Le 9:22,23; Ac 3:26
- INFERIOR TO CHRIST IN
  - . Needing to make atonement for his own sins
    - Heb 5:2,3; 7:26-28; 9:7
  - . Being of the order of Aaron
    - Heb 6:20; 7:11-17; 8:4,5,1,2,6
  - . Being made without an oath
    - Heb 7:20-22
  - . Not being able to continue
    - Heb 7:23,24
  - . Offering oftentimes the same sacrifices
    - Heb 9:25,26,28; 10:11,12,14
  - . Entering into holiest every year
    - Heb 9:7,12,25



# Highways

- Roads for public use  
Nu 20:19; De 2:27
- Called the king's highway  
Nu 20:17
- Marked out by heaps of stones  
Jer 31:21
- Generally broad  
Jud 20:32,45; Mt 7:13
- Generally straight  
1Sa 6:12; Isa 40:3
- Made to all cities of refuge  
De 19:2,3
- Often made in deserts  
Isa 40:3
- INFESTED WITH
  - . Serpents  
Ge 49:17
  - . Wild beasts  
1Ki 13:24; Isa 35:9
  - . Robbers  
Jer 3:2; Lu 10:30-33
- Beggars sat by sides of  
Mt 20:30; Mr 10:46
- Often obstructed  
Jer 18:15
- All obstructions removed from, before persons of distinction  
Isa 40:3,4; Mt 3:3
- By-paths more secure in times of danger  
Jud 5:6
- Desolation of, threatened as a punishment  
Le 26:22; Isa 33:8
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Joh 14:6
  - . Of the way of holiness  
Isa 35:8
  - . Of facilities for the restoration of the Jews  
Isa 11:16; 62:10
  - . (Made in the deserts,) of facilities for the spread of the gospel  
Isa 40:3; 43:19
  - . (Narrow,) of the way of life  
Mt 7:14
  - . (Broad,) of the way to destruction  
Mt 7:13

## Hittites

- Descended from Canaan's son, Heth  
Ge 10:15
- CALLED THE
  - . Sons of Heth  
Ge 23:3,20
  - . Children of Heth  
Ge 23:5
- One of the seven nations of Canaan  
De 7:1
- Dwelt in Hebron  
Ge 23:2,3,19
- Governed by kings  
1Ki 10:29; 2Ki 7:6
- Land of, promised to Israel  
Ge 15:20; Ex 3:8
- Israel commanded to destroy  
De 7:1,2,24
- Part of their land given to Caleb  
Jos 14:13
- Not entirely destroyed by Israel  
Jud 3:5
- The remnant of, made tributary in the reign of Solomon  
1Ki 9:20,21
- Luz built in the country of  
Jud 1:26
- INTERMARRIAGES WITH, BY
  - . Esau  
Ge 36:2
  - . Solomon  
1Ki 11:1,2
  - . Israel after conquest of Canaan  
Jud 3:5,6
  - . Israelites after the captivity  
Ezr 9:1
- Descent from, illustrative of the degradation of the Jews  
Eze 16:3
- Remarkable persons of
  - . Ephron  
Ge 49:30
  - . Abimelech  
1Sa 26:6
  - . Uriah  
2Sa 11:6,21

## Hivites

- Descended from Canaan  
Ge 10:15,17
- Supposed to be the ancient Avim, or Avites  
De 2:33; Jos 13:3
- One of the seven nations of Canaan  
De 7:1
- Dwelt near Lebanon  
Jud 3:3
- The Shechemites a people of  
Ge 34:2
- The Gibeonites a people of  
Jos 9:3,7
- Esau intermarried with  
Ge 36:2
- Land of, promised to Israel  
Ex 3:8; 23:23
- Israel commanded to destroy  
De 7:1,2,24
- A part of, left to prove Israel  
Jud 3:3
- Remnant of, made tributary in the reign of Solomon  
1Ki 9:20,21

# Holiness

- Commanded
  - Le 11:45; 20:7; Eph 5:8; Col 3:12; Ro 12:1
- CHRIST
  - . Desires for his people
    - Joh 17:17
  - . Effects, in his people
    - Eph 5:25-27
  - . An example of
    - Heb 7:26; 1Pe 2:21,22
- The character of God, the standard of
  - Le 19:2; 1Pe 1:15,16; Eph 5:1
- The character of Christ, the standard of
  - Ro 8:29; 1Jo 2:6; Php 2:5
- The gospel the way of
  - Isa 35:8
- Necessary to God's worship
  - Ps 24:3,4
- None shall see God without
  - Eph 5:5; Heb 12:14
- SAINTS
  - . Elected to
    - Ro 8:29; Eph 1:4
  - . Called to
    - 1Th 4:7; 2Ti 1:9
  - . New created in
    - Eph 4:24
  - . Possess
    - 1Co 3:17; Heb 3:1
  - . Have their fruit to
    - Ro 6:22
  - . Should follow after
    - Heb 12:14
  - . Should serve God in
    - Lu 1:74,75
  - . Should yield their members as instruments of
    - Ro 6:13,19
  - . Should present their bodies to God in
    - Ro 12:1
  - . Should have their conversation in
    - 1Pe 1:15; 2Pe 3:11
  - . Should continue in
    - Lu 1:75
  - . Should seek perfection in
    - 2Co 7:1
  - . Shall be presented to God in
    - Col 1:22; 1Th 3:13
  - . Shall continue in, for ever
    - Re 22:11
- Behaviour of aged women should be as becomes
  - Tit 2:3
- Promise to women who continue in
  - 1Ti 2:15
- Promised to the Church

- Isa 35:8; Ob 1:17; Zec 14:20,21
- Becoming to the Church
  - Ps 93:5
- The Church is the beauty of
  - 1Ch 16:29; Ps 29:2
- The word of God the means of producing
  - Joh 17:17; 2Ti 3:16,17
- IS THE RESULT OF
  - . The manifestation of God's grace
    - Tit 2:3,11,12
  - . Subjection to God
    - Ro 6:22
  - . God's keeping
    - Joh 17:15
  - . Union with Christ
    - Joh 15:4,5; 17:9
- Required in prayer
  - 1Ti 2:8
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Possess
    - Tit 1:8
  - . Avoid everything inconsistent with
    - Le 21:6; Isa 52:11
  - . Be examples of
    - 1Ti 4:12
  - . Exhort to
    - Heb 12:14; 1Pe 1:14-16
- MOTIVES TO
  - . The glory of God
    - Joh 15:8; Php 1:11
  - . The love of Christ
    - 2Co 5:14,15
  - . The mercies of God
    - Ro 12:1,2
  - . The dissolution of all things
    - 2Pe 3:11
- Chastisements are intended to produce, in saints
  - Heb 12:10; Jas 1:2,3
- Should lead to separation from the wicked
  - Nu 16:21,26; 2Co 6:17,18
- The wicked are without
  - 1Ti 1:9; 2Ti 3:2
- Exemplified
  - . David
    - Ps 86:2
  - . Israel
    - Jer 2:3
  - . John the Baptist
    - Mr 6:20
  - . Prophets
    - Lu 1:70
  - . Paul
    - 1Th 2:10
  - . Wives of Patriarchs
    - 1Pe 3:5



## Holiness of God, The

- Is incomparable  
Ex 15:11; 1Sa 2:2
- EXHIBITED IN HIS
  - . Character  
Ps 22:3; Joh 17:11
  - . Name  
Isa 57:15; Lu 1:49
  - . Words  
Ps 60:6; Jer 23:9
  - . Works  
Ps 145:17
  - . Kingdom  
Ps 47:8; Mt 13:41; Re 21:27; 1Co 6:9,10
- IS PLEDGED FOR THE FULFILMENT OF
  - . His promises  
Ps 89:35
  - . His judgments  
Am 4:2
- Saints are commanded to imitate  
Le 11:44; 1Pe 1:15,16
- Saints should praise  
Ps 30:4
- Should produce reverential fear  
Re 15:4
- Requires holy service  
Jos 24:19; Ps 93:5
- Heavenly hosts adore  
Isa 6:3; Re 4:8
- Should be magnified  
1Ch 16:10; Ps 48:1; 99:3,5; Re 15:4

## Holy Spirit, the Comforter, The

- Proceeds from the Father  
Joh 15:26
- GIVEN
  - . By the Father  
Joh 14:16
  - . By Christ  
Isa 61:3
  - . Through Christ's intercession  
Joh 14:16
- Sent in the name of Christ  
Joh 14:26
- Sent by Christ from the Father  
Joh 15:26; 16:7
- AS SUCH HE
  - . Communicates joy to saints  
Ro 14:17; Ga 5:22; 1Th 1:6
  - . Edifies the Church  
Ac 9:31
  - . Testifies of Christ  
Joh 15:26
  - . Imparts the love of God  
Ro 5:3-5
  - . Imparts hope  
Ro 15:13; Ga 5:5
  - . Teaches saints  
Joh 14:26
  - . Dwells with, and in saints  
Joh 14:17
  - . Abides for ever with saints  
Joh 14:16
  - . Is known by saints  
Joh 14:17
- The world cannot receive  
Joh 14:17



# Holy Spirit, The, is God

- As Jehovah  
Ex 17:7; Heb 3:7-9; Nu 12:6; 2Pe 1:21
- As Jehovah of hosts  
Isa 6:3,8-10; Ac 28:25
- As Jehovah, Most High  
Ps 78:17,21; Ac 7:51
- Being invoked as Jehovah  
Lu 2:26-29; Ac 4:23-25; 1:16,20; 2Th 3:5
- As called God  
Ac 5:3,4
- As joined with the Father and the Son in the baptismal formula  
Mt 28:19
- As eternal  
Heb 9:14
- As omnipresent  
Ps 139:7-13
- As omniscient  
1Co 2:10
- As omnipotent  
Lu 1:35; Ro 15:19
- As the Spirit of glory and of God  
1Pe 4:14
- As Creator  
Ge 1:26,27; Job 33:4
- As equal to, and one with the Father  
Mt 28:19; 2Co 13:14
- As Sovereign Disposer of all things  
Da 4:35; 1Co 12:6,11
- As Author of the new birth  
Joh 3:5,6; 1Jo 5:4
- As raising Christ from the dead  
Ac 2:24; 1Pe 3:18; Heb 13:20; Ro 1:4
- As inspiring Scripture  
2Ti 3:16; 2Pe 1:21
- As the source of wisdom  
1Co 12:8; Isa 11:2; Joh 16:13; 14:26
- As the source of miraculous power  
Mt 12:28; Lu 11:20; Ac 19:11; Ro 15:19
- As appointing and sending ministers  
Ac 13:2,4; 9:38; 20:28
- As directing where the gospel should be preached  
Ac 16:6,7,10
- As dwelling in saints  
Joh 14:17; 1Co 14:25; 3:16; 6:19
- As Comforter of the Church  
Ac 9:31; 2Co 1:3
- As sanctifying the Church  
Eze 37:28; Ro 15:16
- As the Witness  
Heb 10:15; 1Jo 5:9
- As convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment  
Joh 16:8-11



## Holy Spirit, The Personality of

- He creates and gives life  
Job 33:4
- He appoints and commissions ministers  
Isa 48:16; Ac 13:2; 20:28
- He directs ministers where to preach  
Ac 8:29; 10:19,20
- He directs ministers where not to preach  
Ac 16:6,7
- He instructs ministers what to preach  
1Co 2:13
- He spoke in, and by, the prophets  
Ac 1:16; 1Pe 1:11,12; 2Pe 1:21
- He strives with sinners  
Ge 6:3
- He reproves  
Joh 16:8
- He comforts  
Ac 9:31
- He helps our infirmities  
Ro 8:26
- He teaches  
Joh 14:26; 1Co 12:3
- He guides  
Joh 16:13
- He sanctifies  
Ro 15:16; 1Co 6:11
- He testifies of Christ  
Joh 15:26
- He glorifies Christ  
Joh 16:14
- He has a power of his own  
Ro 15:13
- He searches all things  
Ro 11:33,34; 1Co 2:10,11
- He works according to his own will  
1Co 12:11
- He dwells with saints  
Joh 14:17
- He can be grieved  
Eph 4:30
- He can be vexed  
Isa 63:10
- He can be resisted  
Ac 7:51
- He can be tempted  
Ac 5:9

## Holy Spirit, the Teacher, The

- Promised  
Pr 1:23
- As the Spirit of wisdom  
Isa 11:2; 40:13,14
- GIVEN
  - . In answer to prayer  
Eph 1:16,17
  - . To saints  
Ne 9:20; 1Co 2:12,13
- Necessity for  
1Co 2:9,10
- AS SUCH HE
  - . Reveals the things of God  
1Co 2:10,13
  - . Reveals the things of Christ  
Joh 16:14
  - . Reveals the future  
Lu 2:26; Ac 21:11
  - . Brings the words of Christ to remembrance  
Joh 14:26
  - . Directs in the way of godliness  
Isa 30:21; Eze 36:27
  - . Teaches saints to answer persecutors  
Mr 13:11; Lu 12:12
  - . Enables ministers to teach  
1Co 12:8
  - . Guides into all truth  
Joh 14:26; 16:13
  - . Directs the decisions of the Church  
Ac 15:28
- Attend to the instruction of  
Re 2:7,11,29
- The natural man will not receive the things of  
1Co 2:14

# Holy Land

- Extremely fruitful  
Ex 3:8; Nu 13:27; De 8:7-9; 11:10-12
- Abounded in minerals  
De 8:9; 33:25
- CALLED
  - . The land  
Le 26:42; Lu 4:25
  - . The Lord's land  
Ho 9:3
  - . Land of Canaan  
Ge 11:31; Le 14:34
  - . Land of Israel  
1Sa 13:19; Mt 2:20,21
  - . Land of Judah  
Isa 26:1
  - . Land of the Hebrews  
Ge 40:15
  - . Land of promise  
Heb 11:9
  - . Land of Immanuel  
Isa 8:8
  - . Pleasant land  
Ps 106:24; Da 8:9
  - . Good land  
Nu 14:7; De 3:25
  - . Glorious land  
Da 11:16
  - . Palestine  
Ex 15:14; Isa 14:29,31
- Original inhabitants of, expelled for wickedness  
Ge 15:16; Ex 23:23; Le 18:25; De 18:12
- PROMISED TO
  - . Abraham  
Ge 12:7; 13:15; 17:8
  - . Isaac  
Ge 26:3
  - . Jacob  
Ge 28:13,15; 35:12
  - . Given by covenant to Israel  
Ex 6:4
- EXTENT OF
  - . As promised  
Ge 15:18; De 1:7; Jos 1:4
  - . As at first divided  
Nu 34:1-12
  - . Under Solomon  
1Ki 4:21,24; 2Ch 9:26
- Twelve men sent to spy  
Nu 13:1-33
- Conquered by Joshua  
Jos 6:1-12:24
- Divided by lot  
Nu 34:16-29; Jos 13:7-14

- Allotment of, specified  
Jos 14:1-19:51
- All inheritances in, inalienable  
Le 25:10,23
- A sabbath of rest appointed for  
Le 25:2-5
- Obedience the condition of continuing in  
Le 26:3; De 5:33; 11:16,17,22-25
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Twelve provinces by Solomon  
1Ki 4:7-19
  - . Two kingdoms in the time of Rehoboam  
1Ki 11:35,36; 12:19,20
  - . Four provinces by the Romans  
Lu 3:1
- Numerous population of, in Solomon's reign  
1Ki 3:8; 2Ch 1:9
- Extensive commerce of, in Solomon's reign  
1Ki 9:26-28; 10:22-29
- Prosperity of, in Solomon's reign  
1Ki 4:20
- Was the burial place of the patriarchs  
Ge 49:29-31; 50:13,25; Jos 24:32
- A type of the rest that remains for saints  
Heb 4:1,2,9; 1Pe 1:4

# Holy of Holies

- Divided from the outward tabernacle by a veil  
Ex 26:31-33
- WAS CALLED THE
  - . Sanctuary  
Le 4:6; Ps 20:2
  - . Holy sanctuary  
Le 16:33
  - . Holy place  
Ex 28:29; Le 16:2,3
  - . Most holy place  
Ex 26:31-33
  - . Holiest of all  
Heb 9:3
  - . Oracle  
1Ki 6:5,16,20
- CONTAINED
  - . Ark of testimony  
Ex 26:33; 40:3,21
  - . Mercy-seat  
Ex 26:34
  - . Cherubim  
Ex 25:18-22; 1Ki 6:23-28
  - . Golden censer  
Heb 9:4
  - . Pot of manna  
Ex 16:33; Heb 9:4
  - . Aaron's rod  
Nu 17:10; Heb 9:4
  - . A written copy of the divine law  
De 31:26; 2Ki 22:8
- God appeared in  
Ex 25:22; Le 16:2
- THE HIGH PRIEST
  - . Not to enter, at all times  
Le 16:2
  - . Alone to enter, once a year  
Heb 9:7
  - . Entered, in ordinary priest's dress  
Le 16:4
  - . Entered, not without blood of atonement  
Le 16:14,15; Heb 9:7
  - . Offered incense in  
Le 16:12
  - . Made atonement for  
Le 16:15,16,20,33
- The priests allowed to enter, and prepare the holy things for removal  
Nu 4:5
- Laid open to view at Christ's death  
Mt 27:51
- A type of heaven  
Ps 102:19; Heb 9:12,13,24
- Saints have boldness to enter the true

Heb 10:19



# Homicide

- Distinguished from murder  
Ex 21:13,14; Nu 35:16-21,25
- JUSTIFIABLE, DESCRIBED AS
  - . Killing persons condemned by law  
Ge 9:6; Ex 35:2; Le 24:16
  - . Killing a thief in the night  
Ex 22:2
  - . Killing enemies in battle  
Nu 31:7,8
  - . Killing a manslayer by next of kin  
Nu 35:27
- UNJUSTIFIABLE, DESCRIBED AS
  - . Killing without enmity  
Nu 35:22
  - . Killing without lying in wait  
Ex 21:13; Nu 35:22
  - . Killing by accident  
Nu 35:23; De 19:5
- The avenger of blood might slay those guilty of unjustifiable  
Nu 35:19,27
- Protection afforded in the cities of refuge to those guilty of unjustified  
Nu 35:11,15
- Confinement in the city of refuge the punishment for unjustifiable  
Nu 35:25,28

# Honey

- God the giver of
  - Ps 81:16; Eze 16:19
- Gathered and prepared by bees
  - Jud 14:8
- FOUND IN
  - . Rocks
    - De 32:13; Ps 81:16
  - . Woods
    - 1Sa 14:25,26; Jer 41:8
  - . Carcasses of dead animals
    - Jud 14:8
- Sweetness of
  - Jud 14:18
- In the honeycomb sweetest and most valuable
  - Pr 16:24; 24:13
- ABOUNDED IN
  - . Egypt
    - Nu 16:13
  - . Assyria
    - 2Ki 18:32
  - . Canaan
    - Ex 3:8; Le 20:24; De 8:8
- Esteemed a wholesome food
  - Pr 24:13
- Moderation needful in the use of
  - Pr 25:16,27
- Loathed by those who are full
  - Pr 27:7
- WAS EATEN
  - . Plain
    - 1Sa 14:25,26,29
  - . With the honeycomb
    - So 5:1; Lu 24:42
  - . With milk
    - So 4:11
  - . With butter
    - Isa 7:15,22
  - . With locusts
    - Mt 3:4; Mr 1:6
  - . Mixed with flour
    - Ex 16:31; Eze 16:13
- Not to be offered with any sacrifice
  - Le 2:11
- First fruits of, offered to God
  - 2Ch 31:5
- Often sent as a present
  - Ge 43:11; 1Ki 14:3
- Exported from Canaan
  - Eze 27:17
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The word of God
    - Ps 19:10; 119:103
  - . Wisdom

- Pr 24:13,14
- . Holy speech of saints  
So 4:11
- . Pleasant words  
Pr 16:24
- . Lips of a strange woman  
Pr 5:3

# Hope

- In God
  - Ps 39:7; 1Pe 1:21
- In Christ
  - 1Co 15:19; 1Ti 1:1
- In God's promises
  - Ac 26:6,7; Tit 1:2
- In the mercy of God
  - Ps 33:18
- Is the work of the Holy Spirit
  - Ro 15:13; Ga 5:5
- OBTAINED THROUGH
  - . Grace
    - 2Th 2:16
  - . The word
    - Ps 119:81
  - . Patience and comfort of the Scriptures
    - Ro 15:4
  - . The gospel
    - Col 1:5,23
  - . Faith
    - Ro 5:1,2; Ga 5:5
- The result of experience
  - Ro 5:4
- A better hope brought in by Christ
  - Heb 7:19
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Good
    - 2Th 2:16
  - . Lively
    - 1Pe 1:3
  - . Sure and steadfast
    - Heb 6:19
  - . Gladdening
    - Pr 10:28
  - . Blessed
    - Tit 2:13
- Makes not ashamed
  - Ro 5:5
- Triumphs over difficulties
  - Ro 4:18
- Is an encouragement to boldness in preaching
  - 2Co 3:12
- SAINTS
  - . Are called to
    - Eph 4:4
  - . Rejoice in
    - Ro 5:2; 12:12
  - . Have all, the same
    - Eph 4:4
  - . Have, in death
    - Pr 14:32
  - . Should abound in
    - Ro 15:13

- . Should look for the object of  
Tit 2:13
- . Should not be ashamed of  
Ps 119:116
- . Should hold fast  
Heb 3:6
- . Should not be moved from  
Col 1:23
- . Should continue in  
Ps 71:14; 1Pe 1:13
- Connected with faith and love  
1Co 13:13
- OBJECTS OF
  - . Salvation  
1Th 5:8
  - . Righteousness  
Ga 5:5
  - . Christ's glorious appearing  
Tit 2:13
  - . A resurrection  
Ac 23:6; 24:15
  - . Eternal life  
Tit 1:2; 3:7
  - . Glory  
Ro 5:2; Col 1:27
- Leads to purity  
1Jo 3:3
- Leads to patience  
Ro 8:25; 1Th 1:3
- Seek for full assurance of  
Heb 6:11
- Be ready to give an answer concerning  
1Pe 3:15
- Encouragement to  
Ho 2:15; Zec 9:12
- Encourage others to  
Ps 130:7
- Happiness of  
Ps 146:5
- Life is the season of  
Ec 9:4; Isa 38:18
- The wicked have no ground for  
Eph 2:12
- OF THE WICKED
  - . Is in their worldly possessions  
Job 31:24
  - . Shall make them ashamed  
Isa 20:5,6; Zec 9:5
  - . Shall perish  
Job 8:13; 11:20; Pr 10:28
  - . Shall be extinguished in death  
Job 27:8
- Illustrated by
  - . An Anchor  
Heb 6:19
  - . A helmet

- 1Th 5:8
- Exemplified
  - . David
    - Ps 39:7
  - . Paul
    - Ac 24:15
  - . Abraham
    - Ro 4:18
  - . Thessalonians
    - 1Th 1:3

# Horns

- Natural weapons on heads of animals
  - Da 7:20
- ANIMALS WITH, MENTIONED
  - . The ox
    - Ps 69:31
  - . The ram
    - Ge 22:13
  - . The goat
    - Da 8:5
  - . The unicorn
    - Ps 22:21; 92:10
- Tusks of the elephant so called
  - Eze 27:15
- Used offensively
  - Ex 21:29; Eze 34:21
- WERE USED
  - . For holding oil
    - 1Sa 16:1; 1Ki 1:39
  - . As musical instruments
    - Jos 6:4,5; 1Ch 25:5
- Representations of, placed at the four corners of the altars
  - Ex 27:2; 30:2
- Wearing of, alluded to
  - Ps 75:5,10
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of power of God
    - Ps 18:2; Hab 3:4
  - . Of power of Christ
    - Lu 1:69; Re 5:6
  - . Of power of Ephraim &c
    - De 33:17
  - . Of power of the wicked
    - Ps 22:21; 75:10
  - . Of kings
    - Da 7:7,8,24; 8:3,5,20
  - . Of antichristian powers
    - Re 13:1; 17:3,7
  - . (Budding of,) of the commencement or revival of a nation
    - Ps 132:17; Eze 29:21
  - . (Raising up,) of arrogance
    - Ps 75:4,5
  - . (Exalting,) of increase of power and glory
    - 1Sa 2:1,10; Ps 89:17,24; 92:10; 112:9
  - . (Pushing with,) of conquests
    - De 33:17; 1Ki 22:11; Mic 4:13
  - . (Bringing down,) of degradation
    - Job 16:15
  - . (Cutting off,) of destruction of power
    - Ps 75:10; Jer 48:25; La 2:3

## Horse, The

- Endued with strength by God  
Job 39:19
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Strong  
Ps 33:17; 147:10
  - . Swift  
Isa 30:16; Jer 4:13; Hab 1:8
  - . Fearless  
Job 39:20,22
  - . Fierce and impetuous  
Job 39:21,24
  - . Warlike in disposition  
Job 39:21; Jer 8:6
  - . Sure footed  
Isa 63:13
- Want of understanding in, alluded to  
Ps 32:9
- Hard hoofs of, alluded to  
Isa 5:28
- Loud snorting of, alluded to  
Jer 8:16; Job 39:20
- COLOURS OF, MENTIONED
  - . White  
Zec 1:8; 6:3; Re 6:2
  - . Black  
Zec 6:2,6; Re 6:5
  - . Red  
Zec 1:8; 6:2; Re 6:4
  - . Speckled  
Zec 1:8
  - . Bay  
Zec 6:3,7
  - . Grisled  
Zec 6:3,6
  - . Pale or ash colour  
Re 6:8
- Fed on grain and herbs  
1Ki 4:28; 18:5
- USED FOR
  - . Mounting calvary  
Ex 14:9; 1Sa 13:5
  - . Drawing chariots  
Mic 1:13; Zec 6:2
  - . Bearing burdens  
Ezr 2:66; Ne 7:68
  - . Hunting  
Job 39:18
  - . Conveying posts, &c  
2Ki 9:17-19; Es 8:10
- Kings and princes rode on  
Es 6:8-11; Eze 23:23
- Governed by bit and bridle  
Ps 32:9; Jas 3:3



- Urged on by whips  
Pr 26:3
- Adorned with bells on the neck  
Zec 14:20
- Numbers of, kept for war  
Jer 51:27; Eze 26:10
- Prepared and trained for war  
Pr 21:31
- In battle protected by armour  
Jer 46:4
- Vanity of trusting to  
Ps 33:17; Am 2:15
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to multiply  
De 17:16
  - . Imported from Egypt  
1Ki 10:28,29
  - . Multiplied in Solomon's reign  
1Ki 4:26
  - . Condemned for multiplying  
Isa 2:7
  - . Not to trust in  
Ho 14:3
  - . Condemned for trusting to  
Isa 30:16; 31:3
  - . Brought back many, from Babylon  
Ezr 2:66
- Notice of early traffic in  
Ge 47:17
- Sold in fairs and markets  
Eze 27:14; Re 18:13
- OFTEN SUFFERED
  - . From blindness  
Zec 12:4
  - . From plague  
Zec 14:15
  - . From murrain  
Ex 9:3
  - . From bites of serpents  
Ge 49:17
  - . In the hoof from prancing  
Jud 5:22
  - . In battle  
Jer 51:21; Hag 2:22
- Dedicated to the sun by idolaters  
2Ki 23:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Beauty of the church  
So 1:9; Zec 10:3
  - . Glorious and triumphant deliverance of the church  
Isa 63:13
  - . A dull headstrong disposition  
Ps 32:9
  - . Impetuosity of the wicked in sin  
Jer 8:6



# Hospitality

- Commanded
  - Ro 12:13; 1Pe 4:9
- Required in ministers
  - 1Ti 3:2; Tit 1:8
- A test of Christian character
  - 1Ti 5:10
- SPECIALLY TO BE SHOWN TO
  - . Strangers
    - Heb 13:2
  - . The poor
    - Isa 58:7; Lu 14:13
  - . Enemies
    - 2Ki 6:22,23; Ro 12:20
- Encouragement to
  - Lu 14:14; Heb 13:2
- Exemplified
  - . Melchizedek
    - Ge 14:18
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 18:3-8
  - . Lot
    - Ge 19:2,3
  - . Laban
    - Ge 24:31
  - . Jethro
    - Ex 2:20
  - . Manoah
    - Jud 13:15
  - . Samuel
    - 1Sa 9:22
  - . David
    - 2Sa 6:19
  - . Barzillai
    - 2Sa 19:32
  - . Shunammite
    - 2Ki 4:8
  - . Nehemiah
    - Ne 5:17
  - . Job
    - Job 31:17,32
  - . Zacchaeus
    - Lu 19:6
  - . Samaritans
    - Joh 4:40
  - . Lydia
    - Ac 16:15
  - . Jason
    - Ac 17:7
  - . Mnason
    - Ac 21:16
  - . People of Melita
    - Ac 28:2
  - . Publius

Ac 28:7  
. Gaius  
3Jo 1:5,6

# Houses

- Antiquity of
  - Ge 12:1; 19:3
- Deep and solid foundations required for
  - Mt 7:24; Lu 6:48
- Sometimes built without foundation
  - Mt 7:26; Lu 6:49
- BUILT OF
  - . Clay
    - Job 4:19
  - . Bricks
    - Ex 1:11-14; Isa 9:10
  - . Stone and wood
    - Le 14:40,42; Hab 2:11
  - . Hewn or cut stone
    - Isa 9:10; Am 5:11
- In cities, built in streets
  - Ge 19:2; Jos 2:19
- Often built on city walls
  - Jos 2:15; 2Co 11:33
- THE FLAT ROOFS OF
  - . Surrounded with battlements
    - De 22:8
  - . Had often booths on them
    - 2Sa 16:22; Ne 8:16; Pr 2:19
  - . Had often idolatrous altars on them
    - 2Ki 23:12; Jer 19:13; Zep 1:5
  - . Used for drying flax
    - Jos 2:6
  - . Used for exercise
    - 2Sa 11:2; Da 4:29
  - . Used for devotion
    - Ac 10:9
  - . Used for making proclamations
    - Lu 12:3
  - . Used for secret conference
    - 1Sa 9:25,26
  - . Resorted to in grief
    - Isa 15:3; Jer 48:38
  - . Often covered with week grass
    - Ps 129:6,7
- Accessible from the outside
  - Mt 24:17
- The courts of, large and used as apartments
  - Es 1:5; Lu 5:19
- Entered by a gate or door
  - Ge 43:19; Ex 12:22; Lu 16:20; Ac 10:17
- Doors of, low and small for safety
  - Pr 17:19
- Doors of, how fastened
  - 2Sa 13:18; So 5:5; Lu 11:7
- Admission to, gained by knocking at the door
  - Ac 12:13; Re 3:20
- Walls of, plastered

- Le 14:42,43
- Serpents often lodged in walls of
  - Am 5:19
- Custom of fastening nails, &c, in walls of, alluded to
  - Ec 12:11; Isa 22:23
- Had often several stories
  - Eze 41:16; Ac 20:9
- Divided into apartments
  - Ge 43:30; Isa 26:20
- APARTMENTS OF, WERE OFTEN
  - . Large and airy
    - Jer 22:14
  - . Ceiled and painted
    - Jer 22:14; Hag 1:4
  - . Inlaid with ivory
    - 1Ki 22:39; Am 3:15
  - . Hung with rich tapestries
    - Es 1:6
  - . Warmed with fires
    - Jer 36:22; Joh 18:18
- Upper apartments of, the best, and used for entertainments
  - Mr 14:15
- Had often detached apartments for secrecy and for strangers
  - Jud 3:20-23; 2Ki 4:10,11; 9:2,3
- Lighted by windows
  - 1Ki 7:4
- Street windows of, high and dangerous
  - 2Ki 1:2; 9:30,33; Ac 20:9
- OF THE RICH
  - . Great
    - Isa 5:9; Am 6:11; 2Ti 2:20
  - . Goodly
    - De 8:12
  - . Pleasant
    - Eze 26:12; Mic 2:9
- OF BRICK OR CLAY
  - . Plastered
    - Eze 13:10,11
  - . Easily broken through
    - Job 24:16; Eze 12:5
  - . Often swept away by torrents
    - Eze 13:13,14
- When finished were usually dedicated
  - De 20:5; Ps 30:1
- For summer residence
  - Am 3:15
- Liable to leprosy
  - Le 14:34-53
- Not to be coveted
  - Ex 20:17; Mic 2:2
- Were hired
  - Ac 28:30
- Were mortgaged
  - Ne 5:3
- Were sold
  - Ac 4:34

- Law respecting the sale of  
Le 25:29-33
- Of criminals, desolated  
Da 2:5; 3:29
- Desolation of, threatened as a punishment  
Isa 5:9; 13:16,21,22; Eze 16:41; 26:12
- Often broken down to repair city walls before sieges  
Isa 22:10
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the body  
Job 4:19; 2Co 5:1
  - . Of the grave  
Job 30:23
  - . Of the church  
Heb 3:6; 1Pe 2:5
  - . Of saints' inheritance  
Joh 14:2; 2Co 5:1
  - . (On sand,) of the delusive hope of hypocrites  
Mt 7:24,25
  - . (On a rock,) of the hope of saints  
Mt 7:24,25
  - . (Insecurity of,) of earthly trust  
Mt 6:19,20
  - . (Building of,) of great prosperity  
Isa 65:21; Eze 28:26
  - . (Built and not inhabited,) of calamity  
De 28:30; Am 5:11; Zep 1:13
  - . (To inhabit those, built by others,) of abundant feelings  
De 6:10,11

## Human Nature of Christ, The

- Was necessary to his mediatorial office  
1Ti 2:5; Heb 2:17; Ga 4:4,5; 1Co 15:21; Ro 6:15,19
- IS PROVED BY HIS
  - . Conception in the Virgin's womb  
Mt 1:18; Lu 1:31
  - . Birth  
Mt 1:16,25; 2:2; Lu 2:7,11
  - . Partaking of flesh and blood  
Joh 1:14; Heb 2:14
  - . Having a human soul  
Mt 26:38; Lu 23:46; Ac 2:31
  - . Circumcision  
Lu 2:21
  - . Increase in wisdom and stature  
Lu 2:52
  - . Weeping  
Lu 19:41; Joh 11:35
  - . Hungering  
Mt 4:2; 21:18
  - . Thirsting  
Joh 4:7; 19:28
  - . Sleeping  
Mt 8:24; Mr 4:38
  - . Being subject to weariness  
Joh 4:6
  - . Being a man of sorrows  
Isa 53:3,4; Lu 22:44; Joh 11:33; 12:27
  - . Being buffeted  
Mt 26:67; Lu 22:64
  - . Enduring indignities  
Lu 23:11
  - . Being scourged  
Mt 27:26; Lu 22:64
  - . Being nailed to the cross  
Ps 22:16; Lu 23:33
  - . Death  
Joh 19:30
  - . Side being pierced  
Joh 19:34
  - . Burial  
Mt 27:59,60; Mr 15:46
  - . Resurrection  
Ac 3:15; 2Ti 2:8
- Was like our own in all things except sin  
Ac 3:22; Php 2:7,8; Heb 2:17
- Was without sin  
Heb 7:26,28; 1Jo 3:5; 1Pe 2:22; Heb 4:15; Joh 18:38; 8:46
- Was submitted to the evidence of the senses  
Lu 24:39; Joh 20:27; 1Jo 1:1,2
- WAS OF THE SEED OF
  - . The woman  
Ge 3:15; Isa 7:4; Jer 31:22; Lu 1:31; Ga 4:4
  - . Abraham



Ge 22:18; Ga 3:16; Heb 2:16

. David

2Sa 7:12,16; Ps 89:35,36; Jer 23:5; Mt 22:42; Mr 10:47; Ac 2:30; 13:23; Ro 1:3

- Genealogy of

Mt 1:1-17; Lu 3:23-38

- Attested by himself

Mt 8:20; 16:13

- Confession of, a test of belonging to God

Joh 4:2

- Acknowledged by men

Mr 6:3; Joh 7:27; 19:5; Ac 2:22

- Denied by Antichrist

1Jo 4:3; 2Jo 1:7

# Humility

- Necessary to the service of God
  - Mic 6:8
- Christ an example of
  - Mt 11:29; Joh 13:14,15; Php 2:5-8
- A characteristic of saints
  - Ps 34:2
- THE WHO HAVE
  - . Regarded by God
    - Ps 138:6; Isa 66:2
  - . Heard by God
    - Ps 9:12; Isa 10:17
  - . Enjoy the presence of God
    - Isa 57:15
  - . Delivered by God
    - Job 22:29
  - . Lifted up by God
    - Jas 4:10
  - . Exalted by God
    - Lu 14:11; 18:14
  - . Are greatest in Christ's kingdom
    - Mt 18:4; 20:26-28
  - . Receive more grace
    - Pr 3:34; Jas 4:6
  - . Upheld by honour
    - Pr 18:12; 29:23
- Is before honour
  - Pr 15:33
- Leads to riches, honour, and life
  - Pr 22:4
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Put on
    - Col 3:12
  - . Be clothed with
    - 1Pe 5:5
  - . Walk with
    - Eph 4:1,2
  - . Beware of false
    - Col 2:18,23
- Afflictions intended to produce
  - Le 26:41; De 8:3; La 3:20
- Want of, condemned
  - 2Ch 33:23; 36:12; Jer 44:10; Da 5:22
- Temporal judgments averted by
  - 2Ch 7:14; 12:6,7
- Excellency of
  - Pr 16:19
- Blessedness of
  - Mt 5:3
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 18:27
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 32:10

- . Moses  
Ex 3:11; 4:10
- . Joshua  
Jos 7:6
- . Gideon  
Jud 6:15
- . David  
1Ch 29:14
- . Hezekiah  
2Ch 32:26
- . Manasseh  
2Ch 33:12
- . Josiah  
2Ch 34:27
- . Job  
Job 40:4; 42:6
- . Isaiah  
Isa 6:5
- . Jeremiah  
Jer 1:6
- . John the Baptist  
Mt 3:14
- . Centurion  
Mt 8:8
- . Woman of Canaan  
Mt 15:27
- . Elizabeth  
Lu 1:43
- . Peter  
Lu 5:8
- . Paul  
Ac 20:19

# Humility of Christ, The

- Declared by himself  
Mt 11:29
- EXHIBITED IN HIS
  - . Taking our nature  
Php 2:7; Heb 2:16
  - . Birth  
Lu 2:4-7
  - . Subjection to his parents  
Lu 2:51
  - . Station in life  
Mt 13:55; Joh 9:29
  - . Poverty  
Lu 9:58; 2Co 8:9
  - . Partaking of our infirmities  
Heb 4:15; 5:7
  - . Submitting to ordinances  
Mt 3:13-15
  - . Becoming a servant  
Mt 20:28; Lu 22:27; Php 2:7
  - . Associating with the despised  
Mt 9:10,11; Lu 15:1,2
  - . Refusing honours  
Joh 5:41; 6:15
  - . Entry into Jerusalem  
Zec 9:9; Mt 21:5,7
  - . Washing his disciples' feet  
Joh 13:5
  - . Obedience  
Joh 6:38; Heb 10:9
  - . Submitting to sufferings  
Isa 50:6; 53:7; Ac 8:32; Mt 26:37-39
  - . Exposing himself to reproach and contempt  
Ps 22:6; 69:9; Ro 15:3; Isa 53:3
  - . Death  
Joh 10:15,17,18; Php 2:8; Heb 12:2
- Saints should imitate  
Php 2:5-8
- On account of, he was despised  
Mr 6:3; Joh 9:29
- His exaltation, the result of  
Php 2:9

## Husbands

- Should have but one wife  
Ge 2:24; Mr 10:6-8; 1Co 7:2-4
- Have authority over their wives  
Ge 3:16; 1Co 11:3; Eph 5:23
- DUTY OF, TO WIVES
  - . To respect them  
1Pe 3:7
  - . To love them  
Eph 5:25-33; Col 3:19
  - . To regard them as themselves  
Ge 2:23; Mt 19:5
  - . To be faithful to them  
Pr 5:19; Mal 2:14,15
  - . To dwell with them for life  
Ge 2:24; Mt 19:3-9
  - . To comfort them  
1Sa 1:8
  - . To consult with them  
Ge 31:4-7
  - . Not to leave them, though unbelieving  
1Co 7:11,12,14,16
- Duties of, not to interfere with their duties to Christ  
Lu 14:26; Mt 19:29
- Good-Exemplified
  - . Isaac  
Ge 24:67
  - . Elkanah  
1Sa 1:4,5
- Bad-Exemplified
  - . Solomon  
1Ki 11:1
  - . Ahasuerus  
Es 1:10,11

## Hyke or Upper Garment

- Law respecting fringes of  
Nu 15:38; De 22:12
- Used by the poor as a covering by night  
Ex 22:26,27; De 24:13
- Burdens often bound up in  
Ex 12:34
- The skirts of, used to hold things in  
2Ki 4:39; Ne 5:13; Hag 2:12; Lu 6:38
- Probably used by women as a veil  
Ru 3:15
- REQUIRED TO BE GIRT UP
  - . For running  
1Ki 18:46
  - . For labour  
Lu 17:8
- Often laid aside  
Mt 24:18; Mr 10:50
- The Jews said to be naked without  
2Sa 6:20; Mr 14:51,52; Joh 21:7
- WAS THE GARMENT
  - . Rent in token of anger  
Mt 26:65
  - . Rent in token of grief  
Joe 2:13
  - . Of Samuel rent by Saul  
1Sa 15:27
  - . Of Saul which David cut  
1Sa 24:4,5
  - . Of Jeroboam rent by Ahijah  
1Ki 11:30
  - . Laid aside by Christ  
Joh 13:4
  - . Spread before Christ by the Jews  
Mt 21:8
- The Jews condemned for making broad the borders of  
Mt 23:5

# Hypocrites

- God knows and detects  
Isa 29:15,16
- Christ knew and detected  
Mt 22:18
- God has no pleasure in  
Isa 9:17
- Shall not come before God  
Job 13:16
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Wilfully blind  
Mt 23:17,19,26
  - . Vile  
Isa 32:6
  - . Self-righteous  
Isa 65:5; Lu 18:11
  - . Covetous  
Eze 33:31; 2Pe 2:3
  - . Ostentatious  
Mt 5:2,5,16; 23:5
  - . Censorious  
Mt 7:3-5; Lu 13:14,15
  - . Regarding tradition more than the word of God  
Mt 15:1-3
  - . Exact in minor, but neglecting important duties  
Mt 23:23,24
  - . Having but a form of godliness  
2Ti 3:5
  - . Seeking only outward purity  
Lu 11:39
  - . Professing but not practising  
Eze 33:31,32; Mt 23:3; Ro 2:17-23
  - . Using but lip-worship  
Isa 29:13; Mt 15:8
  - . Glorifying in appearance only  
2Co 5:12
  - . Trusting in privileges  
Jer 7:4; Mt 3:9
  - . Apparently zealous in the things of God  
Isa 58:2
  - . Zealous in making proselytes  
Mt 23:15
  - . Devouring widows' houses  
Mt 23:14
  - . Loving pre-eminence  
Mt 23:6,7
- Worship of, not acceptable to God  
Isa 1:11-15; 58:3-5; Mt 15:9
- Joy of, but for a moment  
Job 20:5
- Hope of perishes  
Job 8:13; 27:8,9
- Heap up wrath  
Job 36:13

- Fearfulness shall surprise  
Isa 33:14
- Destroy others by slander  
Pr 11:9
- In power, are a snare  
Job 34:30
- The Apostasy to abound with  
1Ti 4:2
- Beware the principles of  
Lu 12:1
- Spirit of, hinders growth in grace  
1Pe 2:1
- Woe to  
Isa 29:15; Mt 23:13
- Punishment of  
Job 15:34; Isa 10:6; Jer 42:20,22; Mt 24:51
- Illustrated  
Mt 23:27,28; Lu 11:44
- Exemplified
  - . Cain  
Ge 4:3
  - . Absalom  
2Sa 15:7,8
  - . The Jews  
Jer 3:10
  - . Pharisees, &c  
Mt 16:3
  - . Judas  
Mt 26:49
  - . Herodians  
Mr 12:13,15
  - . Ananias  
Ac 5:1-8
  - . Simon  
Ac 8:13-23



# I

Idleness And Sloth

Idolatry

Ignorance of God

Incense

Industry

Indwelling of the Holy Spirit, The

Ingratitude

Ingratitude to God

Injustice

Insects

Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, The

Iron

Ishmaelites, The

Issachar, The Tribe of

## Idleness And Sloth

- Forbidden
  - Ro 12:11; Heb 6:12
- Produce apathy
  - Pr 12:27; 26:15
- Akin to extravagance
  - Pr 18:9
- Accompanied by conceit
  - Pr 26:16
- LEAD TO
  - . Poverty
    - Pr 10:4; 20:13
  - . Want
    - Pr 20:4; 24:34
  - . Hunger
    - Pr 19:15; 20:13
  - . Bondage
    - Pr 12:24
  - . Disappointment
    - Pr 13:4; 21:25
  - . Ruin
    - Pr 24:30,31; Ec 10:18
  - . Tattling and meddling
    - 1Ti 5:13
- Effects of, afford instruction to others
  - Pr 24:30-32
- Remonstrance against
  - Pr 6:6,9
- False excuses for
  - Pr 20:4; 22:13
- Illustrated
  - Pr 26:14; Mt 25:18,26
- Exemplified
  - . Watchmen
    - Isa 56:10
  - . Athenians
    - Ac 17:21
  - . Thessalonians
    - 2Th 3:11

# Idolatry

- Forbidden
  - Ex 20:2,3; De 5:7
- CONSISTS IN
  - . Bowing down to images
    - Ex 20:5; De 5:9
  - . Worshipping images
    - Isa 44:17; Da 3:5,10,15
  - . Sacrificing to images
    - Ps 106:38; Ac 7:41
  - . Worshipping other gods
    - De 30:17; Ps 81:9
  - . Swearing by other gods
    - Ex 23:13; Jos 23:7
  - . Walking after other gods
    - De 8:19
  - . Speaking in the name of other gods
    - De 18:20
  - . Looking to other gods
    - Ho 3:1
  - . Serving other gods
    - De 7:4; Jer 5:19
  - . Fearing other gods
    - 2Ki 17:35
  - . Sacrificing to other gods
    - Ex 22:20
  - . Worshipping the true God by an image, &c
    - Ex 32:4-6; Ps 106:19,20
  - . Worshipping angels
    - Col 2:18
  - . Worshipping the host of heaven
    - De 4:19; 17:3
  - . Worshipping demons
    - Mt 4:9-10; Re 9:20
  - . Worshipping dead men
    - Ps 106:28
  - . Setting up idols in the heart
    - Eze 14:3,4
  - . Covetousness
    - Eph 5:5; Col 3:5
  - . Sensuality
    - Php 3:19
- Is changing the glory of God into an image
  - Ro 1:23; Ac 17:29
- Is changing the truth of God into a lie
  - Ro 1:25; Isa 44:20
- Is a work of the flesh
  - Ga 5:19,20
- Incompatible with the service of God
  - Ge 35:2,3; Jos 24:23; 1Sa 7:3; 1Ki 18:21; 2Co 6:15,16
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . An abomination to God
    - De 7:25
  - . Hateful to God

- De 16:22; Jer 44:4
- . Vain and foolish
  - Ps 115:4-8; Isa 44:19; Jer 10:3
- . Bloody
  - Eze 23:39
- . Abominable
  - 1Pe 4:3
- . Unprofitable
  - Jud 10:14; Isa 46:7
- . Irrational
  - Ac 17:29; Ro 1:21-23
- . Defiling
  - Eze 20:7; 36:18
- THEY WHO PRACTISE
  - . Forget God
    - De 8:19; Jer 18:15
  - . Go astray from God
    - Eze 44:10
  - . Pollute the name of God
    - Eze 20:39
  - . Defile the sanctuary of God
    - Eze 5:11
  - . Are estranged from God
    - Eze 14:5
  - . Forsake God
    - 2Ki 22:17; Jer 16:11
  - . Hate God
    - 2Ch 19:2,3
  - . Provoke God
    - De 31:20; Isa 65:3; Jer 25:6
  - . Are vain in their imaginations
    - Ro 1:21
  - . Are ignorant and foolish
    - Ro 1:21,22
  - . Inflame themselves
    - Isa 57:5
  - . Hold fast their deceit
    - Jer 8:5
  - . Carried away by it
    - 1Co 12:2
  - . Go after it in heart
    - Eze 20:16
  - . Are mad upon it
    - Jer 50:38
  - . Boast of it
    - Ps 97:7
  - . Have fellowship with devils
    - Ho 4:12
  - . Ask counsel of their idols
    - Ho 4:12
  - . Look to idols for deliverance
    - Isa 44:17; 45:20
  - . Swear by their idols
    - Am 8:14
- Objects of, numerous
  - 1Co 8:5

- OBJECTS OF DESCRIBED AS
  - . Strange gods
    - Ge 35:2,4; Jos 24:20
  - . Other gods
    - Jud 2:12,17; 1Ki 14:9
  - . New gods
    - De 32:17; Jud 5:8
  - . Gods that cannot save
    - Isa 45:20
  - . Gods that have not made the heavens
    - Jer 10:11
  - . No gods
    - Jer 5:7; Ga 4:8
  - . Molten gods
    - Ex 34:17; Le 19:4
  - . Molten images
    - De 27:15; Hab 2:18
  - . Graven images
    - Isa 45:20; Ho 11:2
  - . Senseless idols
    - De 4:28; Ps 115:5,7
  - . Dumb idols
    - Hab 2:18
  - . Dumb Stones
    - Hab 2:19
  - . Stocks
    - Jer 3:9; Ho 4:12
  - . Abominations
    - Isa 44:19; Jer 32:34
  - . Images of abomination
    - Eze 7:20
  - . Idols of abomination
    - Eze 16:36
  - . Stumbling blocks
    - Eze 14:3
  - . Teachers of lies
    - Hab 2:18
  - . Wind and confusion
    - Isa 41:29
  - . Nothing
    - Isa 41:24; 1Co 8:4
  - . Helpless
    - Jer 10:5
  - . Vanity
    - Jer 18:15
  - . Vanities of the Gentiles
    - Jer 14:22
- Making idols for the purpose of, described and ridiculed
  - Isa 44:10-20
- Obstinate sinners judicially given up to
  - De 4:28; 28:64; Ho 4:17
- Warnings against
  - De 4:15-19
- Exhortations to turn from
  - Eze 14:6; 20:7; Ac 14:15
- Renounced on conversion

- 1Th 1:9
- Led to abominable sins
  - Ro 1:26-32; Ac 15:20
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Keep from
    - Jos 23:7; 1Jo 5:21
  - . Flee from
    - 1Co 10:14
  - . Not have anything connected with in their houses
    - De 7:26
  - . Not partake of any thing connected with
    - 1Co 10:19,20
  - . Not have religious intercourse with those who practise
    - Jos 23:7; 1Co 5:11
  - . Not covenant with those who practise
    - Ex 34:12,15; De 7:2
  - . Not intermarry with those who practise
    - Ex 34:16; De 7:3
  - . Testify against
    - Ac 14:15; 19:26
  - . Refuse to engage in, though threatened with death
    - Da 3:18
- Saints preserved by God from
  - 1Ki 19:18; Ro 11:4
- Saints refuse to receive the worship of
  - Ac 10:25,26; 14:11-15
- Angels refuse to receive the worship of
  - Re 22:8,9
- Destruction of, promised
  - Eze 36:25; Zec 13:2
- Everything connected with, should be destroyed
  - Ex 34:13; De 7:5; 2Sa 5:21; 2Ki 23:14
- Woe denounced against
  - Hab 2:19
- Curse denounced against
  - De 27:15
- PUNISHMENT OF
  - . Judicial death
    - De 17:2-5
  - . Dreadful judgments which end in death
    - Jer 8:2; 16:1-11
  - . Banishment
    - Jer 8:3; Ho 8:5-8; Am 5:26,27
  - . Exclusion from heaven
    - 1Co 6:9,10; Eph 5:5; Re 22:15
  - . Eternal torments
    - Re 14:9-11; 21:8
- Exemplified
  - . Israel
    - Ex 32:1; 2Ki 17:12
  - . Philistines
    - Jud 16:23
  - . Micah
    - Jud 17:4,5
  - . Jeroboam
    - 1Ki 12:28

- . Maachah
  - 1Ki 15:13
- . Ahab
  - 1Ki 16:31
- . Jezebel
  - 1Ki 18:19
- . Sennacherib
  - 2Ki 19:37
- . Manasseh
  - 2Ki 21:4-7
- . Amon
  - 2Ki 21:21
- . Ahaz
  - 2Ch 28:3
- . Judah
  - Jer 11:13
- . Nebuchadnezzar
  - Da 3:1
- . Belshazzar
  - Da 5:23
- . People of Lystra
  - Ac 14:11,12
- . Athenians
  - Ac 17:16
- . Ephesians
  - Ac 19:28
- Zeal against-Exemplified
  - . Asa
    - 1Ki 15:12
  - . Josiah
    - 2Ki 23:5
  - . Jehoshaphat
    - 2Ch 17:6
  - . Israel
    - 2Ch 31:1
  - . Manasseh
    - 2Ch 33:15
- All forms of, forbidden by the law of Moses
  - Ex 20:4,5
- All heathen nations given up to
  - Ps 96:5; Ro 1:23,25; 1Co 12:2
- Led the heathen to think that their gods visited the earth in bodily shapes
  - Ac 14:11
- Led the heathen to consider their gods to have but a local influence
  - 1Ki 20:23; 2Ki 17:26
- OBJECTS OF
  - . The heavenly bodies
    - 2Ki 23:5; Ac 7:42
  - . Angels
    - Col 2:18
  - . Departed spirits
    - 1Sa 28:14,15
  - . Earthly creatures
    - Ro 1:23

- . Images
  - De 29:17; Ps 115:4; Isa 44:17
- Temples built for
  - Ho 8:14
- Altars raised for
  - 1Ki 18:26; Ho 8:11
- Accompanied by feasts
  - 2Ki 10:20; 1Co 10:27,28
- OBJECTS OF, WORSHIPPED
  - . With sacrifices
    - Nu 22:40; 2Ki 10:24
  - . With libations
    - Isa 57:6; Jer 19:13
  - . With incense
    - Jer 48:35
  - . With prayer
    - 1Ki 18:26; Isa 44:17
  - . With singing and dancing
    - Ex 32:18,19; 1Ki 18:26; 1Co 10:7
  - . By bowing to them
    - 1Ki 19:18; 2Ki 5:18
  - . By kissing them
    - 1Ki 19:18; Ho 13:2
  - . By kissing the hand to them
    - Job 31:26,27
  - . By cutting the flesh
    - 1Ki 18:28
  - . By burning children
    - De 12:31; 2Ch 33:6; Jer 19:4,5; Eze 16:21
  - . In temples
    - 2Ki 5:18
  - . On high places
    - Nu 22:41; Jer 2:20
  - . In groves
    - Ex 34:13
  - . Under trees
    - Isa 57:5; Jer 2:20
  - . In private houses
    - Jud 17:4,5
  - . On the tops of houses
    - 2Ki 23:12; Zep 1:5
  - . In secret places
    - Isa 57:8
- Rites of, obscene and impure
  - Ex 32:25; Nu 25:1-3; 2Ki 17:9; Isa 57:6,8,9; 1Pe 4:3
- Divination connected with
  - 2Ch 33:6
- Victims sacrificed in, often adorned with garlands
  - Ac 14:13
- IDOLS, &c MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Adrammelech
    - 2Ki 17:31
  - . Anammelech
    - 2Ki 17:31
  - . Ashima
    - 2Ki 17:30



- . Ashtoreth
  - Jud 2:13; 1Ki 11:33
- . Baal
  - Jud 2:11-13; 6:25
- . Baal-berith
  - Jud 8:33; 9:4,46
- . Baal-peor
  - Nu 25:1-3
- . Baalzebub
  - 2Ki 1:2,16
- . Baal-zephon
  - Ex 14:2
- . Bel
  - Jer 50:2; 51:44
- . Chemosh
  - Nu 21:29; 1Ki 11:33
- . Chiun
  - Am 5:26
- . Dagon
  - Jud 16:23; 1Sa 5:1-3
- . Diana
  - Ac 19:24,27
- . Huzzab
  - Na 2:7
- . Jupiter
  - Ac 14:12
- . Mercury
  - Ac 14:12
- . Molech or Milcom
  - Le 18:21; 1Ki 11:5,33
- . Merodach
  - Jer 50:2
- . Nergal
  - 2Ki 17:30
- . Nebo
  - Isa 46:1
- . Nibhaz and Tartak
  - 2Ki 17:31
- . Nisroch
  - 2Ki 19:37
- . Queen of heaven
  - Jer 44:17,25
- . Remphan
  - Ac 7:43
- . Rimmon
  - 2Ki 5:18
- . Succothbenoth
  - 2Ki 17:30
- . Tammuz
  - Eze 8:14
- Objects of, carried in procession
  - Isa 46:7; Am 5:26; Ac 7:43
- Early notice of, amongst God's professing people
  - Ge 31:19,30; 35:1-4; Jos 24:2
- THE JEWS
  - . Practised, in Egypt

- Jos 24:14; Eze 23:3,19
- . Brought, out of Egypt with them  
Eze 23:8; Ac 7:39-41
- . Forbidden to practise  
Ex 20:1-5; 23:24
- . Often mixed up, with God's worship  
Ex 32:1-5; 1Ki 12:27,28
- . Followed the Canaanites in  
Jud 2:11-13; 1Ch 5:25
- . Followed the Moabites in  
Nu 25:1-3
- . Followed the Assyrians in  
Eze 16:28-30; 23:5-7
- . Followed the Syrians in  
Jud 10:6
- Adopted by Solomon  
1Ki 11:5-8
- Adopted by the wicked kings  
1Ki 21:26; 2Ki 21:21; 2Ch 28:2-4; 33:3,7
- Example of the kings encouraged Israel in  
1Ki 12:30; 2Ki 21:11; 2Ch 33:9
- Great prevalence of, in Israel  
Isa 2:8; Jer 2:28; Eze 8:10
- A virtual forsaking of God  
Jer 2:9-13
- The good kings of Judah endeavoured to destroy  
2Ch 15:16; 34:7
- Captivity of Israel on account of  
2Ki 17:6-18
- Captivity of Judah on account of  
2Ki 17:19-23

# Ignorance of God

- Ignorance of Christ is  
Joh 8:19
- EVIDENCED BY
  - . Want of love  
1Jo 4:8
  - . Not keeping his commands  
1Jo 2:4
  - . Living in sin  
Tit 1:16; 1Jo 3:6
- LEADS TO
  - . Error  
Mt 22:29
  - . Idolatry  
Isa 44:19; Ac 17:29,30
  - . Alienation from God  
Eph 4:18
  - . Sinful lusts  
1Th 4:5; 1Pe 1:14
  - . Persecuting saints  
Joh 15:21; 16:3
- Is no excuse for sin  
Le 4:2; Lu 12:48
- The wicked, in a state of  
Jer 9:3; Joh 15:21; 17:25; Ac 17:30
- The wicked choose  
Job 21:14; Ro 1:28
- Punishment of  
Ps 79:6; 2Th 1:8
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Compassionate those in  
Heb 5:2; 2Ti 2:24,25
  - . Labour to remove  
Ac 17:23
- Exemplified
  - . Pharaoh  
Ex 5:2
  - . Israelites  
Ps 95:10; Isa 1:3
  - . False prophets  
Isa 56:10,11
  - . Jews  
Lu 23:34
  - . Nicodemus  
Joh 3:10
  - . Gentiles  
Ga 4:8
  - . Paul  
1Ti 1:13

# Incense

- Brought from Sheba  
Jer 6:20
- Called frankincense  
So 4:6,14
- An article of extensive commerce  
Re 18:13
- Common, not to be offered to God  
Ex 30:9
- For God's service mixed with sweet spices  
Ex 25:6; 37:29
- Receipt for mixing  
Ex 30:34-36
- None but priest to offer  
Nu 16:40; De 33:10
- OFFERED
  - . In censers  
Le 10:1; Nu 16:17,46
  - . On the altar of gold  
Ex 30:1,6; 40:5
  - . Morning and evening  
Ex 30:7,8
  - . Perpetually  
Ex 30:8
  - . By the high priest in the most holy place on the day of atonement  
Le 16:12,13
  - . With fire from off the altar of burnt offering  
Le 16:12; Nu 16:46
- Offering of, allotted to the priests  
Lu 1:9
- The Jews prayed at time of offering  
Lu 1:10
- Designed for atonement  
Nu 16:46,47
- Put on meat offerings  
Le 2:1,2,15,16; 6:15
- Levites had charge of  
1Ch 9:29
- Used in idolatrous worship  
Jer 48:35
- THE JEWS
  - . Not accepted in offering, on account of sin  
Isa 1:13; 66:3
  - . Offered, to idols on altars of brick  
Isa 65:3
  - . Punished for offering, to idols  
2Ch 34:25
- Nadab and Abihu destroyed for offering, with strange fire  
Le 10:1,2
- Korah and his company punished for offering  
Nu 16:16-35
- Uzziah punished for offering  
2Ch 26:16-21

- Presented to Christ by the wise men  
Mt 2:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The merits of Christ  
Re 8:3,4
  - . Prayer  
Ps 141:2; Mal 1:11; Re 5:8

# Industry

- Commanded
  - Eph 4:28; 1Th 4:11
- Required of man in a state of innocence
  - Ge 2:15
- Required of man after the fall
  - Ge 3:23
- To be suspended on the Sabbath
  - Ex 20:10
- Characteristic of godly women
  - Pr 31:13-31
- Early rising necessary to
  - Pr 31:15
- REQUISITE TO SUPPLY
  - . Our own wants
    - Ac 20:34; 1Th 2:9
  - . Wants of others
    - Ac 20:35; Eph 4:28
- The slothful devoid of
  - Pr 24:30,31
- LEADS TO
  - . Increase of substance
    - Pr 13:11
  - . Affection of relatives
    - Pr 31:28
  - . General commendation
    - Pr 31:31
- Illustrated
  - Pr 6:6-8
- Exemplified
  - . Rachel
    - Ge 29:9
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 31:6
  - . Jethro's daughters
    - Ex 2:10
  - . Ruth
    - Ru 2:2,3
  - . Jeroboam
    - 1Ki 11:28
  - . David
    - 1Sa 16:11
  - . Jewish elders
    - Ezr 6:14,15
  - . Dorcas
    - Ac 9:39
  - . Paul
    - Ac 18:3; 1Co 4:12

## Indwelling of the Holy Spirit, The

- In his Church, as his temple  
1Co 3:16
- In the body of saints, as his temple  
1Co 6:19; 2Co 6:16
- Promised to saints  
Eze 36:27
- Saints enjoy  
Isa 63:11; 2Ti 1:14
- Saints full of  
Ac 6:5; Eph 5:18
- IS THE MEANS OF
  - . Quickening  
Ro 8:11
  - . Guiding  
Joh 16:13; Ga 5:18
  - . Fruit bearing  
Ga 5:22
- A proof of being Christ's  
Ro 8:9; 1Jo 4:13
- A proof of adoption  
Ro 8:15; Ga 4:5
- Is abiding  
1Jo 2:27
- THOSE WHO HAVE NOT
  - . Are sensual  
Jude 1:19
  - . Are without Christ  
Ro 8:9
- Opposed by the carnal nature  
Ga 5:17

# Ingratitude

- A characteristic of the wicked
  - Ps 38:20; 2Ti 3:2
- OFTEN EXHIBITED
  - . By relations
    - Job 19:14
  - . By servants
    - Job 19:15,16
  - . To benefactors
    - Ps 109:5; Ec 9:15
  - . To friends in distress
    - Ps 38:11
- Saints should avoid the guilt of
  - Ps 7:4,5
- SHOULD BE MET WITH
  - . Prayers
    - Ps 35:12,13; 109:4
  - . Faithfulness
    - Ge 31:38-42
  - . Persevering love
    - 2Co 12:15
- Punishment of
  - Pr 17:13; Jer 18:20,21
- Exemplified
  - . Laban
    - Ge 31:6,7
  - . Chief butler
    - Ge 40:23
  - . Israel
    - Ex 17:4
  - . Men of Keilah
    - 1Sa 23:5,12
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 24:17
  - . Nabal
    - 1Sa 25:5-11,21
  - . Absalom
    - 2Sa 15:6
  - . Joash
    - 2Ch 24:22



## Ingratitude to God

- A characteristic of the wicked  
Ro 1:21
- Inexcusable  
Isa 1:2,3; Ro 1:21
- Unreasonable  
Jer 2:5,6,31; Mic 6:2,3
- Exceeding folly of  
De 32:6
- Guilt of  
Ps 106:7,21; Jer 2:11-13
- Prosperity likely to produce  
De 31:20; 32:15; Jer 5:7-11
- Warnings against  
De 8:11-14; 1Sa 12:24,25
- Punishment of  
Ne 9:20-27; Ho 2:8,9
- Illustrated  
Isa 5:1-7; Eze 16:1-15
- Exemplified
  - . Israel  
De 32:18
  - . Saul  
1Sa 15:17-19
  - . David  
2Sa 12:7-9
  - . Nebuchadnezzar  
Da 5:18-21
  - . Lepers  
Lu 17:17,18

# Injustice

- Forbidden
  - Le 19:15,35; De 16:19
- SPECIALLY TO BE AVOIDED TOWARDS
  - . The poor
    - Ex 23:6; Pr 22:16,22,23
  - . The stranger and fatherless
    - Ex 22:21,22; De 24:17; Jer 22:3
  - . Servants
    - Job 31:13,14; De 24:14; Jer 22:13
- Of the least kind, condemned
  - Lu 16:10
- GOD
  - . Regards
    - Ec 5:8
  - . Approves not of
    - La 3:35,36
  - . Abominates
    - Pr 17:15; 20:10
  - . Hears the cry of those who suffer
    - Jas 5:4
  - . Provoked to avenge
    - Ps 12:5
- Brings a curse
  - De 27:17,19
- A bad example leads to
  - Ex 23:2
- Intemperance leads to
  - Pr 31:5
- Covetousness leads to
  - Jer 6:13; Eze 22:12; Mic 2:2
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Hate
    - Pr 29:27
  - . Testify against
    - Ps 58:1,2; Mic 3:8,9
  - . Bear, patiently
    - 1Co 6:7
  - . Take no vengeance for
    - Mt 5:39
- THE WICKED
  - . Deal with
    - Isa 26:10
  - . Judge with
    - Ps 82:2; Ec 3:16; Hab 1:4
  - . Practise, without shame
    - Jer 6:13,15; Zep 3:5
- Punishment of
  - Pr 11:7; 28:8; Am 5:11,12; 8:5,8; 1Th 4:6
- Exemplified
  - . Potiphar
    - Ge 39:20
  - . Sons of Samuel
    - 1Sa 8:3

- . Ahab  
1Ki 21:10,15,16
- . Jews  
Isa 59:14
- . Princes &c  
Da 6:4
- . Judas  
Mt 27:4
- . Pilate  
Mt 27:24-26
- . Priests &c  
Ac 4:3
- . Festus  
Ac 24:27

# Insects

- Created by God
  - Ge 1:24,25
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Clean and fit for food
    - Le 11:21,22
  - . Unclean and abominable
    - Le 11:23,24
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Ant
    - Pr 6:6; 30:25
  - . Bee
    - Jud 14:8; Ps 118:12; Isa 7:18
  - . Beetle
    - Le 11:22
  - . Caterpillar
    - Ps 78:46; Isa 33:4
  - . Cankerworm
    - Joe 1:4; Na 3:15,16
  - . Earthworm
    - Job 25:6; Mic 7:17
  - . Flea
    - 1Sa 24:14
  - . Fly
    - Ex 8:22; Ec 10:1; Isa 7:18
  - . Gnat
    - Mt 23:24
  - . Grasshopper
    - Le 11:22; Jud 6:5; Job 39:20
  - . Hornet
    - De 7:20
  - . Locust
    - Ex 10:12,13
  - . Bald locust
    - Le 11:22
  - . Lice
    - Ex 8:16; Ps 105:31
  - . Maggot
    - Ex 16:20
  - . Moth
    - Job 4:19; 27:18; Isa 50:9
  - . Palmer-worm
    - Joe 1:4; Am 4:9
  - . Spider
    - Job 8:14; Pr 30:28
- Fed by God
  - Ps 104:25,27; 145:9,15

# Inspiration of the Holy Spirit, The

- Foretold
  - Joe 2:28; Ac 2:16-18
- All Scripture given by
  - 2Sa 23:2; 2Ti 3:16; 2Pe 1:21
- DESIGN OF
  - . To reveal future events
    - Ac 1:16; 28:25; 1Pe 1:11
  - . To reveal the mysteries of God
    - Am 3:7; 1Co 2:10
  - . To give power to ministers
    - Mic 3:8; Ac 1:8
  - . To direct ministers
    - Eze 3:24-27; Ac 11:12; 13:2
  - . To control ministers
    - Ac 16:6
  - . To testify against sin
    - 2Ki 17:13; Ne 9:30; Mic 3:8; Joh 16:8,9
- MODES OF
  - . Various
    - Heb 1:1
  - . By secret impulse
    - Jud 13:25; 2Pe 1:21
  - . By a voice
    - Isa 6:8; Ac 8:29; Re 1:10
  - . By visions
    - Nu 12:6; Eze 11:24
  - . By dreams
    - Nu 12:6; Da 7:1
- Necessary to prophesying
  - Nu 11:25-27; 2Ch 20:14-17
- Is irresistible
  - Am 3:8
- Despisers of, punished
  - 2Ch 36:15,16; Zec 7:12

# Iron

- Dug out of the earth  
Job 28:2
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Strong and durable  
Job 40:18; Da 2:40
  - . Fusible  
Eze 22:20
  - . Malleable  
Isa 2:4
- Of greater gravity than water  
2Ki 6:5
- Admits of a high polish  
Eze 27:19
- Hardened into steel  
2Sa 22:35; Job 20:24
- Of small comparative value  
Isa 60:17
- The land of Canaan abounded with  
De 8:9; 33:25
- From the north hardest and best  
Jer 15:12
- Used from the earliest age  
Ge 4:22
- MADE INTO
  - . Armour  
2Sa 23:7; Re 9:9
  - . Weapons of war  
1Sa 13:19; 17:7
  - . Chariots  
Jud 4:3
  - . Implements for husbandry  
1Sa 13:20,21; 2Sa 12:31
  - . Tools for artificers  
Jos 8:31; 1Ki 6:7
  - . Graving tools  
Job 19:24; Jer 17:1
  - . Gates  
Ac 12:10
  - . Nails and hinges  
1Ch 22:3
  - . Bars  
Ps 107:16; Isa 45:2
  - . Fetters  
Ps 105:18; 149:8
  - . Yokes  
De 28:48; Jer 28:13,14
  - . Idols  
Da 5:4,23
  - . Bedsteads  
De 3:11
  - . Pillars  
Jer 1:18
  - . Rods

- Ps 2:9; Re 2:27
- Sharpens things made of  
Pr 27:17
- Working in, a trade  
1Sa 13:19; 2Ch 2:7,14
- An article of commerce  
Eze 27:12,19; Re 18:12
- Great quantity of, provided for the temple  
1Ch 22:3,14,16; 29:2
- Taken in war, often dedicated to God  
Jos 6:19,24
- Mode of purifying, taken in war  
Nu 31:21-23
- Miraculously made to swim  
2Ki 6:6
- Illustrative
  - . Of strength  
Da 2:33,40
  - . Of stubbornness  
Isa 48:4
  - . Of severe affliction  
De 4:20; Ps 107:10
  - . Of a hard barren soil  
De 28:23
  - . Of severe exercise of power  
Ps 2:9; Re 2:27
  - . (Seared with,) of insensibility of conscience  
1Ti 4:2

## Ishmaelites, The

- Descended from Abraham's son, Ishmael  
Ge 16:15,16; 1Ch 1:28
- Divided into twelve tribes  
Ge 25:16
- Heads of tribes  
Ge 25:13-15; 1Ch 1:29-31
- CALLED
  - . Hagarites  
1Ch 5:10
  - . Hagarenes  
Ps 83:6
  - . Arabians  
Isa 13:20
- Original possessions of  
Ge 25:18
- Governed by kings  
Jer 25:24
- Dwelt in tents  
Isa 13:20
- Rich in cattle  
1Ch 5:21
- Wore ornaments of gold  
Jud 8:24
- Were the merchants of the east  
Ge 37:25; Eze 27:20,21
- Travelled in large companies or caravans  
Ge 37:25; Job 6:19
- Waylaid and plundered travellers  
Jer 3:2
- Often confederate against Israel  
Ps 83:6
- OVERCOME BY
  - . Gideon  
Jud 8:10-24
  - . Reubenites and Gadites  
1Ch 5:10,18-20
  - . Uzziah  
2Ch 26:7
- Sent presents to Solomon  
1Ki 10:15; 2Ch 9:14
- Sent flocks to Jehoshaphat  
2Ch 17:11
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . To be numerous  
Ge 16:10; 17:20
  - . To be wild and savage  
Ge 16:12
  - . To be warlike and predatory  
Ge 16:12
  - . To be divided into twelve tribes  
Ge 17:20
  - . To continue independent  
Ge 16:12



- . To be a great nation  
Ge 21:13,18
- . To be judged with the nations  
Jer 25:23-25
- . Their glory, &c to be diminished  
Isa 21:13-17
- . Their submission to Christ  
Ps 72:10,15
- Probably preached to by Paul  
Ga 1:17

## Issachar, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's fifth son  
Ge 30:17,18
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:14,15; De 33:18,19
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:8
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:7
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:26
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:28,29; 2:6
- Encamped under the standard of Judah east of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:5
- Next to and under standard of Judah in the journeys of Israel  
Nu 10:14,15
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:18-23
- Families of  
Nu 26:23,24
- Strength of, on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:25
- On Gerizim said amen to the blessings  
De 27:12
- Bounds of their inheritance  
Jos 19:17-23
- Assisted Deborah against Sisera  
Jud 5:15
- Officers of, appointed by David  
1Ch 27:18
- Officers of, appointed by Solomon  
1Ki 4:17
- Some of, at David's coronation  
1Ch 12:32
- Number of warriors belonging to, in David's time  
1Ch 7:2,5
- Many of, at Hezekiah's passover  
2Ch 30:18
- Remarkable persons of  
Jud 10:1; 1Ki 15:27

## **J**

Jerusalem

Jews, The

Jordan, The River

Joy

Joy of God over his People, The

Judah, The Tribe of

Judea, Modern

Judges, Extraordinary

Judgments

Judgment, The

Justice

Justice of God, The

Justification before God

# Jerusalem

- The ancient Salem  
Ge 14:18; Ps 76:2
- The ancient Jebusi or Jebus  
Jos 15:8; 18:28; Jud 19:10
- The king of, defeated and slain by Joshua  
Jos 10:5-23
- Allotted to the tribe of Benjamin  
Jos 18:28
- Partly taken and burned by Judah  
Jud 1:8
- THE JEBUSITES
  - . Formerly dwelt in  
Jud 19:10,11
  - . Held possession of, with Judah and Benjamin  
Jos 15:63; Jud 1:21
  - . Finally dispossessed of, by David  
2Sa 5:6-8
- Enlarged by David  
2Sa 5:9
- Made the royal city  
2Sa 5:9; 20:3
- Specially chosen by God  
2Ch 6:6; Ps 135:21
- The seat of government under the Romans for a time  
Mt 27:2,19
- Roman government transferred from, to Caesarea  
Ac 23:23,24; 25:1-13
- CALLED
  - . City of God  
Ps 46:4; 48:1
  - . City of the Lord  
Isa 60:14
  - . City of Judah  
2Ch 25:28
  - . City of the great king  
Ps 48:2; Mt 5:5
  - . City of solemnities  
Isa 33:20
  - . City of righteousness  
Isa 1:26
  - . City of truth  
Zec 8:3
  - . A city not forsaken  
Isa 62:12
  - . Faithful city  
Isa 1:21,26
  - . Holy city  
Ne 11:1; Isa 48:2; Mt 4:5
  - . Throne of the Lord  
Jer 3:17
  - . Zion  
Ps 48:12; Isa 33:20
  - . Zion of the holy one of Israel

- Isa 60:14
- Surrounded by mountains
  - Ps 125:2
- Surrounded by a wall
  - 1Ki 3:1
- Protected by forts and bulwarks
  - Ps 48:12,13
- Entered by gates
  - Ps 122:2; Jer 17:19-21
- Hezekiah made an aqueduct for
  - 2Ki 20:20
- Spoils of war placed in
  - 1Sa 17:54; 2Sa 8:7
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Beautiful for situation
    - Ps 48:2
  - . Compact
    - Ps 122:3
  - . Comely
    - So 6:4
  - . The perfection of beauty
    - La 2:15
  - . Joy of the whole earth
    - Ps 48:2; La 2:15
  - . Princess among the provinces
    - La 1:1
  - . Great
    - Jer 22:8
  - . Populous
    - La 1:1
  - . Full of business and tumult
    - Isa 22:3
  - . Wealth, &c in the time of Solomon
    - 1Ki 10:26,27
- Protected by God
  - Isa 31:5
- Instances of God's care and protection of
  - 2Sa 24:16; 2Ki 19:32-34; 2Ch 12:7
- The temple built in
  - 2Ch 3:1; Ps 68:29
- THE JEWS
  - . Went up to, at the feasts
    - Lu 2:42; Ps 122:4
  - . Loved
    - Ps 137:5,6
  - . Lamented the affliction of
    - Ne 1:2-4
  - . Prayed for the prosperity of
    - Ps 51:18; 122:6
  - . Prayed towards
    - Da 6:10; 1Ki 8:41
- Wickedness of
  - Isa 1:1-4; Jer 5:1-5; Mic 3:10
- Idolatry of
  - 2Ch 28:4; Eze 8:7-10
- Wickedness of, the cause of its calamities

- 2Ki 21:12-15; 2Ch 24:18; La 1:8; Eze 5:5-8
- Was the tomb of the prophets
  - Lu 13:33,34
- CHRIST
  - . Preached in
    - Lu 21:37,38; Joh 18:20
  - . Did many miracles in
    - Joh 4:45
  - . Publicly entered, as king
    - Mt 21:9,10
  - . Lamented over
    - Mt 23:37; Lu 19:41
  - . Put to death at
    - Lu 9:31; Ac 13:27,29
- Gospel first preached at
  - Lu 24:47; Ac 2:14
- Miraculous gift of the Holy Spirit first given at
  - Ac 1:4; 2:1-5
- Persecution of the Christian church commenced at
  - Ac 4:1; 8:1
- First Christian council held at
  - Ac 15:4,6
- CALAMITIES OF, MENTIONED
  - . Taken and plundered by Shishak
    - 1Ki 14:25,26; 2Ch 12:1-4
  - . Taken and plundered by Jehoash king of Israel
    - 2Ki 14:13,14
  - . Besieged but not taken by Rezin and Pekah
    - Isa 7:1; 2Ki 16:5
  - . Besieged but not taken by Sennacherib
    - 2Ki 18:17; 19:1-37
  - . Taken and made tributary by Pharaoh-Necho
    - 2Ki 23:33-35
  - . Besieged by Nebuchadnezzar
    - 2Ki 24:10,11
  - . Taken and burned by Nebuchadnezzar
    - 2Ki 25:1-30; Jer 39:1-8
  - . Threatened by Sanballat
    - Ne 4:7,8
- Rebuilt after the captivity by order of Cyrus
  - Ezr 1:1-4
- PROPHECIES RESPECTING
  - . To be taken by king of Babylon
    - Jer 20:5
  - . To be made a heap of ruins
    - Jer 9:11; 26:18
  - . To be a wilderness
    - Isa 64:10
  - . To be rebuilt by Cyrus
    - Isa 44:26-28
  - . To be a quiet habitation
    - Isa 33:20
  - . To be a terror to her enemies
    - Zec 12:2,3
  - . Christ to enter, as king
    - Zec 9:9

- . The gospel to go forth from  
Isa 2:3; 40:9
- . To be destroyed by the Romans  
Lu 19:42-44
- . Its capture accompanied by severe calamities  
Mt 24:21,29; Lu 21:23,24
- . Signs preceding its destruction  
Mt 24:6-15; Lu 21:7-11,25,28
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the church  
Ga 4:25,26; Heb 12:22
  - . Of the church glorified  
Re 3:12; 21:2,10
  - . (Its strong position,) of saints under God's protection  
Ps 125:2

## Jews, The

- Descended from Abraham  
Isa 51:2; Joh 8:39
- Divided into twelve tribes  
Ge 35:22; 49:28
- CALLED
  - . Hebrews  
Ge 14:13; 40:15; 2Co 11:22
  - . Israelites  
Ex 9:7; Jos 3:17
  - . Seed of Abraham  
Ps 105:6; Isa 41:8
  - . Seed of Jacob  
Jer 33:26
  - . Seed of Israel  
1Ch 16:13
  - . Children of Jacob  
1Ch 16:13
  - . Children of Israel  
Ge 50:25; Isa 27:12
  - . Jeshurun  
De 32:15
- Chosen and loved by God  
De 7:6,7
- Circumcised in token of their covenant relation  
Ge 17:10,11; Ac 7:8
- Separated from all other nations  
Ex 33:16; Le 20:24; 1Ki 8:53
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . A peculiar people  
De 14:2
  - . A peculiar treasure  
Ex 19:5; Ps 135:4
  - . A holy nation  
Ex 19:6
  - . A holy people  
De 7:6; 14:21
  - . A kingdom of priests  
Ex 19:6
  - . A special people  
De 7:6
  - . The Lord's portion  
De 32:9
- Sojourned in Egypt  
Ex 12:40,41
- Brought out of Egypt by God  
Ex 12:42; De 5:15; 6:12
- In the desert forty years  
Nu 14:33; Jos 5:6
- Settled in Canaan  
Nu 32:18; Jos 14:1-5
- Under the theocracy until the time of Samuel  
Ex 19:4-6; 1Sa 8:7
- Desired and obtained kings



- 1Sa 8:5,22
- Divided into two kingdoms after Solomon
  - 1Ki 11:31,32; 12:19,20
- Often subdued and made tributary
  - Jud 2:13,14; 4:2; 6:2,6; 2Ki 23:33
- Taken captive to Assyria and Babylon
  - 2Ki 17:32; 18:11; 24:16; 25:11
- Restored to their own land by Cyrus
  - Ezr 1:1-4
- Had courts of justice
  - De 16:18
- Had an ecclesiastical establishment
  - Ex 28:1; Nu 18:6; Mal 2:4-7
- Had a series of prophets to promote national reformation
  - Jer 7:25; 26:4,5; 35:15; 44:4; Eze 38:17
- The only people who had knowledge of God
  - Ps 76:1; 1Th 4:5; Ps 48:3; Ro 1:28
- The only people who worshipped God
  - Ex 5:17; Ps 96:5; 115:3,4; Joh 4:22
- Religion of, according to rites prescribed by God
  - Le 18:4; De 12:8-11; Heb 9:1
- Religion of, typical
  - Heb 9:8-11; 10:1
- Their national greatness
  - Ge 12:2; De 33:29
- Their national privileges
  - Ro 3:2; 9:4,5
- Their vast numbers
  - Ge 22:17; Nu 10:36
- NATIONAL CHARACTER OF
  - . Pride of descent, &c
    - Jer 13:9; Joh 8:33,41
  - . Love of country
    - Ps 137:6
  - . Fondness for their brethren
    - Ex 2:11,12; Ro 9:1-3
  - . Attachment to Moses
    - Joh 9:28,29; Ac 6:11
  - . Attachment to customs of the law
    - Ac 6:14; 21:21; 22:3
  - . Fondness for traditionary customs
    - Jer 44:17; Eze 20:18,30,21; Mr 7:3,4
  - . Stubborn and stiffnecked
    - Ex 32:9; Ac 7:51
  - . Prone to rebellion
    - De 9:7,24; Isa 1:2
  - . Prone to backsliding
    - Jer 2:11-13; 8:5
  - . Prone to idolatry
    - Isa 2:8; 57:5
  - . Prone to formality in religion
    - Isa 29:13; Eze 33:31; Mt 15:7-9
  - . Self-righteous
    - Isa 65:5; Ro 10:3
  - . Unfaithful to covenant engagements
    - Jer 3:6-8; 31:32; Eze 16:59

- . Ungrateful to God
  - De 32:15; Isa 1:2
- . Ignorant of the true sense of Scripture
  - Ac 13:27; 2Co 3:13-15
- . Distrustful of God
  - Nu 14:11; Ps 78:22
- . Covetous
  - Jer 6:13; Eze 33:31; Mic 2:2
- . Cowardly
  - Ex 14:10; Nu 14:3; Isa 51:12
- Trusted to their privileges for salvation
  - Jer 7:4; Mt 3:9
- Distinction of castes among, noticed
  - Isa 65:5; Lu 7:39; 15:2; Ac 26:5
- Degenerated as they increased in national greatness
  - Am 6:4
- Often displeased God by their sins
  - Nu 25:3; De 32:16; 1Ki 16:2; Isa 1:4; 5:24,25
- A spiritual seed of true believers always among
  - 1Ki 19:18; Isa 6:13; Ro 9:6,7; 11:1,5
- MODERN, DIVIDED INTO
  - . Hebrews or pure Jews
    - Ac 6:1; Php 3:5
  - . Hellenists or Grecians
    - Ac 6:1; 9:29
  - . Many sects and parties
    - Mt 16:6; Mr 8:15
- An agricultural people
  - Ge 46:32
- A commercial people
  - Eze 27:17
- Obligated to unite against enemies
  - Nu 32:20-22; Jud 19:29; 20:1-48; 1Sa 11:7,8
- Often distinguished in war
  - Jud 7:19-23; 1Sa 14:6-13; 17:32,33; Ne 4:16-22
- Strengthened by God in war
  - Le 26:7,8; Jos 5:13,14; 8:1,2
- Under God's special protection
  - De 32:10,11; 33:27-29; Ps 105:13-15; 121:3-5
- Enemies of, obliged to acknowledge them as divinely protected
  - Jos 2:9-11; Es 6:13
- PROHIBITED FROM
  - . Associating with others
    - Ac 10:28
  - . Covenanting with others
    - Ex 23:32; De 7:2
  - . Marry with others
    - De 7:3; Jos 23:12
  - . Following practices of others
    - De 12:29-31; 18:9-14
- Despised all strangers
  - 1Sa 17:36; Mt 16:26,27; Eph 2:11
- Held no intercourse with strangers
  - Joh 4:9; Ac 11:2,3
- Condemned for associating with other nations
  - Jud 2:1-3; Jer 2:18

- Received proselytes from other nations
  - Ac 2:10; Ex 12:44,48
- Gentiles made one with, under the gospel
  - Ac 10:15,28; 15:8,9; Ga 3:28; Eph 2:14-16
- ALL OTHER NATIONS
  - . Envied
    - Ne 4:1; Isa 26:11; Eze 35:11
  - . Hated
    - Ps 44:10; Eze 35:5
  - . Oppressed
    - Ex 3:9; Jud 2:18; 4:3
  - . Persecuted
    - La 1:3; 5:5
  - . Rejoiced at calamities of
    - Ps 44:13,14; 80:5,6; Eze 36:4
- None hated or oppressed, with impunity
  - Ps 137:8,9; Eze 25:15,16; 35:6; Ob 1:10-16
- CHRIST
  - . Promised to
    - Ge 49:10; Da 9:25
  - . Expected by
    - Ps 14:7; Mt 11:3; Lu 2:25,38; Joh 8:56
  - . Regarded as the restorer of national greatness
    - Mt 20:21; Lu 24:21; Ac 1:6
  - . Sprang from
    - Ro 9:5; Heb 7:14
  - . Rejected by
    - Isa 53:3; Mr 6:3; Joh 1:11
  - . Murdered by
    - Ac 7:52; 1Th 2:15
- Imprecated the blood of Christ upon themselves and their children
  - Mt 27:25
- Many of, believed the gospel
  - Ac 21:20
- Unbelieving, persecuted the Christians
  - Ac 17:5,13; 1Th 2:14-16
- Cast off for unbelief
  - Ro 11:17,20
- Scattered and peeled
  - Isa 18:2,7; Jas 1:1
- Shall finally be saved
  - Ro 11:26,27
- Punishment of, for rejecting and killing Christ, illustrated
  - Mt 21:37-43
- Descendants of Abraham
  - Ps 105:6; Isa 51:2; Joh 8:33; Ro 9:7
- The people of God
  - De 32:9; 2Sa 7:24; Isa 51:16
- Separated to God
  - Ex 33:16; Nu 23:9; De 4:34
- Beloved for their father's sake
  - De 4:37; 10:15; Ro 11:28
- Christ descended from
  - Joh 4:22; Ro 9:5
- THE OBJECTS OF

- . God's love
  - De 7:8; 23:5; Jer 31:3
- . God's choice
  - De 7:6
- . God's protection
  - Ps 105:15; Zec 2:8
- The covenant established with
  - Ex 6:4; 24:6-8; 34:27
- PROMISES RESPECTING MADE TO
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 12:1-3; 13:14-17; 15:18; 17:7,8
  - . Isaac
    - Ge 26:2-5,24
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 28:12-15; 35:9-12
  - . Themselves
    - Ex 6:7,8; 19:5,6; De 26:18,19
- Privileges of
  - Ps 76:1,2; Ro 3:1,2; 9:4,5
- PUNISHED FOR
  - . Idolatry
    - Ps 78:58-64; Isa 65:3-7
  - . Unbelief
    - Ro 11:20
  - . Breaking covenant
    - Isa 24:5; Jer 11:10
  - . Transgressing the law
    - Isa 1:4,7; 24:5,6
  - . Changing the ordinances
    - Isa 24:5
  - . Killing the prophets
    - Mt 23:37,38
  - . Imprecating upon themselves the blood of Christ
    - Mt 27:25
- Scattered among the nations
  - De 28:64; Eze 6:8; 36:19
- Despised by the nations
  - Eze 36:3
- Their country trodden under foot by the Gentiles
  - De 28:49-52; Lu 21:24
- Their house left desolate
  - Mt 24:38
- Deprived of civil and religious privileges
  - Ho 3:4
- DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO
  - . Cursed
    - Ge 27:29; Nu 24:9
  - . Contended with
    - Isa 41:11; 49:25
  - . Oppressed
    - Isa 49:26; 51:21-23
  - . Hated
    - Ps 129:5; Eze 35:5,6
  - . Aggravated the afflictions of
    - Zec 1:14,15
  - . Slaughtered

- Ps 79:1-7; Eze 35:5,6
- God, mindful of
  - Ps 98:3; Isa 49:15,16
- Christ was sent to
  - Mt 15:24; 21:37; Ac 3:20,22,26
- Compassion of Christ for
  - Mt 23:37; Lu 19:41
- The gospel preached to, first
  - Mt 10:6; Lu 24:47; Ac 1:8
- Blessedness of blessing
  - Ge 27:29
- Blessedness of favouring
  - Ge 12:3; Ps 122:6
- Pray importunately for
  - Ps 122:6; Isa 62:1,6,7; Jer 31:7; Ro 10:1
- Saints remember
  - Ps 102:14; 137:5; Jer 51:50
- PROMISES RESPECTING
  - . The pouring out of the Spirit upon them
    - Eze 39:29; Zec 12:10
  - . The removal of their blindness
    - Ro 11:25; 2Co 3:14-16
  - . Their return and seeking to God
    - Ho 3:5
  - . Their humiliation for the rejection of Christ
    - Zec 12:10
  - . Pardon of sin
    - Isa 44:22; Ro 11:27
  - . Salvation
    - Isa 59:20; Ro 11:26
  - . Sanctification
    - Jer 33:8; Eze 36:25; Zec 12:1,9
  - . Joy occasioned by conversion of
    - Isa 44:23; 49:13; 52:8,9; 66:10
  - . Blessing to the Gentiles by conversion of
    - Isa 2:1-5; 60:5; 66:19; Ro 11:12,15
  - . Reunion of
    - Jer 3:18; Eze 37:16,17,20-22; Ho 1:11; Mic 2:12
  - . Restoration to their own land
    - Isa 11:15,16; 14:1-3; 27:12,13; Jer 16:14,15; Eze 36:24; 37:21,25; 39:25,28; Lu 21:24
  - . Gentiles assisting in their restoration
    - Isa 49:22,23; 60:10,14; 61:4-6
  - . Subjection of Gentiles to
    - Isa 60:11,12,14
  - . Future glory of
    - Isa 60:19; 62:3,4; Zep 3:19,20; Zec 2:5
  - . Future prosperity of
    - Isa 60:6,7,9,17; 61:4-6; Ho 14:5,6
  - . That Christ shall appear amongst
    - Isa 59:20; Zec 14:4
  - . That Christ shall dwell amongst
    - Eze 43:7,9; Zec 2:11
  - . That Christ shall reign over
    - Eze 34:23,24; 37:24,25
- Conversion of, illustrated
  - Eze 37:1-14; Ro 11:24



## Jordan, The River

- Eastern boundary of Canaan  
Nu 34:12
- Often overflowed  
Jos 3:15; 1Ch 12:15
- Overflowing of, called the swelling of Jordan  
Jer 12:5; 49:19
- Empties itself into the Dead Sea  
Nu 34:12
- THE PLAINS OF
  - . Thickly wooded  
2Ki 6:2
  - . Exceeding fertile  
Ge 13:10
  - . Infested with lions  
Jer 49:19; 50:44
  - . Afforded clay for moulding brass, &c  
1Ki 7:46; 2Ch 4:17
  - . Chosen by Lot for a residence  
Ge 13:11
- Fordable in some places  
Jos 2:7; Jud 12:5,6
- Ferry boats often used on  
2Sa 19:18
- REMARKABLE EVENTS CONNECTED WITH
  - . Division of its waters to let Israel pass over  
Jos 3:12-16; 5:1
  - . Return of its waters to their place  
Jos 4:18
  - . Slaughter of Moabites  
Jud 3:28,29
  - . Slaughter of the Ephraimites  
Jud 12:4-6
  - . Its division by Elijah  
2Ki 2:8
  - . Its division by Elisha  
2Ki 2:14
  - . Healing of Naaman the leper  
2Ki 5:10,14
  - . Baptism of multitudes by John the Baptist  
Mt 3:6; Mr 1:5; Joh 1:28
  - . Baptism of our Lord  
Mt 3:13,15; Mr 1:9
- PASSAGE OF ISRAEL OVER
  - . Promised  
De 4:22; 9:1; 11:31
  - . In an appointed order  
Jos 3:1-8
  - . Preceded by priests with the ark  
Jos 3:6,11,14
  - . Successfully effected  
Jos 3:17; 4:1,10,11
  - . Commemorated by a pillar of stones raised in it  
Jos 4:9

- . Commemorated by a pillar of stones in Gilgal  
Jos 4:2-8,20-24
- . Alluded to  
Ps 74:15; 114:3,5
- . A pledge that God would drive the Canaanites, &c out of  
their land  
Jos 3:10
- The Jews had great pride in  
Zec 11:3
- Despised by foreigners  
2Ki 5:12
- Moses not allowed to cross  
De 3:27; 31:2



# Joy

- God gives
  - Ec 2:26; Ps 4:7
- Christ appointed to give
  - Isa 61:3
- Is a fruit of the Spirit
  - Ga 5:22
- The gospel, good tidings of
  - Lu 2:10,11
- God's word affords
  - Ne 8:12; Jer 15:16
- The gospel to be received with
  - 1Th 1:6
- Promised to saints
  - Ps 132:16; Isa 35:10; 55:12; 56:7
- Prepared for saints
  - Ps 97:11
- Enjoined to saints
  - Ps 32:11; Php 3:1
- Fulness of, in God's presence
  - Ps 16:11
- Vanity of seeking, from earthly things
  - Ec 2:10,11; 11:8
- EXPERIENCED BY
  - . Believers
    - Lu 24:52; Ac 16:34
  - . Peace-makers
    - Pr 12:20
  - . The just
    - Pr 21:15
  - . The wise, and discreet
    - Pr 15:23
  - . Parents of good children
    - Pr 23:24
- Increased to the meek
  - Isa 29:19
- OF SAINTS IS
  - . In God
    - Ps 89:16; 149:2; Hab 3:18; Ro 5:11
  - . In Christ
    - Lu 1:47; Php 3:3
  - . In the Holy Spirit
    - Ro 14:17
  - . For election
    - Lu 10:20
  - . For salvation
    - Ps 21:1; Isa 61:10
  - . For deliverance from bondage
    - Ps 105:43; Jer 31:10-13
  - . For manifestation of goodness
    - 2Ch 7:10
  - . For temporal blessings
    - Joe 2:23,24
  - . For supplies of grace

- Isa 12:3
- . For divine protection
  - Ps 5:11; 16:8,9
- . For divine support
  - Ps 28:7; 63:7
- . For the victory of Christ
  - Joh 16:33
- . For the hope of glory
  - Ro 5:2
- . For the success of the gospel
  - Ac 15:3
- OF SAINTS SHOULD BE
  - . Great
    - Zec 9:9; Ac 8:8
  - . Abundant
    - 2Co 8:2
  - . Exceeding
    - Ps 21:6; 68:3
  - . Animated
    - Ps 32:11; Lu 6:23
  - . Unspeakable
    - 1Pe 1:8
  - . Full of glory
    - 1Pe 1:8
  - . Constant
    - 2Co 6:10; Php 4:4
  - . For evermore
    - 1Th 5:16
  - . With awe
    - Ps 2:11
  - . In hope
    - Ro 12:12
  - . In sorrow
    - 2Co 6:10
  - . Under trials
    - Jas 1:2; 1Pe 1:6
  - . Under persecutions
    - Mt 5:11,12; Lu 6:22,23; Heb 10:34
  - . Under calamities
    - Hab 3:17,18
  - . Expressed in hymns
    - Eph 5:19; Jas 5:13
- Afflictions of saints succeeded by
  - Ps 30:5; 126:5; Isa 35:10; Joh 16:20
- Pray for restoration of
  - Ps 51:8,12; 85:6
- Promote, in the afflicted
  - Job 29:13
- OF SAINTS, MADE FULL BY
  - . The favour of God
    - Ac 2:28
  - . Faith in Christ
    - Ro 15:13
  - . Abiding in Christ
    - Joh 15:10,11
  - . The word of Christ

- Joh 17:13
- . Answers to prayer
  - Joh 16:24
- . Communion of saints
  - 2Ti 1:4; 1Jo 1:3,4; 2Jo 1:12
- Saints should afford, to their ministers
  - Php 2:2; Phm 1:20
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Esteem their people as their
    - Php 4:1; 1Th 2:20
  - . Promote, in their people
    - 2Co 1:24; Php 1:25
  - . Pray for, for their people
    - Ro 15:13
  - . Have, in the faith and holiness of their people
    - 2Co 7:4; 1Th 3:9; 3Jo 1:4
  - . Come to their people with
    - Ro 15:32
  - . Finish their course with
    - Ac 20:24
  - . Desire to render an account with
    - Php 2:16; Heb 13:17
- Serve God with
  - Ps 100:2
- Liberality in God's service should cause
  - 1Ch 29:9,17
- Is strengthening to saints
  - Ne 8:10
- Saints should engage in all religious services with
  - Ezr 6:22; Ps 42:4
- Saints should have, in all their undertakings
  - De 12:18
- Saints shall be presented to God with exceeding
  - 1Pe 4:13; Jude 1:24
- The coming of Christ will afford to saints, exceeding
  - 1Pe 4:13
- Shall be the final reward of saints at the judgment day
  - Mt 25:21
- OF THE WICKED
  - . Is derived from earthly pleasures
    - Ec 2:10; 11:9
  - . Is derived from folly
    - Pr 15:21
  - . Is delusive
    - Pr 14:13
  - . Is short-lived
    - Job 20:5; Ec 7:6
  - . Should be turned into mourning
    - Jas 4:9
  - . Shall be taken away
    - Isa 16:10
- Holy-Illustrated
  - Isa 9:3; Mt 13:44
- Holy-Exemplified
  - . Hannah
    - 1Sa 2:1

- . David  
1Ch 29:9
- . Wise men  
Mt 2:10
- . The Virgin Mary  
Lu 1:47
- . Zacchaeus  
Lu 19:6
- . Converts  
Ac 2:46; 13:52
- . Peter, &c  
Ac 5:41
- . Samaritans  
Ac 8:8
- . Jailor  
Ac 16:34

## Joy of God over his People, The

- Greatness of, described
  - Zep 3:17
- ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR
  - . Repentance
    - Lu 15:7,10
  - . Faith
    - Heb 11:5,6
  - . Fear of him
    - Ps 147:11
  - . Praying to him
    - Pr 15:8
  - . Hope in his mercy
    - Ps 147:11
  - . Meekness
    - Ps 149:4
  - . Uprightness
    - 1Ch 29:17; Pr 11:20
- LEADS TO HIM
  - . Prosper them
    - De 30:9
  - . Do them good
    - De 28:63; Jer 32:41
  - . Deliver them
    - 2Sa 22:20
  - . Comfort them
    - Isa 65:19
  - . Give them the inheritance
    - Nu 14:8
- Illustrated
  - Isa 62:5; Lu 15:23,24
- Exemplified
  - . Solomon
    - 1Ki 10:9

## Judah, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's fourth son  
Ge 29:35
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:8-12; De 33:7
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:7
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:6
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:19
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:26,27; 2:4
- Encamped with its standard east of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:3
- Led the first division of Israel in their journeys  
Nu 10:14
- Offering of, at dedication  
Nu 7:12-17
- Families of  
Nu 26:19-21
- Strength of on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:22
- On Gerizim said amen to the blessings  
De 27:12
- Bounds of inheritance  
Jos 15:1-12
- First and most vigorous in driving out the Canaanites  
Jud 1:3-20
- Went first against Gibeah  
Jud 20:18
- Furnished to Israel the first judge  
Jud 3:9
- Aided Saul in his wars  
1Sa 11:8; 15:4
- After Saul's rebellion appointed to furnish kings to Israel  
1Sa 13:14; 15:28; 16:6,13; 2Sa 2:4; 7:16,17
- The first to submit to David  
2Sa 2:10
- Reigns over alone by David seven years and a half  
2Sa 2:11; 5:5
- Officer placed over by David  
1Ch 27:18
- Reproved for tardiness in bringing back David after Absalom's rebellion  
2Sa 19:11-15
- Other tribes jealous of, on account of David  
2Sa 19:41-42; 20:1,2
- With Benjamin alone, adhered to the house of David  
1Ki 12:21
- The last tribe carried into captivity  
2Ki 17:18,20; 25:21
- Out Lord sprang from

Mt 1:3-16; Lu 3:23-33; Heb 7:14

- Remarkable persons of

- . Achan  
    Jos 7:18
- . Elimelech  
    Ru 1:1,2
- . Boaz  
    Ru 2:1
- . Obed  
    Ru 4:21
- . Jesse  
    Ru 4:22; 1Sa 16:1
- . David  
    1Sa 16:1,13
- . Solomon  
    1Ki 1:32-39
- . Elihu  
    1Ch 27:18
- . Pethahiah  
    Ne 11:24
- . Bezaleel  
    Ex 31:2; 35:30
- . Nahshon  
    Nu 7:12
- . Caleb  
    Nu 14:24
- . Absalom  
    2Sa 15:1
- . Elhanan  
    2Sa 21:19; 23:24
- . Adonijah  
    1Ki 1:5,6
- . Jonathan  
    2Sa 21:21
- . Kings of Judah (See 1st and 2nd Books of Kings)

## Judea, Modern

- One of the divisions of the Holy Land under the Romans
  - Lu 3:1
- Comprised the whole of the ancient kingdom of Judah
  - 1Ki 12:21-24
- CALLED
  - . The land of Judah
    - Mt 2:6
  - . Jewry
    - Da 5:13; Joh 7:1
- A mountainous district
  - Lu 1:39,65
- Parts of, desert
  - Mt 3:1; Ac 8:26
- Jerusalem the capital of
  - Mt 4:25
- TOWNS OF
  - . Arimathea
    - Mt 27:57; Joh 19:38
  - . Azotus or Ashdod
    - Ac 8:40
  - . Bethany
    - Joh 11:1,18
  - . Bethlehem
    - Mt 2:1,6,16
  - . Bethphage
    - Mt 21:1
  - . Emmaus
    - Lu 24:13
  - . Ephraim
    - Joh 11:54
  - . Gaza
    - Ac 8:26
  - . Jericho
    - Lu 10:30; 19:1
  - . Joppa
    - Ac 9:36; 10:5,8
  - . Lydda
    - Ac 9:32,35,38
- John the Baptist preached in
  - Mt 3:1
- OUR LORD
  - . Born in
    - Mt 2:1,5,6
  - . Tempted in the wilderness of
    - Mt 4:1
  - . Frequently visited
    - Joh 11:7
  - . Often left, to escape persecution
    - Joh 4:1-3
- Several Christian churches in
  - Ac 9:31; 1Th 2:14





## Judges, Extraordinary

- Raised up to deliver Israel  
Jud 2:16
- Upheld and strengthened by God  
Jud 2:18
- Remarkable for their faith  
Heb 11:32
- NAMES OF
  - . Othniel  
Jud 3:9,10
  - . Ehud  
Jud 3:15
  - . Shamgar  
Jud 3:31
  - . Deborah  
Jud 4:4
  - . Gideon  
Jud 6:11
  - . Abimelech  
Jud 9:6
  - . Tola  
Jud 10:1
  - . Jair  
Jud 10:3
  - . Jephthah  
Jud 11:1
  - . Ibzan  
Jud 12:8
  - . Elon  
Jud 12:11
  - . Abdon  
Jud 12:13
  - . Samson  
Jud 13:24,25; 16:31
  - . Eli  
1Sa 4:18
  - . Samuel  
1Sa 7:6,15-17
- During four hundred and fifty years  
Ac 13:20
- Not without intermission  
Jud 17:6; 18:1; 19:1; 21:25
- The office of, not always for life, or hereditary  
Jud 8:23,29
- Israel not permanently or spiritually benefitted by  
Jud 2:17-19

# Judgments

- Are from God
  - De 32:39; Job 12:23; Am 3:6; Mic 6:9
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF
  - . Blotting out the name
    - De 29:20
  - . Abandonment by God
    - Ho 4:17
  - . Cursing men's blessings
    - Mal 2:2
  - . Pestilence
    - De 28:21,22; Am 4:10
  - . Enemies
    - 2Sa 24:13
  - . Famine
    - De 28:38-40; Am 4:7-9
  - . Famine of hearing the word
    - Am 8:11
  - . The sword
    - Ex 22:24; Jer 19:7
  - . Captivity
    - De 28:41; Eze 39:23
  - . Continued sorrows
    - Ps 32:10; 78:32,33; Eze 24:23
  - . Desolation
    - Eze 33:29; Joe 3:19
  - . Destruction
    - Job 31:3; Ps 34:16; Pr 2:22; Isa 11:4
- INFLICTED UPON
  - . Nations
    - Ge 15:14; Jer 51:20,21
  - . Individuals
    - De 29:20; Jer 23:34
  - . False gods
    - Ex 12:12; Nu 33:4
  - . Posterity of sinners
    - Ex 20:5; Ps 37:28; La 5:7
  - . All enemies of saints
    - Jer 30:16
- Sent for correction
  - Job 37:13; Jer 30:11
- Sent for the deliverance of saints
  - Ex 6:6
- ARE SENT, AS PUNISHMENT FOR
  - . Disobedience to God
    - Le 26:14-16; 2Ch 7:19,20
  - . Despising the warnings of God
    - 2Ch 36:16; Pr 1:24-31; Jer 44:4-6
  - . Murmuring against God
    - Nu 14:29
  - . Idolatry
    - 2Ki 22:17; Jer 16:18
  - . Iniquity
    - Isa 26:21; Eze 24:13,14

- . Persecuting saints
  - De 32:43
- . Sins of rulers
  - 1Ch 21:2,12
- Manifest the righteous character of God
  - Ex 9:14-16; Eze 39:21; Da 9:14
- Are in all the earth
  - 1Ch 16:14
- Are frequently tempered with mercy
  - Jer 4:27; 5:10,15-18; Am 9:8
- SHOULD LEAD TO
  - . Humiliation
    - Jos 7:6; 2Ch 12:6; La 3:1-20; Joe 1:13; Jon 3:5,6
  - . Prayer
    - 2Ch 20:9
  - . Contrition
    - Ne 1:4; Es 4:3; Isa 22:12
  - . Learning righteousness
    - Isa 26:9
- Should be a warning to others
  - Lu 13:3,5
- MAY BE AVERTED BY
  - . Humiliation
    - Ex 33:3,4,14; 2Ch 7:14
  - . Prayer
    - Jud 3:9-11; 2Ch 7:13,14
  - . Forsaking iniquity
    - Jer 18:7,8
  - . Turning to God
    - De 30:1-3
- SAINTS
  - . Preserved during
    - Job 5:19,20; Ps 91:7; Isa 26:20; Eze 9:6; Re 7:3
  - . Provided for, during
    - Ge 47:12; Ps 33:19; 37:19
  - . Pray for those under
    - Ex 32:11-13; Nu 11:2; Da 9:3
  - . Sympathise with those under
    - Jer 9:1; 13:17; La 3:48
  - . Acknowledge the justice of
    - 2Sa 24:17; Ezr 9:13; Ne 9:33; Jer 14:17
- UPON NATIONS - Exemplified
  - . The old world
    - Ge 6:7,17
  - . Sodom, &c
    - Ge 19:24
  - . Egypt
    - Ex 9:14
  - . Israel
    - Nu 14:29,35; 21:6
  - . People of Ashdod
    - 1Sa 5:6
  - . People of Bethshemesh
    - 1Sa 6:19
  - . Amalekites
    - 1Sa 15:3

- UPON INDIVIDUALS - Exemplified

- . Cain  
Ge 4:11,12
- . Canaan  
Ge 9:25
- . Korah, &c  
Nu 16:33-35
- . Achan  
Jos 7:25
- . Hophni, &c  
1Sa 2:34
- . Saul  
1Sa 15:23
- . Uzzah  
2Sa 6:7
- . Jeroboam  
1Ki 13:4
- . Ahab  
1Ki 22:38
- . Gehazi  
2Ki 5:27
- . Jezebel  
2Ki 9:35
- . Nebuchadnezzar  
Da 4:31
- . Belshazzar  
Da 5:30
- . Zacharias  
Lu 1:20
- . Ananias, &c  
Ac 5:1-10
- . Herod  
Ac 12:23
- . Elymas  
Ac 13:11

- PRESERVATION DURING - Exemplified

- . Noah  
Ge 7:1,16
- . Lot  
Ge 19:15-17
- . Joseph, &c  
Ge 45:7
- . Elijah  
1Ki 17:9
- . Elisha &c  
2Ki 4:38-41
- . Shunammite  
2Ki 8:1,2

# Judgment, The

- Predicted in the Old Testament
  - 1Ch 16:33; Ps 9:7; 96:13; Ec 3:17
- A first principle of the gospel
  - Heb 6:2
- A day appointed for
  - Ac 17:31; Ro 2:16
- Time of, unknown to us
  - Mr 13:32
- CALLED THE
  - . Day of wrath
    - Ro 2:5; Re 6:17
  - . Revelation of the righteous judgment of God
    - Ro 2:5
  - . Day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men
    - 2Pe 3:7
  - . Day of destruction
    - Job 21:30
  - . Judgment of the great day
    - Jude 1:6
- Shall be administered by Christ
  - Joh 5:22,27; Ac 10:42; Ro 14:10; 2Co 5:10
- Saints shall sit with Christ in
  - 1Co 6:2; Re 20:4
- Shall take place at the coming of Christ
  - Mt 25:31; 2Ti 4:1
- Of Heathen, by the law of conscience
  - Ro 2:12,14,15
- Of Jews, by the law of Moses
  - Ro 2:12
- Of Christians, by the gospel
  - Jas 2:12
- SHALL BE HELD UPON
  - . All nations
    - Mt 25:32
  - . All men
    - Heb 9:27; 12:23
  - . Small and great
    - Re 20:12
  - . The righteous and wicked
    - Ec 3:17
  - . Quick and dead
    - 2Ti 4:1; 1Pe 4:5
- Shall be in righteousness
  - Ps 98:9; Ac 17:31
- The books shall be opened at
  - Da 7:10
- SHALL BE OF ALL
  - . Actions
    - Ec 11:9; 12:14; Re 20:13
  - . Words
    - Mt 12:36,37; Jude 1:15
  - . Thoughts
    - Ec 12:14; 1Co 4:5

- None, by nature can stand in  
Ps 130:3; 143:2; Ro 3:19
- Saints shall, through Christ, be enabled to stand in  
Ro 8:33,34
- Christ will acknowledge saints at  
Mt 25:34-40; Re 3:5
- Perfect love will give boldness in  
1Jo 4:17
- Saints shall be rewarded at  
2Ti 4:8; Re 11:18
- The wicked shall be condemned in  
Mt 7:22,23; 25:41
- Final punishment of the wicked will succeed  
Mt 13:40-42; 25:46
- The word of Christ shall be a witness against the wicked in  
Joh 12:48
- THE CERTAINTY OF, A MOTIVE TO
  - . Repentance  
Ac 17:30,31
  - . Faith  
Isa 28:16,17
  - . Holiness  
2Co 5:9,10; 2Pe 3:11,14
  - . Prayer and watchfulness  
Mr 13:33
- Warn the wicked of  
Ac 24:25; 2Co 5:11
- The wicked dread  
Ac 24:25; Heb 10:27
- Neglected advantages increase condemnation at  
Mt 11:20-24; Lu 11:31,32
- Devils shall be condemned at  
2Pe 2:4; Jude 1:6

# Justice

- Commanded
  - De 16:20; Isa 56:1
- Christ, an example of
  - Ps 98:9; Isa 11:4; Jer 23:5
- Specially required in rulers
  - 2Sa 23:3; Eze 45:9
- TO BE DONE
  - . In executing judgment
    - De 16:18; Jer 21:12
  - . In buying and selling
    - Le 19:36; De 25:15
  - . To the poor
    - Pr 29:14; 31:9
  - . To the fatherless and widows
    - Isa 1:17
  - . To servants
    - Col 4:1
- Gifts impede
  - Ex 23:8
- GOD
  - . Requires
    - Mic 6:8
  - . Sets the highest value on
    - Pr 2:13
  - . Delights in
    - Pr 11:1
  - . Gives wisdom to execute
    - 1Ki 3:11,12; Pr 2:6,9
  - . Displeased with the want of
    - Ec 5:8
- Brings its own reward
  - Jer 22:15
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Study the principles of
    - Php 4:8
  - . Receive instruction in
    - Pr 1:3
  - . Pray for wisdom to execute
    - 1Ki 3:9
  - . Always do
    - Ps 119:121; Eze 18:8,9
  - . Take pleasure in doing
    - Pr 21:15
  - . Teach others to do
    - Ge 18:19
- Promises to
  - Isa 33:15,16; Jer 7:5,7
- THE WICKED
  - . Scorn
    - Pr 19:28
  - . Abhor
    - Mic 3:9
  - . Call not for



- Isa 59:4
- . Banish
  - Isa 59:14
- . Pass over
  - Lu 11:42
- . Afflict those who act with
  - Job 12:4; Am 5:12
- Exemplified
  - . Moses
    - Nu 16:15
  - . Samuel
    - 1Sa 12:4
  - . David
    - 2Sa 8:15
  - . Solomon
    - 1Ki 3:16-27
  - . Josiah
    - Jer 22:15
  - . Joseph
    - Lu 23:50,51
  - . Apostles
    - 1Th 2:10

## Justice of God, The

- Is a part of his character
  - De 32:4; Isa 45:21
- DECLARED TO BE
  - . Plenteous
    - Job 37:23
  - . Incomparable
    - Job 4:1
  - . Incorruptible
    - De 10:17; 2Ch 19:7
  - . Impartial
    - 2Ch 19:7; Jer 32:19
  - . Unfailing
    - Zep 3:5
  - . Undeviating
    - Job 8:3; 34:12
  - . Without respect of persons
    - Ro 2:11; Col 3:25; 1Pe 1:17
  - . The habitation of his throne
    - Ps 89:14
- Not to be sinned against
  - Jer 50:7
- Denied by the ungodly
  - Eze 33:17,20
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Forgiving sins
    - 1Jo 1:9
  - . Redemption
    - Ro 3:26
  - . His government
    - Ps 9:4; Jer 9:24
  - . His judgments
    - Ge 18:25; Re 19:2
  - . All his ways
    - Eze 18:25,29
  - . The final judgment
    - Ac 17:31
- Acknowledge
  - Ps 51:4; Ro 3:4
- Magnify
  - Ps 98:9; 99:3,4

# Justification before God

- Promised in Christ
  - Isa 45:25; 53:11
- Is the act of God
  - Isa 50:8; Ro 8:33
- UNDER LAW
  - . Requires perfect obedience
    - Le 18:5; Ro 10:5; 2:13; Jas 2:10
  - . Man cannot attain to
    - Job 9:2,3,20; 25:4; Ps 130:3; 143:2; Ro 3:20; 9:31,32
- UNDER THE GOSPEL
  - . Is not of works
    - Ac 13:39; Ro 8:3; Ga 2:16; 3:11
  - . Is not of faith and works united
    - Ac 15:1-29; Ro 3:28; 11:6; Ga 2:14-21; 5:4
  - . Is by faith alone
    - Joh 5:24; Ac 13:39; Ro 3:30; 5:1; Ga 2:16
  - . Is of grace
    - Ro 3:24; 4:16; 5:17-21
  - . In the name of Christ
    - 1Co 6:11
  - . By imputation of Christ's righteousness
    - Isa 61:10; Jer 23:6; Ro 3:22; 5:18; 1Co 1:30; 2Co 5:21
  - . By the blood of Christ
    - Ro 5:9
  - . By the resurrection of Christ
    - Ro 4:25; 1Co 15:17
  - . Blessedness of
    - Ps 32:1,2; Ro 4:6-8
  - . Frees from condemnation
    - Isa 50:8,9; 54:17; Ro 8:33,34
  - . Entitles to an inheritance
    - Tit 3:7
  - . Ensures glorification
    - Ro 8:30
- The wicked shall not attain to
  - Ex 23:7
- BY FAITH
  - . Revealed under the Old Testament age
    - Hab 2:4; Ro 1:17
  - . Excludes boasting
    - Ro 3:27; 4:2; 1Co 1:29,31
  - . Does not make void the law
    - Ro 3:30,31; 1Co 9:21
- Typified
  - Zec 3:4,5
- Illustrated
  - Lu 18:14
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 15:6
  - . Paul
    - Php 3:8,9



# K

Kenites, The

Kings

## Kenites, The

- Originally a people of Canaan  
Ge 15:19
- Connected with the Midianites  
Nu 10:29; Jud 4:11
- Dwelt in strongholds  
Nu 24:21
- Had many cities  
1Sa 30:29
- MOSES
  - . Intermarried with  
Ex 2:21; Jud 1:16
  - . Invited, to accompany Israel  
Nu 10:29-32
- Part of, dwelt with Israel  
Jud 1:16; 4:11
- Part of, dwelt with the Amalekites  
1Sa 15:6
- Showed kindness to Israel in the desert  
Ex 18:1-27
- Not destroyed with the Amalekites  
1Sa 15:6
- The Rechabites descended from  
1Ch 2:55
- Sisera slain by Jael one of  
Jud 4:22; 5:24
- DAVID
  - . Pretended that he invaded  
1Sa 27:10
  - . Sent part of the spoil of war to  
1Sa 30:29
- Ruin of, predicted  
Nu 24:21,22

# Kings

- Israel warned against seeking  
1Sa 8:9-18
- Sin of Israel in seeking  
1Sa 12:17-20
- Israel in seeking, rejected God as their king  
1Sa 8:7; 10:19
- Israel asked for, that they might be like the nations  
1Sa 8:5,19,20
- First given to Israel in anger  
Ho 13:11
- God reserved to himself the choice of  
De 17:14,15; 1Sa 9:16,17; 16:12
- When first established in Israel, not hereditary  
De 17:20; 1Sa 13:13,14; 15:28,29
- Rendered hereditary in the family of David  
2Sa 7:12-16; Ps 89:35-37
- Of Israel not to be foreigners  
De 17:15
- Laws for the government of the kingdom by, written by Samuel  
1Sa 10:25
- FORBIDDEN TO MULTIPLY
  - . Horses  
De 17:16
  - . Wives  
De 17:17
  - . Treasure  
De 17:17
- Required to write and keep by them, a copy of the divine law  
De 17:18-20
- Had power to make war and peace  
1Sa 11:5-7
- Often exercised power arbitrarily  
1Sa 22:17,18; 2Sa 1:15; 4:9-12; 1Ki 2:23,25,31
- CEREMONIES AT INAUGURATION OF
  - . Anointing  
1Sa 10:1; 16:13; Ps 89:20
  - . Crowning  
2Ki 11:12; 2Ch 23:11; Ps 21:3
  - . Proclaiming with trumpets  
2Sa 15:10; 1Ki 1:34; 2Ki 9:13; 11:14
  - . Enthroning  
1Ki 1:35,46; 2Ki 11:19
  - . Girding on the sword  
Ps 45:3
  - . Putting into their hands the books of the law  
2Ki 11:12; 2Ch 23:11
  - . Covenanting to govern lawfully  
2Sa 5:3
  - . Receiving homage  
1Sa 10:1; 1Ch 29:24
  - . Shouting "God save the king"  
1Sa 10:24; 2Sa 16:16; 2Ki 11:12
  - . Offering sacrifice

- 1Sa 11:15
- . Feasting
  - 1Ch 12:38,39; 29:22
- Attended by a body-guard
  - 1Sa 13:2; 2Sa 8:18; 1Ch 11:25; 2Ch 12:10
- Dwelt in royal palaces
  - 2Ch 9:11; Ps 45:15
- Arrayed in royal apparel
  - 1Ki 22:30; Mt 6:29
- Names of, often changed at their accession
  - 2Ki 23:34; 24:17
- OFFICERS OF
  - . Prime minister
    - 2Ch 19:11; 28:7
  - . First Counsellor
    - 1Ch 27:33
  - . Confidant or king's special friend
    - 1Ki 4:5; 1Ch 27:33
  - . Comptroller of the household
    - 1Ki 4:6; 2Ch 28:7
  - . Scribe or secretary
    - 2Sa 8:17; 1Ki 4:3
  - . Captain of the host
    - 2Sa 8:16; 1Ki 4:4
  - . Captain of the guard
    - 2Sa 8:18; 20:23
  - . Recorder
    - 2Sa 8:16; 1Ki 4:3
  - . Providers for the king's table
    - 1Ki 4:7-19
  - . Master of the wardrobe
    - 2Ki 22:14; 2Ch 34:22
  - . Treasurer
    - 1Ch 27:25
  - . Storekeeper
    - 1Ch 27:25
  - . Overseer of the tribute
    - 1Ki 4:6; 12:18
  - . Overseer of royal farms
    - 1Ch 27:26
  - . Overseer of royal vineyards
    - 1Ch 27:27
  - . Overseer of royal plantations
    - 1Ch 27:28
  - . Overseer of royal herds
    - 1Sa 21:7; 1Ch 27:29
  - . Overseer of royal camels
    - 1Ch 27:30
  - . Overseer of royal flocks
    - 1Ch 27:31
  - . Armour-bearer
    - 1Sa 16:21
  - . Cup-bearer
    - 1Ki 10:5; 2Ch 9:5
- Approached with greatest reverence
  - 1Sa 24:8; 2Sa 9:8; 14:22; 1Ki 1:23



- Presented with gifts by strangers  
1Ki 10:2,10,25; 2Ki 5:5; Mt 2:11
- Right hand of, the place of honour  
1Ki 2:19; Ps 45:9; 110:1
- Attendants of, stood in their presence  
1Ki 10:8; 2Ki 25:19
- Exercised great hospitality  
1Sa 20:25-27; 2Sa 9:7-13; 19:33; 1Ki 4:22,23,28
- THEIR REVENUES DERIVED FROM
  - . Voluntary contributions  
1Sa 10:27; 16:20; 1Ch 12:39,40
  - . Tribute from foreign nations  
1Ki 4:21,24,25; 2Ch 8:8; 17:11
  - . Tax on produce of the land  
1Ki 4:7-19
  - . Tax on foreign merchandise  
1Ki 10:15
  - . Their own flocks and herds  
2Ch 32:29
  - . Produce of their own lands  
2Ch 26:10
- Sometimes nominated their successors  
1Ki 1:33,34; 2Ch 11:22,23
- Punished for transgressing the divine law  
2Sa 12:7-12; 1Ki 21:18-24
- WHO REIGNED OVER ALL ISRAEL
  - . Saul  
1Sa 11:15-31:13; 1Ch 10:1-10:14
  - . David  
2Sa 2:4-1Ki 2:11; 1Ch 11:1-29:30
  - . Solomon  
1Ki 1:39-11:43; 2Ch 1:1-9:31
  - . Rehoboam (first part of his reign)  
1Ki 12:1-20; 2Ch 10:1-16
- WHO REIGNED OVER JUDAH
  - . Rehoboam (latter part of his reign)  
1Ki 12:21-24; 14:21-31; 2Ch 10:17-12:16
  - . Abijam or Abijah  
1Ki 15:1-8; 2Ch 13:1-22
  - . Asa  
1Ki 15:9-24; 2Ch 14:1-16:14
  - . Jehoshaphat  
1Ki 22:41-50; 2Ch 17:1-21:1
  - . Jehoram or Joram  
2Ki 8:16-24; 2Ch 21:1-20
  - . Ahaziah  
2Ki 8:25-29; 9:16-29; 2Ch 22:1-9
  - . Athaliah, mother of Ahaziah (usurper)  
2Ki 11:1-3; 2Ch 22:10-12
  - . Joash or Jehoash  
2Ki 11:4-12:21; 2Ch 23:1-24:27
  - . Amaziah  
2Ki 14:1-20; 2Ch 25:1-28
  - . Azariah or Uzziah  
2Ki 14:21,22; 15:1-7; 2Ch 26:1-23
  - . Jotham

- 2Ki 15:32-38; 2Ch 27:1-9
- . Ahaz
  - 2Ki 16:1-20; 2Ch 28:1-27
- . Hezekiah
  - 2Ki 18:1-20:21; 2Ch 29:1-32:33
- . Manasseh
  - 2Ki 21:1-18; 2Ch 33:1-20
- . Amon
  - 2Ki 21:19-26; 2Ch 33:21-25
- . Josiah
  - 2Ki 22:1-23:30; 2Ch 34:1-35:27
- . Jehoahaz
  - 2Ki 23:31-33; 2Ch 36:1-4
- . Jehoiakim
  - 2Ki 23:34-24:6; 2Ch 36:5-8
- . Jehoiachin
  - 2Ki 24:8-16; 2Ch 36:9,10
- . Zedekiah
  - 2Ki 24:17-25:7; 2Ch 36:11-21
- WHO REIGNED OVER ISRAEL
- . Jeroboam
  - 1Ki 12:20; 12:25-14:20
- . Nadab
  - 1Ki 15:25-27,32
- . Baasha
  - 1Ki 15:28-16:7
- . Elah
  - 1Ki 16:8-14
- . Zimri
  - 1Ki 16:11,12,15,20
- . Omri
  - 1Ki 16:23-28
- . Ahab
  - 1Ki 16:29-22:40
- . Ahaziah
  - 1Ki 22:51-53; 2Ki 1:18
- . Jehoram or Joram
  - 2Ki 3:1-9:26
- . Jehu
  - 2Ki 9:3-10:36
- . Jehoahaz
  - 2Ki 13:1-9
- . Jehoash or Joash
  - 2Ki 13:10-25; 14:8-16
- . Jeroboam the Second
  - 2Ki 14:23-29
- . Zachariah
  - 2Ki 15:8-12
- . Shallum
  - 2Ki 15:13-15
- . Menahem
  - 2Ki 15:16-22
- . Pekahiah
  - 2Ki 15:23-26
- . Pekah
  - 2Ki 15:27-31; 16:5

- . Hoshea
  - 2Ki 17:1-6
- Called the Lord's anointed
  - 1Sa 16:6; 24:6; 2Sa 19:21
- CONSPIRACIES AGAINST
  - . Absalom against David
    - 2Sa 15:10
  - . Adonijah against Solomon
    - 1Ki 1:5-7
  - . Jeroboam against Rehoboam
    - 1Ki 12:12,16
  - . Baasha against Nadab
    - 1Ki 15:27
  - . Zimri against Elah
    - 1Ki 16:9,10
  - . Omri against Zimri
    - 1Ki 16:17
  - . Jehu against Joram
    - 2Ki 9:14
  - . Shallum against Zachariah
    - 2Ki 15:10
  - . Menahem against Shallum
    - 2Ki 15:14
  - . Pekah against Menahem
    - 1Ki 15:25
- God chooses
  - De 17:15; 1Ch 28:4-6
- God ordains
  - Ro 13:1
- God anoints
  - 1Sa 16:12; 2Sa 12:7
- Set up by God
  - 1Sa 12:13; Da 2:21
- Removed by God
  - 1Ki 11:11; Da 2:21
- Christ is the Prince of
  - Re 1:5
- Christ is the King of
  - Re 17:14
- Reign by direction of Christ
  - Pr 8:15
- Supreme judges of nations
  - 1Sa 8:5
- Resistance to, is resistance to the ordinance of God
  - Ro 13:2
- Able to enforce their commands
  - Ec 8:4
- Numerous subjects the honour of
  - Pr 14:28
- Not save by their armies
  - Ps 33:16
- Dependent on the earth
  - Ec 5:9
- SHOULD
  - . Fear God
    - De 17:19

- . Serve Christ
  - Ps 2:10-12
- . Keep the law of God
  - 1Ki 2:3
- . Study the Scriptures
  - De 17:19
- . Promote the interests of the Church
  - Ezr 1:2-4; 6:1-12
- . Nourish the Church
  - Isa 49:23
- . Rule in the fear of God
  - 2Sa 23:3
- . Maintain the cause of the poor and oppressed
  - Pr 31:8,9
- . Investigate all matters
  - Pr 25:2
- . Not pervert judgment
  - Pr 31:5
- Prolong their reign by hating covetousness
  - Pr 28:16
- Throne of, established by righteousness and justice
  - Pr 16:12; 29:14
- SPECIALLY WARNED AGAINST
  - . Impurity
    - Pr 31:3
  - . Lying
    - Pr 17:7
  - . Harkening to lies
    - Pr 29:12
  - . Intemperance
    - Pr 31:4,5
- The gospel to be preached to
  - Ac 9:15; 26:27,28
- Without understanding, are oppressors
  - Pr 28:16
- Often reproved by God
  - 1Ch 16:21
- Judgments upon, when opposed to Christ
  - Ps 2:2,5,9
- WHEN GOOD
  - . Regard God as their strength
    - Ps 99:4
  - . Speak righteously
    - Pr 16:10
  - . Love righteous lips
    - Pr 16:13
  - . Abhor wickedness
    - Pr 16:12
  - . Discountenance evil
    - Pr 20:8
  - . Punish the wicked
    - Pr 20:8
  - . Favour the wise
    - Pr 14:35
  - . Honour the diligent
    - Pr 22:29

- . Befriend the good
  - Pr 22:14
- . Are pacified by submission
  - Pr 16:14; 25:15
- Evil counsellors should be removed from
  - 2Ch 22:3,4; Pr 25:5
- Curse not, even in thought
  - Ex 22:28; Ec 10:20
- Speak no evil of
  - Job 34:18; 2Pe 2:10
- Pay tribute to
  - Mt 22:21; Ro 13:6,7
- Be not presumptuous before
  - Pr 25:6
- SHOULD BE
  - . Honoured
    - Ro 13:7; 1Pe 2:17
  - . Feared
    - Pr 24:21
  - . Reverenced
    - 1Sa 24:8; 1Ki 1:23,21
  - . Obeyed
    - Ro 13:1,5; 1Pe 2:13
  - . Prayed for
    - 1Ti 2:1,2
- Folly of resisting
  - Pr 19:12; 20:2
- Punishment for resisting the lawful authority of
  - Ro 13:2
- Guilt and danger of stretching out the hand against
  - 1Sa 26:9; 2Sa 1:14
- They that walk after the flesh despise
  - 2Pe 2:10; Jude 1:8
- Good-Exemplified
  - . David
    - 2Sa 8:15
  - . Asa
    - 1Ki 15:11
  - . Jehoshaphat
    - 1Ki 22:43
  - . Amaziah
    - 2Ki 15:3
  - . Uzziah
    - 2Ki 15:34
  - . Hezekiah
    - 2Ki 18:3
  - . Josiah
    - 2Ki 22:2

## **L**

Lamb, The

Lamps

Language

Laver of Brass

Law of God, The

Law of Moses, The

Leaven

Lebanon

Leopard

Leprosy

Leviathan

Levites, The

Liberality

Liberty, Christian

Life, Eternal

Life, Natural

Life, Spiritual

Light

Lion, The

Locust, The

Long-suffering of God, The

Love of Christ, The

Love of God, The

Love to Christ

Love to God

Love to Man

Loving-kindness of God, The

Lying

## Lamb, The

- The young of the flock  
Ex 12:5; Eze 45:15
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Patient  
Isa 53:7
  - . Playful  
Ps 114:4,6
- Exposed to danger from wild beasts  
1Sa 17:34
- The shepherd's care for  
Isa 40:11
- USED FOR
  - . Food  
De 32:14; 2Sa 12:4
  - . Clothing  
Pr 27:26
  - . Sacrifice  
1Ch 29:21; 2Ch 29:32
- Considered a great delicacy  
Am 6:4
- OFFERED IN SACRIFICE
  - . Males  
Ex 12:5
  - . Females  
Nu 6:14
  - . While sucking  
1Sa 7:9
  - . At a year old  
Ex 12:5; Nu 6:14
  - . From the earliest times  
Ge 4:4; 22:7,8
  - . Every morning and evening  
Ex 29:38,39; Nu 28:3,4
  - . At the passover  
Ex 12:3,6,7
  - . By the wicked not accepted  
Isa 1:11; 66:3
- Numbers of, given by Josiah to the people for sacrifice  
2Ch 35:7
- The first born of an ass to be redeemed with  
Ex 13:13; 34:20
- An extensive commerce in  
Ezr 7:17; Eze 27:21
- Tribute often paid in  
2Ki 3:4; Isa 16:1
- Covenants confirmed by gift of  
Ge 21:28-30
- The image of, was the first impression of on money  
Ge 33:19; Jos 24:32
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of purity of Christ  
1Pe 1:19
  - . Of Christ as a sacrifice

- Joh 1:29; Re 5:6
- . Of any thing dear or cherished  
2Sa 12:3,9
- . Of the Lord's people  
Isa 5:17; 11:6
- . Of weak believers  
Isa 40:11; Joh 21:15
- . (Patience of,) of the patience of Christ  
Isa 53:7; Ac 8:32
- . (Among wolves,) of ministers among the ungodly  
Lu 10:3
- . (Deserted and exposed,) of Israel deprived of God's  
protection  
Ho 4:16
- . (Brought to slaughter,) of the wicked under judgments  
Jer 51:40
- . (Consumed in sacrifice,) of complete destruction of the  
wicked  
Ps 37:20



# Lamps

- Design of  
2Pe 1:19
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Burning  
Ge 15:17
  - . Shining  
Joh 5:35
- Lighted with oil  
Mt 25:3,8
- Oil for, carried in vessels  
Mt 25:4
- Sometimes supplied with oil from a bowl through pipes  
Zec 4:2
- Required to be constantly trimmed  
Mt 25:7
- USED FOR LIGHTING
  - . The tabernacle  
Ex 25:37
  - . Private apartments  
Ac 20:8
  - . Chariots of war by night  
Na 2:3,4
  - . Marriage processions  
Mt 25:1
  - . Persons going out at night  
Joh 18:3
- Often kept lighting all night  
Pr 31:18
- Placed on a stand to give light to all in the house  
Mt 5:15
- Illumination of the tents of Arab chiefs by, alluded to  
Job 29:3,4
- Probable origin of dark lantern  
Jud 7:16
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the word of God  
Ps 119:105; Pr 6:23
  - . Of omniscience of Christ  
Da 10:6; Re 1:14
  - . Of graces of the Holy Spirit  
Re 4:5
  - . Of salvation of God  
Ge 15:17; Isa 62:1
  - . Of God's guidance  
2Sa 22:29; Ps 18:28
  - . Of glory of the cherubim  
Eze 1:13
  - . Of spirit of man  
Pr 20:27
  - . Of ministers  
Joh 5:35
  - . Of wise rulers  
2Sa 21:17

- . Of severe judgments  
Re 8:10
- . Of a succession of heirs  
1Ki 11:36; 15:4
- . (Put out,) of destruction of the wicked  
Job 18:5,6; 21:17; 13:9
- . (Totally quenched,) of complete destruction of those who  
curse parents  
Pr 20:20

# Language

- Of all mankind one at first
  - Ge 11:1,6
- CALLED
  - . Speech
    - Mr 14:70; Ac 14:11
  - . Tongue
    - Ac 1:19; Re 5:9
- CONFUSION OF
  - . A punishment for presumption, &c
    - Ge 11:2-6
  - . Originated the varieties in
    - Ge 11:7
  - . Scattered men over the earth
    - Ge 11:8,9
  - . Divided men into separated nations
    - Ge 10:5,20,31
- Great variety of, spoken by men
  - 1Co 14:10
- Ancient kingdoms often comprehended nations of different
  - Es 1:22; Da 3:4; 6:25
- KINDS OF, MENTIONED
  - . Hebrew
    - 2Ki 18:28; Ac 26:14
  - . Chaldea
    - Da 1:4
  - . Syriack
    - 2Ki 18:26; Ezr 4:7
  - . Greek
    - Ac 21:37
  - . Latin
    - Lu 23:38
  - . Lycaonian
    - Ac 14:11
  - . Arabic, &c
    - Ac 2:11
  - . Egyptian
    - Ps 84:5; 114:1; Ac 2:10
- Of some nations difficult
  - Eze 3:5,6
- The term barbarian applied to those who spoke a strange
  - 1Co 14:11
- POWER OF SPEAKING DIFFERENT
  - . A gift of the Holy Spirit
    - 1Co 12:10
  - . Promised
    - Mr 16:17
  - . Given on the day of Pentecost
    - Ac 2:3,4
  - . Followed receiving the gospel
    - Ac 10:44-46
  - . Conferred by laying on of the apostles' hands
    - Ac 8:17,18; 19:6
  - . Necessary to spread of the gospel

Ac 2:7-11

. A sign to unbelievers

1Co 14:22

. Sometimes abused

1Co 14:2-12,23

. Ceased when the written Bible completed

1Co 13:8-10

- INTERPRETATION OF

. Antiquity of engaging persons for

Ge 42:23

. A gift of the Holy Spirit

1Co 12:10

. Most important in the early church

1Co 14:5,13,27,28

. The Jews punished by being given up to people of a strange

De 28:49; Isa 28:11; Jer 5:15

## Laver of Brass

- Moses was commanded to make  
Ex 30:18
- Wisdom given to Bezaleel to make  
Ex 31:2,9
- Made of brazen mirrors of the women  
Ex 38:8
- Was placed in the court between the altar and the tabernacle  
Ex 30:18; 40:7,30
- Was anointed with holy oil  
Ex 40:11; Le 8:11
- THE PRIESTS WASHED IN
  - . Before consecration  
Ex 40:12
  - . Before entering the tabernacle  
Ex 30:19,20
  - . Before approaching the altar  
Ex 30:20
- One made by Solomon for the temple  
1Ki 7:23-26; 2Ki 25:13
- Called the Brazen sea  
2Ki 25:13; Jer 52:17
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ the fountain for sin  
Zec 13:1; Re 1:5
  - . Regeneration  
Tit 3:5; Eph 5:26

## Law of God, The

- Is absolute and perpetual  
Mt 5:18
- GIVEN
  - . To Adam  
Ge 2:16,17; Ro 5:12-14
  - . To Noah  
Ge 9:6
  - . To the Israelites  
Ex 20:2-17; Ps 78:5
  - . Through Moses  
Ex 31:18; Joh 7:19
  - . Through the ministrations of angels  
Ac 7:53; Ga 3:19; Heb 2:2
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Pure  
Ps 19:8
  - . Spiritual  
Ro 7:14
  - . Holy, just, and good  
Ro 7:12
  - . Exceeding broad  
Ps 119:96
  - . Perfect  
Ps 19:7; Ro 12:2
  - . Truth  
Ps 119:142
  - . Not grievous  
1Jo 5:3
- Requires obedience of the heart  
Ps 51:6; Mt 5:28; 22:37
- Requires perfect obedience  
De 27:26; Ga 3:10; Jas 2:10
- Love is the fulfilling of  
Ro 13:8,10; Ga 3:10; Jas 2:10
- It is man's duty to keep  
Ec 12:13
- Man, by nature, not in subjection to  
Ro 7:5; 8:7
- Man cannot render perfect obedience to  
1Ki 8:46; Ec 7:20; Ro 3:10
- Sin is a transgression of  
1Jo 3:4
- All men have transgressed  
Ro 3:9,19
- Man cannot be justified by  
Ac 13:39; Ro 3:20,28; Ga 2:16; 3:11
- Gives the knowledge of sin  
Ro 3:20; 7:7
- Works wrath  
Ro 4:15
- Conscience testifies to  
Ro 2:15
- Designed to lead to Christ

- Ga 3:24
- OBEDIENCE TO
  - . A characteristic of saints
    - Re 12:17
  - . A test of love
    - 1Jo 5:3
  - . Of prime importance
    - 1Co 7:19
- Blessedness of keeping
  - Ps 119:1; Mt 5:19; 1Jo 3:22,24; Re 22:14
- CHRIST
  - . Came to fulfil
    - Mt 5:17
  - . Magnified
    - Isa 42:21
  - . Explained
    - Mt 7:12; 22:37-40
- The love of, produces peace
  - Ps 119:165
- SAINTS
  - . Freed from the bondage of
    - Ro 6:14; 7:4,6; Ga 3:13
  - . Freed from the curse of
    - Ga 3:13
  - . Have, written on their hearts
    - Jer 31:33; Heb 8:10
  - . Love
    - Ps 119:97,113
  - . Delight in
    - Ps 119:77; Ro 7:22
  - . Prepare their hearts to seek
    - Ezr 7:10
  - . Pledge themselves to walk in
    - Ne 10:29
  - . Keep
    - Ps 119:55
  - . Pray to understand
    - Ps 119:18
  - . Pray for power to keep
    - Ps 119:34
  - . Should remember
    - Mal 4:4
  - . Should make the subject of their conversation
    - Ex 13:9
  - . Lament over the violation of, by others
    - Ps 119:136
- THE WICKED
  - . Despise
    - Am 2:4
  - . Forget
    - Ho 4:6
  - . Forsake
    - 2Ch 12:1; Jer 9:13
  - . Refuse to hear
    - Isa 30:9; Jer 6:19
  - . Refuse to walk in

Ps 78:10

. Cast away

Isa 5:24

- Is the rule of life to saints  
1Co 9:21; Ga 5:13,14
- Is the rule of the judgment  
Ro 2:12
- To be used lawfully  
1Ti 1:8
- Established by faith  
Ro 3:31
- Punishment for disobeying  
Ne 9:26,27; Isa 65:11-13; Jer 9:13-16



## Law of Moses, The

- Is the law of God
  - Le 26:46
- GIVEN
  - . In the desert
    - Eze 20:10,11
  - . At Horeb
    - De 4:10,15; 5:2
  - . From the Mount Sinai
    - Ex 19:11,20
  - . By disposition of angels
    - Ac 7:53
  - . Through Moses as mediator
    - De 5:5,27,28; Joh 1:17; Ga 3:19
  - . To the Jews
    - Le 26:46; Ps 78:5
  - . After the exodus
    - De 4:45; Ps 81:4,5
  - . To no other nation
    - De 4:8; Ps 147:20
- None to approach the Mount while God gave
  - Ex 19:13,21-24; Heb 12:20
- Remarkable phenomena connected with, at giving of
  - Ex 19:16-19
- Terror of Israel at receiving
  - Ex 19:16; 20:18-20; De 5:5,23-25
- Additions made to, in the plains of Moab by Jordan
  - Nu 36:13
- CALLED
  - . A fiery law
    - De 33:2
  - . Word spoken by angels
    - Heb 2:2
  - . Ministration of death
    - 2Co 3:7
  - . Ministration of condemnation
    - 2Co 3:9
  - . Lively oracles
    - Ac 7:38
  - . Royal law
    - Jas 2:8
  - . Book of the law
    - De 30:10; Jos 1:8
  - . Book of Moses
    - 2Ch 25:4; 35:12
- Rehearsed by Moses
  - De 1:1-3
- Entire of, written in a book
  - De 31:9
- Book of, laid up in the sanctuary
  - De 31:26
- Tables of, laid up in the ark
  - De 10:5
- DIVIDED INTO

- . Moral, embodied in the ten commandments
  - De 5:22; 10:4
- . Ceremonial, relating to manner of worshipping God
  - Le 7:37,38; Heb 9:1-7
- . Civil, relating to administration of justice
  - De 17:9-11; Ac 23:3; 24:6
- . A covenant of works to the Jews as a nation
  - De 28:1,15; Jer 31:32
- TAUGHT THE JEWS
  - . To love and fear God
    - De 6:5; 10:12,13; Mt 22:36,38
  - . To love their neighbour
    - Le 19:18; Mt 22:39
  - . Strict justice and impartiality
    - Le 19:35,36
  - . All punishments awarded according to
    - Joh 8:5; 19:7; Heb 10:28
- ALL ISRAELITES REQUIRED
  - . To know
    - Ex 18:16
  - . To observe
    - De 4:6; 6:2
  - . To lay up, in their hearts
    - De 6:6; 11:18
  - . To remember
    - Mal 4:4
  - . To teach their children
    - De 6:7; 11:19
- Kings to write and study
  - De 17:18,19
- Good kings enforced
  - 2Ki 23:24,25; 2Ch 31:21
- Priests and Levites to teach
  - De 33:8-10; Ne 8:7; Mal 2:7
- The scribes were learned in, and expounded
  - Ezr 7:6; Mt 23:2
- Public instruction given to youth in
  - Lu 2:46; Ac 22:3
- PUBLICLY READ
  - . At the feast of tabernacles in the sabbatical year
    - De 31:10-13
  - . By Joshua
    - Jos 8:34,35
  - . By Ezra
    - Ne 8:2,3
  - . In the synagogues every Sabbath day
    - Ac 13:15; 15:21
- A means of national reformation
  - 2Ch 34:19-21; Ne 8:13-18
- A shadow of good things to come
  - Heb 10:1
- Could not give righteous and life
  - Ga 3:21; Ro 8:3,4; Heb 10:1
- A schoolmaster to lead to Christ
  - Ga 3:24
- CHRIST

- . Made under
  - Ga 4:4
- . Circumcised according to
  - Lu 2:21; Ro 15:8
- . Came not to destroy but to fulfil
  - Mt 5:17,18
- . Attended all feasts of
  - Joh 2:23; 7:2,10,37
- . Fulfilled all precepts of
  - Ps 40:7,8
- . Fulfilled all types and shadows of
  - Heb 9:8,11-14; 10:1,11-14
- . Magnified and made honourable
  - Isa 42:21
- . Bore the curse of
  - De 21:23; Ga 3:13
- . Abrogated, as a covenant of works
  - Ro 7:4
- Was not the manifestation of the grace of God
  - Joh 1:17; Ro 8:3,4
- Could not disannul the covenant of grace made in Christ
  - Ga 3:17
- Jewish converts would have all Christians observe
  - Ac 15:1
- THE JEWS
  - . Jealous for
    - Joh 9:28,29; Ac 21:20
  - . Held those ignorant of, accursed
    - Joh 7:49
  - . From regard to, rejected Christ
    - Ro 9:31-33
  - . Accused Christ of breaking
    - Joh 19:7
  - . Accused Christians of speaking
    - Ac 6:11-14; 21:28
  - . Broke it themselves
    - Joh 7:19
  - . Dishonoured God by breaking
    - Ro 2:23
  - . Shall be judged by
    - Joh 5:45; Ro 2:12
- Was a burdensome yoke
  - Ac 15:10
- Darkness, &c at giving of, illustrative of obscurity of Mosaic age
  - Heb 12:18-24

## Leaven

- Used in making bread
  - Ho 7:4
- Diffusive properties of
  - 1Co 5:6
- FORBIDDEN
  - . During the feast of the passover
    - Ex 12:15-20
  - . To be offered with blood
    - Ex 34:25
  - . To be offered, &c with meat offerings which were burned
    - Le 2:11; 10:12
- Used with thank offerings
  - Le 7:13; Am 4:5
- First fruits of wheat offered with
  - Le 23:17
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The rapid spread of the gospel
    - Mt 13:33; Lu 13:21
  - . Doctrines of Pharisees, &c
    - Mt 16:6,12
  - . Ungodly professors
    - 1Co 5:6,7
  - . False teachers
    - Ga 5:8,9
  - . Malice and wickedness
    - 1Co 5:8

# Lebanon

- Bounded the land of Canaan on the north
  - De 1:7; 11:24
- Given to Israel
  - Jos 13:5,6
- CELEBRATED FOR
  - . Cedars
    - Ps 29:5; 92:12; Isa 14:8
  - . Flowers
    - Na 1:4
  - . Fragrance
    - So 4:11
  - . Fragrance of its wines
    - Ho 14:7
  - . Glorious appearance
    - Isa 35:2
- Great part of, not conquered by the Israelites
  - Jos 13:2,5; Jud 3:1-4
- CALLED
  - . The mountains
    - 2Ch 2:2
  - . Mount Lebanon
    - Jud 3:3
  - . That goodly mountain
    - De 3:25
- Lofty tops of, covered with snow
  - Jer 18:14
- Part of, barren
  - Isa 29:17
- Forests of, infested with wild beasts
  - So 4:8; Isa 40:16; Hab 2:17
- Many streams came from
  - So 4:15
- Formerly inhabited by the Hivites
  - Jud 3:3
- Moses anxious to behold
  - De 3:25
- FURNISHED
  - . Wood for Solomon's temple
    - 1Ki 5:5,6
  - . Stones for Solomon's temple
    - 1Ki 5:14,18
  - . Wood for second temple
    - Ezr 3:7
- SOLOMON BUILT
  - . The house of the forest of
    - 1Ki 7:2
  - . Storehouses in
    - 1Ki 9:19
- Difficulties of passing, surmounted by Assyrian army
  - 2Ki 19:23
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of great and powerful monarchs
    - Isa 10:24,34

- . Of the Gentile world  
Isa 29:17
- . Of the Jewish nation  
Jer 22:6,23; Heb 2:17
- . Of the temple  
Zec 11:1
- . (Glory of,) of the glory of the church  
Isa 35:2; 60:13
- . (Fragrance of,) of the graces of the church  
So 4:11; Ho 14:6,7
- . (Shaking of its forests,) of prodigious growth of the church  
Ps 72:16
- . (Mourning of,) of deep affliction  
Eze 31:15

# Leopard

- Inhabited mountains of Canaan  
So 4:8
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Spotted  
Jer 13:23
  - . Fierce and cruel  
Jer 5:6
  - . Swift  
Hab 1:8
- Lies in wait for its prey  
Jer 5:6; Ho 13:7
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God in his judgments  
Ho 13:7
  - . Of the Macedonian empire  
Da 7:6
  - . Of antichrist  
Re 13:2
  - . (Tamed,) of the wicked subdued by the gospel  
Isa 11:6

# Leprosy

- A common disease among the Jews
  - Lu 4:27
- INFECTED
  - . Men
    - Lu 17:12
  - . Women
    - Nu 12:10
  - . Houses
    - Le 14:34
  - . Garments
    - Le 13:47
- An incurable disease
  - 2Ki 5:7
- Often sent as a punishment for sin
  - Nu 12:9,10; 2Ch 26:19
- Often hereditary
  - 2Sa 3:29; 2Ki 5:27
- PARTS AFFECTED BY
  - . The hand
    - Ex 4:6
  - . The head
    - Le 13:44
  - . The forehead
    - 2Ch 26:19
  - . The beard
    - Le 13:30
  - . The whole body
    - Lu 5:12
- Often began with a bright red spot
  - Le 13:2,24
- Turned the skin white
  - Ex 4:6; 2Ki 5:27
- Turned the hair white or yellow
  - Le 13:3,10,30
- THE PRIESTS
  - . Judges and directors in cases of
    - De 24:8
  - . Examined persons suspected of
    - Le 13:2,9
  - . Shut up persons suspected of, seven days
    - Le 13:4
  - . Had rules for distinguishing
    - Le 13:5-44
  - . Examined all persons healed of
    - Le 14:2; Mt 8:4; Lu 17:14
- Ceremonies at cleansing of
  - Le 17:14
- THOSE AFFLICTED WITH
  - . Ceremonially unclean
    - Le 13:8,11,22,44
  - . Separated from intercourse with others
    - Nu 5:2; 12:14,15
  - . Associated together



- 2Ki 7:3; Lu 17:12
- . Dwelt in a separate house
  - 2Ki 15:5
- . Cut off from God's house
  - 2Ch 26:21
- . Excluded from priest's office
  - Le 22:2-4
- . To have their heads bare, clothes rent, and lip covered
  - Le 13:45
- . To cry unclean when approached
  - Le 13:45
- Less inveterate when it covered the whole body
  - Le 13:13
- Power of God manifested in curing
  - Nu 12:13,14; 2Ki 5:8-14
- Power of Christ manifested in curing
  - Mt 8:3; Lu 5:13; 17:13,14
- Christ gave power to heal
  - Mt 10:8
- GARMENTS
  - . Suspected of, shown to priest
    - Le 13:49
  - . Suspected of, shut up seven days
    - Le 13:50
  - . Infected with, to have the piece first torn out
    - Le 13:56
  - . Incurable infected with, burned
    - Le 13:51,52
  - . Suspected of, but not having, washed and pronounced clean
    - Le 13:53,54,58,59
- HOUSES
  - . Suspected of, reported to priest
    - Le 14:35
  - . Suspected of, emptied
    - Le 14:36
  - . Suspected of, inspected by priest
    - Le 14:37
  - . Suspected of, shut up seven days
    - Le 14:38
  - . To have the part infected with, first removed, and the rest scraped, &c
    - Le 14:39,42
  - . Incurably infected with, pulled down and removed
    - Le 14:43-45
  - . Infected with, communicated uncleanness to everyone who entered them
    - Le 14:46,47
  - . Suspected of, but not infected, pronounced clean
    - Le 14:48
  - . Ceremonies at cleansing of
    - Le 14:49-53

## Leviathan

- Created by God  
Ps 104:26
- Nature and habits of  
Job 41:1-34
- God's power, exhibited in destroying  
Ps 74:14
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Powerful and cruel kings  
Isa 27:1
  - . Power and severity of God  
Job 41:10

## Levites, The

- Descended from Jacob's third son  
Ge 29:34; Heb 7:9,10
- Prophecies respecting  
Ge 49:5,7; De 33:8-11
- Originally consisted for three families or divisions  
Nu 3:17; 1Ch 6:16-48
- Not numbered with Israel  
Nu 1:47-49
- Numbered separately after the people from a month old  
Nu 3:14-16,39
- FAMILIES, AS NUMBERED
  - . Of Gershom  
Nu 3:18,21,22
  - . Of Kohath  
Nu 3:19,27,28
  - . Of Merari  
Nu 3:20,33,34
- Chosen by God for service of the sanctuary  
1Ch 15:2; Nu 3:6
- Were consecrated  
Nu 8:6,14
- Taken instead of the first-born of Israel  
Nu 3:12,13,40-45; 8:16-18
- Zeal against idolatry a cause of their appointment  
Ex 32:26-28; De 33:9,10
- Entered on their service at twenty-five years of age  
Nu 8:24
- Numbered as ministers at thirty  
Nu 4:3,23-49
- Superannuated at fifty  
Nu 8:25
- When superannuated required to perform the less arduous duties  
Nu 8:26
- CEREMONIES AT CONSECRATION OF
  - . Cleansing and purifying  
Nu 8:7
  - . Making a sin-offering for  
Nu 8:8,12
  - . Elders of Israel laying their hands on them  
Nu 8:9,10
  - . Presenting them to God as an offering for the people  
Nu 8:11,15
  - . Setting before the priest and presenting them as their offering to God  
Nu 8:13
- Given to Aaron and sons  
Nu 3:9; 8:19
- Encamped round the tabernacle  
Nu 1:50,52,53; 3:23,29,35
- Marched in the centre of Israel  
Nu 2:17
- SERVICES OF

- . Ministering to the Lord  
De 10:8
- . Ministering to priests  
Nu 3:6,7; 18:2
- . Ministering to the people  
2Ch 35:3
- . Keeping the charge of the sanctuary  
Nu 18:3; 1Ch 23:32
- . Keeping sacred instruments and vessels  
Nu 3:8; 1Ch 9:28,29
- . Keeping sacred oil, flour, &c  
1Ch 9:29,30
- . Keeping sacred treasures  
1Ch 26:20
- . Taking charge of the tithes, offerings, &c  
2Ch 31:11-19; Ne 12:44
- . Doing the service of tabernacle  
Nu 8:19,22
- . Taking down, putting up, and carrying the tabernacle, &c  
Nu 1:50,51; 4:5-33
- . Preparing the sacrifices for the priests  
1Ch 23:31; 2Ch 35:11
- . Preparing the show bread  
1Ch 9:31,32; 23:29
- . Purifying the holy things  
1Ch 23:28
- . Regulating weights and measures  
1Ch 23:29
- . Teaching the people  
2Ch 17:8,9; 30:22; 35:3; Ne 8:7
- . Blessing the people  
De 10:8
- . Keeping the gates of the temple  
1Ch 9:17-26; 23:5; 2Ch 35:15; Ne 12:25
- . Conducting the sacred music  
1Ch 23:5-30; 2Ch 5:12,13; Ne 12:24,27-43
- . Singing praises before the army  
2Ch 20:21,22
- . Judging and deciding in controversies  
De 17:9; 1Ch 23:4; 2Ch 19:8
- Guarded king's person and house in times of danger  
2Ki 11:5-9; 2Ch 23:5-7
- Had no inheritance in Israel  
De 10:9; Jos 13:33; 14:3
- The Jews to be kind and benevolent to  
De 12:12,18,19; 14:29; 16:11,14
- Eight and forty cities with extensive suburbs, appointed for  
Nu 35:2-8
- The tithes given to, for their support  
Nu 18:21,24; 2Ch 31:4,5; Ne 12:44,45; Heb 7:5
- Bound to give a tenth of their tithes to the priests  
Nu 18:26-32
- Had a part of their offerings  
De 18:1,2
- DAVID
  - . Numbered them first from thirty years old

- 1Ch 23:2-3
- . Divided them into four classes
  - 1Ch 23:4-6
- . By his last words had them numbered from twenty years old
  - 1Ch 23:24,27
- . Made them serve from twenty on account of the lightness of their duties
  - 1Ch 23:26,28-32
- . Subdivided into 24 courses
  - 1Ch 23:6; 25:8-31
- . Made them attend in courses
  - 2Ch 8:14; 31:17
- Served in courses after captivity
  - Ezr 6:18
- Had chiefs or officers over them
  - Nu 3:24,30,35; 1Ch 15:4-10; 2Ch 35:9; Ezr 8:29
- Were all under control of the high priest's deputy
  - Nu 3:32; 1Ch 9:20
- While in attendance lodged around the temple
  - 1Ch 9:27
- Punished with death for encroaching on the priestly office
  - Nu 18:3
- Punishment of Korah and others of, for offering incense
  - Nu 16:1-35

# Liberality

- Pleasing to God
  - 2Co 9:7; Heb 13:16
- God never forgets
  - Heb 6:10
- Christ set an example of
  - 2Co 8:9
- Characteristic of saints
  - Ps 112:9; Isa 32:8
- Unprofitable, without love
  - 1Co 13:3
- SHOULD BE EXERCISED
  - . In the service of God
    - Ex 35:21-29
  - . Toward saints
    - Ro 12:13; Ga 6:10
  - . Toward servants
    - De 15:12-14
  - . Toward the poor
    - De 15:11; Isa 58:7
  - . Toward strangers
    - Le 25:35
  - . Toward enemies
    - Pr 25:21
  - . Toward all men
    - Ga 6:10
  - . In leading to those in want
    - Mt 5:42
  - . In giving alms
    - Lu 12:33
  - . In relieving the destitute
    - Isa 58:7
  - . In forwarding missions
    - Php 4:14-16
  - . In rendering personal services
    - Php 2:30
  - . Without ostentation
    - Mt 6:1-3
  - . With simplicity
    - Ro 12:8
  - . According to ability
    - De 16:10,17; 1Co 16:2
  - . Willingly
    - Ex 25:2; 2Co 8:12
  - . Abundantly
    - 2Co 8:7; 9:11-13
- Exercise of, provokes others to
  - 2Co 9:2
- Labour to be enabled to exercise
  - Ac 20:35; Eph 4:28
- WANT OF
  - . Brings many a curse
    - Pr 28:27
  - . A proof of not loving God

- 1Jo 3:17
- . A proof of not having faith
  - Jas 2:14-16
- Blessings connected with
  - Ps 41:1; Pr 22:9; Ac 20:35
- Promises to
  - Ps 112:9; Pr 11:25; 28:27; Ec 11:1,2; Isa 58:10
- Exhortations to
  - Lu 3:11; 11:41; Ac 20:35; 1Co 16:1; 1Ti 6:17,18
- Exemplified
  - . Princes of Israel
    - Nu 7:2
  - . Boaz
    - Ru 2:16
  - . David
    - 2Sa 9:7,10
  - . Barzillai, &c
    - 2Sa 17:28
  - . Araunah
    - 2Sa 24:22
  - . Shunammite
    - 2Ki 4:8,10
  - . Judah
    - 2Ch 24:10,11
  - . Nehemiah
    - Ne 7:70
  - . Jews
    - Ne 7:71,72
  - . Job
    - Job 29:15,16
  - . Nebuzaradan
    - Jer 40:4,5
  - . Joanna, &c
    - Lu 8:3
  - . Zacchaeus
    - Lu 19:8
  - . Christians
    - Ac 2:45
  - . Barnabas
    - Ac 4:36,37
  - . Dorcas
    - Ac 9:36
  - . Cornelius
    - Ac 16:2
  - . Church of Antioch
    - Ac 11:29,30
  - . Lydia
    - Ac 16:15
  - . Paul
    - Ac 20:34
  - . Stephanas, &c
    - 1Co 16:17
- Extraordinary - Exemplified
  - . Israelites
    - Ex 36:5
  - . Poor widow

Mr 12:42-44  
. Churches of Macedonia  
2Co 8:1-5



# Liberty, Christian

- Foretold
  - Isa 42:7; 61:1
- CONFERRED
  - . By God
    - Col 1:13
  - . By Christ
    - Ga 4:3-5; 5:1
  - . By the Holy Spirit
    - Ro 8:15; 2Co 3:17
  - . Through the gospel
    - Joh 8:32
- Confirmed by Christ
  - Joh 8:36
- Proclaimed by Christ
  - Isa 61:1; Lu 4:18
- The service of Christ is
  - 1Co 7:22
- IS FREEDOM FROM
  - . The law
    - Ro 7:6; 8:2
  - . The curse of the law
    - Ga 3:13
  - . The fear of death
    - Heb 2:15
  - . Sin
    - Ro 6:7,18
  - . Corruption
    - Ro 8:21
  - . Bondage of man
    - 1Co 9:19
  - . Jewish ordinances
    - Ga 4:3; Col 2:20
- Called the glorious liberty of the children of God
  - Ro 8:21
- Saints are called to
  - Ga 5:13
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Praise God for
    - Ps 116:16,17
  - . Assert
    - 1Co 10:29
  - . Walk in
    - Ps 119:45
  - . Stand fast in
    - Ga 2:5; 5:1
  - . Not abuse
    - Ga 5:13; 1Pe 2:16
  - . Not offend others by
    - 1Co 8:9; 10:29,32
- The gospel is the law of
  - Jas 1:25; 2:12
- FALSE TEACHERS
  - . Promise, to others

- 2Pe 2:19
- . Abuse
  - Jude 1:4
- . Try to destroy
  - Ga 2:4
- The wicked, devoid of
  - Joh 8:34; Ro 6:20
- Typified
  - Le 25:10-17; Ga 4:22-26,31

# Life, Eternal

- Christ is
  - 1Jo 1:2; 5:20
- Revealed by Christ
  - Joh 6:68; 2Ti 1:10
- To know God and Christ is
  - Joh 17:3
- GIVEN
  - . By God
    - Ps 133:3; Ro 6:23
  - . By Christ
    - Joh 6:27; 10:28
  - . In Christ
    - 1Jo 5:11
  - . Through Christ
    - Ro 5:21; 6:23
  - . To all given to Christ
    - Joh 17:2
  - . To those who believe in God
    - Joh 5:24
  - . To those who believe in Christ
    - Joh 3:15,16; 6:40,47
  - . To those who hate life for Christ
    - Joh 12:25
  - . In answer to prayer
    - Ps 21:4
- Revealed in the Scriptures
  - Joh 5:39
- RESULTS FROM
  - . Drinking the water of life
    - Joh 4:14
  - . Eating the bread of life
    - Joh 6:50-58
  - . Eating of the tree of life
    - Re 2:7
- They who are ordained to, believe the gospel
  - Ac 13:48
- SAINTS
  - . Have promises of
    - 1Ti 4:8; 2Ti 1:1; Tit 1:2; 1Jo 2:25
  - . Have hope of
    - Tit 1:2; 3:7
  - . May have assurance of
    - 2Co 5:1; 1Jo 5:13
  - . Shall reap, through the Spirit
    - Ga 6:8
  - . Shall inherit
    - Mt 19:29
  - . Look for the mercy of God to
    - Jude 1:21
  - . Should lay hold of
    - 1Ti 6:12,19
  - . Are preserved to
    - Joh 10:28,29

- . Shall rise to  
Da 12:2; Joh 5:29
- . Shall go into  
Mt 25:46
- . Shall reign in  
Da 7:18; Ro 5:17
- The self-righteous think to inherit, by works  
Mr 10:17
- Cannot be inherited by works  
Ro 2:7; 3:10-19
- THE WICKED
  - . Have not  
1Jo 3:15
  - . Judge themselves unworthy of  
Ac 13:46
- Exhortation to seek  
Joh 6:27

## Life, Natural

- God is the author of  
Ge 2:7; Ac 17:28
- God preserves  
Ps 36:6; 66:9
- Is in the hand of God  
Job 12:10; Da 5:23
- Forfeited by sin  
Ge 2:17; 3:17-19
- Of others, not to be taken away  
Ex 20:13
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Vain  
Ec 6:12
  - . Limited  
Job 7:1; 14:5
  - . Short  
Job 14:1; Ps 89:47
  - . Uncertain  
Jas 4:13-15
  - . Full of trouble  
Job 14:1
- God's loving-kindness better than  
Ps 63:3
- The value of  
Job 2:4; Mt 6:25
- Preserved by discretion  
Pr 13:3
- Sometimes prolonged, in answer to prayer  
Isa 38:2-5; Jas 5:15
- Obedience to God, tends to prolong  
De 30:20
- Obedience to parents, tends to prolong  
Ex 20:12; Pr 4:10
- Cares and pleasures of, dangerous  
Lu 8:14; 21:34; 2Ti 2:4
- Saints have true enjoyment of  
Ps 128:2; 1Ti 4:8
- Of saints, specially protected by God  
Job 2:6; Ac 18:10; 1Pe 3:13
- Of the wicked, not specially protected by God  
Job 36:6; Ps 78:50
- The wicked have their portion of good, during  
Ps 17:14; Lu 6:24; 16:25
- SHOULD BE SPENT IN
  - . The fear of God  
1Pe 1:17
  - . The service of God  
Lu 1:75
  - . Living to God  
Ro 14:8; Php 1:21
  - . Peace  
Ro 12:18; 1Ti 2:2
  - . Doing good

Ec 3:12

- Should be taken all due care of  
Mt 10:23; Ac 27:34
- Should be laid down, if necessary, for Christ  
Mt 10:39; Lu 14:26; Ac 20:24
- Should be laid down, if necessary, for the brethren  
Ro 16:4; 1Jo 3:16
- BE THANKFUL FOR
  - . The preservation of  
Ps 103:4; Joh 2:6
  - . The supply of its wants  
Ge 48:15
- The dissatisfied despise  
Ec 2:17
- We know not what is good for us in  
Ec 6:12
- Be not over-anxious to provide for its wants  
Mt 6:25
- The enjoyment of, consists not in abundance of possessions  
Lu 12:15
- IS COMPARED TO
  - . An eagle hasting to the prey  
Job 9:26
  - . A pilgrimage  
Ge 47:9
  - . A tale told  
Ps 90:9
  - . A swift post  
Job 9:25
  - . A swift ship  
Job 9:26
  - . A hand-breadth  
Ps 39:5
  - . A shepherd's tent removed  
Isa 38:12
  - . A dream  
Ps 73:20
  - . A sleep  
Ps 90:5
  - . A vapour  
Jas 4:14
  - . A shadow  
Ec 6:12
  - . A thread cut by the weaver  
Isa 38:12
  - . A weaver's shuttle  
Job 7:6
  - . A flower  
Job 14:2
  - . Grass  
1Pe 1:24
  - . Water spilt on the ground  
2Sa 14:14
  - . Wind  
Job 7:7
- Shortness of, should lead to spiritual improvement

De 32:29; Ps 90:12

- Sometimes judicially shortened

1Sa 2:32,33; Job 36:14

- Miraculously restored by Christ

Mt 9:18,25; Lu 7:15,22; Joh 11:43

## Life, Spiritual

- God is the Author of  
Ps 36:9; Col 2:13
- Christ is the Author of  
Joh 5:21,25; 6:33,51-53; 14:6; 1Jo 4:9
- The Holy Spirit is the Author of  
Eze 37:14; Ro 8:9-13
- The word of God is the instrument of  
Isa 55:3; 2Co 3:6; 1Pe 4:6
- Is hidden with Christ  
Col 3:3
- The fear of God is  
Pr 14:27; 19:23
- Spiritual-mindedness is  
Ro 8:6
- IS MAINTAINED BY
  - . Christ  
Joh 6:57; 1Co 10:3,4
  - . Faith  
Ga 2:20
  - . The word of God  
De 8:3; Mt 4:4
  - . Prayer  
Ps 69:32
- Has its origin in the new-birth  
Joh 3:3-8
- Has its infancy  
Lu 10:21; 1Co 3:1,2; 1Jo 2:12
- Has its youth  
1Jo 2:13,14
- Has its maturity  
Eph 4:13; 1Jo 2:13,14
- IS DESCRIBED AS
  - . A life to God  
Ro 6:11; Ga 2:19
  - . Newness of life  
Ro 6:4
  - . Living in the Spirit  
Ga 5:25
- Revived by God  
Ps 85:6; Ho 6:2
- Evidenced by love to the brethren  
1Jo 3:14
- All saints have  
Eph 2:1,5; Col 2:13
- Should animate the services of saints  
Ro 12:1; 1Co 14:15
- Saints praise God for  
Ps 119:175
- Seek to grow in  
Eph 4:15; 1Pe 2:2
- Pray for the increase of  
Ps 119:25; 143:11
- The wicked alienated from



- Eph 4:18
- Lovers of pleasure destitute of  
1Ti 5:6
- Hypocrites destitute of  
Jude 1:12; Re 3:1
- Illustrated  
Eze 37:9,10; Lu 15:24

# Light

- God the only source of
  - Jas 1:17
- Created by God
  - Ge 1:3; Isa 45:7
- Separated from darkness
  - Ge 1:4
- Sun, moon, and stars appointed to communicate to the earth
  - Ge 1:14-17; Jer 31:35
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Natural
    - Job 24:14; Isa 5:30
  - . Extraordinary or miraculous
    - Ex 14:20; Ps 78:14; Ac 9:3; 12:7
  - . Artificial
    - Jer 25:10; Ac 16:29
- Communicated to the body through the eye
  - Pr 15:30; Mt 6:22
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . White and pure
    - Mt 17:2
  - . Bright
    - Job 37:21
  - . Shining
    - 2Sa 23:4; Job 41:18
  - . Diffusive
    - Job 25:3; 36:30
  - . Useful and precious
    - Ec 2:13
  - . Agreeable
    - Ec 11:7
  - . Manifesting objects
    - Joh 3:20,21; Eph 5:13
- The theory of, beyond man's comprehension
  - Job 38:19,20,24
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Glory of God
    - Ps 104:2; 1Ti 6:16
  - . Purity of God
    - 1Jo 1:5
  - . Wisdom of God
    - Da 2:22
  - . Guidance of God
    - Ps 27:1; 36:9
  - . Favour of God
    - Ps 4:6; Isa 2:5
  - . Christ the source of all wisdom
    - Lu 2:32; Joh 1:4,9; 8:12; 12:46
  - . Glory of Christ
    - Ac 9:3,5; 26:13
  - . Purity of Christ
    - Mt 17:2
  - . Word of God
    - Ps 119:105,130; 2Pe 1:19

- . Gospel
  - 2Co 4:4; 1Pe 2:9
- . Ministers
  - Mt 5:14; Joh 5:35
- . Wise rulers
  - 2Sa 21:17; 23:4
- . The soul of man
  - Job 18:5,6
- . Saints
  - Lu 16:8; Eph 5:8; Php 2:15
- . Future glory of saints
  - Ps 97:11; Col 1:12
- . The path of the just
  - Pr 4:18
- . The glory of the church
  - Isa 60:1-3
- . Whatever makes manifest
  - Joh 3:21; Eph 5:13

## Lion, The

- Canaan infested by  
2Ki 17:25,26
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Superior in strength  
Jud 14:18; Pr 30:30
  - . Active  
De 33:22
  - . Courageous  
2Sa 17:10
  - . Fearless even of man  
Isa 31:4; Na 2:11
  - . Fierce  
Job 10:16; 28:8
  - . Voracious  
Ps 17:12
  - . Majestic in movement  
Pr 30:29,30
- Greatness of its teeth alluded to  
Ps 58:6; Joe 1:6
- God's power exhibited in restraining  
1Ki 13:28; Da 6:22,27
- God provides for  
Job 38:39; Ps 104:21,28
- Lurks for its prey  
Ps 10:9
- Roars when seeking prey  
Ps 104:21; Isa 31:4
- Rends its prey  
De 33:20; Ps 7:2
- Often carries its prey to its den  
Na 2:12
- Conceals itself by day  
Ps 104:22
- Often perishes for lack of food  
Job 4:11
- INHABITS
  - . Forests  
Jer 5:6
  - . Thickets  
Jer 4:7
  - . Mountains  
So 4:8
  - . Deserts  
Isa 30:6
- Attacks the sheepfolds  
1Sa 17:34; Am 3:12; Mic 5:8
- Attacks and destroys men  
1Ki 13:24; 20:36
- Universal terror caused by roaring of  
Jer 2:15; Am 3:8
- Criminals often thrown to  
Da 6:7,16,24
- Hunting of, alluded to

- Job 10:16
- SLAIN BY
  - . Samson
    - Jud 14:5,6
  - . David
    - 1Sa 17:35,36
  - . Benaiah
    - 2Sa 23:20
- A swarm of bees found in the carcass of, by Samson
  - Jud 14:8
- Disobedient prophet slain by
  - 1Ki 13:24,26
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Israel
    - Nu 24:9
  - . Of the tribe of Judah
    - Ge 49:9
  - . Of the tribe of Gad
    - De 33:20
  - . Of Christ
    - Re 5:5
  - . Of God in protecting his church
    - Isa 31:4
  - . Of God in executing judgments
    - Isa 38:13; La 3:10; Ho 5:14; 13:8
  - . Of boldness of saints
    - Pr 28:1
  - . Of brave men
    - 2Sa 1:23; 23:20
  - . Of cruel and powerful enemies
    - Isa 5:29; Jer 49:19; 51:38
  - . Of persecutors
    - Ps 22:13; 2Ti 4:17
  - . Of the devil
    - 1Pe 5:8
  - . Of imaginary fears of the slothful
    - Pr 22:13; 26:13
  - . (Tamed,) of the natural man subdued by grace
    - Isa 11:7; 65:25
  - . (Roaring of,) of a king's wrath
    - Pr 19:12; 20:2

## Locust, The

- A small insect
  - Pr 30:24,27
- Clean and fit for food
  - Le 11:21,22
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Wise
    - Pr 30:24,27
  - . Voracious
    - Ex 10:15
  - . Rapid in movement
    - Isa 33:4
  - . Like to horses prepared for battle
    - Joe 2:4; Re 9:7
- Carried every way by the wind
  - Ex 10:13,19
- Immensely numerous
  - Ps 105:34; Na 3:15
- Flies in bands and with order
  - Pr 30:27
- One of the plagues of Egypt
  - Ex 10:4-15
- THE JEWS
  - . Used as food
    - Mt 3:4
  - . Threatened with, as a punishment for sin
    - De 28:38,42
  - . Deprecated the plague of
    - 1Ki 8:37,38
  - . Often plagued by
    - Joe 1:4; 2:25
  - . Promised deliverance from the plague of, on humiliation, &c
    - 2Ch 7:13,14
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of destructive enemies
    - Joe 1:6,7; 2:2-9
  - . Of false teachers of the apostasy
    - Re 9:3
  - . Of ungodly rulers
    - Na 3:17
  - . (Destruction of,) of destruction of God's enemies
    - Na 3:15

## Long-suffering of God, The

- Is part of his character  
Ex 34:6; Nu 14:18; Ps 86:15
- Salvation, the object of  
2Pe 3:15
- Through Christ's intercession  
Lu 13:8
- Should lead to repentance  
Ro 2:4; 2Pe 3:9
- An encouragement to repent  
Joe 2:13
- Exhibited in forgiving sins  
Ro 3:25
- EXERCISED TOWARD
  - . His people  
Isa 30:18; Eze 20:17
  - . The wicked  
Ro 9:22; 1Pe 3:20
- Plead in prayer  
Jer 15:15
- Limits set to  
Ge 6:3; Jer 44:22
- THE WICKED
  - . Abuse  
Ec 8:11; Mt 24:48,49
  - . Despise  
Ro 2:4
  - . Punished for despising  
Ne 9:30; Mt 24:48-51; Ro 2:5
- Illustrated  
Lu 13:6,9
- Exemplified
  - . Manasseh  
2Ch 33:10-13
  - . Israel  
Ps 78:38; Isa 48:9
  - . Jerusalem  
Mt 23:37
  - . Paul  
1Ti 1:16

## Love of Christ, The

- To the Father  
Ps 91:14; Joh 14:31
- To his church  
So 4:8,9; 5:1; Joh 15:9; Eph 5:24
- To those who love him  
Pr 8:17; Joh 14:21
- MANIFESTED IN HIS
  - . Coming to seek the lost  
Lu 19:10
  - . Praying for his enemies  
Lu 23:34
  - . Giving himself for us  
Ga 2:20
  - . Dying for us  
Joh 15:13; 1Jo 3:16
  - . Washing away our sins  
Re 1:5
  - . Interceding for us  
Heb 7:25; 9:24
  - . Sending the Spirit  
Ps 68:18; Joh 16:7
  - . Rebukes and chastisements  
Re 3:19
- Passes knowledge  
Eph 3:19
- To be imitated  
Joh 13:34; 15:12; Eph 5:2; 1Jo 3:16
- TO SAINTS, IS
  - . Unquenchable  
So 8:7
  - . Constraining  
2Co 5:14
  - . Unchangeable  
Joh 13:1
  - . Indissoluble  
Ro 8:35
- Obedient saints abide in  
Joh 15:10
- Saints obtain victory through  
Ro 8:37
- Is the banner over his saints  
So 2:4
- Is the ground of his saints love to him  
Lu 7:47
- To saints, shall be acknowledge even by enemies  
Re 3:9
- Illustrated  
Mt 18:11-13
- Exemplified towards
  - . Peter  
Lu 22:32,61
  - . Lazarus, &c  
Joh 11:5,36



- . His apostles  
Joh 13:1,34
- . John  
Joh 13:23

## Love of God, The

- Is a part of his character
  - 2Co 13:11; 1Jo 4:8
- Christ, the especial object of
  - Joh 15:9; 17:26
- Christ abides in
  - Joh 15:10
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Sovereign
    - De 7:8; 10:15
  - . Great
    - Eph 2:4
  - . Abiding
    - Zep 3:17
  - . Unfailing
    - Isa 49:15,16
  - . Unalienable
    - Ro 8:39
  - . Constraining
    - Ho 11:4
  - . Everlasting
    - Jer 31:3
- Irrespective of merit
  - De 7:7; Job 7:17
- MANIFESTED TOWARDS
  - . Perishing sinners
    - Joh 3:16; Tit 3:4
  - . His saints
    - Joh 16:27; 17:23; 2Th 2:16; 1Jo 4:16
  - . The destitute
    - De 10:18
  - . The cheerful giver
    - 2Co 9:7
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . The giving of Christ
    - Joh 3:16
  - . The sending of Christ
    - 1Jo 4:9
  - . Christ's dying for us while sinners
    - Ro 5:8; 1Jo 4:10
  - . Election
    - Mal 1:2,3; Ro 9:11-13
  - . Adoption
    - 1Jo 3:1
  - . Redemption
    - Isa 43:3,4; 63:9
  - . Freeness of salvation
    - Tit 3:4-7
  - . Forgiving sin
    - Isa 38:17
  - . Quickening of souls
    - Eph 2:4,5
  - . Drawing us to himself
    - Ho 11:4

- . Temporal blessings
  - De 7:13
- . Chastisements
  - Heb 12:6
- . Defeating evil counsels
  - De 23:5
- Shed abroad in the heart by the Holy Spirit
  - Ro 5:5
- Saints know and believe
  - 1Jo 4:16
- Saints should abide in
  - Jude 1:21
- PERFECTED IN SAINTS
  - . By obedience
    - 1Jo 2:5
  - . By brotherly love
    - 1Jo 4:12
- The source of our love to him
  - 1Jo 4:19
- To be sought in prayer
  - 2Co 13:14

## Love to Christ

- Exhibited by God  
Mt 17:5; Joh 5:20
- Exhibited by saints  
1Pe 1:8
- His personal excellence is deserving of  
So 5:9-16
- His love to us a motive to  
2Co 5:14
- MANIFESTED IN
  - . Seeking him  
So 3:2
  - . Obeying him  
Joh 14:15,21,23
  - . Ministering to him  
Mt 27:55; 25:40
  - . Preferring him to all others  
Mt 10:37
  - . Taking up the cross for Him  
Mt 10:38
- A characteristic of saints  
So 1:4
- An evidence of adoption  
Joh 8:42
- SHOULD BE
  - . Sincere  
Eph 6:24
  - . With the soul  
So 1:7
  - . In proportion to our mercies  
Lu 7:47
  - . Supreme  
Mt 10:37
  - . Ardent  
So 2:5; 8:6
  - . Unquenchable  
So 8:7
  - . Even to death  
Ac 21:13; Re 12:11
- Promises to  
2Ti 4:8; Jas 1:12
- Increase of, to be prayed for  
Php 1:9
- Pray for grace to those who have  
Eph 6:24
- THEY WHO HAVE
  - . Are loved by the Father  
Joh 14:21,23; 16:27
  - . Are loved by Christ  
Pr 8:17; Joh 14:21
  - . Enjoy communion with God and Christ  
Joh 14:23
- Decrease of, rebuked  
Re 2:4

- Want of, denounced  
1Co 16:22
- The wicked, destitute of  
Ps 35:19; Joh 15:18,25
- Exemplified
  - . Joseph of Arimathaea  
Mt 27:57-60
  - . Penitent woman  
Lu 7:47
  - . Certain women  
Lu 23:28
  - . Thomas  
Joh 11:16
  - . Mary Magdalene  
Joh 20:11
  - . Peter  
Joh 21:15-17
  - . Paul  
Ac 21:13

## Love to God

- Commanded
  - De 11:1; Jos 22:5
- The first great commandment
  - Mt 22:38
- With all the heart
  - De 6:5; Mt 22:37
- Better than all sacrifices
  - Mr 12:33
- PRODUCED BY
  - . The Holy Spirit
    - Ga 5:22; 2Th 3:5
  - . The love of God to us
    - 1Jo 4:19
  - . Answers to prayer
    - Ps 116:1
- Exhibited by Christ
  - Joh 14:31
- A characteristic of saints
  - Ps 5:11
- SHOULD PRODUCE
  - . Joy
    - Ps 5:11
  - . Love to saints
    - 1Jo 5:1
  - . Hatred of sin
    - Ps 97:10
  - . Obedience to God
    - De 30:20; 1Jo 5:3
- Perfected in obedience
  - 1Jo 2:5
- Perfected, gives boldness
  - 1Jo 4:17,18
- God, faithful to those who have
  - De 7:9
- THEY WHO HAVE
  - . Are known of him
    - 1Co 8:3
  - . Are preserved by him
    - Ps 145:20
  - . Are delivered by him
    - Ps 91:14
  - . Partake of his mercy
    - Ex 20:6; De 7:9
  - . Have all things working for their good
    - Ro 8:28
- Persevere in
  - Jude 1:21
- Exhort one another to
  - Ps 31:23
- Pray for
  - 2Th 3:5
- The love of the world is a proof of not having
  - 1Jo 2:15

- They who love not others, are without  
1Jo 4:20
- Hypocrites, without  
Lu 11:42; Joh 5:42
- The uncharitable, without  
1Jo 3:17
- God tries the sincerity of  
De 13:3
- Promises connected with  
De 11:13-15; Ps 69:36; Isa 56:6,7; Jas 1:12

## Love to Man

- Is of God  
1Jo 4:7
- Commanded by God  
1Jo 4:21
- Commanded by Christ  
Joh 13:34; 15:12; 1Jo 3:23
- After the example of Christ  
Joh 13:34; 15:12; Eph 5:2
- Taught by God  
1Th 4:9
- Faith works by  
Ga 5:6
- A fruit of the Spirit  
Ga 5:22; Col 1:8
- Purity of heart leads to  
1Pe 1:22
- Explained  
1Co 13:4-7
- Is an active principle  
1Th 1:3; Heb 6:10
- Is an abiding principle  
1Co 13:8,13
- Is the second great commandment  
Mt 22:37-39
- Is the end of the commandment  
1Ti 1:5
- Supernatural gifts are nothing without  
1Co 13:1,2
- The greatest sacrifices are nothing without  
1Co 13:3
- Especially enjoined upon ministers  
1Ti 4:12; 2Ti 2:22
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Put on  
Col 3:14
  - . Follow after  
1Co 14:1
  - . Abound in  
Php 1:9; 1Th 3:12
  - . Continue in  
1Ti 2:15; Heb 13:1
  - . Provoke each other to  
2Co 8:7; 9:2; Heb 10:24
  - . Be sincere in  
Ro 12:9; 2Co 6:6; 8:8; 1Jo 3:18
  - . Be disinterested in  
1Co 10:24; 13:5; Php 2:4
  - . Be fervent in  
1Pe 1:22; 4:8
- Should be connected with brotherly kindness  
Ro 12:10; 2Pe 1:7
- Should be with a pure heart  
1Pe 1:22



- All things should be done with  
1Co 16:14
- SHOULD BE EXHIBITED, TOWARD
  - . Saints  
1Pe 2:17; 1Jo 5:1
  - . Ministers  
1Th 5:13
  - . Our families  
Eph 5:25; Tit 2:4
  - . Fellow-countrymen  
Ex 32:32; Ro 9:2,3; 10:1
  - . Strangers  
Le 19:34; De 10:19
  - . Enemies  
Ex 23:4,5; 2Ki 6:22; Mt 5:44; Ro 12:14,20; 1Pe 3:9
  - . All men  
Ga 6:10
- SHOULD BE EXHIBITED, IN
  - . Ministering to the wants of others  
Mt 25:35; Heb 6:10
  - . Loving each other  
Ga 5:13
  - . Relieving strangers  
Le 25:35; Mt 25:36
  - . Clothing the naked  
Isa 58:7; Mt 25:36
  - . Visiting the sick, &c  
Job 31:16-22; Jas 1:27
  - . Sympathising  
Ro 12:15; 1Co 12:26
  - . Supporting the weak  
Ga 6:2; 1Th 5:14
  - . Covering the faults of others  
Pr 10:12; 1Pe 4:8
  - . Forgiving injuries  
Eph 4:32; Col 3:13
  - . Forbearing  
Eph 4:2
  - . Rebuking  
Le 19:17; Mt 18:15
- Necessary to true happiness  
Pr 15:17
- The love of God is a motive to  
Joh 13:34; 1Jo 4:11
- AN EVIDENCE OF
  - . Being in the light  
1Jo 2:10
  - . Discipleship with Christ  
Joh 13:35
  - . Spiritual life  
1Jo 3:14
- Is the fulfilling of the law  
Ro 13:8-10; Ga 5:14; Jas 2:8
- Love to self is the measure of  
Mr 12:33
- Is good and pleasant

- Ps 133:1,2
- Is a bond of union
  - Col 2:2
- Is the bond of perfectness
  - Col 3:14
- Hypocrites, devoid of
  - 1Jo 2:9,11; 4:20
- The wicked devoid of
  - 1Jo 3:10
- Exemplified
  - . Joseph
    - Ge 45:15
  - . Ruth
    - Ru 1:16,17
  - . Jonathan, &c
    - 1Sa 20:17,41,42
  - . Obadiah
    - 1Ki 18:4
  - . Centurion
    - Lu 7:5
  - . The Church
    - Ac 2:46; Heb 10:33,34
  - . Lydia
    - Ac 16:15
  - . Aquila
    - Ro 16:3,4
  - . Paul
    - 2Co 6:11,12
  - . Epaphroditus
    - Php 2:25,26,30
  - . Philippians
    - Php 4:15-19
  - . Colossians
    - Col 1:4
  - . Thessalonians
    - 1Th 3:6
  - . Onesiphorus
    - 2Ti 1:16-18
  - . Philemon
    - Phm 1:7-9
  - . Moses
    - Heb 11:25

## Loving-kindness of God, The

- Is through Christ
  - Eph 2:7; Tit 3:4-6
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great
    - Ne 9:17
  - . Excellent
    - Ps 36:7
  - . Good
    - Ps 69:16
  - . Marvellous
    - Ps 17:7; 31:21
  - . Multitudinous
    - Isa 63:7
  - . Everlasting
    - Isa 54:8
  - . Merciful
    - Ps 117:2
  - . Better than life
    - Ps 63:3
- Consideration of the dealings of God gives a knowledge of
  - Ps 107:43
- SAINTS
  - . Betrothed in
    - Ho 2:19
  - . Drawn by
    - Jer 31:3
  - . Preserved by
    - Ps 40:11
  - . Quickened after
    - Ps 119:88
  - . Comforted by
    - Ps 119:76
  - . Look for mercy through
    - Ps 51:1
  - . Receive mercy through
    - Isa 54:8
  - . Are heard according to
    - Ps 119:149
  - . Are ever mindful of
    - Ps 26:3; 48:9
  - . Should expect, in affliction
    - Ps 42:7,8
  - . Crowned with
    - Ps 103:4
- Never utterly taken from saints
  - Ps 89:33; Isa 54:10
- Former manifestations of, to be pleaded in prayer
  - Ps 25:6; 89:49
- PRAY FOR THE
  - . Exhibition of
    - Ps 17:7; 143:8
  - . Continuance of
    - Ps 36:10

- . Extension of  
Ge 24:12; 2Sa 2:6
- Praise God for  
Ps 92:2; 138:2
- Proclaim  
Ps 40:10

# Lying

- Forbidden
  - Le 19:11; Col 3:9
- Hateful to God
  - Pr 6:16-19
- An abomination to God
  - Pr 12:22
- A hindrance to prayer
  - Isa 59:2,3
- The devil, the father of
  - Joh 8:44
- The devil excites men to
  - 1Ki 22:22; Ac 5:3
- SAINTS
  - . Hate
    - Ps 119:163; Pr 13:5
  - . Avoid
    - Isa 63:8; Zep 3:13
  - . Respect not those who practise
    - Ps 40:4
  - . Reject those who practise
    - Ps 101:7
  - . Pray to be preserved from
    - Ps 119:29; Pr 30:8
- Unbecoming in rulers
  - Pr 17:7
- The evil of rulers hearkening to
  - Pr 29:12
- False prophets addicted to
  - Jer 23:14; Eze 22:28
- False witnesses addicted to
  - Pr 14:5,25
- Antinomians guilty of
  - 1Jo 1:6; 2:4
- Hypocrites addicted to
  - Ho 11:12
- Hypocrites, a seed of
  - Isa 57:4
- THE WICKED
  - . Addicted to, from their infancy
    - Ps 58:3
  - . Love
    - Ps 52:3
  - . Delight in
    - Ps 62:4
  - . Seek after
    - Ps 4:2
  - . Prepare their tongues for
    - Jer 9:3,5
  - . Bring forth
    - Ps 7:14
  - . Give heed to
    - Pr 17:4
- A characteristic of the Apostasy

- 2Th 2:9; 1Ti 4:2
- LEADS TO
  - . Hatred
    - Pr 26:28
  - . Love of impure conversation
    - Pr 17:4
- Often accompanied by gross crimes
  - Ho 4:1,2
- Folly of concealing hatred by
  - Pr 10:18
- Vanity of getting riches by
  - Pr 21:6
- Shall be detected
  - Pr 12:19
- Poverty preferable to
  - Pr 19:22
- Excludes from heaven
  - Re 21:27; 22:15
- They who are guilty of, shall be cast into hell
  - Re 21:8
- Punishment for
  - Ps 5:6; 120:3,4; Pr 19:5; Jer 50:36
- Exemplified
  - . The devil
    - Ge 3:4
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:9
  - . Sarah
    - Ge 18:15
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 27:19
  - . Joseph's brethren
    - Ge 37:31,32
  - . Gibeonites
    - Jos 9:9-13
  - . Samson
    - Jud 16:10
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 15:13
  - . Michal
    - 1Sa 19:14
  - . David
    - 1Sa 21:2
  - . Prophet of Bethel
    - 1Ki 13:18
  - . Gehazi
    - 2Ki 5:22
  - . Job's friends
    - Job 13:4
  - . Ninevites
    - Na 3:1
  - . Peter
    - Mt 26:72
  - . Ananias, &c
    - Ac 5:5
  - . Cretans

Tit 1:12

# **M**

Macedonian Empire, The

Magistrates

Malice

Man

Manasseh, The Tribe of

Manna

Marriage

Martyrdom

Masters

Measures

Meat-offerings

Medo-Persian Kingdom

Meekness

Mercy

Mercy of God, The

Mercy-seat

Metals

Midianites

Milk

Mills

Ministers

Miracles

Miracles of Christ, The

Miracles through Evil Agents

Miracles wrought through Servants of God

Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit

Missionaries, all Christians should be as

Missionary Work by Ministers

Moabites

Money

Months

Moon, The

Morning

Moth, The

Mountains

Mule, The

Murder



Murmuring

Music

## **Macedonian Empire, The**

- Called the kingdom of Grecia  
Da 11:2
- ILLUSTRATED BY THE
  - . Brazen part of the image in Nebuchadnezzar's dream  
Da 2:32,39
  - . Leopard with four wings and four heads  
Da 7:16,17
  - . Rough goat with notable horn  
Da 8:5,21
- Philippi the chief city of  
Ac 16:12
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Conquest of the Medo-Persian kingdom  
Da 8:6,7; 11:2,3
  - . Power and greatness of Alexander its last king  
Da 8:8; 11:3
  - . Division of it into four kingdoms  
Da 8:8,22
  - . Divisions of it ruled by strangers  
Da 11:4
  - . History of its four divisions  
Da 11:4-29
  - . The little horn to arise out of one of its divisions  
Da 8:8-12,23-25
- Gospel preached in, by God's desire  
Ac 16:9,10
- Liberality of the churches of  
2Co 8:1-5

# Magistrates

- Are appointed by God  
Ro 13:1
- Are ministers of God  
Ro 13:4,6
- Purpose of their appointment  
Ro 13:4; 1Pe 2:14
- Their office to be respected  
Ac 23:5
- Are not a terror to the good, but to the evil  
Ro 13:3
- To be wisely selected and appointed  
Ex 18:21; Ezr 7:25
- To be prayed for  
1Ti 2:1,2
- SHOULD
  - . Seek wisdom from God  
1Ki 3:9
  - . Rule in the fear of God  
2Sa 23:3; 2Ch 19:7
  - . Know the law of God  
Ezr 7:25
  - . Be faithful to the Sovereign  
Da 6:4
  - . Enforce the laws  
Ezr 7:26
  - . Judge wisely  
1Ki 3:16-28
  - . Hate covetousness  
Ex 18:21
  - . Not take bribes  
Ex 23:8; De 16:19
  - . Defend the poor  
Job 29:12,16
  - . Judge for God, not for man  
2Ch 19:6
  - . Judge righteously  
De 1:16; 16:18; 25:1
  - . Be impartial  
Ex 23:6; De 1:17
  - . Be diligent in ruling  
Ro 12:8
  - . Subjection to their authority enjoined  
Mt 23:2,3; Ro 13:1; 1Pe 2:13,14
- Wicked-Illustrated  
Pr 28:15
- Good-Exemplified
  - . Joseph  
Ge 41:46
  - . Gideon  
Jud 8:35
  - . Samuel  
1Sa 12:3,4; Ezr 10:1-9
  - . Nehemiah

- Ne 3:15
- . Job
  - Job 29:16
- . Daniel
  - Da 6:3
- Wicked-Exemplified
  - . Sons of Samuel
    - 1Sa 8:3
  - . Pilate
    - Mt 27:24,26
  - . Magistrates in Philippi
    - Ac 16:22,23
  - . Gallio
    - Ac 18:16,17
  - . Felix
    - Ac 24:26

## Malice

- Springs from an evil heart  
Mt 15:19,20; Ga 5:19
- Forbidden  
1Co 14:20; Col 3:8; Eph 4:26,27
- A hindrance to growth in grace  
1Pe 2:1,2
- Incompatible with the worship of God  
1Co 5:7,8
- Christian liberty not to be a cloak for  
1Pe 2:16
- Saints avoid  
Job 31:29,30; Ps 35:12-14
- THE WICKED
  - . Speak with  
3Jo 1:10
  - . Live in  
Tit 3:3
  - . Conceive  
Ps 7:14
  - . Filled with  
Ro 1:29
  - . Visit saints with  
Ps 83:3; Mt 22:6
- Pray for those who injure you through  
Mt 5:44
- Brings its own punishment  
Ps 7:15,16
- God requites  
Ps 10:14; Eze 36:5
- Punishment of  
Am 1:11,12; Ob 1:10-15
- Exemplified
  - . Cain  
Ge 4:5
  - . Esau  
Ge 27:41
  - . Joseph's brethren  
Ge 37:19,20
  - . Saul  
1Sa 18:9-11
  - . Shimei  
2Sa 16:5; 1Ki 2:8,9
  - . Joab  
2Sa 3:27; 1Ki 2:5,28-33
  - . Sanballat  
Ne 2:10
  - . Haman  
Es 3:5,6
  - . Edomites  
Eze 35:5
  - . Presidents, &c  
Da 6:4-9
  - . Herodias

Mr 6:19  
. Scribes &c  
Mr 11:18; Lu 11:54  
. Diotrefes  
3Jo 1:10

# Man

- Made for God
  - Pr 16:4; Re 4:11
- God's purpose in creation completed by making
  - Ge 2:5,7
- Cannot profit God
  - Job 22:2; Ps 16:2
- Unworthy of God's favour
  - Job 7:17; Ps 8:4
- CREATED
  - . By God
    - Ge 1:27; Isa 45:12
  - . By Christ
    - Joh 1:3; Col 1:16
  - . By the Holy Spirit
    - Job 33:4
  - . After consultation, by the Trinity
    - Ge 1:26
  - . On the sixth day
    - Ge 1:31
  - . Upon the earth
    - De 4:32; Job 20:4
  - . From the dust
    - Ge 2:7; Job 33:6
  - . In the image of God
    - Ge 1:26,27; 1Co 11:7
  - . After the likeness of God
    - Ge 1:26; Jas 3:9
  - . Male and female
    - Ge 1:27; 5:2
  - . A living soul
    - Ge 2:7; 1Co 15:45
  - . In uprightness
    - Ec 7:29
  - . In knowledge (inferred)
    - Col 3:10
  - . Under obligations to obedience
    - Ge 2:16,17
  - . A type of Christ
    - Ro 5:14
- Approved of by God
  - Ge 1:31
- Blessed by God
  - Ge 1:28; 5:2
- Placed in the garden of Eden
  - Ge 2:15
- Every herb and tree given to, for food
  - Ge 1:29
- Allowed to eat flesh after the flood
  - Ge 9:3
- Not good for, to be alone
  - Ge 2:18
- Woman formed to be a help for
  - Ge 2:20-25

- POSSESSED OF
  - . A Body
    - Mt 6:25
  - . A soul
    - Lu 12:20; Ac 14:22; 1Pe 4:19
  - . A spirit
    - Pr 18:14; 20:17; 1Co 2:11
  - . Understanding
    - Eph 1:18; 4:18
  - . Will
    - 1Co 9:17; 2Pe 1:21
  - . Affections
    - 1Ch 29:3; Col 3:2
  - . Conscience
    - Ro 2:15; 1Ti 4:2
  - . Memory
    - Ge 41:9; 1Co 15:2
- Made by God in his successive generations
  - Job 10:8-11; 31:15
- Fearfully and wonderfully made
  - Ps 139:14
- Of every nation, made of one blood
  - Ac 17:26
- Quickened by the breath of God
  - Ge 2:7; 7:22; Job 33:4
- Made wise by the inspiration of the Almighty
  - Job 32:8,9
- Inferior to angels
  - Ps 8:5; Heb 2:7
- Is of the earth earthy
  - 1Co 15:47
- Nature and constitution of, different from other creatures
  - 1Co 15:39
- More valuable than other creatures
  - Mt 6:26; 10:31; 12:12
- Wiser than other creatures
  - Job 35:11
- Received dominion over other creatures
  - Ge 1:28; Ps 8:6-8
- Gave names to other creatures
  - Ge 2:19,20
- Intellect of, matured by age
  - 1Co 13:11
- CALLED
  - . The potsherd of the earth
    - Isa 45:9
  - . A worm
    - Job 25:6
  - . Vain man
    - Job 11:12; Jas 2:20
  - . Flesh
    - Ge 6:12; Joe 2:28
- COMPARED TO
  - . Grass
    - Isa 40:6-8; 1Pe 1:24
  - . Clay in the potter's hand



Isa 64:8; Jer 18:2,6

- . Vanity
  - Ps 144:4
- . A sleep
  - Ps 90:5
- . A wild ass's colt
  - Job 11:12
- Originally naked and not ashamed
  - Ge 2:25
- Disobeyed God by eating part of the forbidden fruit
  - Ge 3:1-12
- Filled with shame after the fall
  - Ge 3:10
- Covered himself with fig leaves
  - Ge 3:7
- Clothed by God with skins
  - Ge 3:21
- Punished for disobedience
  - Ge 3:16-19
- Banished from paradise
  - Ge 3:23,24
- Involved posterity in his ruin
  - Ro 5:12-19
- Has sought out many inventions
  - Ec 7:29
- Born in sin
  - Ps 51:5
- Born to trouble
  - Job 5:7
- Has an appointed time on the earth
  - Job 7:1
- Days of, compared to a shadow
  - 1Ch 29:15
- Days of, as the days of a hireling
  - Job 7:1
- Has but few days
  - Job 14:1
- Ordinary limit of his life
  - Ps 90:10
- Ignorant of what is good for him
  - Ec 10:2
- Ignorant of what is to come after him
  - Ec 10:14
- Not profited by all his labour and travail
  - Ec 2:22; 6:12
- Cannot direct his ways
  - Jer 10:23; Pr 20:24
- Walks in a vain show
  - Ps 39:6
- GOD
  - . Instructs
    - Ps 94:10
  - . Orders the goings of
    - Pr 5:21; 20:24
  - . Prepares the heart of
    - Pr 16:1

- . Enables to speak  
Pr 16:1
- . Preserves  
Job 7:20; Ps 36:6
- . Provides for  
Ps 145:15,16
- . Destroys the hopes of  
Job 14:19
- . Makes the wrath of, to praise him  
Ps 76:10
- . Makes his beauty consume away  
Ps 39:11
- . Turns to destruction  
Ps 90:3
- Cannot be just with God  
Job 9:2; 25:4; Ps 143:2; Ro 3:20
- Cannot cleanse himself  
Job 15:14; Jer 2:22
- All the ways of, clean in his own eyes  
Pr 16:2
- CHRIST
  - . Knew what was in  
Joh 2:25
  - . Took on him nature of  
Joh 1:14; Heb 2:14,16
  - . Made in the image of  
Php 2:7
  - . Was found in fashion as  
Php 2:8
  - . Approved of God as  
Ac 2:22
  - . Called the second, as covenant head of the church  
1Co 15:47
  - . Is the head of every  
1Co 11:3
  - . A refuge as, to sinners  
Isa 32:2
  - . As such, is the cause of the resurrection  
1Co 15:21,22
- Shall be recompensed according to his works  
Ps 62:12; Ro 2:6
- Cannot retain his spirit from death  
Ec 8:8
- Would give all his possessions for the preservation of life  
Job 2:4
- Able to sustain bodily affliction  
Pr 18:14
- Sinks under trouble of mind  
Pr 18:14
- No trust to be placed in  
Ps 118:8; Isa 2:22
- The help of, vain  
Ps 60:11
- The whole duty of  
Ec 12:13



## Manasseh, The Tribe of

- Descended from Joseph's eldest son adopted by Jacob  
Ge 41:51; 48:5
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 48:20; 49:22-26; De 33:13-17
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:10
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:11
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:23
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:34,35
- Part of third division of Israel in their journeys  
Nu 10:22,23
- Encamped next to, and under the standard of Ephraim west of tabernacle  
Nu 2:18,20
- Offering of, at dedication  
Nu 7:54-59
- Families of  
Nu 26:29-33
- Strength of, on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:34
- On Gerizim said amen to the blessing  
De 27:12
- Half of, obtained inheritance east of Jordan  
Nu 32:33,39-42; Jos 13:29-31
- Inheritance of the other half  
Jos 17:1-11
- Could not drive out the Canaanites but made them tributary  
Jos 17:12,13; Jud 1:27,28
- SOME OF
  - . Aided David against Saul  
1Ch 12:19-21
  - . At coronation of David  
1Ch 12:31-37
  - . Returned to their allegiance to the house of David in Asa's reign  
2Ch 15:9
  - . At Hezekiah's passover  
2Ch 30:1,11,18
- David appointed rulers and captains over  
1Ch 26:32; 27:20,21
- Often at war with Ephraim  
Jud 12:1,6; Isa 9:21
- Country of, purified from idols by Hezekiah and Josiah  
2Ch 31:1; 34:6
- Remarkable persons of
  - . Daughters of Zelophehad  
Nu 27:1-7
  - . Gideon  
Jud 6:15

- . Abimelech  
Jud 9:1
- . Jotham  
Jud 9:5,7,21
- . Jair  
Jud 10:3
- . Jephthah  
Jud 11:1
- . Barzillai  
2Sa 17:27
- . Elijah  
1Ki 17:1

# Manna

- Miraculously given to Israel for food in the wilderness  
Ex 16:4,15; Ne 9:15
- CALLED
  - . God's manna  
Ne 9:20
  - . Bread of heaven  
Ps 105:40
  - . Bread from heaven  
Ex 16:4; Joh 6:31
  - . Corn of heaven  
Ps 78:24
  - . Angel's food  
Ps 78:25
  - . Spiritual meat  
1Co 10:3
- Previously unknown  
De 8:3,16
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Like coriander seed  
Ex 16:31; Nu 11:7
  - . White  
Ex 16:31
  - . Like in colour to bdellium  
Nu 11:7
  - . Like in taste to wafers made with honey  
Ex 16:31
  - . Like in taste to oil  
Nu 11:8
  - . Like hoar frost  
Ex 16:14
- Fell after the evening dew  
Nu 11:9
- None fell on the Sabbath day  
Ex 16:26,27
- Gathered every morning  
Ex 16:21
- An omer of, gathered for each person  
Ex 16:16
- Two portions of, gathered the sixth day on account of the Sabbath  
Ex 16:5,22-26
- He that gathered much or little had sufficient and nothing over  
Ex 16:18
- Melted away by the sun  
Ex 16:21
- GIVEN
  - . When Israel murmured for bread  
Ex 16:2,3
  - . In answer to prayer  
Ps 105:40
  - . Through Moses  
Joh 6:31,32

- . To exhibit God's glory  
Ex 16:7
- . As a sign of Moses's divine mission  
Joh 6:30,31
- . For forty years  
Ne 9:21
- . As a test of obedience  
Ex 16:4
- . To teach that man does not live by bread only  
De 8:3; Mt 4:4
- . To humble and prove Israel  
De 8:16
- Kept longer than a day (except on the Sabbath) became corrupt  
Ex 16:19,20
- THE ISRAELITES
  - . At first covetous of  
Ex 16:17
  - . Ground, made into cakes and baked in pans  
Nu 11:8
  - . Counted inferior to food of Egypt  
Nu 11:4-6
  - . Loathed  
Nu 21:5
  - . Punished for despising  
Nu 11:10-20
  - . Punished for loathing  
Nu 21:6
- Ceased when Israel entered Canaan  
Ex 16:35; Jos 5:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ  
Joh 6:32-35
  - . Blessedness given to saints  
Re 2:17
- A golden pot of, laid up in the holiest for a memorial  
Ex 16:32-34; Heb 9:4

# Marriage

- Divinely instituted  
Ge 2:24
- A covenant relationship  
Mal 2:4
- DESIGNED FOR
  - . The happiness of man  
Ge 2:18
  - . Increasing the human population  
Ge 1:28; 9:1
  - . Raising up godly seed  
Mal 2:15
  - . Preventing fornication  
1Co 7:2
- The expectation of the promised seed of the woman an incentive to, in the early age  
Ge 3:15; 4:1
- Lawful in all  
1Co 7:2,28; 1Ti 5:14
- Honourable for all  
Heb 13:4
- Should be only in the Lord  
1Co 7:39
- EXPRESSED BY
  - . Joining together  
Mt 19:6
  - . Making affinity  
1Ki 3:1
  - . Taking to wife  
Ex 2:1
  - . Giving daughters to sons, and sons to daughters  
De 7:3; Ezr 9:12
- Indissoluble during the joint lives of the parties  
Mt 19:6; Ro 7:2,3; 1Co 7:39
- Early introduction of polygamy  
Ge 4:19
- Contracted in patriarchal age with near relations  
Ge 20:12; 24:24; 28:2
- Often contracted by parents for children  
Ge 24:49-51; 34:6,8
- Should be with consent of parents  
Ge 28:8; Jud 14:2,3
- Consent of the parties necessary to  
Ge 24:57,58; 1Sa 18:20; 25:41
- Parents might refuse to give their children in  
Ex 22:17; De 7:3
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to contract, with their near relations  
Le 18:6
  - . Forbidden to contract with idolaters  
De 7:3,4; Jos 23:12; Ezr 9:11,12
  - . Often contracted with foreigners  
1Ki 11:1; Ne 13:23
  - . Sometimes guilty of polygamy



- 1Ki 11:1,3
- . Careful in contracting for their children  
Ge 24:2,3; 28:1,2
  - . Betrothed themselves some time before  
De 20:7; Jud 14:5,7,8; Mt 1:18
  - . Contracted when young  
Pr 2:17; Joe 1:8
  - . Often contracted, in their own tribe  
Ex 2:1; Nu 36:6-13; Lu 1:5,27
  - . Obligated to contract with a brother's wife who died without seed  
De 25:5; Mt 22:24
  - . Considered being debarred from, a reproach  
Isa 4:1
  - . Considered being debarred from, a cause of grief  
Jud 11:38
  - . Often punished by being debarred from  
Jer 7:34; 16:9; 25:10
  - . Were allowed divorce from, because of hardness of their hearts  
De 24:1; Mt 19:7,8
  - . Exempted from going to war immediately after  
De 20:7
  - Priest not to contract, with divorced or improper persons  
Le 21:7
  - The high priest not to contract, with a widow or a divorced or profane person  
Le 21:14
  - Contracted at the gate and before witnesses  
Ru 4:1,10,11
  - Modes of demanding women in  
Ge 24:3,4; 34:6,8; 1Sa 25:39,40
  - Elder daughters usually given in, before the younger  
Ge 29:26
  - A dowry given to the woman's parents before  
Ge 29:18; 34:12; 1Sa 18:27,28; Ho 3:2
  - CELEBRATED
    - . With great rejoicing  
Jer 33:11; Joh 3:29
    - . With feasting  
Ge 29:22; Jud 14:10; Mt 22:2,3; Joh 2:1-10
    - . For seven days  
Jud 14:12
  - A benediction pronounced after  
Ge 24:60; Ru 4:11,12
  - THE BRIDE
    - . Received presents before  
Ge 24:53
    - . Given a handmaid at  
Ge 24:59; 29:24,29
    - . Adorned with jewels for  
Isa 49:18; 61:10
    - . Gorgeously apparelled  
Ps 45:13,14
    - . Attended by bridesmaids  
Ps 45:9

- . Stood on the right of bridegroom  
Ps 45:9
- . Called to forget her father's house  
Ps 45:10
- THE BRIDEGROOM
  - . Adorned with ornaments  
Isa 61:10
  - . Attended by many friends  
Jud 14:11; Joh 3:29
  - . Presented with gifts  
Ps 45:12
  - . Crowned with garlands  
So 3:11
  - . Rejoiced over the bride  
Isa 62:5
  - . Returned with the bride to his house at night  
Mt 25:1-6
- Garments provided for guests at  
Mt 22:12
- Infidelity of those contracted in, punished as if married  
De 22:23,24; Mt 1:19
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God's union with the Jewish nation  
Isa 54:5; Jer 3:14; Ho 2:19,20
  - . Christ's union with his church  
Eph 5:23,24,32

# Martyrdom

- Is death endured for the word of God, and testimony of Christ
  - Re 6:9; 20:4
- SAINTS
  - . Forewarned of
    - Mt 10:21; 24:9; Joh 16:2
  - . Should not fear
    - Mt 10:28; Re 2:10
  - . Should be prepared for
    - Mt 16:24,25; Ac 21:13
  - . Should resist sin to
    - Heb 12:4
- Reward of
  - Re 2:10; 6:11
- Inflicted at the instigation of the devil
  - Re 2:10,13
- The Apostasy guilty of inflicting
  - Re 17:6; 18:24
- Of saints, shall be avenged
  - Lu 11:50,51; Re 18:20-24
- Exemplified
  - . Abel
    - Ge 4:8; 1Jo 3:12
  - . Ahimelech and his fellow priests
    - 1Sa 22:18,19
  - . Prophets and Saints of old
    - 1Ki 18:4; 19:10; Lu 11:50,51; Heb 11:37
  - . Urijah
    - Jer 26:23
  - . John the Baptist
    - Mr 6:27
  - . Peter
    - Joh 21:18,19
  - . Stephen
    - Ac 7:58
  - . Christians
    - Ac 9:1; 22:4; 26:10
  - . James
    - Ac 12:2
  - . Antipas
    - Re 2:13

## Masters

- Authority of, established  
Col 3:22; 1Pe 2:18
- SHOULD, WITH THEIR HOUSEHOLDS,
  - . Worship God  
Ge 35:3
  - . Fear God  
Ac 10:2
  - . Serve God  
Jos 24:15
  - . Observe the Sabbath  
Ex 20:10; De 5:12-14
  - . Put away idols  
Ge 35:2
- Should select faithful servants  
Ge 24:2; Ps 101:6,7
- Should receive faithful advice from servants  
2Ki 5:13,14
- DUTY OF, TOWARD SERVANTS;
  - . To act justly  
Job 31:13,15; Col 4:1
  - . To deal with them in the fear of God  
Eph 6:9; Col 4:1
  - . To esteem them highly, if saints  
Phm 1:16
  - . To take care of them in sickness  
Lu 7:3
  - . To forbear threatening them  
Eph 6:9
  - . Not to defraud them  
Ge 31:7
  - . Not to keep back their wages  
Le 19:13; De 24:15
  - . Not to rule over them with rigour  
Le 25:43; De 24:14
- Benevolent, blessed  
De 15:18
- Unjust, denounced  
Jer 22:13; Jas 5:4
- Good-Exemplified
  - . Abraham  
Ge 18:19
  - . Jacob  
Ge 35:2
  - . Joshua  
Jos 24:15
  - . Centurion  
Lu 7:2,3
  - . Cornelius  
Ac 10:2
- Bad-Exemplified
  - . Egyptians  
Ex 1:13,14
  - . Nabal

1Sa 25:17  
. Amalekite  
1Sa 30:13

## Measures

- Unjust, an abomination to God  
Pr 20:10
- The Jews not to be unjust in  
Le 19:35; De 25:14,15
- The Jews often used unjust  
Mic 6:10
- OF LIQUIDS AND SOLIDS
  - . Log  
Le 14:10,15
  - . Cab  
2Ki 6:25
  - . Omer or tenth-deal (the tenth of an ephah)  
Ex 16:36; Le 5:11; 14:10
  - . Hin  
Ex 29:40
  - . Bath or ephah  
Isa 5:10; Eze 45:11
  - . Homer or Cor  
Isa 5:10; Eze 45:14
  - . Firkin  
Joh 2:6
- OF LENGTH
  - . Handbreadth  
Ex 25:25; Ps 39:5
  - . Span  
Ex 28:16; 1Sa 17:4
  - . Cubit  
Ge 6:15,16; De 3:11
  - . Fathom  
Ac 27:28
  - . Furlong  
Lu 24:13; Joh 11:13
  - . Mile  
Mt 5:41
- Distances measured by rods and lines  
2Sa 8:2; Jer 31:39; Eze 40:3; Re 21:16
- Were regulated by the standard of the sanctuary  
1Ch 23:29
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Correcting in measure,) of mitigated afflictions  
Jer 30:11
  - . (Drinking tears in great measure,) of severe afflictions  
Ps 80:5
  - . (Weighing the waters in a measure,) of God's infinite wisdom  
Job 28:23,25
  - . (Measuring the dust of the earth,) of God's greatness  
Isa 40:12
  - . (The measure of our days,) of the shortness of life  
Ps 39:4
  - . (Drinking water, by measure) of severe famine  
Eze 4:11,16
  - . (The measure of the stature of Christ,) of perfection

Eph 4:13  
. (Opening the mouth without measure,) of the insatiableness  
of hell  
Isa 5:14

## Meat-offerings

- Were most holy  
Le 6:17
- CONSISTED OF
  - . Fine flour  
Le 2:1
  - . Unleavened cakes baked in the oven  
Le 2:4
  - . Fine flour baked in a pan  
Le 2:5
  - . Fine flour baked in a frying pan  
Le 2:7
  - . Green ears of corn parched  
Le 2:14
  - . Barley meal  
Nu 5:15
- Oil and incense used with  
Le 2:1,4,15
- Of jealousy, without oil or incense  
Nu 5:15
- Always seasoned with salt  
Le 2:13
- No leaven used with  
Le 2:11; 6:17
- Not to be offered on altar of incense  
Ex 30:9
- OFFERED
  - . On the altar of burnt offering  
Ex 40:29
  - . With the daily sacrifices  
Ex 29:40-42
  - . With all burnt offerings  
Nu 15:3-12
  - . By the poor for a trespass offering  
Le 5:11
  - . By the high priest every day, half in the morning and half in the evening  
Le 6:20-22
- A small part of, was consumed on the altar for a memorial  
Le 2:2,9,16; 6:15
- When offered for a priest entirely consumed by fire  
Le 6:23
- High priest's deputy had care of  
Nu 4:16
- Laid up in a chamber of the temple  
Ne 10:39; 13:5; Eze 42:13
- The priest's portion  
Le 2:3; 6:17
- To be eaten by the males of the house of Aaron alone  
Le 6:18
- To be eaten in the holy place  
Le 6:16
- THE JEWS
  - . Often not accepted in



- Am 5:22
- . Condemned for offering, to idols  
Isa 57:6
- . Often prevented from offering, by judgments  
Joe 1:9,13
- Materials for public, often provided by the princes  
Nu 7:13,19,25; Eze 45:16

# Medo-Persian Kingdom

- Extended from India to Ethiopia  
Es 1:1
- Peopled by descendants of Eliam  
Ge 10:22
- ILLUSTRATED BY
  - . Silver part of image in Nebuchadnezzar's dream  
Da 2:32,39
  - . A bear  
Da 7:5
  - . A ram with two horns  
Da 8:3,20
- Shushan a chief city of  
Es 1:2; 8:15
- Achmetha or Ecbatana a chief city of  
Ezr 6:2
- Divided into many provinces  
Es 1:1; Da 6:1
- Laws of, unalterable  
Da 6:12,15
- Ruled by, absolute kings  
Es 3:8,11; 7:9
- KINGS OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Cyrus  
Ezr 1:1
  - . Ahasuerus or Cambyses  
Ezr 4:6
  - . Artaxerxes Smerdis (an usurper)  
Ezr 4:7
  - . Darius Hystaspes  
Ezr 6:1; Da 5:31
  - . Xerxes  
Da 11:2
  - . Artaxerxes Longimanus or Ahasuerus  
Ezr 6:14; 7:1; Es 1:1
- KINGS OF
  - . Called kings of Assyria  
Ezr 6:22
  - . Called kings of Babylon  
Ne 13:6
  - . Styled themselves king of kings  
Ezr 7:12
  - . Dwelt in royal palaces  
Es 1:2; 8:14
  - . Were exceeding rich  
Es 1:4; Da 12:2
  - . Entertained magnificently  
Es 1:3,5,7
  - . Held in their hand a golden sceptre  
Es 5:2
  - . Put to death all who approached them without permission  
Es 4:11,16
- Celebrated for wise men  
Es 1:13; Mt 2:1

- People of, warlike  
Eze 27:10; 38:5
- Peculiar customs in  
Es 1:8; 2:12,13
- Babylon taken by the king of  
Da 5:20,31
- The Jews delivered from captivity by means of  
2Ch 36:20,22,23; Eze 1:1-4
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Extensive conquest  
Da 8:4
  - . Conquest of Babylon  
Isa 21:1,2; Da 5:28
  - . Deliverance of the Jews  
Isa 44:28; 45:1-4
  - . Invasion of Greece under Xerxes  
Da 11:2
  - . Downfall by Alexander  
Da 8:6,7; 11:3

# Meekness

- Christ set an example of  
Ps 45:4; Isa 53:7; Mt 11:29; 21:5; 2Co 10:1; 1Pe 2:21-23
- His teaching  
Mt 5:38-45
- A fruit of the Spirit  
Ga 5:22,23
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Seek  
Zep 2:3
  - . Put on  
Col 3:12-13
  - . Receive the word of God with  
Jas 1:21
  - . Exhibit, in conduct, &c  
Jas 3:13
  - . Answer for their hope with  
1Pe 3:15
  - . Show to all men  
Tit 3:2
  - . Restore the erring with  
Ga 6:1
- Precious in the sight of God  
1Pe 3:4
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Follow after  
1Ti 6:11
  - . Instruct opposers with  
2Ti 2:24,25
  - . Urge, on their people  
Tit 3:1,2
- A characteristic of wisdom  
Jas 3:17
- Necessary to a Christian walk  
Eph 4:1,2; 1Co 6:7
- THOSE WHO ARE GIFTED WITH
  - . Are preserved  
Ps 76:9
  - . Are exalted  
Ps 147:6; Mt 23:12
  - . Are guided and taught  
Ps 25:9
  - . Are richly provided for  
Ps 22:26
  - . Are beautified with salvation  
Ps 149:4
  - . Increase their joy  
Isa 29:19
  - . Shall inherit the earth  
Ps 37:11
- The gospel to be preached to those who possess  
Isa 61:1
- Blessedness of  
Mt 5:5

- Exemplified

. Moses

Nu 12:3

. David

1Sa 30:6; 2Sa 16:9-12

. Paul

1Co 4:12; 1Th 2:7

# Mercy

- After the example of God
  - Lu 6:36
- Enjoined
  - 2Ki 6:21-23; Ho 12:6; Ro 12:20,21; Col 3:12
- To be engraved on the heart
  - Pr 3:3
- Characteristic of saints
  - Ps 37:26; Isa 57:1
- SHOULD BE SHOWN
  - . With cheerfulness
    - Ro 12:8
  - . To our brethren
    - Zec 7:9
  - . to those that are in distress
    - Lu 10:37
  - . To the poor
    - Pr 14:31; Da 4:27
  - . To backsliders
    - Lu 15:18-20; 2Co 2:6-8
  - . To animals
    - Pr 12:10
- Upholds the throne of kings
  - Pr 20:28
- Beneficial to those who exercise
  - Pr 11:17
- Blessedness of showing
  - Pr 14:21; Mt 5:7
- Hypocrites devoid of
  - Mt 23:23
- Denunciations against those devoid of
  - Ho 4:1,3; Mt 18:23-25; Jas 2:13

## Mercy of God, The

- Is part of his character
  - Ex 34:6,7; Ps 62:12; Ne 9:17; Jon 4:2,10,11; 2Co 1:3
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great
    - Nu 14:18; Isa 54:7
  - . Rich
    - Eph 2:4
  - . Manifold
    - Ne 9:27; La 3:32
  - . Plenteous
    - Ps 86:5,15; 103:8
  - . Abundant
    - 1Pe 1:3
  - . Sure
    - Isa 55:3; Mic 7:20
  - . Everlasting
    - 1Ch 16:34; Ps 89:28; 106:1; 107:1; 136:1-26
  - . Tender
    - Ps 25:6; 103:4; Lu 1:78
  - . New every morning
    - La 3:23
  - . High as heaven
    - Ps 36:5; 103:11
  - . Filling the earth
    - Ps 119:64
  - . Over all his works
    - Ps 145:9
- Is his delight
  - Mic 7:18
- MANIFESTED
  - . In the sending of Christ
    - Lu 1:78
  - . In salvation
    - Tit 3:5
  - . In long-suffering
    - La 3:22; Da 9:9
  - . To his people
    - De 32:43; 1Ki 8:23
  - . To them that fear him
    - Ps 103:17; Lu 1:50
  - . To returning backsliders
    - Jer 3:12; Ho 14:4; Joe 2:13
  - . To repentant sinners
    - Ps 32:5; Pr 28:13; Isa 55:7; Lu 15:18-20
  - . To the afflicted
    - Isa 49:13; 54:7
  - . To the fatherless
    - Ho 14:3
  - . To whom he will
    - Ho 2:23; Ro 9:15,18
  - . With everlasting kindness
    - Isa 54:8
- A ground of hope

- Ps 130:7; 147:11
- A ground of trust
  - Ps 52:8
- SHOULD BE
  - . Sought for ourselves
    - Ps 6:2
  - . Sought for others
    - Ga 6:16; 1Ti 1:2; 2Ti 1:18
  - . Pleaded in prayer
    - Ps 6:4; 25:6; 51:1
  - . Rejoiced in
    - Ps 31:7
  - . Magnified
    - 1Ch 16:34; Ps 115:1; 118:1-4,29; Jer 33:11
- Typified
  - . Mercy seat
    - Ex 25:17
- Exemplified
  - . Lot
    - Ge 19:16,19
  - . Epaphroditus
    - Php 2:27
  - . Paul
    - 1Ti 1:13



## **Mercy-seat**

- Moses commanded to make  
Ex 25:17
- Bezaleel given wisdom to make  
Ex 31:2,3,7
- Made of pure gold  
Ex 25:17; 37:6
- The cherubim formed out of, and at each end of it  
Ex 25:18-20; Heb 9:5
- Placed upon the ark of testimony  
Ex 25:21; 26:34; 40:20
- GOD
  - . Appeared over in the cloud  
Le 16:2
  - . Dwelt over  
Ps 80:1
  - . Spoke from above  
Ex 25:22; Nu 7:89
- Covered with a cloud of incense on the day of atonement  
Le 16:13
- The blood of sacrifices on the day of atonement sprinkled  
upon and before  
Le 16:14,15
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ  
Ro 3:25; Heb 9:3
  - . The throne of grace  
Heb 4:16

## Metals

- Dug out of the earth  
Job 28:1,2,6
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Gold  
Ge 2:11,12
  - . Silver  
Ge 44:2
  - . Brass  
Ex 27:2,4; 2Ch 12:10
  - . Copper  
Ezr 8:27; 2Ti 4:14
  - . Iron  
Nu 35:16; Pr 27:17
  - . Lead  
Ex 15:10; Jer 6:29
  - . Tin  
Nu 31:22
- Comparative value of  
Isa 60:17; Da 2:32-45
- Often mixed with dross  
Isa 1:25
- The holy land abounded in  
De 8:9
- Antiquity of the art of working in  
Ge 4:21
- Freed from dross by fire  
Eze 22:18,20
- Ceremonially cleansed by fire  
Nu 31:21-23
- Cast in mould  
Jud 17:4; Jer 6:29
- Clay of Jordan used for moulding  
1Ki 7:46
- An extensive commerce in  
Eze 27:12

## Midianites

- Descended from Midian, son of Abraham by Keturah  
Ge 25:1,2; 1Ch 1:32
- Dwelt east of Jordan, beside Moab  
Nu 22:1,4
- A SMALL PART OF
  - . Dwelt near Horeb  
Ex 2:15; 3:1
  - . Retained the knowledge and worship of Jehovah  
Ex 2:16; 18:9-12
- Governed by kings  
Nu 31:8; Jud 8:5
- Dwelt in tents  
Hab 3:7
- Engaged in commerce  
Ge 37:28,36
- Conquered by Hadad  
Ge 36:25; 1Ch 1:46
- Excited by Moab against Israel  
Nu 22:4
- Terrified at approach of Israel  
Hab 3:3-7
- WITH THE MOABITES
  - . Sent for Balaam to curse Israel  
Nu 22:5-7
  - . Seduced Israel to idolatry  
Nu 25:1-6
  - . Punished for seducing Israel  
Nu 25:16-18; 31:1-12
- Allowed to oppress Israel  
Jud 6:1-6
- Gideon raised up against  
Jud 6:11-14
- With Amalek, &c opposed Gideon  
Jud 6:33
- Miraculously defeated and destroyed by Gideon  
Jud 7:16-22; 8:10,11
- Princes of, slain  
Jud 7:24,25; 8:12,21
- Completeness of their destruction, alluded to  
Ps 83:9-11; Isa 9:4; 10:26
- Shall minister to future glory of the church  
Isa 60:6

# Milk

- An animal secretion, of a white colour
  - La 4:7
- Used as food by the Jews
  - Ge 18:8; Jud 5:25
- DIFFERENT KINDS MENTIONED
  - . Of cows
    - De 32:14; 1Sa 6:7
  - . Of camels
    - Ge 32:15
  - . Of goats
    - Pr 27:27
  - . Of sheep
    - De 32:14
  - . Of sea-monsters
    - La 4:3
- Flocks and herds fed for supply of
  - Pr 27:23,27; Isa 7:21,22; 1Co 9:7
- Canaan abounded with
  - Ex 3:8,17; Jos 5:6
- MADE INTO
  - . Butter
    - Pr 30:33
  - . Cheese
    - Job 10:10
- Kept by the Jews in bottles
  - Jud 4:19
- Young animals not to be seethed in that of the mother
  - Ex 23:19
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Temporal blessings
    - Ge 49:12
  - . Blessings of the gospel
    - Isa 55:1; Joe 3:18
  - . First principles of God's word
    - 1Co 3:2; Heb 5:12; 1Pe 2:2
  - . Godly and edifying discourses
    - So 4:11
  - . Wealth of the Gentiles
    - Isa 60:16
  - . Doctrines of the gospel
    - So 5:1

## Mills

- Antiquity of  
Ex 11:5
- USED FOR GRINDING
  - . Manna in the wilderness  
Nu 11:8
  - . Corn  
Isa 47:2
- Female servants usually employed at  
Ex 11:5; Mt 24:41
- Male captives often employed at  
Jud 16:24; La 5:13
- STONES USED IN
  - . Hard  
Job 41:24
  - . Heavy  
Mt 18:6
  - . Large  
Re 18:21
  - . Not to be taken in pledge  
De 24:6
  - . Often thrown down on enemies during sieges  
Jud 9:53; 2Sa 11:21
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Grinding at,) of degradation  
Isa 47:1,2
  - . (Ceasing,) of desolation  
Jer 25:10; Re 18:22

# Ministers

- Called by God
  - Ex 28:1; Heb 5:4
- Qualified by God
  - Isa 6:5-7; 2Co 3:5,6
- Commissioned by Christ
  - Mt 28:19
- Sent by the Holy Spirit
  - Ac 13:2,4
- Have authority from God
  - 2Co 10:8; 13:10
- Authority of, is for edification
  - 2Co 10:8; 13:10
- Separated to the gospel
  - Ro 1:1
- Entrusted with the gospel
  - 1Th 2:4
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Ambassadors for Christ
    - 2Co 5:20
  - . Ministers of Christ
    - 1Co 4:1
  - . Stewards of the mysteries of God
    - 1Co 4:1
  - . Defenders of the faith
    - Php 1:7
  - . The servants of Christ's people
    - 2Co 4:5
- Specially protected by God
  - 2Co 1:10
- Necessity for
  - Mt 9:37,38; Ro 10:14
- Excellency of
  - Ro 10:15
- Labours of, vain, without God's blessing
  - 1Co 3:7; 15:10
- Compared to earthen vessels
  - 2Co 4:7
- SHOULD BE
  - . Pure
    - Isa 52:11; 1Ti 3:9
  - . Holy
    - Ex 28:36; Le 21:6; Tit 1:8
  - . Humble
    - Ac 20:19
  - . Patient
    - 2Co 6:4; 2Ti 2:24
  - . Blameless
    - 1Ti 3:2; Tit 1:7
  - . Willing
    - Isa 6:8; 1Pe 5:2
  - . Disinterested
    - 2Co 12:14; 1Th 2:6
  - . Impartial

- 1Ti 5:21
- . Gentle
  - 1Th 2:7; 2Ti 2:24
- . Devoted
  - Ac 20:24; Php 1:20,21
- . Strong in grace
  - 2Ti 2:1
- . Self-denying
  - 1Co 9:27
- . Sober, just, and temperate
  - Le 10:9; Tit 1:8
- . Hospitable
  - 1Ti 3:2; Tit 1:8
- . Apt to teach
  - 1Ti 3:2; 2Ti 2:24
- . Studious and meditative
  - 1Ti 4:13,15
- . Watchful
  - 2Ti 4:5
- . Prayerful
  - Eph 3:14; Php 1:4
- . Strict in ruling their own families
  - 1Ti 3:4,12
- . Affectionate to their people
  - Php 1:7; 1Th 2:8,11
- . Ensample to the flock
  - Php 3:17; 2Th 3:9; 1Ti 4:12; 1Pe 5:3
- SHOULD NOT BE
  - . Lords over God's heritage
    - 1Pe 5:3
  - . Greedy of filthy lucre
    - Ac 20:33; 1Ti 3:3,8; 1Pe 5:2
  - . Contentious
    - 1Ti 3:3; Tit 1:7
  - . Crafty
    - 2Co 4:2
  - . Men-pleasers
    - Ga 1:10; 1Th 2:4
  - . Easily dispirited
    - 2Co 4:8,9; 6:10
  - . Entangled by cares
    - Lu 9:60; 2Ti 2:4
  - . Given to wine
    - 1Ti 3:3; Tit 1:7
- Should seek the salvation of their flock
  - 1Co 10:33
- Should avoid giving unnecessary offence
  - 1Co 10:32,33; 2Co 6:3
- Should make full proof of their ministry
  - 2Ti 4:5
- ARE BOUND TO
  - . Preach the gospel to all
    - Mr 16:16; 1Co 1:17
  - . Feed the Church
    - Jer 3:15; Joh 21:15-17; Ac 20:28; 1Pe 5:2
  - . Build up the Church

- 2Co 12:19; Eph 4:12
- . Watch for souls
  - Heb 13:17
- . Pray for their people
  - Joe 2:17; Col 1:9
- . Strengthen the faith of their people
  - Lu 22:32; Ac 14:22
- . Teach
  - 2Ti 2:2
- . Exhort
  - Tit 1:9; 2:15
- . Warn affectionately
  - Ac 20:31
- . Rebuke
  - Tit 1:13; 2:15
- . Comfort
  - 2Co 1:4-6
- . Convince gainsayers
  - Tit 1:9
- . War a good warfare
  - 1Ti 1:18; 2Ti 4:7
- . Endure hardness
  - 2Ti 2:3
- SHOULD PREACH
  - . Christ crucified
    - Ac 8:5,35; 1Co 2:2
  - . Repentance and faith
    - Ac 20:21
  - . According to the oracles of God
    - 1Pe 4:11
  - . Everywhere
    - Mr 16:20; Ac 8:4
  - . Not with enticing words of man's wisdom
    - 1Co 1:17; 2:1,4
  - . Not setting forth themselves
    - 2Co 4:5
  - . Without deceitfulness
    - 2Co 2:17; 4:2; 1Th 2:3,5
  - . Fully, and without reserve
    - Ac 5:20; 20:20,27; Ro 15:19
  - . With boldness
    - Isa 58:1; Eze 2:6; Mt 10:27,28
  - . With plainness of speech
    - 2Co 3:12
  - . With zeal
    - 1Th 2:8
  - . With constancy
    - Ac 6:4; 2Ti 4:2
  - . With consistency
    - 2Co 1:18,19
  - . With heedfulness
    - 1Ti 4:16
  - . With good will and love
    - Php 1:15-17
  - . With faithfulness
    - Eze 3:17,18



- . Without charge, if possible  
1Co 9:18; 1Th 2:9
- Woe to those who do not preach the gospel  
1Co 9:16
- WHEN FAITHFUL
  - . Approve themselves as the ministers of God  
2Co 6:4
  - . Thank God for his gifts to their people  
1Co 1:4; Php 1:3; 1Th 3:9
  - . Glory in their people  
2Co 7:4
  - . Rejoice in the faith and holiness of their people  
1Th 3:6-9
  - . Commend themselves to the consciences of men  
2Co 4:2
  - . Are rewarded  
Mt 24:47; 1Co 3:14; 9:17,18; 1Pe 5:4
- WHEN UNFAITHFUL
  - . Described  
Isa 56:10-12; Tit 1:10,11
  - . Deal treacherously with their people  
Joh 10:12
  - . Delude men  
Jer 6:14; Mt 15:14
  - . Seek gain  
Mic 3:11; 2Pe 2:3
  - . Shall be punished  
Eze 33:6-8; Mt 24:48-51
- THEIR PEOPLE ARE BOUND, TO
  - . Regard them as God's messengers  
1Co 4:1; Ga 4:14
  - . Not to despise them  
Lu 10:16; 1Ti 4:12
  - . Attend to their instructions  
Mal 2:7; Mt 23:3
  - . Follow their holy example  
1Co 11:1; Php 3:17
  - . Imitate their faith  
Heb 13:7
  - . Hold them in reputation  
Php 2:29; 1Th 5:13; 1Ti 5:17
  - . Love them  
2Co 8:7; 1Th 3:6
  - . Pray for them  
Ro 15:30; 2Co 1:11; Eph 6:19; Heb 13:18
  - . Obey them  
1Co 16:16; Heb 13:17
  - . Give them joy  
2Co 1:14; 2:3
  - . Help them  
Ro 16:9; Php 4:3
  - . Support them  
2Ch 31:4; 1Co 9:7-11; Ga 6:6
- Pray for the increase of  
Mt 9:38
- Faithful-Exemplified

- . The Eleven Apostles
  - Mt 28:16-19
- . The seventy
  - Lu 10:1,17
- . Matthias
  - Ac 1:26
- . Philip
  - Ac 8:5
- . Barnabas
  - Ac 11:23
- . Simeon, &c
  - Ac 13:1
- . Paul
  - Ac 28:31
- . Tychicus
  - Eph 6:21
- . Timothy
  - Php 2:22
- . Epaphroditus
  - Php 2:24
- . Archippus
  - Col 4:17
- . Titus
  - Tit 1:5

# Miracles

- Power of God necessary to  
Joh 3:2
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Marvellous things  
Ps 78:12
  - . Marvellous works  
Isa 29:14; Ps 105:5
  - . Signs and wonders  
Jer 32:21; Joh 4:48; 2Co 12:12
- MANIFEST
  - . The glory of God  
Joh 11:4
  - . The glory of Christ  
Joh 2:11; 11:4
  - . The works of God  
Joh 9:3
- Were evidences of a divine commission  
Ex 4:1-5; Mr 16:20
- The Messiah was expected to perform  
Mt 11:2,3; Joh 7:31
- Jesus was proved to be the Messiah by  
Mt 11:4-6; Lu 7:20-22; Joh 5:36; Ac 2:22
- Jesus was followed on account of  
Mt 4:23-25; 14:35,36; Joh 6:2,26; 12:18
- A gift of the Holy Spirit  
1Co 12:10
- WERE PERFORMED
  - . By the power of God  
Ex 8:19; Ac 14:3; 15:12; 19:11
  - . By the power of Christ  
Mt 10:1
  - . By the power of the Holy Spirit  
Mt 12:28; Ro 15:19
  - . In the name of Christ  
Mt 16:17; Ac 3:16; 4:30
- First preaching of the gospel confirmed by  
Mr 16:20; Heb 2:4
- The who wrought, disclaimed all power of their own  
Ac 3:12
- Should produce faith  
Joh 2:23; 20:30,31
- Should produce obedience  
De 11:1-3; 29:2,3,9
- Instrumental to the early propagation of the gospel  
Ac 8:6; Ro 15:18,19
- FAITH REQUIRED IN
  - . Those who performed  
Mt 17:20; 21:21; Joh 14:12; Ac 3:16; 6:8
  - . Those for whom they were performed  
Mt 9:28; 13:58; Mr 9:22-24; Ac 14:9
- Should be remembered  
1Ch 16:12; Ps 105:5
- Should be told to future generations

- Ex 10:2; Jud 6:13
- Insufficient of themselves, to produce conversion
  - Lu 16:31
- THE WICKED
  - . Desire to see
    - Mt 27:42; Lu 11:29; 23:8
  - . Often acknowledge
    - Joh 11:47; Ac 4:16
  - . Do not understand
    - Ps 106:7
  - . Do not consider
    - Mr 6:52
  - . Forget
    - Ne 9:17; Ps 78:1,11
  - . Proof against
    - Nu 14:22; Joh 12:37
- Guilt of rejecting the evidence afforded by
  - Mt 11:20-24; Joh 15:24

## Miracles of Christ, The

- Water turned to wine  
Joh 2:6-10
- Nobleman's son healed  
Joh 4:46-53
- Centurion's servant healed  
Mt 9:5-13
- Draughts of fish  
Lu 5:4-6; Joh 21:6
- Devils cast out  
Mt 8:28-32; 9:32,33; 15:22-28; 17:14-18; Mr 1:23-27
- Peter's wife's mother healed  
Mt 8:14,15
- Lepers cleansed  
Mt 8:3; Lu 17:14
- Paralytic healed  
Mr 2:3-12
- Withered hand restored  
Mt 12:10-13
- Impotent man healed  
Joh 5:5-9
- The dead raised to life  
Mt 9:18; 19:23-25; Lu 7:12-15; Joh 11:11-44
- Issue of blood stopped  
Mt 9:20-22
- The blind restored to sight  
Mt 9:27-30; Mr 8:22-25; Joh 9:1-7
- The deaf and dumb cured  
Mr 7:32-35
- The multitude fed  
Mt 14:15-21; 15:32-38
- His walking on the sea  
Mt 14:25-27
- Peter walking on the sea  
Mt 14:29
- Tempest stilled  
Mt 8:23-26; 14:32
- Sudden arrival of the ship  
Joh 6:21
- Tribute money  
Mt 17:27
- Woman healed of infirmity  
Lu 13:11-13
- Dropsy cured  
Lu 14:2-4
- Fig tree blighted  
Mt 21:19
- Malchus healed  
Lu 22:50,51
- Performed before the messengers of John  
Lu 7:21,22
- Many and divers diseases healed  
Mt 4:23,24; 14:14; 15:30; Mr 1:34; Lu 6:17-19
- His transfiguration

Mt 17:1-8

- His resurrection

Lu 24:6; Joh 10:18

- His appearance to his disciples, the doors being shut

Joh 20:19

- His ascension

Ac 1:9

## Miracles through Evil Agents

- Performed through the power of the devil  
2Th 2:9; Re 16:14
- WROUGHT
  - . In support of false religions  
De 13:1-2
  - . By false christs  
Mt 24:24
  - . By false prophets  
Mt 24:24; Re 19:20
- A mark of the Apostasy  
2Th 2:3,9; Re 13:13
- Not to be regarded  
De 13:3
- Deceive the ungodly  
2Th 2:10-12; Re 13:14; 19:20
- Exemplified
  - . Magicians of Egypt  
Ex 7:11,22; 8:7
  - . Witch of Endor  
1Sa 28:7-14
  - . Simon Magus  
Ac 8:9-11

## Miracles wrought through Servants of God

- Moses and Aaron
  - . Rod turned into a serpent  
Ex 4:3; 7:10
  - . Rod restored  
Ex 4:4
  - . Hand made leprous  
Ex 4:6
  - . Hand healed  
Ex 4:7
  - . Water turned into blood  
Ex 4:9,30
  - . River turned into blood  
Ex 7:20
  - . Frogs brought  
Ex 8:6
  - . Frogs removed  
Ex 8:13
  - . Lice brought  
Ex 8:17
  - . Flies brought  
Ex 8:21-24
  - . Flies removed  
Ex 8:31
  - . Murrain of beasts  
Ex 9:3-6
  - . Boils and blains brought  
Ex 9:10,11
  - . Hail brought  
Ex 9:23
  - . Hail removed  
Ex 9:33
  - . Locusts brought  
Ex 10:13
  - . Locust removed  
Ex 10:19
  - . Darkness brought  
Ex 10:22
  - . The first-born destroyed  
Ex 12:29
  - . The red-sea divided  
Ex 14:21,22
  - . Egyptians overwhelmed  
Ex 14:26-28
  - . Water sweetened  
Ex 15:25
  - . Water from rock in Horeb  
Ex 17:6
  - . Amalek vanquished  
Ex 17:11-13
  - . Destruction of Korah  
Nu 16:28-32
  - . Water from rock in Kadesh  
Nu 20:11



- . Healing by brazen serpent  
Nu 21:8,9
- JOSHUA
  - . Waters of Jordan divided  
Jos 3:10-17
  - . Jordan restored to its course  
Jos 4:18
  - . Jericho taken  
Jos 6:6-20
  - . The sun and moon stayed  
Jos 10:12-14
- GIDEON
  - . Midianites destroyed  
Jud 7:16-22
- SAMSON
  - . A lion killed  
Jud 14:6
  - . Philistines killed  
Jud 14:19; 15:15
  - . The gates of Gaza carried away  
Jud 16:3
  - . Dagon's house pulled down  
Jud 16:30
- SAMUEL
  - . Thunder and rain in harvest  
1Sa 12:18
- THE PROPHET OF JUDAH
  - . Jeroboam's hand withered  
1Ki 13:4
  - . The altar rent  
1Ki 13:5
  - . The withered hand restored  
1Ki 13:6
- ELIJAH
  - . Drought caused  
1Ki 17:1; Jas 5:17
  - . Meal and oil multiplied  
1Ki 17:14-16
  - . A child restored to life  
1Ki 17:22,23
  - . Sacrifice consumed by fire  
1Ki 18:36,38
  - . Men destroyed by fire  
2Ki 1:10-12
  - . Rain brought  
1Ki 18:41-45; Jas 5:18
  - . Waters of Jordan divided  
2Ki 2:8
  - . Taken to heaven  
2Ki 2:11
- ELISHA
  - . Waters of Jordan divided  
2Ki 2:14
  - . Waters healed  
2Ki 2:21,22
  - . Children torn by bears

- 2Ki 2:24
- . Oil multiplied
  - 2Ki 4:1-7
- . Child restored to life
  - 2Ki 4:32-35
- . Naaman healed
  - 2Ki 5:10,14
- . Gehazi struck with leprosy
  - 2Ki 5:27
- . Iron caused to swim
  - 2Ki 6:6
- . Syrians smitten with blindness
  - 2Ki 6:20
- . Syrians restored to sight
  - 2Ki 6:20
- . A man restored to life
  - 2Ki 13:21
- ISAIAH
  - . Hezekiah healed
    - 2Ki 20:7
  - . Shadow put back on the dial
    - 2Ki 20:11
- THE SEVENTY DISCIPLES
  - . Various miracles
    - Lu 10:9,17
- THE APOSTLES
  - . Many miracles
    - Ac 2:43; 5:12
- Peter
  - . Lame man cured
    - Ac 3:7
  - . Death of Ananias
    - Ac 5:5
  - . Death of Sapphira
    - Ac 5:10
  - . The sick healed
    - Ac 5:15,16
  - . Aeneas made whole
    - Ac 9:34
  - . Dorcas restored to life
    - Ac 9:40
- STEPHEN
  - . Great miracles
    - Ac 6:8
- PHILIP
  - . Various miracles
    - Ac 8:6,7,13
- PAUL
  - . Elymas smitten with blindness
    - Ac 13:11
  - . Lame man cured
    - Ac 14:10
  - . An unclean spirit cast out
    - Ac 16:18
  - . Special miracles
    - Ac 19:11,12

- . Eutychus restored to life  
Ac 20:10-12
- . Viper's bite made harmless  
Ac 28:5
- . Father of Publius healed  
Ac 28:8
- PAUL AND BARNABAS
  - . Various miracles  
Ac 14:3

## Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit

- Foretold  
Isa 35:4-6; Joe 2:28,29
- Of different kinds  
1Co 12:4-6
- Enumerated  
1Co 12:8-10,28; 14:1
- Christ was endued with  
Mt 12:28
- Poured out on the day of Pentecost  
Ac 2:1-4
- COMMUNICATED
  - . Upon the preaching of the gospel  
Ac 10:44-46
  - . By the laying on of the Apostles' hands  
Ac 8:17, 18; 19:6
  - . For the confirmation of the gospel  
Mr 16:20; Ac 14:3; Ro 15:19; Heb 2:4
  - . For the edification of the Church  
1Co 12:7; 14:12,13
- Dispensed according to his sovereign will  
1Co 12:11
- Were to be sought after  
1Co 12:31; 14:1
- Temporary nature of  
1Co 13:8
- WERE NOT TO BE
  - . Neglected  
1Ti 4:14; 2Ti 1:6
  - . Despised  
1Th 5:20
  - . Purchased  
Ac 8:20
- Might be possessed without saving grace  
Mt 7:22,23; 1Co 13:1,2
- Counterfeited by Antichrist  
Mt 24:24; 2Th 2:9; Re 13:13,14

## **Missionaries, all Christians should be as**

- After the example of Christ  
Ac 10:38
- Women and children as well as men  
Ps 8:2; Pr 31:26; Mt 21:15,16; Php 4:3; 1Ti 5:10; Tit 2:3-5; 1Pe 3:1
- The zeal of idolaters should provoke to  
Jer 7:18
- The zeal of hypocrites should provoke to  
Mt 23:15
- An imperative duty  
Jud 5:23; Lu 19:40
- The principle on which  
2Co 5:14,15
- However weak they may be  
1Co 1:27
- From their calling as saints  
Ex 19:6; 1Pe 2:9
- As faithful stewards  
1Pe 4:10,11
- In youth  
Ps 71:17; 148:12,13
- In old age  
De 32:7; Ps 71:18
- In the family  
De 6:7; Ps 78:5-8; Isa 38:19; 1Co 7:16
- In their intercourse with the world  
Mt 5:16; Php 2:15,16; 1Pe 2:12
- In first giving their own selves to the Lord  
2Co 8:5
- In declaring what God has done for them  
Ps 66:16; 116:16-19
- In hating life for Christ  
Lu 14:26
- In openly confessing Christ  
Mt 10:32
- In following Christ  
Lu 14:27; 18:22
- In preferring Christ above all relations  
Lu 14:26; 1Co 2:2
- In joyfully suffering for Christ  
Heb 10:34
- In forsaking all for Christ  
Lu 5:11
- In a holy example  
Mt 5:16; Php 2:15; 1Th 1:7
- In holy conduct  
1Pe 2:12
- In holy boldness  
Ps 119:46
- In dedicating themselves to the service of God  
Jos 24:15; Ps 27:4
- In devoting all property to God  
1Ch 29:2,3,14,16; Ec 11:1; Mt 6:19,20; Mr 12:44; Lu 12:33; 18:22,28; Ac 2:45; 4:32-34

- In holy conservation  
Ps 37:30; Pr 10:31; 15:7; Eph 4:29; Col 4:6
- In talking of God and his works  
Ps 71:24; 77:12; 119:27; 145:11,12
- In showing forth God's praises  
Isa 43:21
- In inviting forth God's praises  
Isa 43:21
- In inviting others to embrace the gospel  
Ps 34:8; Isa 2:3; Joh 1:46; 4:29
- In seeking the edification of others  
Ro 14:19; 15:2; 1Th 5:11
- In admonishing others  
1Th 5:14; 2Th 3:15
- In reprovng others  
Le 19:17; Eph 5:11
- In teaching and exhorting  
Ps 34:11; 51:13; Col 3:16; Heb 3:13; 10:25
- In interceding for others  
Col 4:3; Heb 13:18; Jas 5:16
- In aiding ministers in their labours  
Ro 16:3,9; 2Co 11:9; Php 4:14-16; 3Jo 1:6
- In giving a reason for their faith  
Ex 12:26,27; De 6:20,21; 1Pe 3:15
- In encouraging the weak  
Isa 35:3,4; Ro 14:1; 15:1; 1Th 5:14
- In visiting and relieving the poor, the sick, &c  
Le 25:35; Ps 112:9; 2Co 9:9; Mt 25:36; Ac 20:35; Jas 1:27
- With a willing heart  
Ex 35:29; 1Ch 29:9,14
- With a superabundant liberality  
Ex 36:5-7; 2Co 8:3
- Encouragement to  
Pr 11:25,30; 1Co 1:27; Jas 5:19,20
- Blessedness of  
Da 12:3
- Illustrated  
Mt 25:14; Lu 19:13
- Exemplified
  - . Hannah  
1Sa 2:1-10
  - . Captive maid  
2Ki 5:3
  - . Chief of the Fathers, &c  
Ezr 1:5
  - . Shadrach, &c  
Da 3:16-18
  - . Restored demoniac  
Mr 5:20
  - . Shepherds  
Lu 2:17
  - . Anna  
Lu 2:38
  - . Joanna, &c  
Lu 8:3
  - . Leper

- Lu 17:15
- . Disciples
  - Lu 19:37,38
- . Centurion
  - Lu 23:47
- . Andrew
  - Joh 1:41,42
- . Philip
  - Joh 1:46
- . Woman of Samaria
  - Joh 4:29
- . Barnabas
  - Ac 4:36,37
- . Persecuted Saints
  - Ac 8:4; 11:19,20
- . Apollos
  - Ac 18:25
- . Aquila, &c
  - Ac 18:26
- . Various individuals
  - Ro 16:1-27
- . Onesiphorus
  - 2Ti 1:16
- . Philemon
  - Phm 1:1-6

## Missionary Work by Ministers

- Commanded
  - Mt 28:19; Mr 16:15
- Warranted by predictions concerning the heathen, &c
  - Isa 42:10-12; 66:19
- Is according to the purpose of God
  - Lu 24:46,47; Ga 1:15,16; Col 1:25-27
- Directed by the Holy Spirit
  - Ac 13:2
- Required
  - Lu 10:2; Ro 10:14,15
- The Holy Spirit calls to
  - Ac 13:2
- Christ engaged in
  - Mt 4:17,23; 11:1; Mr 1:38,39; Lu 8:1
- Christ sent his disciples to labour in
  - Mr 3:14; 6:7; Lu 10:1-11
- Obligations to engage in
  - Ac 4:19,20; Ro 1:13-15; 1Co 9:16
- Excellency of
  - Isa 52:7; Ro 10:15
- Worldly concerns should not delay
  - Lu 9:59-62
- God qualifies for
  - Ex 3:11,18; 4:11,12,15; Isa 6:5-9
- God strengthens for
  - Jer 1:7-9
- Guilt and danger of shrinking from
  - Jon 1:3,4
- Requires wisdom and meekness
  - Mt 10:16
- Be ready to engage in
  - Isa 6:8
- Aid those engaged in
  - Ro 16:1,2; 2Co 11:9; 3Jo 1:5-8
- Harmony should subsist amongst those engaged in
  - Ga 2:9
- SUCCESS OF
  - . To be prayed for
    - Eph 6:18,19; Col 4:3
  - . A cause of joy
    - Ac 15:3
  - . A cause of praise
    - Ac 11:18; 21:19,20
- No limits to the sphere of
  - Isa 11:9; Mr 16:15; Re 14:6
- Opportunities for, not to be neglected
  - 1Co 16:9
- Exemplified
  - . Levites
    - 2Ch 17:8,9
  - . Jonah
    - Jon 3:2
  - . The Seventy



- Lu 10:1,17
- . Apostles
  - Mr 6:12; Ac 13:2-5
- . Philip
  - Ac 8:5
- . Paul &c
  - Ac 13:2-4
- . Silas
  - Ac 15:40,41
- . Timotheus
  - Ac 16:3
- . Noah
  - 2Pe 2:5

## Moabites

- Descended from Lot  
Ge 19:37
- CALLED
  - . Children of Lot  
De 2:9
  - . People of Chemosh  
Nu 21:29; Jer 48:46
- Are given to, as a possession  
De 2:9
- Separated from the Amorites by the river Arnon  
Nu 21:13
- Expelled the ancient Emims  
De 2:9-11
- Possessed many and great cities  
Nu 21:28,30; Isa 15:1-4; Jer 48:21-24
- Governed by kings  
Nu 23:7; Jos 24:9
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Proud and arrogant  
Isa 16:6; Jer 48:29
  - . Idolatrous  
1Ki 11:7
  - . Superstitious  
Jer 27:3,9
  - . Rich and confident  
Jer 48:7
  - . Prosperous and at ease  
Jer 48:11
  - . Mighty men of war  
Jer 48:14
- Deprived of a large part of their territories by the Amorites  
Nu 21:26
- Refused to let Israel pass  
Jud 11:17,18
- Alarmed at the number, &c of Israel  
Nu 22:3
- With Midian send for Balaam to curse Israel  
Nu 22:1-24:25
- ISRAELITES
  - . Enticed to idolatry by  
Nu 25:1-3
  - . Forbidden to spoil  
De 2:9; Jud 11:15
  - . Forbidden to make leagues with  
De 23:6
  - . Sometimes intermarried with  
Ru 1:4; 1Ki 11:1; 1Ch 8:8; Ne 13:23
- Excluded from the congregation of Israel forever  
De 23:3,4; Ne 13:1,2
- Always hostile to Israel  
Ps 83:6; Eze 25:8
- Harassed and subdued by Saul  
1Sa 14:47

- Gave an asylum to David's family  
1Sa 22:4
- Made tributary to David  
2Sa 8:2,12
- Benaiah slew two champions of  
2Sa 23:20
- Paid tribute of sheep and wool to the king of Israel  
2Ki 3:4; Isa 16:1
- Revolted from Israel after the death of Ahab  
2Ki 1:1; 3:5
- Israel and Judah joined against  
2Ki 3:6,7
- Miraculously deceived by the colour of the water  
2Ki 3:21-24
- Conquered by Israel and Judah  
2Ki 3:24-26
- King of, sacrificed his son to excite animosity against  
Israel  
2Ki 3:27
- Joined Babylon against Judah  
2Ki 24:2
- PROPHECIES RESPECTING
  - . Terror on account of Israel  
Ex 15:15
  - . Desolation and grief  
Isa 15:1-9; 16:2-11
  - . Inability to avert destruction  
Isa 16:12
  - . To destroyed in three years  
Isa 16:13,14
  - . To be captives in Babylon  
Jer 27:3,8; 48:7
  - . Their desolation as a punishment for their hatred of Israel  
Jer 48:26,27; Eze 25:8,9
  - . Restoration from captivity  
Jer 48:47
  - . Subjugation to Messiah  
Nu 24:17; Isa 25:10
  - . Subjugation to Israel  
Isa 11:14

# Money

- Gold and silver used as
  - Ge 13:2; Nu 22:18
- Brass introduced as, by the Romans
  - Mt 10:9
- Originally stamped with the image of a lamb
  - Ge 23:15; 33:19; (marg)
- Of the Romans, stamped with the image of Caesar
  - Mt 22:20,21
- Usually taken by weight
  - Ge 23:16; Jer 32:10
- PIECES OF MENTIONED
  - . Talent of gold
    - 1Ki 9:14; 2Ki 23:23
  - . Talent of silver
    - 1Ki 16:24; 2Ki 5:22,23
  - . Shekel of silver
    - Jud 17:10; 2Ki 15:20
  - . Half shekel or bekah
    - Ex 30:15
  - . Third of a shekel
    - Ne 10:32
  - . Fourth of a shekel
    - 1Sa 9:8
  - . Gerah the twentieth of a shekel
    - Nu 3:47
  - . Pound
    - Lu 19:13
  - . Penny
    - Mt 20:2; Mr 6:37
  - . Farthing
    - Mt 5:26; Lu 12:6
  - . Mite
    - Mr 12:42; Lu 21:2
- Of the Jews regulated by the standard of sanctuary
  - Le 5:15; Nu 3:47
- Was current with the merchants
  - Ge 23:16
- Jews forbidden to take usury for
  - Le 25:37
- Changing of, a trade
  - Mt 21:12; Joh 2:15
- WAS GIVEN
  - . For lands
    - Ge 23:9; Ac 4:37
  - . For slaves
    - Ge 37:28; Ex 21:21
  - . For merchandise
    - Ge 43:12; De 2:6
  - . For tribute
    - 2Ki 23:33; Mt 22:19
  - . As wages
    - Ezr 3:7; Mt 20:2; Jas 5:4
  - . As offerings

2Ki 12:7-9; Ne 10:32

. As alms

1Sa 2:36; Ac 3:3,6

. Custom of presenting a piece of  
Job 42:11

. Power and usefulness of  
Ec 7:12; 10:19

. Love of, the root of all evil  
1Ti 6:10

# Months

- Sun and moon designed to mark out  
Ge 1:14
- The patriarchs computed time by  
Ge 29:14
- The Jews computed time by  
Jud 11:37; 1Sa 6:1; 1Ki 4:7
- Commenced with first appearance of new moon  
Nu 10:10; Ps 81:3
- Originally had no names  
Ge 7:11; 8:4
- The year composed of twelve  
1Ch 27:2-15; Es 2:12; Re 22:2
- NAMES OF THE TWELVE
  - . First, Nisan or Abib  
Ex 13:4; Ne 2:1
  - . Second, Zif  
1Ki 6:1,37
  - . Third, Sivan  
Es 8:9
  - . Fourth, Tammuz  
Zec 8:19
  - . Fifth, Av  
Zec 7:3
  - . Sixth, Elul  
Ne 6:15
  - . Seventh, Ethanim  
1Ki 8:2
  - . Eighth, Bul  
1Ki 6:38
  - . Ninth, Chisleu  
Zec 7:1
  - . Tenth, Tebeth  
Es 2:16
  - . Eleventh, Sebat  
Zec 1:7
  - . Twelfth, Adar  
Ezr 6:15; Es 3:7
- Idolaters prognosticated by  
Isa 47:13
- Observance of, condemned  
Ga 4:10

## Moon, The

- Created by God
  - Ge 1:14; Ps 8:3
- Made to glorify God
  - Ps 148:3
- Called the lesser light
  - Ge 1:16
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Fair
    - So 6:10
  - . Bright
    - Job 31:26
- Has a glory of its own
  - 1Co 15:41
- APPOINTED
  - . To divide day from night
    - Ge 1:14
  - . For signs and seasons
    - Ge 1:14; Ps 104:19
  - . For a light in the firmament
    - Ge 1:15
  - . To light the earth by night
    - Jer 31:35
  - . To rule the night
    - Ge 1:16; Ps 136:9
  - . By an ordinance for ever
    - Ps 72:5,7; 89:37; Jer 31:36
  - . For the benefit of all
    - De 4:19
- Influences vegetation
  - De 33:14
- First appearance of, a time of festivity
  - 1Sa 20:5,6; Ps 81:3
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Standing still in Ajalon
    - Jos 10:12,13
  - . Signs in, before the destruction of Jerusalem
    - Lu 21:25
- Lunacy attributed to the influence of
  - Ps 121:6; Mt 4:24
- Worshipped as the queen of heaven
  - Jer 7:18; 44:17-19,25
- WORSHIPPING OF
  - . Forbidden to the Jews
    - De 4:19
  - . Condemned as atheism
    - Job 31:26,28
  - . To be punished with death
    - De 17:3-6
  - . Jews often guilty of
    - 2Ki 23:5; Jer 8:2
  - . Jews punished for
    - Jer 8:1-3
- ILLUSTRATIVE

- . Of glory of Christ in the Church  
Isa 60:20
- . Of fairness of the Church  
So 6:10
- . Of changeableness of the world  
Re 12:1
- . (Becoming blood,) of judgments  
Re 6:12
- . (Withdrawing her light,) of deep calamities  
Isa 13:10; Joe 2:10; 3:15; Mt 24:29



## Morning

- The second part of the day at the creation  
Ge 1:5,8,13,19,23,31
- The first part of the natural day  
Mr 16:2
- Ordained by God  
Job 38:12
- Began with first dawn  
Jos 6:15; Ps 119:147
- Continued until noon  
1Ki 18:26; Ne 8:3
- First dawning of, called the eyelids of the morning  
Job 3:9; 41:18
- The outgoings of, made to rejoice  
Ps 65:8
- THE JEWS
  - . Generally rose early in  
Ge 28:18; Jud 6:28
  - . Eat but little in  
Ec 10:16
  - . Went to the temple in  
Lu 21:38; Joh 8:2
  - . Offered a part of the daily sacrifice in  
Ex 29:38,39; Nu 28:4-7
  - . Devoted a part of, to prayer and praise  
Ps 5:3; 59:16; 88:13
  - . Gathered the manna in  
Ex 16:21
  - . Began their journeys in  
Ge 22:3
  - . Held courts of justice in  
Jer 21:12; Mt 27:1
  - . Contracted covenants in  
Ge 26:31
  - . Transacted business in  
Ec 11:6; Mt 20:1
- Was frequently cloudless  
2Sa 23:4
- A red sky in, a sign of bad weather  
Mt 16:3
- Ushered in by the morning star  
Job 38:7
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the resurrection day  
Ps 49:14
  - . (Breaking forth,) of the glory of the church  
So 6:10; Isa 58:8
  - . (Star of,) of the glory of Christ  
Re 22:16
  - . (Star of,) of reward of saints  
Re 2:28
  - . (Clouds in,) of the short lived profession of hypocrites  
Ho 6:4
  - . (Wings of,) of rapid movements

Ps 139:9  
. (Spread upon the mountains,) of heavy calamities  
Joe 2:2

## **Moth, The**

- Destructive to garments  
Mt 6:19; Jas 5:2
- Destroyed by the slightest touch  
Job 4:19
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God in the execution of his judgments  
Ho 5:12
  - . (Eating a garment,) of God's judgments  
Isa 50:9; 51:8
  - . (Garments eaten by,) of those who have suffered severe judgments  
Job 13:28
  - . (Making its house in garments,) of man's folly in providing earthly things  
Job 27:18

# Mountains

- The elevated parts of the earth  
Ge 7:19,20
- GOD
  - . Formed  
Am 4:13
  - . Set fast  
Ps 65:6
  - . Gives strength to  
Ps 95:4
  - . Weighs, in a balance  
Isa 40:12
  - . Waters, from his chambers  
Ps 104:13
  - . Parches, with draught  
Hag 1:11
  - . Causes, to smoke  
Ps 104:32; 144:5
  - . Sets the foundations of, on fire  
De 32:22
  - . Makes waste  
Isa 42:15
  - . Causes, to tremble  
Na 1:5; Hab 3:10
  - . Causes, to skip  
Ps 114:4,6
  - . Causes, to melt  
Jud 5:5; Ps 97:5; Isa 64:1,3
  - . Removes  
Job 9:5
  - . Overturns  
Job 9:5; 28:9
  - . Scatters  
Hab 3:6
- Made to glorify God  
Ps 148:9
- CALLED
  - . God's mountains  
Isa 49:11
  - . The ancient mountains  
De 33:15
  - . The everlasting mountains  
Hab 3:6
  - . Perpetual hills  
Heb 3:6
  - . Everlasting hills  
Ge 49:26
  - . Pillars of heaven  
Job 26:11
- Many exceedingly high  
Ps 104:18; Isa 2:14
- Collect the vapours which ascend from the earth  
Ps 104:6,8
- Are the sources of springs and rivers

- De 8:7; Ps 104:8-10
- Canaan abounded in
  - De 11:11
- Volcanic fires of, alluded to
  - Isa 64:1,2; Jer 51:25; Na 1:5,6
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Ararat
    - Ge 8:4
  - . Abarim
    - Nu 33:47,48
  - . Amalek
    - Jud 12:15
  - . Bashan
    - Ps 68:15
  - . Bethel
    - 1Sa 13:2
  - . Carmel
    - Jos 15:55; 19:26; 2Ki 19:23
  - . Ebal
    - De 11:29; 27:13
  - . Ephraim
    - Jos 17:15; Jud 2:9
  - . Gerizim
    - De 11:29; Jud 9:7
  - . Gilboa
    - 1Sa 31:1; 2Sa 1:6,21
  - . Gilead
    - Ge 31:21,25; So 4:1
  - . Hachilah
    - 1Sa 23:19
  - . Hermon
    - Jos 13:11
  - . Hor
    - Nu 20:22; 34:7,8
  - . Horeb
    - Ex 3:1
  - . Lebanon
    - De 3:25
  - . Mizar
    - Ps 42:6
  - . Moreh
    - Jud 7:1
  - . Moriah
    - Ge 22:2; 2Ch 3:1
  - . Nebo (part of Abarim)
    - Nu 32:3; De 34:1
  - . Olives or mount of corruption
    - 1Ki 11:7; 2Ki 23:13; Lu 21:37
  - . Pisgah (part of Abarim)
    - Nu 21:20; De 34:1
  - . Seir
    - Ge 14:6; 36:8
  - . Sinai
    - Ex 19:2; 18:20,23; 31:18
  - . Sion
    - 2Sa 5:7

- . Tabor
  - Jud 4:6,12,14
- A defence to a country
  - Ps 125:2
- Afford refuge in time of danger
  - Ge 14:10; Jud 6:2; Mt 24:16; Heb 11:38
- Afforded pasturage
  - Ex 3:1; 1Sa 25:7; 1Ki 22:17; Ps 147:8; Am 4:1
- ABOUNDED WITH
  - . Herbs
    - Pr 27:25
  - . Minerals
    - De 8:9
  - . Precious things
    - De 33:15
  - . Stone for building
    - 1Ki 5:14,17; Da 2:45
  - . Forests
    - 2Ki 19:23; 2Ch 2:2,8-10
  - . Vineyards
    - 2Ch 26:10; Jer 31:5
  - . Spices
    - So 4:6; 8:14
  - . Deer
    - 1Ch 12:8; So 2:8
  - . Game
    - 1Sa 26:20
  - . Wild beasts
    - So 4:8; Hab 2:17
- Often inhabited
  - Ge 36:8; Jos 11:21
- Sometimes selected as places for divine worship
  - Ge 22:2,5; Ex 3:12; Isa 2:2
- Often selected as places for idolatrous worship
  - De 12:2; 2Ch 21:11
- Proclamations often made from
  - Isa 40:9
- Beacons or ensigns often raised upon
  - Isa 13:2; 30:17
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of difficulties
    - Isa 40:4; Zec 4:7; Mt 17:20
  - . Of persons in authority
    - Ps 72:3; Isa 44:23
  - . Of the church of God
    - Isa 2:2; Da 2:35,44,45
  - . Of God's righteousness
    - Ps 36:6
  - . Of proud and haughty persons
    - Isa 2:14
  - . (Burning,) of destructive enemies
    - Jer 51:25; Re 8:8
  - . (Breaking forth into singing,) of exceeding joy
    - Isa 44:23; 55:12
  - . (Threshing of,) of heavy judgments
    - Isa 41:15

- . (Made waste,) of desolation  
Isa 42:15; Mal 1:3
- . (Dropping new wine,) of abundance  
Am 9:13

## Mule, The

- First mention of  
Ge 36:24
- Stupid and intractable  
Ps 32:9
- USED FOR
  - . Riding, by persons of distinction  
2Sa 13:29; 18:9; 1Ki 1:33
  - . Carrying burdens  
2Ki 5:17; 1Ch 12:40
  - . Conveying posts and messengers  
Es 8:10,14
- Liable to the plague  
Zec 14:15
- Food of  
1Ki 4:28; 18:5
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to breed  
Le 19:19
  - . Set a great value upon  
1Ki 18:5
  - . Brought many, from Babylon  
Ezr 2:66
  - . Shall used, at the restoration  
Isa 66:20
- Of Togarmah, sold in fairs of Tyre  
Eze 27:14
- Often given as tribute  
1Ki 10:25



# Murder

- Forbidden by Mosaic law  
Ex 20:13; De 5:17
- Why forbidden by God  
Ge 9:6
- The law made to restrain  
1Ti 1:9
- DESCRIBED AS KILLING
  - . With premeditation  
Ex 21:14
  - . From hatred  
Nu 35:20,21; De 19:11
  - . By lying in wait  
Nu 35:20; De 19:11
  - . By an instrument of iron  
Nu 35:16
  - . By the blow of a stone  
Nu 35:17
  - . By a hand weapon of wood  
Nu 35:18
- Killing a thief in the day, counted as  
Ex 22:3
- Early introduction of  
Ge 4:8
- Represented as a sin crying to heaven  
Ge 4:10; Heb 12:24; Re 6:10
- The Jews often guilty of  
Isa 1:21
- PERSONS GUILTY OF
  - . Fearful and cowardly  
Ge 4:14
  - . Wanderers and vagabonds  
Ge 4:14
  - . Flee from God's presence  
Ge 4:16
  - . Not protected in refuge cities  
De 19:11,12
  - . Had no protection from altars  
Ex 21:14
  - . Not to be pitied or spared  
De 19:13
- Often committed by night  
Ne 6:10; Job 24:14
- Imputed to the nearest city when the murderer was unknown  
De 21:1-3
- Mode of clearing those suspected of  
De 21:3-9; Mt 27:24
- To be proved by two witnesses at least  
Nu 35:30; De 19:11,15
- PUNISHMENT FOR
  - . The curse of God  
Ge 4:11
  - . Death  
Ge 9:5,6; Ex 21:12; Nu 35:16

- . Not to be commuted
  - Nu 35:32
- . Inflicted by the nearest of kin
  - Nu 35:19,21
- . Forbidden
  - Ge 9:6; Ex 20:13; De 5:17; Ro 13:9
- Explained by Christ
  - Mt 5:21,22
- Hatred is
  - 1Jo 3:15
- Is a work for the flesh
  - Ga 5:21
- Comes from the heart
  - Mt 15:19
- DEFILES THE
  - . Hands
    - Isa 59:3
  - . Person and garments
    - La 4:13,14
  - . Land
    - Nu 35:33; Ps 106:38
- Not concealed from God
  - Isa 26:21; Jer 2:34
- Cries for vengeance
  - Ge 4:10
- GOD
  - . Abominates
    - Pr 6:16,17
  - . Makes inquisition for
    - Ps 9:12
  - . Will avenge
    - De 32:43; 1Ki 21:19; Ho 1:4
  - . Requires blood for
    - Ge 9:5; Nu 35:33; 1Ki 2:32
  - . Rejects the prayers of those guilty of
    - Isa 1:15; 59:2,3
  - . Curses those guilty of
    - Ge 4:11
- The law made to restrain
  - 1Ti 1:9
- SAINTS
  - . Specially warned against
    - 1Pe 4:15
  - . Deprecate the guilt of
    - Ps 51:14
  - . Should warn others against
    - Ge 37:22; Jer 26:15
- Connected with idolatry
  - Eze 22:3,4; 2Ki 3:27
- THE WICKED
  - . Filled with
    - Ro 1:29
  - . Devise
    - Ge 27:41; 37:18
  - . Intent on
    - Jer 22:17

- . Lie in wait to commit
  - Ps 10:8-10
- . Swift to commit
  - Pr 1:16; Ro 3:15
- . Perpetrate
  - Job 24:14; Eze 22:3
- . Have hands full of
  - Isa 1:15
- . Encourage others to commit
  - 1Ki 21:8-10; Pr 1:11
- Characteristic of the devil
  - Joh 8:44
- Punishment of
  - Ge 4:12-15; 9:6; Nu 35:30; 2Ki 9:36,37; Jer 19:4-9
- Punishment of, not commuted under the Law
  - Nu 35:31
- Of saints, specially avenged
  - De 32:43; Mt 23:35; Re 18:20,24
- Excludes from heaven
  - Ga 5:21; Re 22:15
- Exemplified
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:8
  - . Esau
    - Ge 27:41
  - . Joseph's brethren
    - Ge 37:20
  - . Pharaoh
    - Ex 1:22
  - . Abimelech
    - Jud 9:5
  - . Men of Shechem
    - Jud 9:24
  - . Amalekite
    - 2Sa 1:16
  - . Rechab
    - 2Sa 4:5-7
  - . David
    - 2Sa 12:9
  - . Absalom
    - 2Sa 13:29
  - . Joab
    - 1Ki 2:31,32
  - . Baasha
    - 1Ki 15:27
  - . Zimri
    - 1Ki 16:10
  - . Jezebel
    - 1Ki 21:10
  - . Elders of Jezreel
    - 1Ki 21:13
  - . Ahab
    - 1Ki 21:19
  - . Hazeel
    - 2Ki 8:12,15
  - . Adrammelech, &c

- 2Ki 19:37
- . Manasseh
  - 2Ki 21:16
- . Ishmael
  - Jer 41:7
- . Princes of Israel
  - Eze 11:6
- . People of Gilead
  - Ho 6:8
- . The Herods
  - Mt 2:16; 14:10; Ac 12:2
- . Herodias and her daughter
  - Mt 14:8-11
- . Chief priests
  - Mt 27:1
- . Judas
  - Mt 27:4
- . Barabbas
  - Mr 15:7
- . Jews
  - Ac 7:52; 1Th 2:15

# Murmuring

- Forbidden
  - 1Co 10:10; Php 2:14
- AGAINST
  - . God
    - Pr 19:3
  - . The sovereignty of God
    - Ro 9:19,20
  - . The service of God
    - Mal 3:14
  - . Christ
    - Lu 5:30; 15:2; 19:7; Joh 6:41-43,52
  - . Ministers of God
    - Ex 17:3; Nu 16:41
  - . Disciples of Christ
    - Mt 7:2; Lu 5:30; 6:2
- Unreasonableness of
  - La 3:39
- Tempts God
  - Ex 17:2
- Provokes God
  - Nu 14:2,11; De 9:8,22
- Saints cease from
  - Isa 29:23,24
- Characteristic of the wicked
  - Jude 1:16
- Guilt of encouraging others in
  - Nu 13:31-33; 14:36,37
- Punishment of
  - Nu 11:1; 14:27-29; 16:45,46; Ps 106:25,26
- Illustrated
  - Mt 20:11; Lu 15:29,30
- Exemplified
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:13,14
  - . Moses
    - Ex 5:22,23
  - . Israelites
    - Ex 14:11; 15:24; 16:2; 17:2,3; Nu 11:1-4; 21:5
  - . Aaron, &c
    - Nu 12:1,2,8
  - . Korah &c
    - Nu 16:3
  - . Elijah
    - 1Ki 19:4
  - . Job
    - Job 3:1-26
  - . Jeremiah
    - Jer 20:14-18
  - . Jonah
    - Jon 4:8,9
  - . Disciples
    - Mr 14:4,5; Joh 6:61
  - . Pharisees

Lu 15:2; 19:7

. Jews

Joh 6:41-43

. Grecians

Ac 6:1

# Music

- Early invention of
  - Ge 4:21
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Vocal
    - 2Sa 19:35; Ac 16:25
  - . Instrumental
    - Da 6:18
- Designed to promote joy
  - Ec 2:8,10
- Vanity of all un sanctified
  - Ec 2:8,11
- Considered efficacious in mental disorders
  - 1Sa 16:14-17,23
- Effects produced on the prophets of old by
  - 1Sa 10:5,6; 2Ki 3:15
- INSTRUMENTS OF
  - . Cymbals
    - 1Ch 16:5; Ps 150:5
  - . Cornet
    - Ps 98:6; Ho 5:8
  - . Dulcimer
    - Da 3:5
  - . Flute
    - Da 3:5
  - . Harp
    - Ps 137:2; Eze 26:13
  - . Organ
    - Ge 4:21; Job 21:12; Ps 150:4
  - . Pipe
    - 1Ki 1:40; Isa 5:12; Jer 48:36
  - . Psaltery
    - Ps 33:2; 71:22
  - . Sackbut
    - Da 3:5
  - . Tabret
    - 1Sa 10:5; Isa 24:8
  - . Timbrel
    - Ex 15:20; Ps 68:25
  - . Trumpet
    - 2Ki 11:14; 2Ch 29:27
  - . Viol
    - Isa 14:11; Am 5:23
  - . Made of fir wood
    - 2Sa 6:5
  - . Made of almug wood
    - 1Ki 10:12
  - . Made of brass
    - 1Co 13:1
  - . Made of silver
    - Nu 10:2
  - . Made of horns of animals
    - Jos 6:8
  - . Many, with strings

- Ps 33:2; 150:4
- . Early invention of
  - Ge 4:21
- . Invented by David
  - 1Ch 23:5; 2Ch 7:6
- . The Jews celebrated for inventing
  - Am 6:5
- . Often expensively ornamented
  - Eze 28:13
- . Great diversity of
  - Ec 2:8
- Appointed to be used in the temple
  - 1Ch 16:4-6; 23:5,6; 25:1; 2Ch 29:25
- Custom of sending away friends with
  - Ge 31:27
- THE JEWS USED
  - . In sacred processions
    - 2Sa 6:4,5,15; 1Ch 13:6-8; 15:27,28
  - . At laying foundation of temple
    - Ezr 3:9,10
  - . At consecration of temple
    - 2Ch 5:11-13
  - . At coronation of kings
    - 2Ch 23:11,13
  - . At dedication of city walls
    - Ne 12:27,28
  - . To celebrate victories
    - Ex 15:20; 1Sa 18:6,7
  - . In religious feasts
    - 2Ch 30:21
  - . In private entertainments
    - Isa 5:12; Am 6:5
  - . In dances
    - Mt 11:17; Lu 15:25
  - . In funeral ceremonies
    - Mt 9:23
  - . In commemorating great men
    - 2Ch 35:25
- Used in idol worship
  - Da 3:5
- The movements of armies regulated by
  - Jos 6:8; 1Co 14:8
- Generally put aside in times of affliction
  - Ps 137:2-4; Da 6:18
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of joy and gladness
    - Zep 3:17; Eph 5:19
  - . Of heavenly felicity
    - Re 5:8,9
  - . (Ceasing of,) of calamities
    - Isa 24:8,9; Re 18:22



# **N**

Naphtali, The Tribe of

Nazarites

Nethinim

New Birth, The

Night

Nile, The River

Nineveh

## Naphtali, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's sixth son  
Ge 30:7,8
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:21; De 33:23
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:15
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:14
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:28
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:42,43
- The rear of the fourth division of Israel in their journeys  
Nu 10:25,27
- Encamped under the standard of Dan north of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:25,29
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:78-83
- Families of  
Nu 26:48,49
- Strength of, on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:50
- On Ebal said amen to the curses  
De 27:13
- Bounds of their inheritance  
Jos 19:32-39
- Did not drive out the Canaanites, but made them tributary  
Jud 1:33
- Chosen from Zebulun to go with Barak against Sisera  
Jud 4:6,10
- Praised for aiding against Sisera  
Jud 5:18
- Joined Gideon in the pursuit and overthrow of the Midianites  
Jud 7:23
- Some of, at David's coronation  
1Ch 12:34
- Officer placed over, by David  
1Ch 27:19
- Officer placed over, by Solomon  
1Ki 4:15
- Land of, ravaged by Benhadad  
1Ki 15:20
- Land of, purged of idols by Josiah  
2Ch 34:6
- Taken captive by Tiglathpileser  
2Ki 15:29
- Specially favoured by our Lord's ministry  
Isa 9:1,2; Mt 4:13-15
- Remarkable persons of
  - . Barak  
Jud 4:6
  - . Hiram

1Ki 7:14

# Nazarites

- Persons separated to the service of God  
Nu 6:2
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF
  - . From the womb  
Jud 13:5; Lu 1:15
  - . By a particular vow  
Nu 6:2
- Required to be holy  
Nu 6:8
- Esteemed pure  
La 4:7
- PROHIBITED FROM
  - . Wine or strong drink  
Nu 6:3; Lu 1:15
  - . Grapes or anything made from the vine  
Nu 6:3,4; Jud 13:14
  - . Cutting or shaving the head  
Nu 6:5; Jud 13:5; 16:17
  - . Defiling themselves by the dead  
Nu 6:6,7
- Raised up for good of the nation  
Am 2:11
- Ungodly Jews tried to corrupt  
Am 2:12
- DEFILED DURING VOW
  - . To shave the head the seventh day  
Nu 6:9
  - . To bring two turtle doves for a burnt offering  
Nu 6:10,11
  - . To recompense their vow with a trespass offering  
Nu 6:12
- ON COMPLETION OF VOW
  - . To be brought to tabernacle door  
Nu 6:13
  - . To offer sacrifices  
Nu 6:14-17
  - . To shave their heads  
Nu 6:18; Ac 18:18; 21:24
  - . To have the left shoulder of the ram of the peace offering  
waved upon their hands by the priest  
Nu 6:19,20; Le 7:32
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ  
Heb 7:26
  - . Saints  
2Co 6:17; Jas 1:27

## Nethinim

- Were the servants of the Levites  
Ezr 8:20
- Probably originated in the appointment of the Gibeonites  
Jos 9:27
- The remnant of the Canaanites appointed as, by Solomon  
1Ki 9:20,21; Ezr 2:58
- WITH THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES
  - . Had cities to reside in  
1Ch 9:2; Ezr 2:70
  - . Exempted from tribute  
Ezr 7:24
- Had chiefs or captains over them  
Ne 11:21
- A large number of, returned from the captivity  
Ezr 2:43-54; Ne 7:46-56,60
- Were zealous for the covenant  
Ne 10:28,29

## New Birth, The

- The corruption of human nature requires
  - Joh 3:6; Ro 8:7,8
- None can enter heaven without
  - Joh 3:3
- EFFECTED BY
  - . God
    - Joh 1:13; 1Pe 1:3
  - . Christ
    - 1Jo 2:29
  - . The Holy Spirit
    - Joh 3:6; Tit 3:5
- THROUGH THE INSTRUMENTALITY OF
  - . The word of God
    - Jas 1:18; 1Pe 1:23
  - . The resurrection of Christ
    - 1Pe 1:3
  - . The ministry of the gospel
    - 1Co 4:15
- Is of the will of God
  - Jas 1:18
- Is of the mercy of God
  - Tit 3:5
- Is for the glory of God
  - Isa 43:7
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . A new creation
    - 2Co 5:17; Ga 6:15; Eph 2:10
  - . Newness of life
    - Ro 6:4
  - . A spiritual resurrection
    - Ro 6:4-6; Eph 2:1,5; Col 2:12; 3:1
  - . A new heart
    - Eze 36:26
  - . A new spirit
    - Eze 11:19; Ro 7:6
  - . Putting on the new man
    - Eph 4:24
  - . The inward man
    - Ro 7:22; 2Co 4:16
  - . Circumcision of the heart
    - De 30:6; Ro 2:29; Col 2:11
  - . Partaking of the divine nature
    - 2Pe 1:4
  - . The washing of regeneration
    - Tit 3:5
- All saints partake of
  - Ro 8:16,17; 1Pe 2:2; 1Jo 5:1
- PRODUCES
  - . Likeness to God
    - Eph 4:24; Col 3:10
  - . Likeness to Christ
    - Ro 8:29; 2Co 3:18; 1Jo 3:2
  - . Knowledge of God

- Jer 24:7; Col 3:10
- . Hatred of sin
  - 1Jo 3:9; 5:18
- . Victory over the world
  - 1Jo 5:4
- . Delight in God's law
  - Ro 7:22
- EVIDENCED BY
  - . Faith in Christ
    - 1Jo 5:1
  - . Righteousness
    - 1Jo 2:29
  - . Brotherly love
    - 1Jo 4:7
- Connected with adoption
  - Isa 43:6,7; Joh 1:12,13
- The ignorant cavil at
  - Joh 3:4
- Manner of effecting--Illustrated
  - Joh 3:8
- Preserves from Satan's devices
  - 1Jo 5:18

# Night

- The darkness first called  
Ge 1:5
- Caused by God  
Ps 104:20
- Belongs to God  
Ps 74:16
- The heavenly bodies designed to separate day from  
Ge 1:14
- The moon and stars designed to rule and give light by  
Ge 1:16-18; Jer 31:35
- Commenced at sunset  
Ge 28:11
- Continued until sunrise  
Ps 104:22; Mt 28:1; Mr 16:2
- REGULAR SUCCESSION OF
  - . Established by covenant  
Ge 8:22; Jer 33:20
  - . Ordained for the glory of God  
Ps 19:2
- Originally divided into three watches  
La 2:19; Jud 7:19; Ex 14:24
- Divided into four watches by the Romans  
Lu 12:38; Mt 14:25; Mr 13:35
- FREQUENTLY
  - . Exceeding dark  
Pr 7:9
  - . Cold and frosty  
Ge 31:40; Jer 36:30
  - . Accompanied by heavy dew  
Nu 11:9; Jud 6:38,40; Job 29:19; So 5:2
- Unsuitable for labour  
Joh 9:4
- Unsuitable for travelling  
Joh 11:10
- Designed for rest  
Ps 104:23
- Wearisome to the afflicted  
Job 7:3,4
- Favourable to the purposes of the wicked  
Ge 31:39; Job 24:14,15; Ob 1:5; 1Th 5:2
- Wild beasts go forth in search of prey during  
2Sa 21:10; Ps 104:21,22
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to keep the wages of servants during  
Le 19:13
  - . Forbidden to allow malefactors to hang during  
De 21:23
  - . In affliction spent, in sorrow and humiliation  
Ps 6:6; 30:5; Joe 1:13
  - . In affliction spent, in prayer  
Ps 22:2
  - . Often kept lamps burning during  
Pr 31:18



- Eastern shepherds watched over their flocks during  
Ge 31:40; Lu 2:8
- Eastern fishermen continued their employment during  
Lu 5:5; Joh 21:3
- GOD FREQUENTLY
  - . Revealed his will in  
Ge 31:24; 46:2; Nu 22:30; Da 7:2
  - . Visited his people in  
1Ki 3:5; Ps 17:3
  - . Executed his judgments in  
Ex 12:12; 2Ki 19:35; Job 27:20; Da 5:30
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Spiritual darkness  
Ro 13:12
  - . Seasons of severe calamities  
Isa 21:12; Am 5:8
  - . Seasons of spiritual desertion  
So 3:1
  - . Death  
Joh 9:4

## Nile, The River

- Empties itself into the Mediterranean Sea by seven streams  
Isa 11:15
- CALLED
  - . The river  
Ge 41:1,3
  - . The Egyptian sea  
Isa 11:15
  - . The stream of Egypt  
Isa 27:12
  - . Sihor  
Jos 13:3; Jer 2:18
- ABOUNDED IN
  - . Crocodiles  
Eze 29:3
  - . Fish  
Ex 7:21; Eze 29:4
  - . Reeds and flags  
Isa 19:6,7
- Annual overflow of its banks alluded to  
Jer 46:8; Am 8:8; 9:5
- THE EGYPTIANS
  - . Took great pride in  
Eze 29:9
  - . Carried on extensive commerce by  
Isa 23:3
  - . Bathed in  
Ex 2:5
  - . Drank of  
Ex 7:21,24
  - . Punished by failure of its waters  
Isa 19:5,6
  - . Punished by destruction of its fish  
Isa 19:8
- REMARKABLE EVENTS CONNECTED WITH
  - . Male children drowned in  
Ex 1:22
  - . Moses exposed on its banks  
Ex 2:3
  - . Its waters turned into blood  
Ex 7:15,20
  - . Miraculous generation of frogs  
Ex 8:3

# Nineveh

- Origin and antiquity of  
Ge 10:11
- Situated on the river Tigris  
Na 2:6,8
- The ancient capital of Assyria  
2Ki 19:36; Isa 37:37
- Called the bloody city  
Na 3:1
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great  
Jon 1:2; 3:2
  - . Extensive  
Jon 3:3
  - . Rich  
Na 2:9
  - . Strong  
Na 3:12
  - . Commercial  
Na 3:16
  - . Populous  
Jon 4:11
  - . Vile  
Na 1:14
  - . Wicked  
Jon 1:2
  - . Idolatrous  
Na 1:14
  - . Full of joy and carelessness  
Zep 2:15
  - . Full of lies and robbery  
Na 3:1
  - . Full of witchcraft  
Na 3:4
- Jonah sent to proclaim the destruction of  
Jon 1:2; 3:1,2,4
- Inhabitants of, repented at Jonah's preaching  
Jon 3:5-9; Mt 12:41; Lu 11:32
- Destruction of, averted  
Jon 3:10; 4:11
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Coming up of the Babylonish armies against  
Na 2:1-4; 3:2
  - . Destruction of its people  
Na 1:12; 3:3
  - . Spoiling of its treasures  
Na 2:9
  - . Destruction of its idols  
Na 1:14; 2:7
  - . Degradation and contempt put on  
Na 3:5-7; Zep 2:15
  - . Utter destruction  
Na 1:8,9
  - . Complete desolation

Zep 2:13-15

. Feebleness of its people

Na 3:13

. Being taken while people were drunk

Na 1:10; 3:11

. Captivity of its people

Na 3:10

## O

Oak-tree, The

Oaths

Obedience to God

Offence

Offences Against the Holy Spirit

Offerings

Oil

Olive-tree, The

Ostrich, The

Owl, The

Ox, The

## Oak-tree, The

- The hill of Bashan celebrated for  
Isa 2:13
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Strong  
Am 2:9
  - . Thick spreading  
2Sa 18:9; Eze 6:13
  - . Casting its leaves in winter  
Isa 6:13
- The people of Tyre made oars of  
Eze 27:6
- Idolaters often made idols of  
Isa 44:14
- THE ANCIENTS OFTEN
  - . Rested under  
Jud 6:11,19; 1Ki 13:14
  - . Buried their dead under  
Ge 35:8; 1Ch 10:12
  - . Erected monuments under  
Jos 24:26
  - . Performed idolatrous rites under  
Isa 1:29; 57:5; Eze 6:13; Ho 4:13
- Absalom in his flight intercepted by, and suspended from  
2Sa 18:9,10,14
- Jacob buried his family idols under  
Ge 35:4
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the church  
Isa 6:13
  - . Of strong and powerful men  
Am 2:9
  - . Of wicked rulers  
Isa 2:13; Zec 11:2
  - . (Fading,) of the wicked under judgments  
Isa 1:30

# Oaths

- The lawful purpose of, explained  
Heb 6:16
- Antiquity of  
Ge 14:22; 24:3,8
- USED FOR
  - . Confirming covenants  
Ge 26:28; 31:44,53; 1Sa 20:16,17
  - . Deciding controversies in courts of law  
Ex 22:11; Nu 5:19; 1Ki 8:31
  - . Pledging allegiance to sovereigns  
2Ki 11:4; Ec 8:2
  - . Binding to performance of sacred duties  
Nu 30:2; 2Ch 15:14,15; Ne 10:29; Ps 132:2
  - . Binding to performance of any particular act  
Ge 24:3,4; 50:25; Jos 2:12
- Judicial from of administering  
1Ki 22:16; Mt 26:63
- Often accompanied by raising up the hand  
Ge 14:22; Da 12:7; Re 10:5,6
- Often accompanied by placing the hand under the thigh of the person sworn to  
Ge 24:2,9; 47:29
- To be taken in fear and reverence  
Ec 9:2
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to take, in name of idols  
Jos 23:7
  - . Forbidden to take in the name of any created thing  
Mt 5:34-36; Jas 5:12
  - . Forbidden to take false  
Le 6:3; Zec 8:17
  - . Forbidden to take rash, or unholy  
Le 5:4
  - . To use God's name alone in  
De 6:13; 10:20; Isa 65:16
  - . To take, in truth, judgment, &c  
Jer 4:2
  - . Generally respected the obligation of  
Jos 9:19,20; 2Sa 21:7; Ps 15:4; Mt 14:9
  - . Fell into many errors respecting  
Mt 23:16-22
  - . Often guilty of rashly taking  
Jud 21:7; Mt 14:7; 26:72
  - . Often guilty of falsely taking  
Le 6:3; Jer 5:2; 7:9
  - . Condemned for false  
Zec 5:4; Mal 3:5
  - . Condemned for profane  
Jer 23:10; Ho 4:2
- INSTANCES OF RASH, &c
  - . Joshua, &c  
Jos 9:15,16
  - . Jephthah

- Jud 11:30-36
- . Saul
  - 1Sa 14:27,44
- . Herod
  - Mt 14:7-9
- . The Jews who sought to kill Paul
  - Ac 23:21
- Custom of swearing by the life of the king
  - Ge 42:15,16
- EXPRESSIONS USED AS
  - . By the fear of Isaac
    - Ge 31:53
  - . As the Lord liveth
    - Jud 8:19; Ru 3:13
  - . The Lord do so to me, and more also
    - Ru 1:17
  - . God do so to thee, and more also
    - 1Sa 3:17
  - . By the Lord
    - 2Sa 19:7; 1Ki 2:42
  - . God do so to thee and more also
    - 1Sa 3:17
  - . Before God I lie not
    - Ga 1:20
  - . I call God for a record
    - 2Co 1:23
  - . God is witness
    - 1Th 2:5
  - . I charge you by the Lord
    - 1Th 5:27
  - . As thy soul liveth
    - 1Sa 1:26; 25:26
- God used, to show the immutability of his counsel
  - Ge 22:16; Nu 14:28; 6:17



# Obedience to God

- Commanded
  - De 13:4
- Without faith, is impossible
  - Heb 11:6
- INCLUDES
  - . Obeying his voice
    - Ex 19:5; Jer 7:23
  - . Obeying his law
    - De 11:27; Isa 42:24
  - . Obeying Christ
    - Ex 23:21; 2Co 10:5
  - . Obeying the gospel
    - Ro 1:5; 6:17; 10:16,17
  - . Keeping his commandments
    - Ec 12:13
  - . Submission to higher powers
    - Ro 13:1
- Better than sacrifice
  - 1Sa 15:22
- Justification obtained by that of Christ
  - Ro 5:19
- Christ, an example of
  - Mt 3:15; Joh 15:20; Php 2:5-8; Heb 5:8
- Angels engaged in
  - Ps 103:20
- A characteristic of saints
  - 1Pe 1:14
- Saints elected to
  - 1Pe 1:2
- Obligations to
  - Ac 4:19,20; 5:29
- Exhortations to
  - Jer 26:13; 38:20
- SHOULD BE
  - . From the heart
    - De 11:13; Ro 6:17
  - . With willingness
    - Ps 18:44; Isa 1:19
  - . Unreserved
    - Jos 22:2,3
  - . Undeviating
    - De 28:14
  - . Constant
    - Php 2:12
- Resolve upon
  - Ex 24:7; Jos 24:24
- Confess your failure in
  - Da 9:10
- Prepare the heart for
  - 1Sa 7:3; Ezr 7:10
- Pray to be taught
  - Ps 119:35; 143:10
- Promises to

- Ex 23:22; 1Sa 12:14; Isa 1:19; Jer 7:23
- To be universal in the latter days
  - Da 7:27
- Blessedness of
  - De 11:27; 28:1-13; Lu 11:28; Jas 1:25
- The wicked refuse
  - Ex 5:2; Ne 9:17
- Punishment of refusing
  - De 11:28; 28:15-68; Jos 5:6; Isa 1:20
- Exemplified
  - . Noah
    - Ge 6:22
  - . Abram
    - Ge 12:1-4; Heb 11:8; Ge 22:3,12
  - . Israelites
    - Ex 12:28; 24:7
  - . Caleb &c
    - Nu 32:12
  - . Asa
    - 1Ki 15:11
  - . Elijah
    - 1Ki 17:5
  - . Hezekiah
    - 2Ki 18:6
  - . Josiah
    - 2Ki 22:2
  - . David
    - Ps 119:106
  - . Zerubbabel
    - Hag 1:12
  - . Joseph
    - Mt 1:24
  - . Wise men
    - Mt 2:12
  - . Zacharias &c
    - Lu 1:6
  - . Paul
    - Ac 26:19
  - . Saints of Rome
    - Ro 16:19

## Offence

- Occasions of, must arrive  
Mt 18:7
- Occasions of, forbidden  
1Co 10:32; 2Co 6:3
- Persecution, a cause of, to mere professors  
Mt 13:21; 24:10; 26:31
- THE WICKED TAKE, AT
  - . The low station of Christ  
Isa 53:1-3; Mt 13:54-57
  - . Christ, as the corner-stone  
Isa 8:14; Ro 9:33; 1Pe 2:8
  - . Christ, as the bread of life  
Joh 6:58-61
  - . Christ crucified  
1Co 1:23; Ga 5:11
  - . The righteousness of faith  
Ro 9:32
  - . The necessity of inward purity  
Mt 15:11,12
- Blessedness of not taking, at Christ  
Mt 11:6
- Saints warned against taking  
Joh 16:1
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Be without  
Php 1:10
  - . Be cautious of giving  
Ps 73:15; Ro 14:13; 1Co 8:9
  - . Have a conscience void of  
Ac 24:16
  - . Cut off what causes, to themselves  
Mt 5:29,30; Mr 9:43-47
  - . Not let their liberty occasion, to others  
1Co 8:9
  - . Use self-denial rather than occasion  
Ro 14:21; 1Co 8:13
  - . Avoid those who cause  
Ro 16:17
  - . Reprove those who cause  
Ex 32:21; 1Sa 2:24
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Be cautious of giving  
2Co 6:3
  - . Remove that which causes  
Isa 57:14
- All things that cause, shall be gathered out of Christ's kingdom  
Mt 13:41
- Denunciation against those who cause  
Mt 18:7; Mr 9:42
- Punishment for occasioning  
Eze 44:12; Mal 2:8,9; Mt 18:6,7
- Exemplified

- . Aaron
  - Ex 32:2-6
- . Balaam, &c
  - Nu 31:16; Re 2:14
- . Gideon
  - Jud 8:27
- . Sons of Eli
  - 1Sa 2:12-17
- . Jeroboam
  - 1Ki 12:26-30
- . Old prophet
  - 1Ki 13:18-26
- . Priests
  - Mal 2:8
- . Peter
  - Mt 16:23

## Offences Against the Holy Spirit

- Exhortations against  
Eph 4:30; 1Th 5:19
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Tempting him  
Ac 5:9
  - . Vexing him  
Isa 63:10
  - . Grieving him  
Eph 4:30
  - . Quenching him  
1Th 5:19
  - . Lying to him  
Ac 5:3,4
  - . Resisting him  
Ac 7:51
  - . Undervaluing His gifts  
Ac 8:19,20
  - . Danger of trifling with the Holy Spirit  
Heb 6:4-6
  - . Doing despite to him  
Heb 10:29
  - . Disregarding His testimony  
Ne 9:30
- Blasphemy against him, unpardonable  
Mt 12:31,32; 1Jo 5:16

# Offerings

- To be made to God alone  
Ex 22:20; Jud 13:16
- Antiquity of  
Ge 4:3,4
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF
  - . Burnt  
Le 1:3-17; Ps 66:15
  - . Sin  
Le 4:3-35; 6:25; 10:17
  - . Trespass  
Le 5:16-19; 6:6; 7:1
  - . Peace  
Le 3:1-17; 7:11
  - . Heave  
Ex 29:27,28; 7:14; Nu 15:19
  - . Wave  
Ex 29:26; Le 7:30
  - . Meat  
Le 2:1-16; Nu 15:4
  - . Drink  
Ge 35:14; Ex 29:40; Nu 15:5
  - . Thank  
Le 7:12; 22:29; Ps 50:14
  - . Free-will  
Le 23:38; De 16:10; 23:23
  - . Incense  
Ex 30:8; Mal 1:11; Lu 1:9
  - . First-fruits  
Ex 22:29; De 18:4
  - . Tithe  
Le 27:30; Nu 18:21; De 14:22
  - . Gifts  
Ex 35:22; Nu 7:2-88
  - . Jealousy  
Nu 5:15
  - . Personal, for redemption  
Ex 30:13,15
- Declared to be most holy  
Nu 18:9
- REQUIRED TO BE
  - . Perfect  
Le 22:21
  - . The best of their kind  
Mal 1:14
  - . Offered willingly  
Le 22:19
  - . Offered in righteous  
Mal 3:3
  - . Offered in love and charity  
Mt 5:23,24
  - . Brought in a clean vessel  
Isa 66:20
  - . Brought to the place appointed of God

- De 12:6; Ps 27:6; Heb 9:9
- . Laid before the altar
  - Mt 5:23,24
- . Presented by the priest
  - Heb 5:1
- . Brought without delay
  - Ex 22:29,30
- Unacceptable, without gratitude
  - Ps 50:8,14
- Could not make the offerer perfect
  - Heb 9:9
- THINGS FORBIDDEN AS
  - . The price of fornication
    - De 23:18
  - . The price of a dog
    - De 23:18
  - . Whatever was blemished
    - Le 22:20
  - . Whatever was imperfect
    - Le 22:24
  - . Whatever was unclean
    - Le 27:11,27
- Laid up in the temple
  - 2Ch 31:12; Ne 10:37
- Hezekiah prepared chambers for
  - 2Ch 31:11
- THE JEWS OFTEN
  - . Slow in presenting
    - Ne 13:10-12
  - . Defrauded God of
    - Mal 3:8
  - . Gave the worst they had as
    - Mal 1:8,13
  - . Rejected in, because of sin
    - Isa 1:13; Mal 1:10
  - . Abhorred, on account of the sins of the priests
    - 1Sa 2:17
  - . Presented to idols
    - Eze 20:28
- Made by strangers, to be the same as by the Jews
  - Nu 15:14-16
- Many offences under the law, beyond the efficacy of
  - 1Sa 3:14; Ps 51:16
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ's offering of himself
    - Eph 5:2
  - . The conversion of the Gentiles
    - Ro 15:16
  - . The conversion of the Jews
    - Isa 66:20

# Oil

- Given by God
  - Ps 104:14,15; Jer 31:12; Joe 2:19,24
- Comes from the earth
  - Ps 104:14,15; Ho 2:22
- KINDS OF, MENTIONED
  - . Olive
    - Ex 30:24; Le 24:2
  - . Myrrh
    - Es 2:12
- Extracted by presses
  - Hag 2:16; Mic 6:15
- The poor employed in extracting
  - Job 24:11
- Canaan abounded in
  - De 8:8
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Soft
    - Ps 55:21
  - . Smooth
    - Pr 5:3
  - . Penetrating
    - Ps 109:18
  - . Healing
    - Isa 1:6; Lu 10:34
- The ointments of the Jews made of perfumes mixed with
  - Ex 30:23-25; Joh 12:3
- Jews often extravagant in the use of
  - Pr 21:17
- Was tithable by the law
  - De 12:17
- First-fruits of, given to God
  - De 18:4; 2Ch 31:5; Ne 10:37
- USED
  - . For food
    - 1Ki 17:12; Eze 16:13
  - . For anointing the person
    - Ps 23:5; 104:15; Lu 7:46
  - . For anointing to offices of trust
    - Ex 29:7; 1Sa 10:1; 1Ki 19:16
  - . For anointing the sick
    - Mr 6:13; Jas 5:14
  - . In God's worship
    - Le 7:10; Nu 15:4-10
  - . In idolatrous worship
    - Ho 2:5,8
  - . For lamps
    - Ex 25:6; 27:20; Mt 25:3
- When fresh especially esteemed
  - Ps 92:10
- Dealing in, a trade
  - 2Ki 4:7
- Exported
  - 1Ki 5:11; Eze 27:17; Ho 12:1



- Sold by measure  
1Ki 5:11; Lu 16:6
- KEPT IN
  - . Boxes  
2Ki 9:1
  - . Horns  
1Ki 1:39
  - . Pots  
2Ki 4:2
  - . Cruises  
1Ki 17:12
  - . Cellars  
1Ch 27:28
  - . Storehouses  
2Ch 32:28
- Stores of, laid up in fortified cities  
2Ch 11:11
- Failure of, a severe calamity  
Hag 1:11
- Miraculous increase of  
2Ki 4:2-6
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The unction of the Holy Spirit  
Ps 45:7; 89:20; Zec 4:12
  - . The consolation of the gospel  
Isa 61:3
  - . Kind reproof  
Ps 141:5

## Olive-tree, The

- Often grew wild  
Ro 11:17
- CULTIVATED
  - . In olive yards  
1Sa 8:14; Ne 5:11
  - . Among rocks  
De 32:13
  - . On the sides of mountains  
Mt 21:1
- Canaan abounded in  
De 6:11; 8:8
- Assyria abounded in  
2Ki 18:32
- Kings of Israel largely cultivated  
1Ch 27:28
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Green  
Jer 11:16
  - . Fair and beautiful  
Jer 11:16; Ho 14:6
  - . Fat and unctuous  
Jud 9:9; Ro 11:17
  - . Bearing goodly fruit  
Jer 11:16; Jas 3:12
- Grafting of, alluded to  
Ro 11:24
- Pruning of, alluded to  
Ro 11:18,19
- Often cast its flowers  
Job 15:33
- Often cast its fruit  
De 28:40
- Often suffered from caterpillars  
Am 4:9
- Good for the service of God and man  
Jud 9:9
- Oil procured from  
Ex 27:20; De 8:8
- USED FOR MAKING
  - . The cherubim in the temple  
1Ki 6:23
  - . The doors and posts of the temple  
1Ki 6:31-33
  - . Booths at feast of tabernacles  
Ne 8:15
- Beaten to remove the fruit  
De 24:20
- Shaken when fully ripe  
Isa 17:6
- Gleaning of, left for the poor  
De 24:20
- Fruit of, during sabbatical year left for the poor, &c  
Ex 23:11

- The fruit of, trodden in presses to extract the oil  
Mic 6:15; Hag 2:16
- Failure of, a great calamity  
Hab 3:17,18
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Ro 11:17,24; Zec 4:3,12
  - . Of the Jewish church  
Jer 11:16
  - . Of the righteous  
Ps 52:8; Ho 14:6
  - . Of children of pious parents  
Ps 128:3
  - . Of the two witnesses  
Re 11:3,4
  - . (When wild,) of the Gentiles  
Ro 11:17,24
  - . (Gleaning of,) of the remnant of grace  
Isa 17:6; 24:13
  - . Probably origin of its being the emblem of peace  
Ge 8:11

## Ostrich, The

- Unclean and unfit for food  
Le 11:13
- Furnished with wings and feathers  
Job 39:13
- Lays her eggs in the sand  
Job 39:14
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Void of wisdom  
Job 39:17
  - . Imprudent  
Job 39:15
  - . Cruel to her young  
Job 39:16
  - . Rapid in movement  
Job 39:18
- Illustrative
  - . Of the unnatural cruelty of the Jews in their calamities  
La 4:3
  - . (Companionship with,) of extreme desolation  
Job 30:29

## Owl, The

- Varieties of  
Le 11:16,17; De 14:15,16
- Unclean and not to be eaten  
Le 11:13,16
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Mournful in voice  
Mic 1:8
  - . Solitary in disposition  
Ps 102:6
  - . Careful of its young  
Isa 34:15
- Inhabits deserted cities and houses  
Isa 13:21; 34:11-14; Jer 50:39
- Illustrative of mourners  
Ps 102:6

## Ox, The

- Often found wild
  - De 14:5
- INCLUDES THE
  - . Bull
    - Ge 32:15; Job 21:10
  - . Bullock
    - Ps 50:9; Jer 46:21
  - . Cow
    - Nu 18:17; Job 21:10
  - . Heifer
    - Ge 15:9; Nu 19:2
- Was clean and fit for food
  - De 14:4
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Strong
    - Ps 144:14; Pr 14:4
  - . Beautiful
    - Jer 46:20; Ho 10:11
  - . Not without sagacity
    - Isa 1:3
- Horns and hoofs of, alluded to
  - Ps 69:31
- Lowing of, alluded to
  - 1Sa 15:14; Job 6:5
- WAS FED
  - . With grass
    - Job 40:15; Ps 106:20; Da 4:25
  - . With corn
    - Isa 30:24
  - . With straw
    - Isa 11:7
  - . On the hills
    - Isa 7:25
  - . In the valleys
    - 1Ch 27:29; Isa 65:10
  - . In stalls
    - Hab 3:17
- Rapid manner of collecting its food alluded to
  - Nu 22:4
- Formed a part of the patriarchal wealth
  - Ge 13:2,5; 26:14; Job 1:3
- Formed a part of the wealth of Israel in Egypt
  - Ge 50:8; Ex 10:9; 12:32
- Formed a part of the wealth of the Jews
  - Nu 32:4; Ps 144:14
- Required great care and attention
  - Pr 27:23
- Herdmen appointed over
  - Ge 13:7; 1Sa 21:7
- Urged on by the goad
  - Jud 3:31
- USED FOR
  - . Drawing wagons &c

- Nu 7:3; 1Sa 6:7
- . Carrying burdens
  - 1Ch 12:40
- . Ploughing
  - 1Ki 19:19; Job 1:14; Am 6:12
- . Earing the ground
  - Isa 30:24; 32:20
- . Treading out the corn
  - Ho 10:11
- . Sacrifice
  - Ex 20:24; 2Sa 24:22
- . Food
  - 1Ki 1:9; 19:21; 2Ch 18:2
- Often stall-fed for slaughter
  - Pr 15:17
- Goes to the slaughter unconscious
  - Pr 7:22
- Young of, considered a great delicacy
  - Ge 18:7; Am 6:4
- Male firstlings of, belonged to God
  - Ex 34:19
- Tithe of, given to the priests
  - 2Ch 31:6
- LAWS RESPECTING
  - . To rest on the Sabbath
    - Ex 23:12; De 5:14
  - . Not to be yoked with an ass in the same plough
    - De 22:10
  - . Not to be muzzled when treading out the corn
    - De 25:4; 1Co 9:9
  - . If stolen to be restored double
    - Ex 22:4
  - . Of others not to be coveted
    - Ex 20:17; De 5:21
  - . Of others if lost or hurt through neglect, to be made good
    - Ex 22:9-13
  - . Killing a man, to be stoned
    - Ex 21:28-32
  - . Mode of reparation for one, killing another
    - Ex 21:35,36
  - . Straying to be brought back to its owner
    - Ex 23:4; De 22:1,2
  - . Fallen under its burden to be raised up again
    - De 22:4
  - . Fat of, not to be eaten
    - Le 7:23
- Increase of, promised
  - De 7:13; 28:4
- Publicly sold
  - 2Sa 24:24; Lu 14:19
- Often given as a present
  - Ge 12:16; 20:14
- The wicked often took, in pledge from the poor
  - Job 24:3
- Custom of sending the pieces of, to collect the people to war
  - 1Sa 11:7

- Sea of brass rested on figures of  
1Ki 7:25
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Engaged in husbandry,) of Ministers  
Isa 30:24; 32:20
  - . (Not muzzled in treading corn,) of Minister's right to support  
1Co 9:9,10
  - . (Prepared for a feast,) of the provision of the gospel  
Pr 9:2; Mt 22:4
  - . (Led to slaughter,) of a rash youth  
Pr 7:22
  - . (Led to slaughter,) of saints under persecution  
Jer 11:19
  - . (Stall fed,) of sumptuous living  
Pr 15:17
- BULL OR BULLOCK ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of fierce enemies  
Ps 22:12; 68:30
  - . (Firstling of,) of the glory of Joseph  
De 33:17
  - . (In a net,) of the impatient under judgment  
Isa 51:20
  - . (Fatted,) of greedy mercenaries  
Jer 46:21
  - . (Unaccustomed to the yoke,) of intractable sinners  
Jer 31:18
- KINE ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of proud and wealthy rulers  
Am 4:1
  - . (well favoured,) of years of plenty  
Ge 41:2,26,29
  - . (Lean,) of years of scarcity  
Ge 41:3; 27:30
- HEIFER ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of a beloved wife  
Jud 14:18
  - . (Sliding back,) of backsliding Israel  
Ho 4:16
  - . (Taught, &c) of Israel's fondness for ease in preference to obedience  
Ho 10:11
  - . (Of three years old,) of Moab in affliction  
Isa 15:5; Jer 48:34
  - . (Fair,) of the beauty and wealth of Egypt  
Jer 46:20
  - . (At grass,) of the luxurious Chaldees  
Jer 50:11



# P

Palaces

Palm-tree, The

Parables

Pardon

Parents

Paschal Lamb, Typical Nature of

Patience

Patriarchal Government

Peace

Peace-offerings

Peace, Spiritual

Perfection

Persecution

Perseverance

Pharisees, The

Philistines, The

Pilgrims and Strangers

Pillars

Plague or Pestilence, The

Ploughing

Pomegranate-tree, The

Pools and Ponds

Poor, The

Power of Christ, The

Power of God, The

Power of the Holy Spirit, The

Praise

Prayer

Prayer, Answers to

Prayer, Intercessory

Prayer, Private

Prayer, Public

Prayer, Social and Family

Precious Stones

Preciousness of Christ

Presents

Presumption

Pride

Priests

Prisons

Privileges of Saints

Procrastination

Promises of God, The

Prophecies Respecting Christ

Prophecy

Prophets

Prophets, False

Proselytes

Protection

Providence of God, The

Prudence

Publicans

Punishment of the Wicked, The

Punishments

Purifications or Baptisms

# Palaces

- Jerusalem celebrated for  
Ps 48:3,13
- THE TERM APPLIED TO
  - . Residences of kings  
Da 4:4; 6:18
  - . Houses of great men  
Am 3:9; Mic 5:5
  - . The temple of God  
1Ch 29:1,19
  - . The house of the high priest  
Mt 26:58
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . High  
Ps 78:69
  - . Polished  
Ps 144:12
  - . Pleasant  
Isa 13:22
- OF KINGS
  - . Called the king's house  
2Ki 25:9; 2Ch 7:11
  - . Called the house of the kingdom  
2Ch 2:1,12
  - . Called the king's palace  
Es 1:5
  - . Called the royal house  
Es 1:9
  - . Splendidly furnished  
Es 1:6
  - . Surrounded with gardens  
Es 1:5
  - . Surrounded with terraces  
2Ch 9:11
  - . Under governors  
1Ki 4:6; Ne 7:2
  - . Often attended by eunuchs as servants  
2Ki 20:18; Da 1:3,4
  - . Were strictly guarded  
2Ki 11:5
  - . Afforded support to all the King's retainers  
Ezr 4:14; Da 1:5
  - . Royal decrees issued from  
Es 3:15; 8:14
  - . Royal decrees laid up in  
Ezr 6:2
  - . Contained treasures of the king  
1Ki 15:18; 2Ch 12:9; 25:24
  - . Gorgeous apparel suited to, alone  
Lu 7:25
- Were entered by gates  
Ne 2:8
- Often the storehouses of rapine  
Am 3:10

- OFTEN AS PUNISHMENT

- . Spoiled  
Am 3:11
- . Forsaken  
Isa 32:14
- . Desolate  
Ps 69:25; Eze 19:7
- . Scenes of bloodshed  
Jer 9:21
- . Burned with fire  
2Ch 36:19; Jer 17:27
- . Overgrown with thorns, &c  
Isa 34:13
- . The habitation of dragons, &c  
Isa 13:22

- The spider makes its way even into  
Pr 30:28

- ILLUSTRATIVE OF

- . The splendour of the church  
So 8:9
- . The godly children of saints  
Ps 144:12
- . The place of Satan's dominion  
Lu 11:21

## **Palm-tree, The**

- First mention of, in Scripture  
Ex 15:27
- Jericho celebrated for  
De 34:3; Jud 1:16
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Tall  
So 7:7
  - . Upright  
Jer 10:5
  - . Flourishing  
Ps 92:12
  - . Fruitful to a great age  
Ps 92:14
- The fruit of, called dates  
2Ch 31:5
- Requires a moist and fertile soil  
Ex 15:27
- Tents often pitched under the shade of  
Jud 4:5
- THE BRANCHES OF, WERE
  - . The emblem of victory  
Re 7:9
  - . Carried at feast of tabernacles  
Le 23:40
  - . Used for constructing booths  
Ne 8:15
  - . Spread before Christ  
Joh 12:13
- Blasted as a punishment  
Joe 1:12
- Represented in carved work on the walls and doors of the temple of Solomon  
1Ki 6:29,32,35; 2Ch 3:5
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The church  
So 7:7,8
  - . The righteous  
Ps 92:12
  - . The upright appearance of idols  
Jer 10:5

# Parables

- Remarkable Parables of the Old Testament
  - Jud 9:8-15; 2Sa 12:1-4; 14:5-7
- PARABLES OF CHRIST
  - . Wise and foolish builders
    - Mt 7:24-27
  - . Children of the bride chamber
    - Mt 9:15
  - . New cloth and old garment
    - Mt 9:16
  - . New wine and old bottles
    - Mt 9:17
  - . Unclean spirit
    - Mt 12:43
  - . Sower
    - Mt 13:3-23; Lu 8:5-15
  - . Tares
    - Mt 13:24-30,36-43
  - . Mustard-seed
    - Mt 13:31,32; Lu 13:19
  - . Leaven
    - Mt 13:33
  - . Treasure hid in a field
    - Mt 13:44
  - . Pearl of great price
    - Mt 13:45,46
  - . Net cast into the sea
    - Mt 13:47-50
  - . Meats defiling not
    - Mt 15:10-15
  - . Unmerciful servant
    - Mt 18:23-35
  - . Labourers hired
    - Mt 20:1-16
  - . Two sons
    - Mt 21:28-32
  - . Wicked husbandmen
    - Mt 21:33-45
  - . Marriage-feast
    - Mt 22:2-14
  - . Fig-tree leafing
    - Mt 24:32-34
  - . Man of the house watching
    - Mt 24:43
  - . Faithful, and evil servants
    - Mt 24:45-51
  - . Ten virgins
    - Mt 25:1-13
  - . Talents
    - Mt 25:14-30
  - . Kingdom, divided against itself
    - Mr 3:24
  - . House, divided against itself
    - Mr 3:25

- . Strong man armed  
Mr 3:27; Lu 11:21
- . Seed growing secretly  
Mr 4:26-29
- . Lighted candle  
Mr 4:21; Lu 11:33-36
- . Man taking a far journey  
Mr 13:34-37
- . Blind leading the blind  
Lu 6:39
- . Beam and mote  
Lu 6:41,42
- . Tree and its fruit  
Lu 6:43-45
- . Creditor and debtors  
Lu 7:41-47
- . Good Samaritan  
Lu 10:30-37
- . Importunate friend  
Lu 11:5-9
- . Rich fool  
Lu 12:16-21
- . Cloud and wind  
Lu 12:54-57
- . Barren fig-tree  
Lu 13:6-9
- . Men bidden to a feast  
Lu 14:7-11
- . Builder of a tower  
Lu 14:28-30,33
- . King going to war  
Lu 14:31-33
- . Savour of salt  
Lu 14:34,35
- . Lost sheep  
Lu 15:3-7
- . Lost piece of silver  
Lu 15:8-10
- . Prodigal son  
Lu 15:11-32
- . Unjust steward  
Lu 16:1-8
- . Rich man and Lazarus  
Lu 16:19-31
- . Importunate widow  
Lu 18:1-8
- . Pharisee and Publican  
Lu 18:9-14
- . Pounds  
Lu 19:12-27
- . Good Shepherd  
Joh 10:1-6
- . Vine and branches  
Joh 15:1-5





# Pardon

- Promised
  - Isa 1:18; Jer 31:34; Heb 8:12; Jer 50:20
- None without shedding of blood
  - Le 17:11; Heb 9:22
- Legal sacrifices, ineffectual for
  - Heb 10:4
- Outward purifications, ineffectual for
  - Job 9:30,31; Jer 2:22
- The blood of Christ, alone, is efficacious for
  - Zec 13:1; 1Jo 1:7
- IS GRANTED
  - . By God alone
    - Da 9:9; Mr 2:7
  - . By Christ
    - Mr 2:5; Lu 7:48
  - . Through Christ
    - Lu 1:69,77; Ac 5:31; 13:38
  - . Through the blood of Christ
    - Mt 26:28; Ro 3:25; Col 1:14
  - . For the name's sake of Christ
    - 1Jo 2:12
  - . According to the riches of grace
    - Eph 1:7
  - . On the exaltation of Christ
    - Ac 5:31
  - . Freely
    - Isa 43:25
  - . Readily
    - Ne 9:17; Ps 86:5
  - . Abundantly
    - Isa 55:7; Ro 5:20
  - . To those who confess their sins
    - 2Sa 12:13; Ps 32:5; 1Jo 1:9
  - . To those who repent
    - Ac 2:38
  - . To those who believe
    - Ac 10:43
- Should be preached in the name of Christ
  - Lu 24:47
- EXHIBITS THE
  - . Compassion of God
    - Mic 7:18,19
  - . Grace of God
    - Ro 5:15,16
  - . Mercy of God
    - Ex 34:7; Ps 51:1
  - . Goodness of God
    - 2Ch 30:18; Ps 86:5
  - . Forbearance of God
    - Ro 3:25
  - . Loving-kindness of God
    - Ps 51:1
  - . Justice of God

- 1Jo 1:9
- . Faithfulness of God
- 1Jo 1:9
- EXPRESSED BY
  - . Forgiving transgression
  - Ps 32:1
  - . Removing transgression
  - Ps 103:12
  - . Blotting out transgression
  - Isa 44:22
  - . Covering sin
  - Ps 32:1
  - . Blotting out sin
  - Ac 3:19
  - . Casting sins into the sea
  - Mic 7:19
  - . Not imputing sin
  - Ro 4:8
  - . Not mentioning transgression
  - Eze 18:22
  - . Remembering sins no more
  - Heb 10:17
- All saints enjoy
- Col 2:13; 1Jo 2:12
- Blessedness of
- Ps 32:1; Ro 4:7
- SHOULD LEAD TO
  - . Returning to God
  - Isa 44:22
  - . Loving God
  - Lu 7:47
  - . Fearing God
  - Ps 130:4
  - . Praising God
  - Ps 103:2,3
- Ministers are appointed to proclaim
- Isa 40:1,2; 2Co 5:19
- PRAY FOR
  - . For yourselves
  - Ps 25:11,18; 51:1; Mt 6:12; Lu 11:4
  - . For others
  - Jas 5:15; 1Jo 5:16
- Encouragement to pray for
- 2Ch 7:14
- WITHHELD FROM
  - . The unforgiving
  - Mr 11:26; Lu 6:37
  - . The unbelieving
  - Joh 8:21,24
  - . The impenitent
  - Lu 13:2-5
  - . Blasphemers against the Holy Spirit
  - Mt 12:32; Mr 3:28,29
  - . Apostates
  - Heb 10:26,27; 1Jo 5:16
- Illustrated

- Lu 7:42; 15:20-24
- Exemplified
  - . Israelites
    - Nu 14:20
  - . David
    - 2Sa 12:13
  - . Manasseh
    - 2Ch 33:13
  - . Hezekiah
    - Isa 38:17
  - . The Paralytic
    - Mt 9:2
  - . The Penitent
    - Lu 7:47

## Parents

- Receive their children from God  
Ge 33:5; 1Sa 1:27; Ps 127:3
- THEIR DUTY TO THEIR CHILDREN IS
  - . To love them  
Tit 2:4
  - . To bring them to Christ  
Mt 19:13,14
  - . To train them up for God  
Pr 22:6; Eph 6:4
  - . To instruct them in God's word  
De 4:9; 11:19; Isa 38:19
  - . To tell them of God's judgments  
Joe 1:3
  - . To tell them of the miraculous works of God  
Ex 10:2; Ps 78:4
  - . To command them to obey God  
De 32:46; 1Ch 28:9
  - . To bless them  
Ge 48:15; Heb 11:20
  - . To pity them  
Ps 103:13
  - . To provide for them  
Job 42:15; 2Co 12:14; 1Ti 5:8
  - . To rule them  
1Ti 3:4,12
  - . To correct them  
Pr 13:24; 19:18; 23:13; 29:17; Heb 12:7
  - . Not to provoke them  
Eph 6:4; Col 3:21
  - . Not to make unholy connections for them  
Ge 24:1-4; 28:1,2
- Wicked children, a cause of grief to  
Pr 10:1; 17:25
- SHOULD PRAY FOR THEIR CHILDREN
  - . For their spiritual welfare  
Ge 17:18; 1Ch 29:19
  - . When in temptation  
Job 1:5
  - . When in sickness  
2Sa 12:16; Mr 5:23; Joh 4:46,49
- When Faithful
  - . Are blessed by their children  
Pr 31:28
  - . Leave a blessing to their children  
Ps 112:2; Pr 11:21; Isa 65:23
- Sins of, visited on their children  
Ex 20:5; Isa 14:20; La 5:7
- Negligence of, sorely punished  
1Sa 3:13
- WHEN WICKED
  - . Instruct their children in evil  
Jer 9:14; 1Pe 1:18
  - . Set a bad example to their children

- Eze 20:18; Am 2:4
- Good - Exemplified
    - . Abraham
      - Ge 18:19
    - . Jacob
      - Ge 44:20,30
    - . Joseph
      - Ge 48:13-20
    - . Mother of Moses
      - Ex 2:2,3
    - . Manoah
      - Jud 13:8
    - . Hannah
      - 1Sa 1:28
    - . David
      - 2Sa 18:5,33
    - . Shunammite
      - 2Ki 4:19,20
    - . Job
      - Job 1:5
    - . Mother of Lemuel
      - Pr 31:1
    - . Nobleman
      - Joh 4:49
    - . Lois and Eunice
      - 2Ti 1:5
  - Bad - Exemplified
    - . Mother of Micah
      - Jud 17:3
    - . Eli
      - 1Sa 3:13
    - . Saul
      - 1Sa 20:33
    - . Athaliah
      - 2Ch 22:3
    - . Manasseh
      - 2Ch 33:6
    - . Herodias
      - Mr 6:24

## **Paschal Lamb, Typical Nature of**

- A type of Christ  
Ex 12:3; 1Co 5:7
- A male of the first year  
Ex 12:5; Isa 9:6
- Without blemish  
Ex 12:5; 1Pe 1:19
- Taken out of the flock  
Ex 12:5; Heb 2:14,17
- Chosen before-hand  
Ex 12:3; 1Pe 2:4
- Shut up four days that it might be closely examined  
Ex 12:6; Joh 8:46; 18:38
- Killed by the people  
Ex 12:6; Ac 2:23
- Killed at the place where the Lord put his name  
De 16:2,5-7; 2Ch 35:1; Lu 13:33
- Killed in the evening  
Ex 12:6; Mr 15:34,37
- Its blood to be shed  
Ex 12:7; Lu 22:20
- Blood of, sprinkled on lintel and door-posts  
Ex 12:22; Heb 9:13,14; 10:22; 1Pe 1:2
- Blood of, not sprinkled on threshold  
Ex 12:7; Heb 10:29
- Not a bone of, broken  
Ex 12:46; Joh 19:36
- Not eaten raw  
Ex 12:9; 1Co 11:28,29
- Roasted with fire  
Ex 12:8; Ps 22:14,15
- Eaten with bitter herbs  
Ex 12:8; Zec 12:10
- Eaten with unleavened bread  
Ex 12:39; 1Co 5:7,8; 2Co 1:12
- Eaten in haste  
Ex 12:11; Heb 6:18
- Eaten with the loins girt  
Ex 12:11; Lu 12:35; Eph 6:14; 1Pe 1:13
- Eaten with staff in hand  
Ex 12:11; Ps 23:4
- Eaten with shoes on  
Ex 12:11; Eph 6:15
- Not taken out of the house  
Ex 12:46; Eph 3:17
- What remained of it till morning to be burned  
Ex 12:10; Mt 7:6; Lu 11:3

# Patience

- God, is the God of  
Ro 15:5
- Christ, an example of  
Isa 53:7; Ac 8:32; Mt 27:14
- Enjoined  
Tit 2:2; 2Pe 1:6
- Should have its perfect work  
Jas 1:4
- Trials of saints lead to  
Ro 5:3; Jas 1:3
- PRODUCES
  - . Experience  
Ro 5:4
  - . Hope  
Ro 15:4
- Suffering with, for well-doing, is acceptable with God  
1Pe 2:20
- TO BE EXERCISED
  - . Running the race set before us  
Heb 12:1
  - . Bringing forth fruits  
Lu 8:15
  - . Well-doing  
Ro 2:7; Ga 6:9
  - . Waiting for God  
Ps 37:7; 40:1
  - . Waiting for Christ  
1Co 1:7; 2Th 3:5
  - . Waiting for the hope of the gospel  
Ro 8:25; Ga 5:5
  - . Waiting for God's salvation  
La 3:26
  - . Bearing the yoke  
La 3:27
  - . Tribulation  
Lu 21:19; Ro 12:12
- Necessary to the inheritance of the promises  
Heb 6:12; 10:36
- Exercise, towards all  
1Th 5:14
- They who are in authority, should exercise  
Mt 18:26; Ac 26:3
- Ministers should follow after  
1Ti 6:11
- Ministers approved by  
2Co 6:4
- SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY
  - . Godliness  
2Pe 1:6
  - . Faith  
2Th 1:4; Heb 6:12; Re 13:10
  - . Temperance  
2Pe 1:6

- . Long-suffering
  - Col 1:11
- . Joyfulness
  - Col 1:11
- Saints strengthened to all
  - Col 1:11
- Commended
  - Ec 7:8; Re 2:2,3
- Illustrated
  - Jas 5:7
- Exemplified
  - . Job
    - Job 1:21; Jas 5:11
  - . Simeon
    - Lu 2:25
  - . Paul
    - 2Ti 3:10
  - . Abraham
    - Heb 6:15
  - . Prophets
    - Jas 5:10
  - . John
    - Re 1:9



## **Patriarchal Government**

- Vested in the heads of families  
Ge 18:19
- EXERCISED IN
  - . Training, &c their servants for war  
Ge 14:14
  - . Vindicating their wrongs  
Ge 14:12,15,16
  - . Forming treaties and alliances  
Ge 14:13; 21:22-32; 26:28-33
  - . Acting as priests  
Ge 8:20; 12:7,8; 35:1-7; Job 1:5
  - . Acting as judges  
Ge 38:24
  - . Arbitrarily disinheriting and putting away servants and children  
Ge 21:14; 1Ch 5:1
  - . Blessing and cursing their children  
Ge 9:25,26; 27:28,29; 49:1-33
  - . The authority of heads of families for, acknowledged  
Ge 23:6

# Peace

- God is the author of  
Ps 147:14; Isa 45:7; 1Co 14:33
- RESULTS FROM
  - . Heavenly wisdom  
Jas 3:17
  - . The government of Christ  
Isa 2:4
  - . Praying for rulers  
1Ti 2:2
  - . Seeking the peace of those with whom we dwell  
Jer 29:7
- Necessary to the enjoyment of life  
Ps 34:12,14; 1Pe 3:10,11
- GOD BESTOWS UPON THOSE WHO
  - . Obey him  
Le 26:6
  - . Please him  
Ps 16:7
  - . Endure his chastisements  
Job 5:17,23,24
- Is a bond of union  
Eph 4:3
- The fruit of righteousness should be sown in  
Jas 3:18
- The church shall enjoy  
Ps 125:5; 128:6; Isa 2:4; Ho 2:18
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Love  
Zec 8:19
  - . Seek  
Ps 34:14; 1Pe 3:11
  - . Follow  
2Ti 2:22
  - . Follow the things which make for  
Ro 14:19
  - . Cultivate  
Ps 120:7
  - . Speak  
Es 10:3
  - . Live in  
2Co 13:11
  - . Have, with each other  
Mr 9:50; 1Th 5:13
  - . Endeavour to have will all men  
Ro 12:18; Heb 12:14
- Pray for that of the church  
Ps 122:6-8
- Exhort others to  
Ge 45:24
- Ministers should exhort to  
2Th 3:12
- Advantages of  
Pr 17:1; Ec 4:6

- Blessedness of  
Ps 133:1
- Blessedness of promoting  
Mt 5:9
- THE WICKED
  - . Hypocritically speak  
Ps 28:3
  - . Speak not  
Ps 35:20
  - . Enjoy not  
Isa 48:22; Eze 7:25
  - . Opposed to  
Ps 120:7
  - . Hate  
Ps 120:6
- Shall abound in the latter days  
Isa 2:4; 11:13; 32:18
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham  
Ge 13:8,9
  - . Abimelech  
Ge 26:29
  - . Mordecai  
Es 10:3
  - . David  
Ps 120:7

## Peace-offerings

- A male or female of herd or flock
  - Le 3:1,6,12
- THE OFFERER REQUIRED
  - . To give it freely
    - Le 19:5
  - . To bring it himself
    - Le 7:29,30
  - . To lay his hand upon its head
    - Le 3:2,8,13
  - . To kill it at tabernacle door
    - Le 3:2; 8:13
- Required to be perfect and free from blemish
  - Le 3:1,6; 22:21
- THE PRIEST
  - . Prepared
    - Eze 46:2
  - . Sprinkled the blood on the altar
    - Le 3:2,8,13
  - . Offered the inside fat, &c by fire
    - Le 3:3,4,9,10
  - . Laid it upon the daily burnt offering to be consumed with it
    - Le 3:5; 6:12,13
  - . Waved the breast as a wave-offering
    - Ex 29:26,28; Le 7:29,30
  - . Heaved the right shoulder as an heave-offering
    - Ex 29:22-27
  - . Had the shoulder and breast as his portion
    - Ex 29:28; Le 7:31-34
  - . An offering most acceptable
    - Le 3:5,16
  - . Generally accompanied by a burnt-offering
    - Jud 21:4; 1Sa 10:8; 1Ki 3:15
  - . Often accompanied by a sin-offering
    - Le 23:19
- WAS OFFERED
  - . As a thanksgiving-offering
    - Le 7:12,13
  - . As a votive offering
    - Le 7:16
  - . For reconciliation
    - Eze 45:15; Eph 2:13,14
  - . For confirming the legal covenant
    - Ex 24:5
  - . At consecration of priests
    - Ex 29:22,29
  - . For the people at large
    - Le 9:4
  - . At expiration of Nazarite's vow
    - Nu 6:14
  - . At all the festivals
    - Nu 10:10
  - . At dedication of tabernacle

- Nu 7:17,23
- . At dedication of temple
  - 1Ki 8:62-64
- . At coronation of kings
  - 1Sa 11:15
- . By Joshua after his victories
  - Jos 8:31
- . By Israel after their defeat
  - Jud 20:26
- . By David on bringing up the ark
  - 2Sa 6:17
- . By David after the plague
  - 2Sa 24:25
- . By Solomon three times a year
  - 1Ki 9:25
- . By Manasseh on repairing and restoring the altar
  - 2Ch 33:15,16
- If a thanksgiving offering to be eaten the day offered
  - Le 7:15
- If a votive offering to be eaten the same day or the next
  - Le 7:16,17; 19:6-8
- To be eaten before the Lord
  - De 12:17,18
- No unclean person to eat of
  - Le 7:20,21

## Peace, Spiritual

- God is the God of  
Ro 15:33; 2Co 13:11; 1Th 5:23; Heb 13:20
- God ordains  
Isa 26:12
- God speaks, to his saints  
Ps 85:8
- Christ is the Lord of  
2Th 3:16
- Christ is the prince of  
Isa 9:6
- Christ gives  
2Th 3:16
- Christ guides into the way of  
Lu 1:79
- Christ is our  
Eph 2:14
- Is through the atonement of Christ  
Isa 53:5; Eph 2:14,15; Col 1:20
- Bequeathed by Christ  
Joh 14:27
- PREACHED
  - . By Christ  
Eph 2:17
  - . Through Christ  
Ac 10:36
  - . By ministers  
Isa 52:7; Ro 10:15
- Announced by angels  
Lu 2:14
- Follows upon justification  
Ro 5:1
- A fruit of the Spirit  
Ro 14:17; Ga 5:22
- Divine wisdom is the way of  
Pr 3:17
- ACCOMPANIES
  - . Faith  
Ro 15:13
  - . Righteousness  
Isa 32:17
  - . Acquaintance with God  
Job 22:21
  - . The love of God's law  
Ps 119:165
  - . Spiritual-mindedness  
Ro 8:6
- Established by covenant  
Isa 54:10; Eze 34:25; Mal 2:5
- PROMISED TO
  - . The Church  
Isa 66:12
  - . The Gentiles  
Zec 9:10

- . Saints
  - Ps 72:3,7; Isa 55:12
- . The meek
  - Ps 37:11
- . Those who confide in God
  - Isa 26:3
- . Returning backsliders
  - Isa 57:18,19
- We should love
  - Zec 8:19
- The benediction of ministers should be
  - Nu 6:26; Lu 10:5
- SAINTS
  - . Have in Christ
    - Joh 16:33
  - . Have, with God
    - Isa 27:5; Ro 5:1
  - . Enjoy
    - Ps 119:165
  - . Repose in
    - Ps 4:8
  - . Blessed with
    - Ps 29:11
  - . Kept in perfect
    - Isa 26:3
  - . Ruled by
    - Col 3:15
  - . Kept by
    - Php 4:7
  - . Die in
    - Ps 37:37; Lu 2:29
  - . Wish, to each other
    - Ga 6:16; Php 1:2; Col 1:2; 1Th 1:1
- OF SAINTS
  - . Great
    - Ps 119:165; Isa 54:13
  - . Abundant
    - Ps 72:7; Jer 33:6
  - . Secure
    - Job 34:29
  - . Passes all understanding
    - Php 4:7
  - . Consummated after death
    - Isa 57:2
- The gospel is good tidings of
  - Ro 10:15
- THE WICKED
  - . Know not the way of
    - Isa 57:2; Ro 3:17
  - . Know not the things of
    - Lu 19:42
  - . Promise, to themselves
    - De 29:19
  - . Are promised, by false teachers
    - Jer 6:14
  - . There is none for

Isa 48:22; 57:21  
- Supports under trials  
Joh 14:27; 16:33



# Perfection

- Is of God
  - Ps 18:32; 138:8
- All saints have, in Christ
  - 1Co 2:6; Php 3:15; Col 2:10
- God's perfection the standard of
  - Mt 5:48
- IMPLIES
  - . Entire devotedness
    - Mt 19:21
  - . Purity and holiness in speech
    - Jas 3:2
- Saints commanded to aim at
  - Ge 17:1; De 18:13
- Saints claim not
  - Job 9:20; Php 3:12
- Saints follow after
  - Pr 4:18; Php 3:12
- Ministers appointed to lead saints to
  - Eph 4:12; Col 1:28
- Exhortation to
  - 2Co 7:1; 13:11
- Impossibility of attaining to
  - 2Ch 6:36; Ps 119:96
- THE WORD OF GOD IS
  - . The rule of
    - Jas 1:25
  - . Designed to lead us to
    - 2Ti 3:16,17
- Charity is the bond of
  - Col 3:14
- Patience leads to
  - Jas 1:4
- Pray for
  - Heb 13:20,21; 1Pe 5:10
- The Church shall attain to
  - Joh 17:23; Eph 4:13
- Blessedness of
  - Ps 37:37; Pr 2:21

## Persecution

- Christ suffered  
Ps 69:26; Joh 5:16
- Christ voluntarily submitted to  
Isa 50:6
- Christ was patient under  
Isa 53:7
- Saints may expect  
Mr 10:30; Lu 21:12; Joh 15:20
- Saints suffer, for the sake of God  
Jer 15:15
- Of saints, is a persecution of Christ  
Zec 2:8; Ac 9:4,5
- All that live godly in Christ, shall suffer  
2Ti 3:12
- ORIGINATES
  - . Ignorance of God and Christ  
Joh 16:3
  - . Hated to God and Christ  
Joh 15:20,24
  - . Hatred to the gospel  
Mt 13:21
  - . Pride  
Ps 10:2
  - . Mistaken zeal  
Ac 13:50; 26:9-11
- Is inconsistent with the spirit of the gospel  
Mt 26:52
- Men by nature addicted to  
Ga 4:29
- Preacher of the gospel subject to  
Ga 5:11
- Is sometimes to death  
Ac 22:4
- God forsakes not his saints under  
2Co 4:9
- God delivers out of  
Da 3:25,28; 2Co 1:10; 2Ti 3:11
- Cannot separated from Christ  
Ro 8:35
- Lawful means may be used to escape  
Mt 2:13; 10:23; 12:14,15
- SAINTS SUFFERING, SHOULD
  - . Commit themselves to God  
1Pe 4:19
  - . Exhibit patience  
1Co 4:12
  - . Rejoice  
Mt 5:12; 1Pe 4:13
  - . Glorify God  
1Pe 4:16
  - . Pray for deliverance  
Ps 7:1; 119:86
  - . Pray for those who inflict

- Mt 5:44
  - . Return blessing for
    - Ro 12:14
- The hope of future blessedness supports under
  - 1Co 15:19,32; Heb 10:34,35
- Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake
  - Mt 5:10; Lu 6:22
- Pray for those suffering
  - 2Th 3:2
- Hypocrites cannot endure
  - Mt 4:17
- False teachers shrink from
  - Ga 6:12
- THE WICKED
  - . Addicted to
    - Ps 10:2; 69:26
  - . Active in
    - Ps 143:3; La 4:19
  - . Encourage each other in
    - Ps 71:11
  - . Rejoice in its success
    - Ps 13:4; Re 11:10
  - . Punishment for
    - Ps 7:13; 2Th 1:6
  - . Illustrated
    - Mt 21:33-39
- Spirit of-Exemplified
  - . Pharaoh &c
    - Ex 1:8-14
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 26:18
  - . Jezebel
    - 1Ki 19:2
  - . Zedekiah &c
    - Jer 38:4-6
  - . Chaldeans
    - Da 3:8-30
  - . Pharisees
    - Mt 12:14
  - . Jews
    - Joh 5:16; 1Th 2:15
  - . Herod
    - Ac 12:1
  - . Gentiles
    - Ac 14:5
  - . Paul
    - Php 3:6; 1Ti 1:13
- Suffering of-Exemplified
  - . Micaiah
    - 1Ki 22:27
  - . David
    - Ps 119:161
  - . Jeremiah
    - Jer 32:2
  - . Daniel
    - Da 6:5-17

- . Peter &c  
Ac 4:3
- . Apostles  
Ac 5:18
- . The Prophets  
Ac 7:52
- . The Church  
Ac 8:1
- . Paul and Barnabas  
Ac 13:50
- . Paul and Silas  
Ac 16:23
- . Hebrews  
Heb 10:33
- . Saints of old  
Heb 11:36

# Perseverance

- An evidence of reconciliation with God
  - Col 1:21-23
- An evidence of belonging to Christ
  - Joh 8:31; Heb 3:6,14
- A characteristic of saints
  - Pr 4:18
- TO BE MANIFESTED IN
  - . Seeking God
    - 1Ch 16:11
  - . Waiting upon god
    - Ho 12:6
  - . Prayer
    - Ro 12:12; Eph 6:18
  - . Well-doing
    - Ro 2:7; 2Th 3:13
  - . Continuing in the faith
    - Ac 14:22; Col 1:23; 2Ti 4:7
  - . Holding fast hope
    - Heb 3:6
- MAINTAINED THROUGH
  - . The power of God
    - Ps 37:24; Php 1:6
  - . The power of Christ
    - Joh 10:28
  - . The intercession of Christ
    - Lu 22:31,32; Joh 17:11
  - . The fear of God
    - Jer 32:40
  - . Faith
    - 1Pe 1:5
- Promised to saints
  - Job 17:9
- Leads to increase of knowledge
  - Joh 8:31,32
- IN WELL-DOING
  - . Leads to assurance of hope
    - Heb 6:10,11
  - . Is not in vain
    - 1Co 15:58; Ga 6:9
- Ministers should exhort to
  - Ac 13:43; 14:22
- Encouragement to
  - Heb 12:2,3
- Promises to
  - Mt 10:22; 24:13; Re 2:26-28
- Blessedness of
  - Jas 1:25
- WANT OF
  - . Excludes from the benefits of the gospel
    - Heb 6:4-6
  - . Punished
    - Joh 15:6; Ro 11:22
  - . Illustrated

Mr 4:5,17

## Pharisees, The

- A sect of the Jews
  - Ac 15:5
- The strictest observers of the Mosaic ritual
  - Ac 26:5
- By descent, especially esteemed
  - Ac 23:6
- Character of
  - . Zealous of the law
    - Ac 15:5; Php 3:5
  - . Zealous of tradition
    - Mr 7:3,5-8; Ga 1:14
  - . Outwardly moral
    - Lu 18:11; Php 3:5,6
  - . Rigid in fasting
    - Lu 5:33; 18:12
  - . Active in proselytising
    - Mt 23:15
  - . Self-righteous
    - Lu 16:15; 18:9
  - . Avaricious
    - Mt 23:14; Lu 16:14
  - . Ambitious of precedence
    - Mt 23:6
  - . Fond of public salutations
    - Mt 23:7
  - . Fond of distinguished titles
    - Mt 23:7-10
  - . Particular in paying all dues
    - Mt 23:23
  - . Oppressive
    - Mt 23:4
  - . Cruel in persecuting
    - Ac 9:1,2
- Believed in the resurrection &c
  - Ac 23:8
- Made broad their phylacteries
  - Mt 23:5
- Their opinions, a standard for others
  - Joh 7:48
- Many priest and Levites were of
  - Joh 1:19,24
- Many rulers, lawyers, and scribes were of
  - Joh 3:1; Ac 5:34; 23:9
- Had disciples
  - Lu 5:33; Ac 22:3
- Some came to John for baptism
  - Mt 3:7
- As a body, rejected John's baptism
  - Lu 7:30
- CHRIST
  - . Often invited by
    - Lu 7:36; 11:37
  - . Condemned by, for associating with sinners

- Mt 9:11; Lu 7:39; 15:1,2
- . Asked for signs by
  - Mt 12:38; 16:1
- . Tempted by, with questions about the law
  - Mt 19:3; 22:15,16,35
- . Watched by, for evil
  - Lu 6:7
- . Offended, by his doctrine
  - Mt 15:12; 21:45; Lu 16:14
- . Declared the imaginary righteousness of, to be insufficient for salvation
  - Mt 5:20
- . Declared the doctrines of, to be hypocrisy
  - Mt 16:6,11,12; Lu 12:1
- . Denounced woes against
  - Mt 23:13-33
- . Called, and evil and adulterous generation
  - Mt 12:39
- . Called, serpents and generation of vipers
  - Mt 23:33
- . Called fools and blind guides
  - Mt 23:17,24
- . Compared, to whited sepulchres
  - Mt 23:27
- . Compared, to graves that appear not
  - Lu 11:44
- . Left Judea for a time on account of
  - Joh 4:1-3
- Imputed Christ's miracles to Satan's power
  - Mt 9:34; 12:24
- Sent officers to apprehend Christ
  - Joh 7:32,45
- Often sought to destroy Christ
  - Mt 12:14; 21:46; Joh 11:47,53,57



## Philistines, The

- Descended from Casluhim  
Ge 10:13,14
- Originally dwelt in the land of Caphtor  
Jer 47:4; Am 9:7
- Conquered the Avims and took from them the west coast of Canaan  
De 2:23
- CALLED
  - . The Caphtorims  
De 2:23
  - . The Cherethites  
1Sa 30:14; Zep 2:5
- COUNTRY OF
  - . Called Philistia  
Ps 87:4; 108:9
  - . Divided into five sates of lordships  
Jos 13:3; Jud 3:3; 1Sa 6:16
  - . Had many flourishing cities  
1Sa 6:17
  - . Given by God to the Israelites  
Jos 13:2,3; 15:45,47
- Were a great people and governed by kings in the patriarchal age  
Ge 21:22,34; 26:8
- CHARACTER OF
  - . Proud  
Zec 9:6
  - . Idolatrous  
Jud 16:23; 1Sa 5:2
  - . Superstitious  
Isa 2:6
  - . Warlike  
1Sa 17:1; 28:1
- Men of great strength and stature amongst  
1Sa 17:4-7; 2Sa 21:16,18-20
- Some of, left to prove Israel  
Jud 3:1-3
- Always confederated with the enemies of Israel  
Ps 83:7; Isa 9:11,12
- Shamgar slew six hundred of, and delivered Israel  
Jud 3:31
- Oppressed Israel after the death of Jair for eighteen years  
Jud 10:7,8
- Oppressed Israel after the death of Abdon forty years  
Jud 13:1
- SAMSON
  - . Promised as a deliverer from  
Jud 13:5
  - . Intermarried with  
Jud 14:1,10
  - . Slew thirty, near Askelon  
Jud 14:19
  - . Burned vineyards &c of

- Jud 15:3-5
  - . Slew many for burning his wife
    - Jud 15:7,8
  - . Slew a thousand with the jawbone of an ass
    - Jud 15:15,16
  - . Blinded and imprisoned by
    - Jud 16:21
  - . Pulled down the house of Dagon and destroyed immense numbers of
    - Jud 16:29,30
- Defeated Israel at Ebenezer
  - 1Sa 4:1,2
- Defeated Israel and took the ark
  - 1Sa 4:3-11
- Put the ark into Dagon's house
  - 1Sa 5:1-4
- Plagued for retaining the ark
  - 1Sa 5:6-12
- Sent back the ark and were healed
  - 1Sa 6:1-18
- Miraculously routed at Mizpeh
  - 1Sa 7:7-14
- Jonathan smote a garrison of, at Geba and provoked them
  - 1Sa 13:3,4
- Invaded the land of Israel with a great army
  - 1Sa 13:5,17-23
- Jonathan and his armour-bearer smote a garrison of, at the passages
  - 1Sa 14:1-14
- Miraculously discomfited
  - 1Sa 14:15-23
- Saul constantly at war with
  - 1Sa 14:52
- Defied Israel by their champion
  - 1Sa 17:4-10
- Defeated Israel at Ephesdammim and pursued to Ekron
  - 1Sa 17:1,52
- DAVID
  - . Slew Goliath the champion of
    - 1Sa 17:40-50
  - . Procured Saul's daughter for and hundred foreskins of
    - 1Sa 18:25-27
  - . Often defeated during Saul's reign
    - 1Sa 19:8; 23:1-5
  - . Fled to, for safety
    - 1Sa 27:1-7
  - . Gained the confidence of Achish king of
    - 1Sa 28:2; 29:9
  - . Distrusted by
    - 1Sa 29:2-7
  - . Often defeated in the course of his reign
    - 2Sa 5:17-23; 8:1; 21:15-22; 23:8-12
  - . Had a guard composed of
    - 2Sa 8:18; Eze 25:16; Zep 2:5
- Gathered all their armies to Aphek against Israel
  - 1Sa 28:1; 29:1

- Ziklag a town of, taken and plundered by the Amalekites  
1Sa 30:1,2,16
- Israel defeated by, and Saul slain  
1Sa 31:1-10
- Besieged in Gibbethon by Nadab  
1Ki 15:27
- Sent by God against Jehoram  
2Ch 21:16,17
- Defeated by Uzziah  
2Ch 26:6,7
- Distressed Judah under Ahaz  
2Ch 28:18,19
- Defeated by Hezekiah  
2Ki 18:8
- Israel condemned for imitating  
Jud 10:6; Am 6:2; 9:7
- PROPHECIES RESPECTING
  - . Union with Syria against Israel  
Isa 9:11,12
  - . Punishment with other nations  
Jer 25:20
  - . Dismay at ruin of Tyre  
Zec 9:3,5
  - . Base men to be their rulers  
Zec 9:6
  - . Hatred and revenge against Israel to be fully recompensed  
Eze 25:15-17; Am 1:6-8
  - . Utter destruction by Pharaoh king of Egypt  
Jer 47:1-4; Zep 2:5,6
  - . Destruction and desolation of their cities  
Jer 47:5; Zep 2:4
  - . Their country to be a future possession to Israel  
Ob 1:19; Zep 2:7
  - . To help in Israel's restoration  
Isa 11:14

# Pilgrims and Strangers

- Described  
Joh 17:16
- Saints are called to be  
Ge 12:1; Ac 7:3; Lu 14:26,27,33
- All saints are  
Ps 39:12; 1Pe 1:1
- Saints confess themselves  
1Ch 29:15; Ps 39:12; 119:19; Heb 11:13
- AS SAINTS THEY
  - . Have the example of Christ  
Lu 9:58
  - . Are strengthened by God  
De 33:25; Ps 84:6,7
  - . Are actuated by faith  
Heb 11:9
  - . Have their faces toward Zion  
Jer 50:5
  - . Keep the promised in view  
Heb 11:13
  - . Forsake all for Christ  
Mt 19:27
  - . Look for a heavenly country  
Heb 11:16
  - . Look for a heavenly city  
Heb 11:10
  - . Pass their sojourning in fear  
1Pe 1:17
  - . Rejoice in the statutes of God  
Ps 119:54
  - . Pray for direction  
Ps 43:3; Jer 50:5
  - . Have a heavenly conversation  
Php 3:20
  - . Hate worldly fellowship  
Ps 120:5,6
  - . Are not mindful of this world  
Heb 11:15
  - . Are not at home in this world  
Heb 11:9
  - . Shine as lights in the world  
Php 2:15
  - . Invite others to go with them  
Nu 10:29
  - . Are exposed to persecution  
Ps 120:5-7; Joh 17:14
  - . Should abstain from fleshly lusts  
1Pe 2:11
  - . Should have their treasure in heaven  
Mt 6:19; Lu 12:33; Col 3:1,2
  - . Should not be over anxious about worldly things  
Mt 6:25
  - . Long for their pilgrimage to end  
Ps 55:6; 2Co 5:1-8

- . Die in faith
  - Heb 11:13
- . The world is not worthy of
  - Heb 11:38
- God is not ashamed to be called their God
  - Heb 11:16
- Typified
  - . Israel
    - Ex 6:4; 12:11
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 23:4; Ac 7:4,5
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 47:9
  - . Saints of old
    - 1Ch 29:15; Heb 11:13,38
  - . David
    - Ps 39:12
  - . The Apostles
    - Mt 19:27

# Pillars

- The supports of a building
  - Jud 16:29
- Things raised up as memorials
  - Ge 31:51
- MADE OF
  - . Marble
    - Es 1:6
  - . Wood
    - 1Ki 10:12
  - . Iron
    - Jer 1:18
  - . Brass
    - 1Ki 7:15
  - . Silver
    - So 3:10
- The vail and hangings of the tabernacle supported by
  - Ex 26:32,37; 36:36,38
- Two, placed in the temple porch
  - 1Ki 7:15-21
- OF MEMORIAL
  - . Sometimes of a single stone
    - Ge 28:18
  - . Sometimes of a heap of stones
    - Jos 4:8,9,20
  - . To witness vows
    - Ge 28:18; 31:13
  - . To witness covenants
    - Ge 31:52
  - . To mark the graves of the dead
    - Ge 35:20
  - . To commemorate remarkable events
    - Ex 24:4; Jos 4:20,24
  - . To perpetuate names
    - 2Sa 18:18
  - . In honour of idols
    - Le 26:1; De 7:5
  - . Often anointed
    - Ge 28:18; 31:13
  - . Often had inscriptions
    - Job 19:24
- The divine glory appeared to Israel in the form of
  - Ex 13:21,22; Nu 12:5
- Lot's wife became a pillar of salt
  - Ge 19:26
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Stability of the heavens
    - Job 26:11
  - . Stability of the earth
    - 1Sa 2:8; Ps 75:3
  - . The church
    - 1Ti 3:15
  - . Stability of Christ
    - So 5:15; Re 10:1

. Ministers

Jer 1:18; Ga 2:9

. Saints who overcome in Christ

Re 3:12

## Plague or Pestilence, The

- Inflicted by God
  - Eze 14:19; Hab 3:5
- One of God's four sore judgments
  - Eze 14:21
- Described as noisome
  - Ps 9:13
- Israel threatened with, as a punishment for disobedience
  - Le 26:24,25; De 28:21
- Desolating effects of
  - Ps 91:7; Jer 16:6,7; Am 6:9,10
- Equally fatal day and night
  - Ps 91:5,6
- Fatal to man and beast
  - Ps 78:50; Jer 21:6
- SENT UPON
  - . The Egyptians
    - Ex 12:29,30
  - . Israel for making golden calf
    - Ex 32:35
  - . Israel for despising manna
    - Nu 11:33
  - . Israel for murmuring at destruction of Korah
    - Nu 16:46-50
  - . Israel for worshipping Baal-peor
    - Nu 25:18
  - . David's subjects for his numbering the people
    - 2Sa 24:15
- Often broke out suddenly
  - Ps 106:29
- Often followed war and famine
  - Jer 27:13; 28:8; 29:17,18
- Egypt often afflicted with
  - Jer 42:17; Am 4:10
- Specially fatal in cities
  - Le 26:25; Jer 21:6,9
- Was attributed to a destroying angel
  - Ex 12:23; 2Sa 24:16
- The Jews sought deliverance from, by prayer
  - 1Ki 8:37,38; 2Ch 20:9
- Predicted to happen before destruction of Jerusalem
  - Mt 24:7; Lu 21:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God's judgments upon the apostasy
    - Re 18:4,8
  - . The diseased state of man's heart
    - 1Ki 8:38



# Ploughing

- The breaking up or tilling of the earth
  - Jer 4:3; Ho 10:12
- Noah the supposed inventor of
  - Ge 5:29
- PERFORMED
  - . By a plough
    - Lu 9:62
  - . With oxen
    - 1Sa 14:14; Job 1:14
  - . During the cold winter season
    - Pr 20:4
  - . In long and straight furrows
    - Ps 129:3
  - . Generally by servants
    - Isa 61:5; Lu 17:7
  - . Sometimes by the owner of the land himself
    - 1Ki 19:19
- With an ox and an ass yoked together forbidden to the Jews
  - De 22:10
- Difficulty of, on rocky ground
  - Am 6:12
- Followed by harrowing and sowing
  - Isa 28:24,25
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of repentance and reformation
    - Jer 4:3
  - . Of peace and prosperity
    - Isa 2:4; Mic 4:3
  - . Of a severe course of affliction
    - Ho 10:11
  - . Of a course of sin
    - Job 4:8; Ho 10:13
  - . Of the labour ministers
    - 1Co 9:10
  - . (Attention and constancy required in,) of continued devotedness
    - Lu 9:62

## Pomegranate-tree, The

- Egypt abounded with  
Nu 20:5
- Canaan abounded with  
Nu 13:23; De 8:8
- THE JEWS
  - . Cultivated, in orchards  
So 4:13
  - . Often dwelt under shade of  
1Sa 14:2
  - . Drank the juice of  
So 8:2
- The blasting of, a great calamity  
Joe 1:12
- God's favour exhibited, in making fruitful  
Hag 2:19
- REPRESENTATIONS OF ITS FRUIT
  - . On the high priest's robe  
Ex 39:24-26
  - . On the pillars of the temple  
1Ki 7:18
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of saints  
So 6:11; 7:12
  - . (An orchard of,) of the church  
So 4:13
  - . (Fruit of,) of the graces of the church  
So 4:3; 6:7

## Pools and Ponds

- Made by God
  - Isa 35:7
- Made by man
  - Isa 19:10
- ARTIFICIAL, DESIGNED FOR
  - . Supplying cities with water
    - 2Ki 20:20
  - . Supplying gardens with water
    - Ec 2:6
  - . Preserving fish
    - Isa 19:10
- Water of, brought into the city by a ditch or conduit
  - Isa 22:11; 2Ki 20:20
- Filled by the rain
  - Ps 84:6
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Bethesda
    - Joh 5:2
  - . Gibeon
    - 2Sa 2:13
  - . Hebron
    - 2Sa 4:12
  - . Samaria
    - 1Ki 22:38
  - . Siloam
    - Joh 9:7
  - . The upper pool
    - 2Ki 18:17; Isa 7:3
  - . The lower pool
    - Isa 22:9
  - . The king's pool
    - Ne 2:14
  - . The old pool
    - Isa 22:11
- The land of Egypt abounded in
  - Ex 7:19
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Nineveh
    - Na 2:8
  - . (In the wilderness,) of the gifts of the Spirit
    - Isa 35:7; 41:18
  - . (Turning cities into,) of great desolation
    - Isa 14:23

## Poor, The

- Made by God
  - Job 34:19; Pr 22:2
- Are such by God's appointment
  - 1Sa 2:7; Job 1:21
- CONDITION OF, OFTEN RESULTS FROM
  - . Sloth
    - Pr 20:13
  - . Bad company
    - Pr 28:19
  - . Drunkenness and gluttony
    - Pr 23:21
- GOD
  - . Regards equally with the rich
    - Job 34:19
  - . Forgets not
    - Ps 9:18
  - . Hears
    - Ps 69:33; Isa 41:17
  - . Maintains the right of
    - Ps 140:12
  - . Delivers
    - Job 36:15; Ps 35:10
  - . Protects
    - Ps 12:5; 109:31
  - . Exalts
    - 1Sa 2:8; Ps 107:41
  - . Provides for
    - Ps 68:10; 146:7
  - . Despises no the prayer of
    - Ps 102:17
  - . Is the refuge of
    - Ps 14:6
- Shall never cease out of the land
  - De 15:11; Zep 3:12; Mt 26:11
- MAY BE
  - . Rich in faith
    - Jas 2:5
  - . Liberal
    - Mr 12:42; 2Co 9:12
  - . Wise
    - Pr 28:11
  - . Upright
    - Pr 19:1
- Christ lived as one of
  - Mt 8:20
- Christ preached to
  - Lu 4:18
- Christ delivers
  - Ps 72:12
- Offerings of, acceptable to God
  - Mr 12:42-44; 2Co 8:2,12
- SHOULD
  - . Rejoice in God

- Isa 29:19
- . Hope in God
  - Job 5:16
- . Commit themselves to God
  - Ps 10:14
- . When converted, rejoice in their exaltation
  - Jas 1:9
- . Provided for under the Law
  - Ex 23:11; Le 19:9,10
- NEGLECT TOWARDS IS
  - . A neglect of Christ
    - Mt 25:42-45
  - . Inconsistent with love to God
    - 1Jo 3:17
  - . A proof of unbelief
    - Jas 2:15-17
- Rob not
  - Pr 22:22
- Wrong not in judgment
  - Ex 23:6
- Take no usury from
  - Le 25:36
- Harden not the heart against
  - De 15:7
- Shut not the hand against
  - De 15:7
- Rule not, with vigour
  - Le 25:39,43
- Oppress not
  - De 24:14; Zec 7:10
- Despise not
  - Pr 14:21; Jas 2:2-4
- Relieve
  - Le 25:35; Mt 19:21
- Defend
  - Ps 82:3,4
- Do justice to
  - Ps 82:3; Jer 22:3,16
- A CARE FOR
  - . Is characteristic of saints
    - Ps 112:9; 2Co 9:9; Pr 29:7
  - . Is a fruit of repentance
    - Lu 3:11
  - . Should be urged
    - 2Co 8:7,8; Ga 2:10
- GIVE TO
  - . Not grudgingly
    - De 15:10; 2Co 9:7
  - . Liberally
    - De 14:29; 15:8,11
  - . Cheerfully
    - 2Co 8:12; 9:7
  - . Without ostentation
    - Mt 6:1
  - . Specially if saints
    - Ro 12:13; Ga 6:10

- . Pray for
  - Ps 74:19,21
- THEY WHO IN FAITH, BELIEVE
  - . Are happy
    - Pr 14:21
  - . Are blessed
    - De 15:10; Ps 41:1; Pr 22:9; Ac 20:35
  - . Have the favour of God
    - Heb 13:16
  - . Have promises
    - Pr 28:27; Lu 14:13,14
- By oppressing, God is reproached
  - Pr 14:31
- By mocking, God is reproached
  - Pr 17:5
- THE WICKED
  - . Care not for
    - Joh 12:6
  - . Oppress
    - Job 24:4-10; Eze 18:12
  - . Vex
    - Eze 22:20
  - . Regard not the cause of
    - Pr 29:7
  - . Sell
    - Am 2:6
  - . Crush
    - Am 4:1
  - . Tread down
    - Am 5:11
  - . Grind the faces of
    - Isa 3:15
  - . Devour
    - Hab 3:14
  - . Persecute
    - Ps 10:2
  - . Defraud
    - Am 8:5,6
  - . Despise the counsel of
    - Ps 14:6
- Guilt of defrauding
  - Jas 5:4
- PUNISHMENT FOR
  - . Oppressing
    - Pr 22:16; Eze 22:29,31
  - . Spoiling
    - Isa 3:13-15; Eze 18:13
  - . Refusing to assist
    - Job 22:7,10; Pr 21:13
  - . Acting unjustly towards
    - Job 20:19,29; 22:6,10; Isa 10:1-3; Am 5:11,12
- Oppression of-Illustrated
  - 2Sa 12:1-6
- Care for-Illustrated
  - Lu 10:33-35
- Exemplified

- . Gideon
  - Jud 6:15
- . Ruth
  - Ru 2:2
- . Widow of Zarephath
  - 1Ki 17:12
- . Prophet's widow
  - 2Ki 4:2
- . Saints of old
  - Heb 11:37
- Regard for-Exemplified
  - . Boaz
    - Ru 2:14
  - . Job
    - Job 29:12-16
  - . Nebuzaradan
    - Jer 39:10
  - . Zacchaeus
    - Lu 19:8
  - . Peter and John
    - Ac 3:6
  - . Dorcas
    - Ac 9:36,39
  - . Cornelius
    - Ac 10:2
  - . Church at Antioch
    - Ac 11:29,30
  - . Paul
    - Ro 15:25
  - . Churches of Macedonia and Achaia
    - Ro 15:26; 2Co 8:1-5

## Power of Christ, The

- As the Son of God, is the power of God  
Joh 5:17-19; 10:28-30
- As man, is from the Father  
Ac 10:38
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Supreme  
Eph 1:20,21; 1Pe 3:22
  - . Unlimited  
Mt 28:18
  - . Over all flesh  
Joh 17:2
  - . Over all things  
Joh 3:35; Eph 1:22
  - . Glorious  
2Th 1:9
  - . Everlasting  
1Ti 6:16
- Is able to subdue all things  
Php 3:21
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Creation  
Joh 1:3,10; Col 1:16
  - . Upholding all things  
Col 1:17; Heb 1:3
  - . Salvation  
Isa 63:1; Heb 7:25
  - . His teaching  
Mt 7:28,29; Lu 4:32
  - . Working miracles  
Mt 8:27; Lu 5:17
  - . Enabling others to work miracles  
Mt 10:1; Mr 16:17,18; Lu 10:17
  - . Forgiving sins  
Mt 9:6; Ac 5:31
  - . Giving spiritual life  
Joh 5:21,25,26
  - . Giving eternal life  
Joh 17:2
  - . Raising the dead  
Joh 5:28,29
  - . Raising himself from the dead  
Joh 2:19-21; 10:18
  - . Overcoming the world  
Joh 16:33
  - . Overcoming Satan  
Col 2:15; Heb 2:14
  - . Destroying the works of Satan  
1Jo 3:8
- Ministers should make known  
2Pe 1:16
- SAINTS
  - . Made willingly by  
Ps 110:3



- . Helped by  
Heb 2:18
- . Strengthened by  
Php 4:13; 2Ti 4:17
- . Preserved by  
2Ti 1:12; 4:18
- . Bodies of, shall be changed by  
Php 3:21
- Rests upon saints  
2Co 12:9
- Present in the assembly of saints  
1Co 5:4
- Shall be specially manifested at his second coming  
Mr 13:26; 2Pe 1:16
- Shall subdue all power  
1Co 15:24
- The wicked shall be destroyed by  
Ps 2:9; Isa 11:4; 63:3; 2Th 1:9

## Power of God, The

- Is one of his attributes
  - Ps 62:11
- EXPRESSED BY THE
  - . Voice of God
    - Ps 29:3,5; 68:33
  - . Finger of God
    - Ex 8:19; Ps 8:3
  - . Hand of God
    - Ex 9:3,15; Isa 48:13
  - . Arm of God
    - Job 40:9; Isa 52:10
  - . Thunder of his power
    - Job 26:14
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great
    - Ps 79:11; Na 1:3
  - . Strong
    - Ps 89:13; 136:12
  - . Glorious
    - Ex 15:6; Isa 63:12
  - . Mighty
    - Job 9:4; Ps 89:13
  - . Everlasting
    - Isa 26:4; Ro 1:20
  - . Sovereign
    - Ro 9:21
  - . Effectual
    - Isa 43:13; Eph 3:7
  - . Irresistible
    - De 32:39; Da 4:35
  - . Incomparable
    - Ex 15:11,12; De 3:24; Job 40:9; Ps 89:8
  - . Unsearchable
    - Job 5:9; 9:10
  - . Incomprehensible
    - Job 26:14; Ec 3:11
- All things possible to
  - Mt 19:26
- Nothing too hard for
  - Ge 18:14; Jer 32:27
- Can save by many or by few
  - 1Sa 14:6
- Is the source of all strength
  - 1Ch 29:12; Ps 68:35
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Creation
    - Ps 102:25; Jer 10:12
  - . Establishing and governing all things
    - Ps 65:6; 66:7
  - . The miracles of Christ
    - Lu 11:20
  - . The resurrection of Christ
    - 2Co 13:4; Col 2:12

- . The resurrection of saints  
1Co 6:14
- . Making the gospel effectual  
Ro 1:16; 1Co 1:18,24
- . Delivering his people  
Ps 106:8
- . The destruction of the wicked  
Ex 9:16; Ro 9:22
- SAINTS
  - . Long for exhibitions  
Ps 63:1,2
  - . Have confidence in  
Jer 20:11
  - . Receive increase of grace by  
2Co 9:8
  - . Strengthened by  
Eph 6:10; Col 1:11
  - . Upheld by  
Ps 37:17; Isa 41:10
  - . Supported in affliction by  
2Co 6:7; 2Ti 1:8
  - . Delivered by  
Ne 1:10; Da 3:17
  - . Exalted by  
Job 36:22
  - . Kept by, to salvation  
1Pe 1:5
- Exerted in behalf of saints  
2Ch 16:9
- Works in, and for saints  
2Co 13:4; Eph 1:19; 3:20
- The faith of saints stands in  
1Co 2:5
- SHOULD BE
  - . Acknowledged  
1Ch 29:11; Isa 33:13
  - . Pleaded in prayer  
Ps 79:11; Mt 6:13
  - . Feared  
Jer 5:22; Mt 10:28
  - . Magnified  
Ps 21:13; Jude 1:25
- Efficiency of ministers is through  
1Co 3:6-8; Ga 2:8; Eph 3:7
- Is a ground of trust  
Isa 26:4; Ro 4:21
- THE WICKED
  - . Know not  
Mt 22:29
  - . Have against them  
Ezr 8:22
  - . Shall be destroyed by  
Lu 12:5
- The heavenly host magnify  
Re 4:11; 5:13; 11:17



## Power of the Holy Spirit, The

- Is the power of God
  - Mt 12:28; Lu 11:20
- Christ commenced his ministry in
  - Lu 4:14
- Christ wrought his miracles by
  - Mt 12:28
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Creation
    - Ge 1:2; Job 26:13; Ps 104:30
  - . The conception of Christ
    - Lu 1:35
  - . Raising Christ from the dead
    - 1Pe 3:18
  - . Giving spiritual life
    - Eze 37:11-14; Ro 8:11
  - . Working miracles
    - Ro 15:19
  - . Making the gospel efficacious
    - 1Co 2:4; 1Th 1:5
  - . Overcoming all difficulties
    - Zec 4:6,7
  - . Promised by the Father
    - Lu 24:49
  - . Promised by Christ
    - Ac 1:8
- SAINTS
  - . Upheld by
    - Ps 51:12
  - . Strengthened by
    - Eph 3:16
  - . Enable to speak the truth boldly by
    - Mic 3:8; Ac 6:5,10; 2Ti 1:7,8
  - . Helped in prayer by
    - Ro 8:26
  - . Abound in hope by
    - Ro 15:13
- Qualifies ministers
  - Lu 24:49; Ac 1:8
- God's word the instrument of
  - Eph 6:17

## Praise

- God is worthy of  
2Sa 22:4
- Christ is worthy of  
Re 5:12
- God is glorified by  
Ps 22:23; 50:23
- Offered to Christ  
Joh 12:13
- Acceptable through Christ  
Heb 13:15
- IS DUE TO GOD ON ACCOUNT OF
  - . His majesty  
Ps 96:1,6; Isa 24:14
  - . His glory  
Ps 138:5; Eze 3:12
  - . His excellency  
Ex 15:7; Ps 148:13
  - . His greatness  
1Ch 16:25; Ps 145:3
  - . His holiness  
Ex 15:11; Isa 6:3
  - . His wisdom  
Da 2:20; Jude 1:25
  - . His power  
Ps 21:13
  - . His goodness  
Ps 107:8; 118:1; 136:1; Jer 33:11
  - . His mercy  
2Ch 20:21; Ps 89:1; 118:1-4; 136:1-26
  - . His loving-kindness and truth  
Ps 138:2
  - . His faithfulness and truth  
Isa 25:1
  - . His salvation  
Ps 18:46; Isa 35:10; 61:10; Lu 1:68,69
  - . His wonderful works  
Ps 89:5; 150:2; Isa 25:1
  - . His consolation  
Ps 42:5; Isa 12:1
  - . His judgment  
Ps 101:1
  - . His counsel  
Ps 16:7; Jer 32:19
  - . Fulfilling of his promises  
1Ki 8:56
  - . Pardon of sin  
Ps 103:1-3; Ho 14:2
  - . Spiritual health  
Ps 103:3
  - . Constant preservation  
Ps 71:6-8
  - . Deliverance  
Ps 40:1-3; 124:6

- . Protection
  - Ps 28:7; 59:17
- . Answering prayer
  - Ps 28:6; 118:21
- . The hope of glory
  - 1Pe 1:3,4
- . All spiritual blessings
  - Ps 103:2; Eph 1:3
- . All temporal blessings
  - Ps 104:1,14; 136:25
- . The continuance of blessings
  - Ps 68:19
- IS OBLIGATORY UPON
  - . Angels
    - Ps 103:20; 148:2
  - . Saints
    - Ps 30:4; 149:5
  - . Gentiles
    - Ps 117:1; Ro 15:11
  - . Children
    - Ps 8:2; Mt 21:16
  - . High and low
    - Ps 148:1,11
  - . Young and old
    - Ps 148:1,12
  - . Small and great
    - Re 19:5
  - . All men
    - Ps 107:8; 145:21
  - . All creation
    - Ps 148:1-10; 150:6
- Is good and comely
  - Ps 33:1; 147:1
- SHOULD BE OFFERED
  - . With the understanding
    - Ps 47:7; 1Co 14:15
  - . With the soul
    - Ps 103:1; 104:1,35
  - . With the whole heart
    - Ps 9:1; 111:1; 138:1
  - . With uprightness of heart
    - Ps 119:7
  - . With the lips
    - Ps 63:3; 119:171
  - . With the mouth
    - Ps 51:15; 63:5
  - . With joy
    - Ps 63:5; 98:4
  - . With gladness
    - 2Ch 29:30; Jer 33:11
  - . With thankfulness
    - 1Ch 16:4; Ne 12:24; Ps 147:7
  - . Continually
    - Ps 35:28; 71:6
  - . During life
    - Ps 104:33

- . More and more  
Ps 71:14
- . Day and night  
Re 4:8
- . Day by day  
2Ch 30:21
- . For ever and ever  
Ps 145:1,2
- . Throughout the world  
Ps 113:3
- . In psalms and hymns &c  
Ps 105:2; Eph 5:19; Col 3:16
- Accompanied with musical instruments  
1Ch 16:41,42; Ps 150:3,5
- Is a part of public worship  
Ps 9:14; 100:4; 118:19,20; Heb 2:12
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Show forth  
Isa 43:21; 1Pe 2:9
  - . Be endued with the spirit of  
Isa 61:3
  - . Render, under affliction  
Ac 16:25
  - . Glory in  
1Ch 16:35
  - . Triumph in  
Ps 106:47
  - . Express their joy by  
Jas 5:13
  - . Declare  
Isa 42:12
  - . Invite others to  
Ps 34:3; 95:1
  - . Pray for ability to offer  
Ps 51:15; 119:175
  - . Posture suited to  
1Ch 23:30; Ne 9:5
- CALLED THE
  - . Fruit of the lips  
Heb 13:15
  - . Voice of praise  
Ps 66:8
  - . Voice of triumph  
Ps 47:1
  - . Voice of melody  
Isa 51:3
  - . Voice of a psalm  
Ps 98:5
  - . Garment of praise  
Isa 61:3
  - . Sacrifice of praise  
Heb 13:15
  - . Sacrifices of joy  
Ps 27:6
  - . Calves of the lips  
Ho 14:2



- The heavenly host engage in  
Isa 6:3; Lu 2:13; Re 4:9-11; 5:12
- Exemplified
  - . Melchizedek  
Ge 14:20
  - . Moses  
Ex 15:1-21
  - . Jethro  
Ex 18:10
  - . Israelites  
1Ch 16:36
  - . David  
1Ch 29:10-13; Ps 119:164
  - . Priests and Levites  
Ezr 3:10-11
  - . Ezra  
Ne 8:6
  - . Hezekiah  
Isa 38:19
  - . Zacharias  
Lu 1:64
  - . Shepherds  
Lu 2:20
  - . Simeon  
Lu 2:28
  - . Anna  
Lu 2:38
  - . Multitudes  
Lu 18:43
  - . Disciples  
Lu 19:37,38
  - . The Apostles  
Lu 24:53
  - . First converts  
Ac 2:47
  - . Lame man  
Ac 3:8
  - . Paul and Silas  
Ac 16:25

# Prayer

- Commanded
  - Isa 55:6; Mt 7:7; Php 4:6
- TO BE OFFERED
  - . To God
    - Ps 5:2; Mt 4:10
  - . To Christ
    - Lu 23:42; Ac 7:59
  - . To the Holy Spirit
    - 2Th 3:5
  - . Through Christ
    - Eph 2:18; Heb 10:19
- God hears
  - Ps 10:17; 65:2
- God answers
  - Ps 99:6; Isa 58:9
- IS DESCRIBED AS
  - . Bowing the knees
    - Eph 3:14
  - . Looking up
    - Ps 5:3
  - . Lifting up the soul
    - Ps 25:1
  - . Lifting up the heart
    - La 3:41
  - . Pouring out the heart
    - Ps 62:8
  - . Pouring out the soul
    - 1Sa 1:15
  - . Calling upon the name of the Lord
    - Ge 12:8; Ps 116:4; Ac 22:16
  - . Crying to God
    - Ps 27:7; 34:6
  - . Drawing near to God
    - Ps 73:28; Heb 10:22
  - . Crying to heaven
    - 2Ch 32:20
  - . Beseeching the Lord
    - Ex 32:11
  - . Seeking to God
    - Job 8:5
  - . Seeking the face of the Lord
    - Ps 27:8
  - . Making supplication
    - Job 8:5; Jer 36:7
- Acceptable through Christ
  - Joh 14:13,14; 15:16; 16:23,24
- Ascends to heaven
  - 2Ch 30:27; Re 5:8
- Quickening grace necessary to
  - Ps 80:18
- THE HOLY SPIRIT
  - . Promised as a Spirit of
    - Zec 12:10

- . As the Spirit of adoptions, leads to  
Ro 8:15; Ga 4:6
- . Helps our infirmities in  
Ro 8:26
- An evidence of conversion  
Ac 9:11
- Of the righteous, avails much  
Jas 5:16
- Of the upright, a delight to God  
Pr 15:8
- SHOULD BE OFFERED UP
  - . In the Holy Spirit  
Eph 6:18; Jude 1:20
  - . In faith  
Mt 21:22; Jas 1:6
  - . In full assurance of faith  
Heb 10:22
  - . In a forgiving spirit  
Mt 6:12
  - . With the heart  
Jer 29:13; La 3:41
  - . With the whole heart  
Ps 119:58,145
  - . With preparation of heart  
Job 11:13
  - . With a true heart  
Heb 10:22
  - . With the soul  
Ps 42:4
  - . With the spirit and understanding  
Joh 4:22-24; 1Co 14:15
  - . With confidence in God  
Ps 56:9; 86:7; 1Jo 5:14
  - . With submission to God  
Lu 22:42
  - . With unfeigned lips  
Ps 17:1
  - . With deliberation  
Ec 5:2
  - . With holiness  
1Ti 2:8
  - . With humility  
2Ch 7:14; 33:12
  - . With truth  
Ps 145:18; Joh 4:24
  - . With desire to be heard  
Ne 1:6; Ps 17:1; 55:1,2; 61:1
  - . With desire to be answered  
Ps 27:7; 102:2; 108:6; 143:1
  - . With boldness  
Heb 4:16
  - . With earnestness  
1Th 3:10; Jas 5:17
  - . With importunity  
Ge 32:26; Lu 11:8,9; 18:1-7
  - . Night and day

- 1Ti 5:5
- . Without ceasing
  - 1Th 5:17
- . Everywhere
  - 1Ti 2:8
- . In everything
  - Php 4:6
- For temporal blessings
  - Ge 28:20; Pr 30:8; Mt 6:11
- For spiritual blessings
  - Mt 6:33
- For mercy and grace to help in time of need
  - Heb 4:16
- Model for
  - Mt 6:9-13
- Vain repetitions in, forbidden
  - Mt 6:7
- Ostentation in, forbidden
  - Mt 6:5
- ACCOMPANIED WITH
  - . Repentance
    - 1Ki 8:33; Jer 36:7
  - . Confession
    - Ne 1:4,7; Da 9:4-11
  - . Self-abasement
    - Ge 18:27
  - . Weeping
    - Jer 31:9; Ho 12:4
  - . Fasting
    - Ne 1:4; Da 9:3; Ac 13:3
  - . Watchfulness
    - Lu 21:36; 1Pe 4:7
  - . Praise
    - Ps 66:17
  - . Thanksgiving
    - Php 4:6; Col 4:2
- PLEAD IN THE
  - . Promises of God
    - Ge 32:9-12; Ex 32:13; 1Ki 8:26; Ps 119:49
  - . Covenant of God
    - Jer 14:21
  - . Faithfulness of God
    - Ps 143:1
  - . Mercy of God
    - Ps 51:1; Da 9:18
  - . Righteousness of God
    - Da 9:16
- Rise early for
  - Ps 5:3; 119:147
- Seek divine teaching for
  - Lu 11:1
- Faint not in
  - Lu 18:1
- Continue instant in
  - Ro 12:12
- Avoid hindrances in

- 1Pe 3:7
- Suitable in affliction
  - Isa 26:16; Jas 5:13
- Shortness of time a motive to
  - 1Pe 4:7
- POSTURES IN
  - . Standing
    - 1Ki 8:22; Mr 11:25
  - . Bowing down
    - Ps 95:6
  - . Kneeling
    - 2Ch 6:13; Ps 95:6; Lu 22:41; Ac 20:36
  - . Falling on the face
    - Nu 16:22; Jos 5:14; 1Ch 21:16; Mt 26:39
  - . Spreading forth the hands
    - Isa 1:15
  - . Lifting up the hands
    - Ps 28:2; La 2:19; 1Ti 2:8
- The promises of God encourage to
  - Isa 65:24; Am 5:4; Zec 13:9
- The promises of Christ encourage to
  - Lu 11:9,10; Joh 14:13,14
- Experience of past mercies an incentive to
  - Ps 4:1; 112:2

## Prayer, Answers to

- God gives
  - Ps 99:6; 118:5; 138:3
- Christ gives
  - Joh 4:10,14; 14:14
- Christ received
  - Joh 11:42; Heb 5:7
- GRANTED
  - . Through the grace of God
    - Isa 30:19
  - . Sometimes immediately
    - Isa 65:24; Da 9:21,23; 10:12
  - . Sometimes after delay
    - Lu 18:7
  - . Sometimes differently from our desire
    - 2Co 12:8,9
  - . Beyond expectation
    - Jer 33:3; Eph 3:20
- Promised
  - Isa 58:9; Jer 29:12; Mt 7:7
- Promised especially in times of trouble
  - Ps 50:15; 91:15
- RECEIVED BY THOSE WHO
  - . Seek God
    - Ps 34:4
  - . Seek God with all the heart
    - Jer 29:12,13
  - . Wait upon God
    - Ps 40:1
  - . Return to God
    - 2Ch 7:14; Job 22:23,27
  - . Ask in faith
    - Mt 21:21; Jas 5:15
  - . Ask in the name of Christ
    - Joh 14:13
  - . Ask according to God's will
    - 1Jo 5:14
  - . Call upon God in truth
    - Ps 145:18
  - . Fear God
    - Ps 145:19
  - . Set their love upon God
    - Ps 91:14,15
  - . Keep God's commandments
    - 1Jo 3:22
  - . Call upon God under oppression
    - Isa 19:20
  - . Call upon God under affliction
    - Ps 18:6; 106:44; Isa 30:19,20
  - . Abide in Christ
    - Joh 15:7
  - . Humble themselves
    - 2Ch 7:14; Ps 9:12
  - . Are righteous

- Ps 34:15; Jas 5:16
- . Are poor and needy
  - Isa 41:17
- SAINTS
  - . Are assured of
    - 1Jo 5:15
  - . Love God for
    - Ps 116:1
  - . Bless God for
    - Ps 66:20
  - . Praise God for
    - Ps 116:17; 118:21
- A motive for continued prayer
  - Ps 116:2
- DENIED TO THOSE WHO
  - . Ask amiss
    - Jas 4:3
  - . Regard iniquity in the heart
    - Ps 66:18
  - . Live in sin
    - Isa 59:2; Joh 9:31
  - . Offer unworthy service to God
    - Mal 1:7-9
  - . Forsake God
    - Jer 14:10,12
  - . Reject the call of God
    - Pr 1:24,25,28
  - . Hear not the law
    - Pr 28:9; Zec 7:11-13
  - . Are deaf to the cry of the poor
    - Pr 21:13
  - . Are blood shedders
    - Isa 1:15; 59:3
  - . Are idolaters
    - Jer 11:11-14; Eze 8:15-18
  - . Are wavering
    - Jas 1:6,7
  - . Are hypocrites
    - Job 27:8,9
  - . Are proud
    - Job 35:12,13
  - . Are self-righteous
    - Lu 18:11,12,14
  - . Are the enemies of saints
    - Ps 18:40,41
  - . Cruelly oppress saints
    - Mic 3:2-4
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 17:20
  - . Lot
    - Ge 19:19-21
  - . Abraham's servant
    - Ge 24:15-27
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 32:24-30

- . Israelites
  - Ex 2:23,24
- . Moses
  - Ex 17:4-6,11-13; 32:11-14
- . Samson
  - Jud 15:18,19
- . Hannah
  - 1Sa 1:27
- . Samuel
  - 1Sa 7:9
- . Solomon
  - 1Ki 3:9,12
- . Man of God
  - 1Ki 13:6
- . Elijah
  - 1Ki 18:36-38; Jas 5:17,18
- . Elisha
  - 2Ki 4:33-35
- . Jehoahaz
  - 2Ki 13:4
- . Hezekiah
  - 2Ki 19:20
- . Jabez
  - 1Ch 4:10
- . Asa
  - 2Ch 14:11,12
- . Jehoshaphat
  - 2Ch 20:6-17
- . Manasseh
  - 2Ch 33:13,19
- . Ezra
  - Ezr 8:21-23
- . Nehemiah
  - Ne 4:9,15
- . Job
  - Job 42:10
- . David
  - Ps 18:6
- . Jeremiah
  - La 3:55,56
- . Daniel
  - Da 9:20-23
- . Jonah
  - Jon 2:2,10
- . Zacharias
  - Lu 1:13
- . Blind man
  - Lu 18:38,41-43
- . Thief on the cross
  - Lu 23:42,43
- . Apostles
  - Ac 4:29-31
- . Cornelius
  - Ac 10:4,31
- . The Christians
  - Ac 12:5,7



- . Paul and Silas
  - Ac 16:25,26
- . Paul
  - Ac 28:8
- Refusal of, exemplified
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 28:15
  - . Elders of Israel
    - Eze 20:3
  - . Pharisees
    - Mt 23:14

## Prayer, Intercessory

- Christ set an example of  
Lu 22:32; 23:34; Joh 17:9-24
- Commanded  
1Ti 2:1; Jas 5:14,16
- SHOULD BE OFFERED UP FOR
  - . Kings  
1Ti 2:2
  - . All in authority  
1Ti 2:2
  - . Ministers  
2Co 1:11; Php 1:19
  - . The Church  
Ps 122:6; Isa 62:6,7
  - . All saints  
Eph 6:18
  - . All men  
1Ti 2:1
  - . Masters  
Ge 24:12-14
  - . Servants  
Lu 7:2,3
  - . Children  
Ge 17:18; Mt 15:22
  - . Friends  
Job 42:8
  - . Fellow-countrymen  
Ro 10:1
  - . The sick  
Jas 5:14
  - . Persecutors  
Mt 5:44
  - . Enemies among whom we dwell  
Jer 29:7
  - . Those who envy us  
Nu 12:13
  - . Those who forsake us  
2Ti 4:16
  - . Those who murmur against God  
Nu 11:1,2; 14:13,19
- By ministers for their people  
Eph 1:16; 3:14-19; Php 1:4
- Encouragement to  
Jas 5:16; 1Jo 5:16
- Beneficial to the offerer  
Job 42:10
- Sin of neglecting  
1Sa 12:23
- Seek an interest in  
1Sa 12:19; Heb 13:18
- Unavailing for the obstinately-impenitent  
Jer 7:13-16; 14:10,11
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham

- Ge 18:23-32
- . Abraham's servant
  - Ge 24:12-14
- . Moses
  - Ex 8:12; 32:11-13
- . Samuel
  - 1Sa 7:5
- . Solomon
  - 1Ki 8:30-36
- . Elisha
  - 2Ki 4:33
- . Hezekiah
  - 2Ch 30:18
- . Isaiah
  - 2Ch 32:20
- . Nehemiah
  - Ne 1:4-11
- . David
  - Ps 25:22
- . Ezekiel
  - Eze 9:8
- . Daniel
  - Da 9:3-19
- . Stephen
  - Ac 7:60
- . Peter and John
  - Ac 8:15
- . Church of Jerusalem
  - Ac 12:5
- . Paul
  - Col 1:9-12; 2Th 1:11
- . Epaphras
  - Col 4:12
- . Philemon
  - Phm 1:22

## Prayer, Private

- Christ was constant in  
Mt 14:23; 26:36,39; Mr 1:35; Lu 9:18,29
- Commanded  
Mt 6:6
- SHOULD BE OFFERED
  - . At evening, morning, and noon  
Ps 55:17
  - . Day and night  
Ps 88:1
  - . Without ceasing  
1Th 5:17
- Shall be heard  
Job 22:27
- Rewarded openly  
Mt 6:6
- An evidence of conversion  
Ac 9:11
- Nothing should hinder  
Da 6:10
- Exemplified
  - . Lot  
Ge 19:20
  - . Eliezer  
Ge 24:12
  - . Jacob  
Ge 32:9-12
  - . Gideon  
Jud 6:22,36,39
  - . Hannah  
1Sa 1:10
  - . David  
2Sa 7:18-29
  - . Hezekiah  
2Ki 20:2
  - . Isaiah  
2Ki 20:11
  - . Manasseh  
2Ch 33:18,19
  - . Ezra  
Ezr 9:5,6
  - . Nehemiah  
Ne 2:4
  - . Jeremiah  
Jer 32:16-25
  - . Daniel  
Da 9:3,17
  - . Jonah  
Jon 2:1
  - . Habakkuk  
Hab 1:2
  - . Anna  
Lu 2:37
  - . Paul

- Ac 9:11
- . Peter
  - Ac 9:40; 10:9
- . Cornelius
  - Ac 10:30

## Prayer, Public

- Acceptable to God
  - Isa 56:7
- God promises to hear
  - 2Ch 7:14,16
- God promises to bless in
  - Ex 20:24
- CHRIST
  - . Sanctifies by his presence
    - Mt 18:20
  - . Attended
    - Mt 12:9; Lu 4:16
  - . Promises answers to
    - Mt 18:19
- Instituted form of
  - Lu 11:2
- Should not be made in an unknown language
  - 1Co 14:14-16
- Saints delight in
  - Ps 42:4; 122:1
- Exhortation to
  - Heb 10:25
- Urge others to join in
  - Ps 95:6; Zec 8:21
- Exemplified
  - . Joshua
    - Jos 7:6-9
  - . David
    - 1Ch 29:10-19
  - . Solomon
    - 2Ch 6:1-42
  - . Jehoshaphat
    - 2Ch 20:5-13
  - . Jeshua
    - Ne 9:1-38
  - . Jews
    - Lu 1:10
  - . The Christians
    - Ac 2:46; 4:24; 12:5,12
  - . Peter
    - Ac 3:1
  - . Teachers and Prophets, at Antioch
    - Ac 13:3
  - . Paul
    - Ac 16:16

## Prayer, Social and Family

- Promise of answers to  
Mt 18:19
- Christ promises to be present at  
Mt 18:20
- Punishment for neglecting  
Jer 10:25
- Exemplified
  - . Abram  
Ge 12:5,8
  - . Jacob  
Ge 35:2,3,7
  - . Joshua  
Jos 24:15
  - . David  
2Sa 6:20
  - . Job  
Job 1:5
  - . The Disciples  
Ac 1:13,14
  - . Cornelius  
Ac 10:2
  - . Paul and Silas  
Ac 16:25
  - . Paul  
Ac 20:36; 21:5

# Precious Stones

- Dug out of the earth  
Job 28:5,6
- Brought from Ophir  
1Ki 10:11; 2Ch 9:10
- Brought from Sheba  
1Ki 10:1,2; Eze 27:22
- CALLED
  - . Stones of fire  
Eze 28:14,16
  - . Stones to be set  
1Ch 29:2
  - . Jewels  
Isa 61:10; Eze 16:12
  - . Precious jewels  
2Ch 20:25; Pr 20:15
- Of great variety  
1Ch 29:2
- Of many colours  
1Ch 29:2
- Brilliant and glittering  
1Ch 29:2; Re 21:11
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Agate  
Ex 28:19; Isa 54:12
  - . Amethyst  
Ex 28:19; Re 21:20
  - . Beryl  
Da 10:6; Re 21:20
  - . Carbuncle  
Ex 28:17; Isa 54:12
  - . Coral  
Job 28:18
  - . Chalcedony  
Re 21:19
  - . Chrysolite  
Re 21:20
  - . Chrysoprasus  
Re 21:20
  - . Diamond  
Ex 28:18; Jer 17:1; Eze 28:13
  - . Emerald  
Eze 27:16; Re 4:3
  - . Jacinth  
Re 9:17; 21:20
  - . Jasper  
Re 4:3; 21:11,19
  - . Onyx  
Ex 28:20; Job 28:16
  - . Pearl  
Job 28:18; Mt 13:45,46; Re 21:21
  - . Ruby  
Job 28:18; La 4:7
  - . Sapphire



- Ex 24:10; Eze 1:26
- . Sardine or Sardius
  - Ex 28:17; Re 4:3
- . Sardonyx
  - Re 21:20
- . Topaz
  - Job 28:19; Re 21:20
- Highly prized by the ancients
  - Pr 17:8
- Extensive commerce in
  - Eze 27:22; Re 18:12
- Often given as presents
  - 1Ki 10:2,10
- Art of engraving upon, early known to the Jews
  - Ex 28:9,11,21
- Art of setting, known to the Jews
  - Ex 28:20
- USED FOR
  - . Adorning the high priest's ephod
    - Ex 28:12
  - . Adorning the breastplate of judgment
    - Ex 28:17-20; 39:10-14
  - . Decorating the person
    - Eze 28:13
  - . Ornamenting royal crowns
    - 2Sa 12:30
  - . Setting in seals and rings
    - So 5:12
  - . Adorning the temple
    - 2Ch 3:6
  - . Honouring idols
    - Da 11:38
- A part of the treasure of kings
  - 2Ch 32:27
- Given by the Jews for the tabernacle
  - Ex 25:7
- Prepared by David for the temple
  - 1Ch 29:2
- Given by chief men for the temple
  - 1Ch 29:8
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Preciousness of Christ
    - Isa 28:16; 1Pe 2:6
  - . Beauty and stability of the church
    - Isa 54:11,12
  - . Saints
    - Mal 3:17; 1Co 3:12
  - . Seductive splendour and false glory of the apostasy
    - Re 17:4; 18:16
  - . Worldly glory of nations
    - Eze 28:13-16
  - . Glory of heavenly Jerusalem
    - Re 21:11
  - . Stability of heavenly Jerusalem
    - Re 21:19



## Preciousness of Christ

- To God  
Mt 3:17; 1Pe 2:4
- To Saints  
So 5:10; Php 3:8; 1Pe 2:7
- ON ACCOUNT OF HIS
  - . Goodness and beauty  
Zec 9:17
  - . Excellence and grace  
Ps 45:2
  - . Name  
So 1:3; Heb 1:4
  - . Atonement  
1Pe 1:19; Heb 12:24
  - . Words  
Joh 6:68
  - . Promises  
2Pe 1:4
  - . Care and tenderness  
Isa 40:11
- As the corner-stone of the Church  
Isa 28:16; 1Pe 2:6
- As the source of all grace  
Joh 1:14; Col 1:19
- Unsearchable  
Eph 3:8
- Illustrated  
So 2:3; 5:10-16; Mt 13:44-46

## Presents

- Antiquity of  
Ge 32:13; 43:15
- WERE GIVEN
  - . To judges to secure a favourable hearing  
Pr 17:23; Am 2:6
  - . To kings to engage their aid  
1Ki 15:18
  - . By kings to each other in token of inferiority  
1Ki 10:25; 2Ch 9:23,24; Ps 72:10
  - . To appease the angry feelings of others  
Ge 32:20; 1Sa 25:27,28,35
  - . To confirm covenants  
Ge 21:28-30
  - . To reward service  
2Sa 18:12; Da 2:6,48
  - . To show respect  
Jud 6:18
  - . In token of friendship  
1Sa 18:3,4
  - . As tribute  
Jud 3:15; 2Sa 8:2; 2Ch 17:5
  - . On occasions of visits  
2Ki 8:8
  - . On all occasions of public rejoicing  
Ne 8:12; Es 9:19
  - . At marriages  
Ge 24:53; Ps 45:12
  - . On recovering from sickness  
2Ki 20:12
  - . On restoration to prosperity  
Job 42:10,11
  - . On sending away friends  
Ge 45:22; Jer 40:5
- Considered essential on all visits of business  
1Sa 9:7
- Not bringing, considered a mark of disrespect and disaffection  
Isa 10:27; 2Ki 17:24
- Generally procured a favourable reception  
Pr 18:16; 19:6
- When small or defective, refused  
Mal 1:8
- Of persons of rank, of great value and variety  
2Ki 5:2; 2Ch 9:1
- Receiving of, a token of good will  
Ge 33:10,11
- THINGS GIVEN AS
  - . Cattle  
Ge 32:14,15,18
  - . Horses and mules  
1Ki 10:25
  - . Money  
Ge 45:22; 1Sa 9:8; Job 42:11

- . Food
  - Ge 43:11; 1Sa 25:18; 1Ki 14:3
- . Garments
  - Ge 45:22; 1Sa 18:4
- . Weapons of war
  - 1Sa 18:4
- . Ornaments
  - Ge 24:22,47; Job 42:11
- . Gold and silver vessels
  - 1Ki 10:25
- . Precious stones
  - 1Ki 10:2
- . Servants
  - Ge 20:14; 29:24,29
- Often borne by servants
  - Jud 3:18
- Often conveyed on camels
  - 1Sa 25:18; 2Ki 8:9; 2Ch 9:1
- Sometimes sent before the giver
  - Ge 32:21
- Generally presented in person
  - Ge 43:15,26; Jud 3:17; 1Sa 25:27
- Laid out and presented with great ceremony
  - Ge 43:25; Jud 3:18; Mt 2:11

# Presumption

- A characteristic of the wicked  
2Pe 2:10
- A characteristic of Antichrist  
2Th 2:4
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Opposing God  
Job 15:25,26
  - . Wilful commission of sin  
Ro 1:32
  - . Self-righteousness  
Ho 12:8; Re 3:17
  - . Spiritual pride  
Isa 65:5; Lu 18:11
  - . Esteeming our own ways right  
Pr 12:15
  - . Seeking precedence  
Lu 14:7-11
  - . Planning for the future  
Lu 12:18; Jas 4:13
  - . Pretending to prophecy  
De 18:22
- Pray to be kept from sins of  
Ps 19:13
- Saints avoid  
Ps 131:1
- Punishment for  
Nu 15:30; Re 18:7,8
- Exemplified
  - . Builders of Babel  
Ge 11:4
  - . Israelites  
Nu 14:44
  - . Korah &c  
Nu 16:3,7
  - . Men of Bethshemesh  
1Sa 6:19
  - . Uzzah  
2Sa 6:6
  - . Jeroboam  
1Ki 13:4
  - . Benhadad  
1Ki 20:19
  - . Uzziah  
2Ch 26:16
  - . Sennacherib  
2Ch 32:13,14
  - . Theudas  
Ac 5:36
  - . Sons of Sceva  
Ac 19:13,14
  - . Diotrefes  
3Jo 1:9



# Pride

- Is sin
  - Pr 21:4
- Hateful to God
  - Pr 6:16,17; 16:5
- Hateful to Christ
  - Pr 8:12,13
- OFTEN ORIGINATES IN
  - . Self-righteousness
    - Lu 18:11,12
  - . Religious privileges
    - Zep 3:11
  - . Unsanctified knowledge
    - 1Co 8:1
  - . Inexperience
    - 1Ti 3:6
  - . Possession of power
    - Le 26:19; Eze 30:6
  - . Possession of wealth
    - 2Ki 20:13
- Forbidden
  - 1Sa 2:3; Ro 12:3,16
- Defiles a man
  - Mr 7:20,22
- Hardens the mind
  - Da 5:20
- SAINTS
  - . give not away
    - Ps 131:1
  - . Respect not, in others
    - Ps 40:4
  - . Mourn over, in others
    - Jer 13:17
  - . Hate, in others
    - Ps 101:5
- A hindrance to seeking God
  - Ps 10:4; Ho 7:10
- A hindrance to improvement
  - Pr 26:12
- A CHARACTERISTIC
  - . The devil
    - 1Ti 3:6
  - . The world
    - 1Jo 2:16
  - . False teachers
    - 1Ti 6:3,4
  - . The wicked
    - Hab 2:4,5; Ro 1:30
- Comes from the heart
  - Mr 7:21-23
- The wicked encompassed with
  - Ps 73:6
- LEADS MEN TO
  - . Contempt and rejection of God's word and ministers



- Jer 43:2
- . A persecuting spirit
  - Ps 10:2
- . Wrath
  - Pr 21:24
- . Contention
  - Pr 13:10; 28:25
- . Self-deception
  - Jer 49:16; Ob 1:3
- Exhortation against
  - Jer 13:15
- IS FOLLOWED BY
  - . Shame
    - Pr 11:2
  - . Debasing
    - Pr 29:23; Isa 28:3
  - . Destruction
    - Pr 16:18; 18:12
- Shall abound in the last days
  - 2Ti 3:2
- Woe to
  - Isa 28:1,3
- THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF, SHALL BE
  - . Resisted
    - Jas 4:6
  - . Brought into contempt
    - Isa 23:9
  - . Recompensed
    - Ps 31:23
  - . Marred
    - Jer 13:9
  - . Subdued
    - Ex 18:11; Isa 13:11
  - . Brought low
    - Ps 18:27; Isa 2:12
  - . Abased
    - Da 4:37; Mt 23:12
  - . Scattered
    - Lu 1:51
  - . Punished
    - Zep 2:10,11; Mal 4:1
- Exemplified
  - . Ahithophel
    - 2Sa 17:23
  - . Hezekiah
    - 2Ch 32:25
  - . Pharaoh
    - Ne 9:10
  - . Haman
    - Es 3:5
  - . Moab
    - Isa 16:6
  - . Tyre
    - Isa 23:9
  - . Israel
    - Isa 28:1; Ho 5:5,9

- . Judah  
Jer 13:9
- . Babylon  
Jer 50:29,32
- . Assyria  
Eze 31:3,10
- . Nebuchadnezzar  
Da 4:30; 5:20
- . Belshazzar  
Da 5:22,23
- . Edom  
Ob 1:3
- . Scribes  
Mr 12:38,39
- . Herod  
Ac 12:21-23
- . Laodiceans  
Re 3:17

# Priests

- First notice of persons acting as  
Ge 4:3,4
- During patriarchal age heads of families acted as  
Ge 8:20; 12:8; 35:7
- After the exodus young men (first-born) deputed to act as  
Ex 24:5; 19:22
- The sons of Aaron appointed as, by perpetual statute  
Ex 29:9; 40:15
- All except seed of Aaron excluded from being  
Nu 3:10; 16:40; 18:7
- Sanctified by God for the office  
Ex 29:44
- Publicly consecrated  
Ex 28:3; Nu 3:3
- CEREMONIES AT CONSECRATION OF
  - . Washing in water  
Ex 29:4; Le 8:6
  - . Clothing with the holy garments  
Ex 29:8,9; 40:14; Le 8:13
  - . Anointing with oil  
Ex 30:30; 40:13
  - . Offering sacrifices  
Ex 29:10-19; Le 8:14-23
  - . Purification by blood of the consecration ram  
Ex 29:20,21; Le 8:23,24
  - . Placing in their hands the wave-offering  
Ex 29:22-24; Le 8:25-27
  - . Partaking of the sacrifices of consecration  
Ex 29:31-33; Le 8:31,32
  - . Lasted seven days  
Ex 29:35-37; Le 8:33
- Required to remain in the tabernacle seven days after consecration  
Le 8:33-36
- No blemished or defective persons could be consecrated  
Le 21:17-23
- Required to prove their genealogy before they exercised the office  
Ezr 2:62; Ne 7:64
- GARMENTS OF
  - . The coat or tunic  
Ex 28:40; 39:27
  - . The girdle  
Ex 28:40
  - . The bonnet  
Ex 28:40; 39:28
  - . The linen breeches  
Ex 28:42; 39:28
  - . Worn at consecration  
Ex 29:9; 40:15
  - . Worn always while engaged in the service of the tabernacle  
Ex 28:43; 39:41
  - . Worn by the high priest on the day of atonement

- Le 16:4
- . Purified by sprinkling of blood
  - Ex 29:21
- . Laid up in holy chambers
  - Eze 44:19
- . Often provided by the people
  - Ezr 2:68,69; Ne 7:70,72
- Required to wash in the brazen laver before they performed their services
  - Ex 30:18-21
- SERVICES OF
  - . Keeping the charge of the tabernacle
    - Nu 18:1,5,7
  - . Covering the sacred things of the sanctuary before removal
    - Nu 4:5-15
  - . Offering sacrifices
    - Le 1:1-6:30; 2Ch 29:34; 35:11
  - . Lighting and trimming the lamps of the sanctuary
    - Ex 27:20,21; Le 24:3,4
  - . Keeping the sacred fire always burning on the altar
    - Le 6:12,13
  - . Burning incense
    - Ex 20:7,8; Lu 1:9
  - . Placing and removing show-bread
    - Le 24:5-9
  - . Offering first fruits
    - Le 23:10,11; De 26:3,4
  - . Blessing the people
    - Nu 6:23-27
  - . Purifying the unclean
    - Le 15:30,31
  - . Deciding in cases of jealousy
    - Nu 5:14,15
  - . Deciding in cases of leprosy
    - Le 13:2-59; 14:34-45
  - . Judging in cases of controversy
    - De 17:8-13; 21:5
  - . Teaching the law
    - De 33:8,10; Mal 2:7
  - . Blowing the trumpets on various occasions
    - Nu 10:1-10; Jos 6:3,4
  - . Carrying the ark
    - Jos 3:6,17; 6:12
  - . Encouraging the people when they went to war
    - De 20:1-4
  - . Valuing things devoted
    - Le 27:8
- Were to live by the altar as they had no inheritance
  - De 18:1,2; 1Co 9:13
- REVENUES OF
  - . Tenth of the tithes paid to the Levites
    - Nu 18:26,28; Ne 10:37,38; Heb 7:5
  - . First-fruits
    - Nu 18:8,12,13; De 18:4
  - . Redemption-money of the first-born
    - Nu 3:48,51; 18:15,16

- . First-born of animals or their substitutes  
Nu 18:17,18; Ex 13:12,13
- . First of the wool of sheep  
De 18:4
- . Show-bread after its removal  
Le 24:9; 1Sa 21:4-6; Mt 12:4
- . Part of all sacrifices  
Le 7:6-10,31,34; Nu 6:19,20; 18:8-11; De 18:3
- . All devoted things  
Nu 18:14
- . All restitutions when the owner could not be found  
Nu 5:8
- . A fixed portion of the spoil taken in war  
Nu 31:29,41
- Thirteen of the Levitical cities given to, for residence  
1Ch 6:57-60; Nu 35:1-8
- Might purchase and hold other lands in possession  
1Ki 2:26; Jer 32:8,9
- SPECIAL LAWS RESPECTING
  - . Not to marry divorced or improper persons  
Le 21:7
  - . Not to defile themselves for the dead except the nearest of kin  
Le 21:1-6
  - . Not to drink wine, &c while attending in the tabernacle  
Le 10:9; Eze 44:21
  - . Not to defile themselves by eating what died or was torn  
Le 22:8
  - . While unclean could not perform any service  
Le 22:1,2; Nu 19:6,7
  - . While unclean could not eat of the holy things  
Le 22:3-7
  - . No sojourner or hired servant to eat of their portion  
Le 22:10
  - . All bought and home-born servants to eat of their portion  
Le 22:11
  - . Children of, married to strangers, not to eat of their portion  
Le 22:12
  - . Restitution to be made to, by persons ignorantly eating of their holy things  
Le 22:14-16
- Divided by David into twenty-four courses  
1Ch 24:1-19; 2Ch 8:14; 35:4,5
- The four courses which returned from Babylon subdivided into 24  
Ezr 2:36-39; Lu 1:5
- Each course of, had its president or chief  
1Ch 24:6,31; 2Ch 36:14
- Services of, divided by lot  
Lu 1:9
- Punishment for invading the office of  
Nu 16:1-35; 18:7; 2Ch 26:16-21
- On special occasions persons not of Aaron's family acted as  
Jud 6:24-27; 1Sa 7:9; 1Ki 18:33
- WERE SOMETIMES

- . Greedy  
1Sa 2:13-17
- . Drunken  
Isa 28:7
- . Profane and wicked  
1Sa 2:22-24
- . Unjust  
Jer 6:13
- . Corrupters of the law  
Isa 28:7; Mal 2:8
- . Slow to sanctify, themselves for God's services  
2Ch 29:34
- Generally participated in punishment of the people  
Jer 14:18; La 2:20
- Made of the lowest of the people by Jeroboam and others  
1Ki 12:21; 2Ki 17:32
- Services of, ineffectual for removing sin  
Heb 7:11; 10:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ  
Heb 10:11,12
  - . Saints  
Ex 19:6; 1Pe 2:9

# Prisons

- Antiquity of  
Ge 39:20
- KINDS OF, MENTIONED
  - . State  
Jer 37:21; Ge 39:20
  - . Common  
Ac 5:18
- Dungeons attached to  
Jer 38:6; Zec 9:11
- Were under the care of a keeper  
Ge 39:21
- USED FOR CONFINING
  - . Persons accused of crimes  
Lu 23:19
  - . Persons accused of heresy  
Ac 4:3; 5:18; 8:3
  - . Suspected persons  
Ge 42:19
  - . Condemned persons till executed  
Le 24:12; Ac 12:4,5
  - . Enemies taken captive  
Jud 16:21; 2Ki 17:4; Jer 52:11
  - . Debtors till they paid  
Mt 5:26; 18:30
  - . Persons under the king's displeasure  
1Ki 22:27; 2Ch 16:10; Mr 6:17
- Confinement in, often awarded as a punishment  
Ezr 7:26
- Confinement in, considered a severe punishment  
Lu 22:33
- PLACES USED AS
  - . Court of the king's house  
Jer 32:2
  - . House of the king's scribe  
Jer 37:15
  - . House of the captain of the guard  
Ge 40:3
  - . Prisoner's own house, where he was kept bound to a soldier  
Ac 28:16,30; 2Ti 1:16-18
- The king had power to commit to  
1Ki 22:27
- Magistrates had power to commit to  
Mt 5:25
- PERSONS CONFINED IN
  - . Said to be in ward  
Le 24:12
  - . Said to be in hold  
Ac 4:3
  - . Often placed in dungeons  
Jer 39:6; Ac 16:24
  - . Often bound with fetters  
Ge 42:19; Eze 19:9; Mr 6:17
  - . Often chained to two soldiers

- Ac 12:6
- . Often fastened in stocks
  - Jer 29:26; Ac 16:24
- . Often kept to hard labour
  - Jud 16:21
- . Often subjected to extreme suffering
  - Ps 79:11; 102:20; 105:18
- . Fed on bread and water
  - 1Ki 22:27
- . Clothed in prison dress
  - 2Ki 25:29
- . Sometimes allowed to be visited by their friends
  - Mt 11:2; 25:36; Ac 24:23
- . Might have their condition ameliorated by the king
  - Jer 37:20,21
- . Often executed in
  - Ge 40:22; Mt 14:10
- The king had power to release from
  - Ge 40:21
- Magistrates had power to release from
  - Ac 16:35,36
- KEEPERS OF
  - . Strictly guarded the doors
    - Ac 12:6
  - . Responsible for the prisoners
    - Ac 16:23,27
  - . Put to death if prisoners escaped
    - Ac 12:19
  - . Often used severity
    - Jer 37:16,20; Ac 16:24
  - . Sometimes acted kindly
    - Ge 39:21; Ac 16:33,34
  - . Sometimes entrusted the care of the prison to well-conducted prisoners
    - Ge 39:22,23
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Deep afflictions
    - Ps 142:7
  - . Hell
    - Re 20:7
  - . Bondage to sin and Satan
    - Isa 42:7; 49:9; 61:1



## Privileges of Saints

- Abiding in Christ  
Joh 15:4,5
- Partaking of the divine nature  
2Pe 1:4
- Access to God by Christ  
Eph 3:12
- Being of the household of God  
Eph 2:19
- Membership with the Church of the first-born  
Heb 12:23
- HAVING
  - . Christ for their Shepherd  
Isa 40:11; Joh 10:14,16
  - . Christ for their intercessor  
Ro 8:34; Heb 7:25; 1Jo 2:1
  - . The promises of God  
2Co 7:1; 2Pe 1:4
- The possession of all things  
1Co 3:21,22
- All things working together for their good  
Ro 8:28; 2Co 4:15-17
- Their names written in the book life  
Re 13:8; 20:15
- HAVING GOD FOR THEIR
  - . King  
Ps 5:2; 44:4; Isa 44:6
  - . Glory  
Ps 3:3; Isa 60:19
  - . Salvation  
Ps 18:2; 27:1; Isa 12:2
  - . Father  
De 32:6; Isa 63:16; 64:8
  - . Redeemer  
Ps 19:14; Isa 43:14
  - . Friend  
2Ch 20:7; Jas 2:23
  - . Helper  
Ps 33:20; Heb 13:6
  - . Keeper  
Ps 121:4,5
  - . Deliverer  
2Sa 22:2; Ps 18:2
  - . Strength  
Ps 18:2; 27:1; 46:1
  - . Refuge  
Ps 46:1,11; Isa 25:4
  - . Shield  
Ge 15:1; Ps 84:11
  - . Tower  
2Sa 22:3; Ps 61:3
  - . Light  
Ps 27:1; Isa 60:19; Mic 7:8
  - . Guide

- Ps 48:14; Isa 58:11
- . Law-giver
  - Ne 9:13,14; Isa 33:22
- . Habitation
  - Ps 90:1; 91:9
- . Portion
  - Ps 73:26; La 3:24
- Union in God and Christ
  - Joh 17:21
- Committing themselves to God
  - Ps 31:5; Ac 7:59; 2Ti 1:12
- Calling upon God in trouble
  - Ps 50:15
- Suffering for Christ
  - Ac 5:41; Php 1:29
- Profiting by chastisement
  - Ps 119:67; Heb 12:10,11
- Secure during public calamities
  - Job 5:20,23; Ps 27:1-5; 91:5-10
- Interceding for others
  - Ge 18:23-33; Jas 5:16

# Procrastination

- Condemned by Christ
  - Lu 9:59-62
- Saints avoid
  - Ps 27:8; 119:60
- TO BE AVOIDED IN
  - . Harkening to God
    - Ps 95:7,8; Heb 3:7,8
  - . Seeking God
    - Isa 55:6
  - . Glorifying God
    - Jer 13:16
  - . Keeping God's commandments
    - Ps 119:60
  - . Making offerings to God
    - Ex 22:29
  - . Performance of vows
    - De 23:21; Ec 5:4
- MOTIVES FOR AVOIDING
  - . The present the accepted time
    - 2Co 6:2
  - . The present the best time
    - Ec 12:1
  - . The uncertainty of life
    - Pr 27:1
- Danger of illustrated
  - Mt 5:25; Lu 13:25
- Exemplified
  - . Lot
    - Ge 19:16
  - . Felix
    - Ac 24:25

## Promises of God, The

- Contained in the Scriptures
  - Ro 1:2
- Made in Christ
  - Eph 3:6; 2Ti 1:1
- MADE TO
  - . Christ
    - Ga 3:16,19
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 12:3,7; Ga 3:16
  - . Isaac
    - Ge 26:3,4
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 28:14
  - . David
    - 2Sa 7:12; Ps 89:3,4,35,36
  - . The Israelites
    - Ro 9:4
  - . The Fathers
    - Ac 13:32; 26:6,7
  - . All who are called of God
    - Ac 2:39
  - . Those who love him
    - Jas 1:12; 2:5
- Confirmed by an oath
  - Ps 89:3,4; Heb 8:6
- Covenant established upon
  - Heb 8:6
- God is faithful to
  - Tit 1:2; Heb 10:23
- God remembers
  - Ps 105:42; Lu 1:54,55
- ARE
  - . Good
    - 1Ki 8:56
  - . Holy
    - Ps 105:42
  - . Exceeding great and precious
    - 2Pe 1:4
  - . Confirmed in Christ
    - Ro 15:8
  - . Yea and amen in Christ
    - 2Co 1:20
  - . Fulfilled in Christ
    - Ac 13:23; Lu 1:69-73
  - . Through the righteousness of faith
    - Ro 4:13,16
  - . Obtained through faith
    - Heb 11:33
  - . Given to those who believe
    - Ga 3:22
  - . Inherited through faith and patience
    - Heb 6:12,15; 10:36
  - . Performed in due season

- Jer 33:14; Ac 7:17; Ga 4:4
- Not one shall fail
  - Jos 23:14; 1Ki 8:56
- The law not against
  - Ga 3:21
- The law could not disannul
  - Ga 3:17
- SUBJECTS OF
  - . Christ
    - 2Sa 7:12,13; Ac 13:22,23
  - . The Holy Spirit
    - Ac 2:33; Eph 1:13
  - . The gospel
    - Ro 1:1,2
  - . Life in Christ
    - 2Ti 1:1
  - . A crown of life
    - Jas 1:12
  - . Eternal life
    - Tit 1:2; 1Jo 2:25
  - . The life that now is
    - 1Ti 4:8
  - . Adoption
    - 2Co 6:18; 7:1
  - . Preservation in affliction
    - Isa 43:2
  - . Blessing
    - De 1:11
  - . Forgiveness of sins
    - Isa 1:18; Heb 8:12
  - . Putting the law into the heart
    - Jer 31:33; Heb 8:10
  - . Second coming of Christ
    - 2Pe 3:4
  - . New heavens and earth
    - 2Pe 3:13
  - . Entering into rest
    - Jos 22:4; Heb 4:1
- Should lead to perfecting holiness
  - 2Co 7:1
- The inheritance of the saints is of
  - Ro 4:13; Ga 3:18
- SAINTS
  - . Children of
    - Ro 9:8; Ga 4:28
  - . Heirs of
    - Ga 3:29; Heb 6:17; 11:9
  - . Stagger not at
    - Ro 4:20
  - . Have implicit confidence in
    - Heb 11:11
  - . Expect the performance of
    - Lu 1:38,45; 2Pe 3:13
  - . Sometimes, through infirmity, tempted to doubt
    - Ps 77:8,10
  - . Plead in prayer

Ge 32:9,12; 1Ch 17:23,26; Isa 43:26

- Should wait for the performance of  
Ac 1:4
- Gentiles shall be partakers of  
Eph 3:6
- Man, by nature, has no interest in  
Eph 2:12
- Scoffers despise  
2Pe 3:3,4
- Fear, lest ye come short of  
Heb 4:1

## Prophecies Respecting Christ

- As the Son of God
  - Ps 2:7
  - . Fulfilled
    - Lu 1:32,35
- As the seed of the woman
  - Ge 3:15
  - . Fulfilled
    - Ga 4:4
- As the seed of Abraham
  - Ge 17:7; 22:18
  - . Fulfilled
    - Ga 3:16
- As the seed of Isaac
  - Ge 21:12
  - . Fulfilled
    - Heb 11:17-19
- As the seed of David
  - Ps 132:11; Jer 23:5
  - . Fulfilled
    - Ac 13:23; Ro 1:3
- His coming at a set time
  - Ge 49:10; Da 9:24,25
  - . Fulfilled
    - Lu 2:1
- His being born a virgin
  - Isa 7:14
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 1:22,23; Lu 2:7
- His being called Immanuel
  - Isa 7:14
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 1:22,23
- His being born in Bethlehem of Judea
  - Mic 5:2
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 2:1; Lu 2:4-6
- Great persons coming to adore him
  - Ps 72:10
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 2:1-11
- The slaying of the children of Bethlehem
  - Jer 31:15
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 2:16-18
- His being called out of Egypt
  - Ho 11:1
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 2:15
- His being preceded by John the Baptist
  - Isa 40:3; Mal 3:1
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 3:1,3; Lu 1:17
- His being anointed with the Spirit

- Ps 45:7; Isa 11:2; 61:1
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 3:16; Joh 3:34; Ac 10:38
- His being a Prophet like to Moses
  - De 18:15-18
  - . Fulfilled
    - Ac 3:20-22
- His being a Priest after the order of Melchizedek
  - Ps 110:4
  - . Fulfilled
    - Heb 5:5,6
- His entering on his public ministry
  - Isa 61:1,2
  - . Fulfilled
    - Lu 4:16-21,43
- His ministry commencing in Galilee
  - Isa 9:1,2
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 4:12-16,23
- His entering publicly into Jerusalem
  - Zec 9:9
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 21:1-5
- His coming into the temple
  - Hag 2:7,9; Mal 3:1
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 21:12; Lu 2:27-32; Joh 2:13-16
- His poverty
  - Isa 53:2
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mr 6:3; Lu 9:58
- His meekness and want of ostentatious
  - Isa 42:2
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 12:15,16,19
- His tenderness and compassion
  - Isa 40:11; 42:3
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 12:15,20; Heb 4:15
- His being without guile
  - Isa 53:9
  - . Fulfilled
    - 1Pe 2:22
- His zeal
  - Ps 69:9
  - . Fulfilled
    - Joh 2:17
- His preaching by parables
  - Ps 78:2
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 13:34,35
- His working miracles
  - Isa 35:5,6
  - . Fulfilled
    - Mt 11:4-6; Joh 11:47
- His bearing reproach



- Ps 22:6; 69:7,9,20
  - . Fulfilled
  - Ro 15:3
- His being rejected by his brethren
  - Ps 69:8; Isa 63:3
  - . Fulfilled
  - Joh 1:11; 7:3
- His being a stone of stumbling to the Jews
  - Isa 8:14
  - . Fulfilled
  - Ro 9:32; 1Pe 2:8
- His being hated by the Jews
  - Ps 69:4; Isa 49:7
  - . Fulfilled
  - Joh 15:24,25
- His being rejected by the Jewish rulers
  - Ps 118:22
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 21:42; Joh 7:48
- That the Jews and Gentiles should combine against Him
  - Ps 2:1,2
  - . Fulfilled
  - Lu 23:12; Ac 4:27
- His being betrayed by a friend
  - Ps 41:9; 55:12-14
  - . Fulfilled
  - Joh 13:18,21
- His disciples forsaking him
  - Zec 13:7
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 26:31,56
- His being sold for thirty pieces silver
  - Zec 11:12
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 26:15
- His price being given for the potter's field
  - Zec 11:13
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 27:7
- The intensity of his sufferings
  - Ps 22:14,15
  - . Fulfilled
  - Lu 22:42,44
- His sufferings being for others
  - Isa 53:4-6,12; Da 9:26
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 20:28
- His patience and silence under suffering
  - Isa 53:7
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 26:63; 27:12-14
- His being smitten on the cheek
  - Mic 5:1
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 27:30
- His visage being marred

- Isa 52:14; 53:3
- . Fulfilled
- Joh 19:5
- His being spit on and scourged
- Isa 50:6
- . Fulfilled
- Mr 14:65; Joh 19:1
- His hands and feet being nailed to the cross
- Ps 22:16
- . Fulfilled
- Joh 19:18; 20:25
- His being forsaken by God
- Ps 22:1
- . Fulfilled
- Mt 27:46
- His being mocked
- Ps 22:7,8
- . Fulfilled
- Mt 27:39-44
- Gall and vinegar being given him to drink
- Ps 69:21
- . Fulfilled
- Mt 27:34
- His garments being parted, and lots cast for his vesture
- Ps 22:18
- . Fulfilled
- Mt 27:35
- His being numbered with the transgressors
- Isa 53:12
- . Fulfilled
- Mr 15:28
- His intercession for His murderers
- Isa 53:12
- . Fulfilled
- Lu 23:34
- His Death
- Isa 53:12
- . Fulfilled
- Mt 27:50
- That a bone of him should not be broken
- Ex 12:46; Ps 34:20
- . Fulfilled
- Joh 19:33,36
- His being pierced
- Zec 12:10
- . Fulfilled
- Joh 19:34,37
- His being buried with the rich
- Isa 53:9
- . Fulfilled
- Mt 27:57-60
- His flesh not seeing corruption
- Ps 16:10
- . Fulfilled
- Ac 2:31
- His resurrection

- Ps 16:10; Isa 26:19
  - . Fulfilled
  - Lu 24:6,31,34
- His ascension
  - Ps 68:18
  - . Fulfilled
  - Lu 24:51; Ac 1:9
- His sitting on the right hand of God
  - Ps 110:1
  - . Fulfilled
  - Heb 1:3
- His exercising the priestly office in heaven
  - Zec 6:13
  - . Fulfilled
  - Ro 8:34
- His being the chief corner-stone of the Church
  - Isa 28:16
  - . Fulfilled
  - 1Pe 2:6,7
- His being King in Zion
  - Ps 2:6
  - . Fulfilled
  - Lu 1:32; Joh 18:33-37
- The conversion of the Gentiles to him
  - Isa 11:10; 42:1
  - . Fulfilled
  - Mt 1:17,21; Joh 10:16; Ac 10:45,47
- His righteous government
  - Ps 45:6,7
  - . Fulfilled
  - Joh 5:30; Re 19:11
- His universal dominion
  - Ps 72:8; Da 7:14
  - . Fulfilled
  - Php 2:9,11
- The perpetuity of his kingdom
  - Isa 9:7; Da 7:14
  - . Fulfilled
  - Lu 1:32,33

# Prophecy

- Is the foretelling of future events  
Ge 49:1; Nu 24:14
- God is the author of  
Isa 44:7; 45:21
- God gives, through Christ  
Re 1:1
- A gift of Christ  
Eph 4:11; Re 11:3
- A gift of the Holy Spirit  
1Co 12:10
- Came not by the will of man  
2Pe 1:21
- Given from the beginning  
Lu 1:70
- Is a sure word  
2Pe 1:19
- THEY WHO UTTERED
  - . Raised up by God  
Am 2:11
  - . Ordained by God  
1Sa 3:20; Jer 1:5
  - . Sent by God  
2Ch 36:15; Jer 7:25
  - . Sent by Christ  
Mt 23:34
  - . Filled with the Holy Spirit  
Lu 1:67
  - . Moved by the Holy Spirit  
2Pe 1:21
  - . Spoke by the Holy Spirit  
Ac 1:16; 11:28; 28:25
  - . Spoke in the name of the Lord  
2Ch 33:18; Jas 5:10
  - . Spoke with authority  
1Ki 17:1
- God accomplishes  
Isa 44:26; Ac 3:18
- Christ the great subject of  
Ac 3:22-24; 10:43; 1Pe 1:10,11
- Fulfilled respecting Christ  
Lu 24:44
- Gift of, promised  
Joe 2:28; Ac 2:16,17
- Is for the benefit of after ages  
1Pe 1:12
- Is a light in dark place  
2Pe 1:19
- Is not of private interpretation  
2Pe 1:20
- Despise not  
1Th 5:20
- Give heed to  
2Pe 1:19

- Receive in faith  
2Ch 20:20; Lu 24:25
- Blessedness of reading, hearing, and keeping  
Re 1:3; 22:7
- Guilt of pretending to the gift of  
Jer 14:14; 23:13,14; Eze 13:2,3
- PUNISHMENT FOR
  - . Not giving ear to  
Ne 9:30
  - . Adding to, or taking from  
Re 22:18,19
  - . Pretending to the gift of  
De 18:20; Jer 14:15; 23:15
- Gift of, sometimes possessed by unconverted men  
Nu 24:2-9; 1Sa 19:20,23; Mt 7:22; Joh 11:49-51; 1Co 13:2
- How tested  
De 13:1-3; 18:22

# Prophets

- God spoke of old by  
Ho 12:10; Heb 1:1
- The messengers of God  
2Ch 36:15; Isa 44:26
- The servants of God  
Jer 35:15
- The watchmen of Israel  
Eze 3:17
- WERE CALLED
  - . Men of God  
1Sa 9:6
  - . Prophets of God  
Ezr 5:2
  - . Holy prophets  
Lu 1:70; Re 18:20; 22:6
  - . Holy men of God  
2Pe 1:21
  - . Seers  
1Sa 9:9
- Were esteemed as holy men  
2Ki 4:9
- Women sometimes endowed as  
Joe 2:28
- GOD COMMUNICATED TO
  - . His secret things  
Am 3:7
  - . At various time and in different ways  
Heb 1:1
  - . By an audible voice  
Nu 12:8; 1Sa 3:4-14
  - . By angels  
Da 8:15-26; Re 22:8,9
  - . By dreams and visions  
Nu 12:6; Joe 2:28
- Were under the influence of the Holy Spirit while prophesying  
Lu 1:67; 2Pe 1:21
- Spoke in the name of the Lord  
2Ch 33:18; Eze 3:11; Jas 5:10
- Frequently spoke in parables and riddles  
2Sa 12:1-6; Isa 5:1-7; Eze 17:2-10
- Frequently in their actions, &c were made signs to the people  
Isa 20:2-4; Jer 19:1,10,11; 27:2,3; 43:9; 51:63; Eze  
4:1-13; 5:1-4; 7:23; 12:3-7; 21:6,7; 24:1-24; Ho 1:2-9
- Frequently left without divine communication on account of  
sins of the people  
1Sa 28:6; La 2:9; Eze 7:26
- WERE REQUIRED
  - . To be bold and undaunted  
Eze 2:6; 3:8,9
  - . To be vigilant and faithful  
Eze 3:17-21
  - . To receive with attention all God's communications  
Eze 3:10

- . Not to speak anything but what they received from God  
De 18:20
- . To declare everything that the Lord commanded  
Jer 26:2
- Sometimes received divine communications and uttered predictions under great bodily and mental excitement  
Jer 23:9; Eze 3:14,15; Da 7:28; 10:8; Hab 3:2,16
- Sometimes uttered their predictions in verse  
De 32:44; Isa 5:1
- Often accompanied by music while predicting  
1Sa 10:5; 2Ki 3:15
- Often committed their predictions to writing  
2Ch 21:12; Jer 36:2
- Writings of, read in the synagogues every Sabbath  
Lu 4:17; Ac 13:15
- ORDINARY
  - . Numerous in Israel  
1Sa 10:5; 1Ki 18:4
  - . Trained up and instructed in schools  
2Ki 2:3,5; 1Sa 19:20
  - . The sacred bards of the Jews  
Ex 15:20,21; 1Sa 10:5,10; 1Ch 25:1
- EXTRAORDINARY
  - . Specially raised up on occasions of emergency  
1Sa 3:19-21; Isa 6:8,9; Jer 1:5
  - . Often endued with miraculous power  
Ex 4:1-4; 1Ki 17:23; 2Ki 5:3-8
- Frequently married men  
2Ki 4:1; Eze 24:18
- Wore a coarse dress of hair-cloth  
2Ki 1:8; Zec 13:4; Mt 3:4; Re 11:3
- Often led a wandering and unsettled life  
1Ki 18:10-12; 19:3,8,15; 2Ki 4:10
- Simple in their manner of life  
Mt 3:4
- The historiographers of the Jewish nation  
1Ch 29:29; 2Ch 9:29
- The interpreters of dreams  
Da 1:17
- Were consulted in all difficulties  
1Sa 9:6; 28:15; 1Ki 14:2-4; 22:7
- Presented with gifts by those who consulted them  
1Sa 9:7,8; 1Ki 14:3
- Sometimes thought it right to reject presents  
2Ki 5:15,16
- WERE SENT TO
  - . Reprove the wicked and exhort to repentance  
2Ki 17:13; 2Ch 24:19; Jer 25:4,5
  - . Denounce the wickedness of kings  
1Sa 15:10,16-19; 2Sa 12:7-12; 1Ki 18:18; 21:17-22
  - . Exhort to faithfulness and constancy in God's service  
2Ch 15:1,2,7
  - . Predict the coming of Christ  
Lu 24:44; Joh 1:45; Ac 3:24; 10:43
  - . Predict the downfall of nations  
Isa 15:1; 17:1; Jer 47:1-51:64

- Felt deeply on account of the calamities which they predicted  
Isa 16:9-11; Jer 9:1-7
- PREDICTIONS OF
  - . Frequently proclaimed at the gate of the Lord's house  
Jer 7:2
  - . Proclaimed in the cities and streets  
Jer 11:6
  - . Written on tables and fixed up in some public place  
Hab 2:2
  - . Written on rolls and read to the people  
Isa 8:1; Jer 36:2
  - . Were all fulfilled  
2Ki 10:10; Isa 44:26; Ac 3:18; Re 10:7
- Assisted the Jews in their great national undertakings  
Ezr 5:2
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Enoch  
Ge 5:21-24; Jude 1:14
  - . Noah  
Ge 9:25-27
  - . Jacob  
Ge 49:1
  - . Aaron  
Ex 7:1
  - . Moses  
De 18:18
  - . Miriam  
Ex 15:20
  - . Deborah  
Jud 4:4
  - . Prophet set to Israel  
Jud 6:8
  - . Prophet sent to Eli  
1Sa 2:27
  - . Samuel  
1Sa 3:20
  - . David  
Ps 16:8-11; Ac 2:25,30
  - . Nathan  
2Sa 7:2; 12:1; 1Ki 1:10
  - . Zadok  
2Sa 15:27
  - . Gad  
2Sa 24:11; 1Ch 29:29
  - . Ahijah  
1Ki 11:29; 12:15; 2Ch 9:29
  - . Prophet of Judah  
1Ki 13:1
  - . Iddo  
2Ch 9:29; 12:15
  - . Shemaiah  
1Ki 12:22; 2Ch 12:7,15
  - . Azariah the son of Oded  
2Ch 15:2,8
  - . Hanani  
2Ch 16:7



- . Jehu the son of Hanani  
1Ki 16:1,7,12
- . Elijah  
1Ki 17:1
- . Elisha  
1Ki 19:16
- . Micaiah the son of Imlah  
1Ki 22:7,8
- . Jonah  
2Ki 14:25; Jon 1:1; Mt 12:39
- . Isaiah  
2Ki 19:2; 2Ch 26:22; Isa 1:1
- . Hosea  
Ho 1:1
- . Amos  
Am 1:1; 7:14,15
- . Micah  
Mic 1:1
- . Oded  
2Ch 28:9
- . Nahum  
Na 1:1
- . Joel  
Joe 1:1; Ac 2:16
- . Zephaniah  
Zep 1:1
- . Huldah  
2Ki 22:14
- . Jeduthun  
2Ch 35:15
- . Jeremiah  
2Ch 36:12,21; Jer 1:1,2
- . Habakkuk  
Hab 1:1
- . Obadiah  
Ob 1:1
- . Ezekiel  
Eze 1:3
- . Daniel  
Da 12:11; Mt 24:15
- . Haggai  
Ezr 5:1; 6:14; Hag 1:1
- . Zechariah son of Iddo  
Ezr 5:1; Zec 1:1
- . Malachi  
Mal 1:1
- . Zacharias the father of John  
Lu 1:67
- . Anna  
Lu 2:36
- . Agabus  
Ac 11:28; 21:10
- . Daughters of Philip  
Ac 21:9
- . Paul  
1Ti 4:1

- . Peter
  - 2Pe 2:1,2
- . John
  - Re 1:1
- One generally attached to the king's household
  - 2Sa 24:11; 2Ch 29:25; 35:15
- THE JEWS
  - . Require to hear and believe
    - De 18:15; 2Ch 20:20
  - . Often tried to make them speak smooth things
    - 1Ki 22:13; Isa 30:10; Am 2:12
  - . Persecuted them
    - 2Ch 36:16; Mt 5:12
  - . Often imprisoned them
    - 1Ki 22:27; Jer 32:2; 37:15,16
  - . Often put them to death
    - 1Ki 18:13; 19:10; Mt 23:34-37
  - . Often left without, on account of sin
    - 1Sa 3:1; Ps 74:9; Am 8:11,12
- Were mighty through faith
  - Heb 11:32-40
- Great patience of, under suffering
  - Jas 5:10
- God avenged all injuries done to
  - 2Ki 9:7; 1Ch 16:21,22; Mt 23:35-38; Lu 11:50
- Christ predicted to exercise the office of
  - De 18:15; Ac 3:22
- Christ exercised the office of
  - Mt 24:1-25:46; Mr 10:32-34

## Prophets, False

- Pretended to be sent by God
  - Jer 23:17,18,31
- Not sent or commissioned by God
  - Jer 14:14; 23:21; 29:31
- Made use of by God to prove Israel
  - De 13:3
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Light and treacherous
    - Zep 3:4
  - . Covetous
    - Mic 3:11
  - . Crafty
    - Mt 7:15
  - . Drunken
    - Isa 28:7
  - . Immoral and profane
    - Jer 23:11,14
- Women sometimes acted as
  - Ne 6:14; Re 2:20
- Called foolish prophets
  - Eze 13:2
- Compared to foxes in the desert
  - Eze 13:4
- Compared to wind
  - Jer 5:13
- Influenced by evil spirits
  - 1Ki 22:21,22
- PROPHESED
  - . Falsely
    - Jer 5:31
  - . Lies in the name of the Lord
    - Jer 14:14
  - . Out of their own heart
    - Jer 23:16,26; Eze 13:2
  - . In the name of false gods
    - Jer 2:8
  - . Peace, when there was no peace
    - Jer 6:14; 23:17; Eze 13:10; Mic 3:5
- Often practised divination and witchcraft
  - Jer 14:14; Eze 22:28; Ac 13:6
- Often pretended to dreams
  - Jer 23:28,32
- Often deceived by God as a judgment
  - Eze 14:9
- THE PEOPLE
  - . Led into error
    - Jer 23:13; Mic 3:5
  - . Made to forget God's name by
    - Jer 23:27
  - . Deprived of God's word by
    - Jer 23:30
  - . Taught profaneness and sin by
    - Jer 23:14,15

- . Oppressed and defrauded by  
Eze 22:25
- . Warned not to listen to  
De 13:3; Jer 23:16; 27:9,15,16
- . Encouraged and praised  
Jer 5:31; Lu 6:26
- Mode of trying and detecting  
De 13:1,2; 18:21,22; 1Jo 4:1-3
- PREDICTED TO ARISE
  - . Before destruction of Jerusalem  
Mt 24:11,24
  - . In the latter times  
2Pe 2:1
- Judgments denounced against  
Jer 8:1,2; 14:15; 28:16,17; 29:32
- Involved the people in their own ruin  
Isa 9:15,16; Jer 20:6; Eze 14:10

# Proselytes

- Described
  - Es 8:17; Isa 56:3
- REQUIRED
  - . To give up all heathen practices
    - Ezr 6:21
  - . To give up all heathen associates
    - Ru 1:16; 2:11; Ps 45:10; Lu 14:26
  - . To be circumcised
    - Ge 17:13; Ex 12:48
  - . To enter into covenant to serve the Lord
    - De 29:10-13; Ne 10:28,29
  - . To observe the law of Moses as Jews
    - Ex 12:49
- Unfaithfulness in, punished
  - Eze 14:7
- From the Ammonites and Moabites restricted for ever from holding office in the congregation
  - De 23:3
- From the Egyptians and Edomites restricted to the third generation from holding office in the congregation
  - De 23:7,8
- Were entitled to all privileges
  - Ex 12:48; Isa 56:3-7
- Went up to the feasts
  - Ac 2:10; 8:27
- Pharisees, zealous in making
  - Mt 23:15
- Many, embraced the gospel
  - Ac 6:5; 13:43
- Later called devout Greeks
  - Joh 12:20; Ac 17:4

# Protection

- God is able to afford
  - 1Pe 1:5; Jude 1:24
- God is faithful to afford
  - 1Th 5:23,24; 2Th 3:3
- OF GOD IS
  - . Indispensable
    - Ps 127:1
  - . Seasonable
    - Ps 46:1
  - . Unfailing
    - De 31:6; Jos 1:5
  - . Effectual
    - Joh 10:28-30; 2Co 12:9
  - . Uninterrupted
    - Ps 121:3
  - . Encouraging
    - Isa 41:10; 50:7
  - . Perpetual
    - Ps 121:8
  - . Often afforded through means inadequate in themselves
    - Jud 7:7; 1Sa 17:45,50; 2Ch 14:11
- IS AFFORDED TO
  - . Those who hearken to God
    - Pr 1:33
  - . Returning sinners
    - Job 22:23,25
  - . The perfect in heart
    - 2Ch 16:9
  - . The poor
    - Ps 14:6; 72:12-14
  - . The oppressed
    - Ps 9:9
  - . The Church
    - Ps 48:3; Zec 2:4,5
- IS VOUCHSAFED TO SAINTS IN
  - . Preserving them
    - Ps 145:20
  - . Strengthening them
    - 2Ti 4:17
  - . Upholding them
    - Ps 37:17,24; 63:8
  - . Keeping their feet
    - 1Sa 2:9; Pr 3:26
  - . Keeping them from evil
    - 2Th 3:3
  - . Keeping them from falling
    - Jude 1:24
  - . Keeping them in the way
    - Ex 23:20
  - . Keeping them from temptation
    - Re 3:10
  - . Providing a refuge for them
    - Pr 14:26; Isa 4:6; 32:2

- . Defending them against their enemies  
De 20:1-4; 33:27; Isa 59:19
- . Defeating the counsels of enemies  
Isa 8:10
- . Temptation  
1Co 10:13; 2Pe 2:9
- . Persecution  
Lu 21:18
- . Calamities  
Ps 57:1; 59:16
- . All dangers  
Ps 91:3-7
- . All places  
Ge 28:15; 2Ch 16:9
- . Sleep  
Ps 3:5; 4:8; Pr 3:24
- . Death  
Ps 23:4
- SAINTS
  - . Acknowledge God as their  
Ps 18:2; 62:2; 89:18
  - . Pray for  
Ps 17:5,8; Isa 51:9
  - . Praise God for  
Ps 5:11
- WITHDRAWN FROM THE
  - . Disobedient  
Le 26:14-17
  - . Backsliding  
Jos 23:12,13; Jud 10:13
  - . Presumptuous  
Nu 14:40-45
  - . Unbelieving  
Isa 7:9
  - . Obstinate impenitent  
Mt 23:38
- NOT TO BE FOUND IN
  - . Idols  
De 32:37-39; Isa 46:7
  - . Man  
Ps 146:3; Isa 30:7
  - . Riches  
Pr 11:4,28; Zep 1:18
  - . Hosts  
Jos 11:4-8; Ps 33:16
  - . Horses  
Ps 33:17; Pr 21:31
- Illustrated  
De 32:11; Ps 125:1,2; Pr 18:10; Isa 25:4; 31:5; Lu 13:34
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham  
Ge 15:1
  - . Jacob  
Ge 48:16
  - . Joseph  
Ge 49:23-25

- . Israel
  - Jos 24:17
- . David
  - Ps 18:1,2
- . Shadrach &c
  - Da 3:28
- . Daniel
  - Da 6:22
- . Peter
  - Ac 12:4-7
- . Paul
  - Ac 18:10; 26:17



## Providence of God, The

- Is his care over his works
  - Ps 145:9
- IS EXERCISED IN
  - . Preserving his creatures
    - Ne 9:6; Ps 36:6; Mt 10:29
  - . Providing for his creatures
    - Ps 104:27,28; 136:25; 147:9; Mt 6:26
  - . The special preservation of saints
    - Ps 37:28; 91:11; Mt 10:30
  - . Prospering saints
    - Ge 24:48,56
  - . Protecting saints
    - Ps 91:4; 140:7
  - . Delivering saints
    - Ps 91:3; Isa 31:5
  - . Leading saints
    - De 8:2,15; Isa 31:5
  - . Leading saints
    - De 8:2,15; Isa 63:12
  - . Bringing His words to pass
    - Nu 26:65; Jos 21:45; Lu 21:32,33
  - . Ordering the ways of men
    - Pr 16:9; 19:21; 20:24
  - . Ordaining the conditions and circumstances of men
    - 1Sa 2:7,8; Ps 75:6,7
  - . Determining the period of human life
    - Ps 31:15; 39:5; Ac 17:26
  - . Defeating wicked designs
    - Ex 15:9-19; 2Sa 17:14,15; Ps 33:10
  - . Overruling wicked designs for good
    - Ge 45:5-7; 50:20; Php 1:12
  - . Preserving the course of nature
    - Ge 8:22; Job 26:10; Ps 104:5-9
  - . Directing all events
    - Jos 7:14; 1Sa 6:7-10,12; Pr 16:33; Isa 44:7; Ac 1:26
  - . Ruling the elements
    - Job 37:9-13; Isa 50:2; Joh 1:4,15; Na 1:4
  - . Ordering the minutest matters
    - Mt 10:29,30; Lu 21:18
- Is righteous
  - Ps 145:17; Da 4:37
- Is ever watchful
  - Ps 121:4; Isa 27:3
- Is all pervading
  - Ps 139:1-5
- Sometimes dark and mysterious
  - Ps 36:6; 73:16; 77:19; Ro 11:33
- ALL THINGS ARE ORDERED BY
  - . For his glory
    - Isa 63:14
  - . For good to saints
    - Ro 8:28
- The wicked made to promote the designs

- Isa 10:5-12; Ac 3:17,18
- TO BE ACKNOWLEDGED
  - . In prosperity
    - De 8:18; 1Ch 29:12
  - . In adversity
    - Job 1:21; Ps 119:15
  - . In public calamities
    - Am 3:6
  - . In our daily support
    - Ge 48:15
  - . In all things
    - Pr 3:6
- Cannot be defeated
  - 1Ki 22:30,34; Pr 21:30
- Man's efforts are vain without
  - Ps 127:1,2; Pr 21:31
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Trust in
    - Mt 6:33,34; 10:9,29-31
  - . Have full confidence in
    - Ps 16:8; 139:10
  - . Commit their works to
    - Pr 16:3
  - . Encourage themselves
    - 1Sa 30:6
  - . Pray in dependence upon
    - Ac 12:5
  - . Pray to be guided by
    - Ge 24:12-14; 28:20,21; Ac 1:24
- Result of depending upon
  - Lu 22:35
- Connected with the use of means
  - 1Ki 21:19; 22:37,38; Mic 5:2; Lu 2:1-4; Ac 27:22,31,32
- Danger of denying
  - Isa 10:13-17; Eze 28:2-10; Da 4:29-31; Ho 2:8,9

# Prudence

- Exhibited in the manifestation of God's grace  
Eph 1:8
- Exemplified by Christ  
Isa 52:13; Mt 21:24-27; 22:15-21
- Intimately connected with wisdom  
Pr 8:12
- The wise celebrated for  
Pr 16:21
- THEY WHO HAVE
  - . Get knowledge  
Pr 18:15
  - . Deal with knowledge  
Pr 13:16
  - . Look well to their goings  
Pr 14:15
  - . Understand the ways of God  
Ho 14:9
  - . Understand their own ways  
Pr 14:8
  - . Crowned with knowledge  
Pr 14:18
  - . Not ostentatious of knowledge  
Pr 12:23
  - . Foresee and avoid evil  
Pr 22:3
  - . Are preserved by it  
Pr 2:11
  - . Suppress angry feelings  
Pr 12:16; 19:11
  - . Regard reproof  
Pr 15:5
  - . Keep silence in the evil time  
Am 5:13
- Saints act with  
Ps 112:5
- Saints should especially exercise, in their intercourse with unbelievers  
Mt 10:16; Eph 5:15; Col 4:5
- Virtuous wives act with  
Pr 31:16,26
- The young should cultivate  
Pr 3:21
- OF THE WICKED
  - . Fails in times of perplexity  
Jer 49:7
  - . Keeps them from the knowledge of the gospel  
Mt 11:25
  - . Denounced by God  
Isa 5:21; 29:15
  - . Defeated by God  
Isa 29:14; 1Co 1:19
  - . Necessity for-Illustrated  
Mt 25:3,9; Lu 14:28-32

- Exemplified

- . Jacob  
Ge 32:3-23
- . Joseph  
Ge 41:39
- . Jethro  
Ex 18:19-23
- . Gideon  
Jud 8:1-3
- . David  
1Sa 16:18
- . Abigail  
1Sa 25:23-31; 2Sa 15:32-34; 17:6-14
- . Aged counsellors of Rehoboam  
1Ki 12:7
- . Solomon  
2Ch 2:12
- . Nehemiah  
Ne 2:12-16; 4:13-18
- . The Poor Wise Man  
Ec 9:15
- . The Scribe  
Mr 12:32-34
- . Gamaliel  
Ac 5:34-39
- . Sergius Paulus  
Ac 13:7
- . Paul  
Ac 23:6

## Publicans

- The collectors of the public taxes
  - Lu 5:27
- Suspected of extortion
  - Lu 3:13
- Often guilty of extortion
  - Lu 19:8
- Chiefs of, were very rich
  - Lu 19:2
- THE JEWS
  - . Despised
    - Lu 18:11
  - . Classed with the most infamous characters
    - Mt 11:19; 21:32
  - . Despised our Lord for associating with
    - Mt 9:11; 11:19
- Often kind to their friends
  - Mt 5:46,47
- Often hospitable
  - Lu 5:29; 19:6
- MANY OF
  - . Believed the preaching of John
    - Mt 21:32
  - . Received John's baptism
    - Lu 3:12; 7:29
  - . Attended the preaching of Christ
    - Mr 2:15; Lu 15:1
  - . Embraced the gospel
    - Mt 21:31
- Matthew the apostle was of
  - Mt 10:3

## **Punishment of the Wicked, The**

- Is from God
  - Le 26:18; Isa 13:11
- ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR
  - . Sin
    - La 3:39
  - . Iniquity
    - Jer 36:31; Eze 3:17-18; 18:4,13,20; Am 3:2
  - . Idolatry
    - Le 26:30; Isa 10:10,11
  - . Rejection of the law of God
    - 1Sa 15:23; Ho 4:6-9
  - . Ignorance of God
    - 2Th 1:8
  - . Evil ways and doings
    - Jer 21:14; Ho 4:9; 12:2
  - . Pride
    - Isa 10:12; 24:21; Lu 14:11
  - . Unbelief
    - Mr 16:16; Ro 11:20; Heb 3:18,19; 4:2
  - . Covetousness
    - Isa 57:17; Jer 51:13
  - . Oppressing
    - Isa 49:26; Jer 30:16,20
  - . Persecuting
    - Jer 11:21,22; Mt 23:34-36
  - . Disobeying God
    - Ne 9:26,27; Eph 5:6
  - . Disobeying the gospel
    - 2Th 1:8
- Is the fruit of their sin
  - Job 4:8; Pr 22:8; Ro 6:21; Ga 6:8
- Is the reward of their sins
  - Ps 91:8; Isa 3:11; Jer 16:18; Ro 6:23; Heb 2:2
- Often brought about by their evil designs
  - Es 7:10; Ps 37:15; 57:6
- Often commences in this life
  - Pr 11:31
- IN THIS LIFE BY
  - . Sickness
    - Le 26:16; Ps 78:50
  - . Famine
    - Le 26:19,20,26,29; Ps 107:34
  - . Noisome beasts
    - Le 26:22
  - . War
    - Le 26:25,32,33; Jer 6:4
  - . Deliverance to enemies
    - Ne 9:27
  - . Fear
    - Le 26:36,37; Job 18:11
  - . Reprobate mind
    - Ro 1:28
  - . Put in slippery places

- Ps 73:3-19
- . Trouble and distress
  - Isa 8:22; Zep 1:15
- . Cutting off
  - Ps 94:23
- . Bringing down their pride
  - Isa 13:11
- Future, shall be awarded by Christ
  - Mt 16:27; 25:31,41
- FUTURE DESCRIBED AS
  - . Hell
    - Ps 9:17; Mt 5:29; Lu 12:5; 16:23
  - . Darkness
    - Mt 8:12; 2Pe 2:17
  - . Death
    - Ro 5:12-17; 6:23
  - . Resurrection of damnation
    - Joh 5:29
  - . Rising to shame and everlasting contempt
    - Da 12:2
  - . Everlasting destruction
    - Ps 52:5; 92:7; 2Th 1:9
  - . Everlasting fire
    - Mt 25:41; Jude 1:7
  - . Second death
    - Re 2:11; 21:8
  - . Damnation of hell
    - Mt 23:33
  - . Eternal damnation
    - Mr 3:29
  - . Blackness of darkness
    - 2Pe 2:17; Jude 1:13
  - . Everlasting burnings
    - Isa 33:14
  - . The wrath of God
    - Joh 3:36
  - . Wine of the wrath of God
    - Re 14:10
  - . Torment with fire
    - Re 14:10
  - . Torment for ever and ever
    - Re 14:11
  - . The righteousness of God requires
    - 2Th 1:6
  - . Often sudden and unexpected
    - Ps 35:8; 64:7; Pr 29:1; Lu 12:20; 1Th 5:3
- SHALL BE
  - . According to their deeds
    - Mt 16:27; Ro 2:6,9; 2Co 5:10
  - . According to the knowledge possessed by them
    - Lu 12:47,48
  - . Increased by neglect of privileges
    - Mt 11:21-24; Lu 10:13-15
  - . Without mitigation
    - Lu 16:23-26
  - . Accompanied by remorse

Isa 66:24; Mr 9:44

- No combination avails against  
Pr 11:21
- Deferred, emboldens them in sin  
Ec 8:11
- Should be a warning to others  
Nu 26:10; 1Co 10:6-11; Jude 1:7
- Consummated at the day of judgment  
Mt 25:31,46; Ro 2:5,16; 2Pe 2:9



# Punishments

- Antiquity of
  - Ge 4:13,14
- Power of inflicting, given to magistrates
  - Job 31:11; Ro 13:4
- Designed to be a warning to others
  - De 13:11; 17:13; 19:20
- WERE INFLICTED
  - . On the guilty
    - De 24:16; Pr 17:26
  - . Without pity
    - De 19:13,21
  - . Without partiality
    - De 13:6-8
  - . By order of magistrates
    - Ac 16:22
  - . By order of kings
    - 2Sa 1:13-16; 1Ki 2:23-46
  - . Immediately after sentence was passed
    - De 25:2; Jos 7:25
  - . By the witnesses
    - De 13:9; 17:7; Joh 8:7; Ac 7:58,59
  - . By the people
    - Nu 15:35,36; De 13:9
  - . By soldiers
    - 2Sa 1:15; Mt 27:27-35
- Sometimes deferred until God was consulted
  - Nu 15:34
- Sometimes deferred for a considerable time
  - 1Ki 2:5,6,8,9
- SECONDARY KINDS OF
  - . Imprisonment
    - Ezr 7:26; Mt 5:25
  - . Confinement in a dungeon
    - Jer 38:6; Zec 9:11
  - . Confinement in stocks
    - Jer 20:2; Ac 16:24
  - . Fine, or giving of money
    - Ex 21:22; De 22:19
  - . Restitution
    - Ex 21:36; 22:1-4; Le 6:4,5; 24:18
  - . Retaliation or injuring according to the injury done
    - Ex 21:24; De 19:21
  - . Binding with chains and fetters
    - Ps 105:18
  - . Scourging
    - De 25:2,3; Mt 27:26; Ac 22:25; 2Co 11:24
  - . Selling the criminal
    - Mt 18:25
  - . Banishment
    - Ezr 7:26; Re 1:9
  - . Torturing
    - Mt 18:34; Heb 11:37
  - . Putting out the eyes

- Jud 16:21; 1Sa 11:2
- . Cutting off hands and feet
  - 2Sa 4:12
- . Mutilating the hands and feet
  - Jud 1:5-7
- . Cutting off nose and ears
  - Eze 23:25
- . Plucking out the hair
  - Ne 13:25; Isa 50:6
- . Confiscating the property
  - Ezr 7:26
- Inflicting of capital, not permitted to the Jews by the Romans
  - Joh 18:31
- CAPITAL KINDS OF
  - . Burning
    - Ge 38:24; Le 20:14; Da 3:6
  - . Hanging
    - Nu 25:4; De 21:22,23; Jos 8:29; 2Sa 21:12; Es 7:9,10
  - . Crucifying
    - Mt 20:19; 27:35
  - . Beheading
    - Ge 40:19; Mr 6:16,27
  - . Slaying with the sword
    - 1Sa 15:33; Ac 12:2
  - . Stoning
    - Le 24:14; De 13:10; Ac 7:59
  - . Cutting in pieces
    - Da 2:5; Mt 24:51
  - . Sawing asunder
    - Heb 11:37
  - . Exposing to wild beasts
    - Da 6:16,24; 1Co 15:32
  - . Bruising in mortars
    - Pr 27:22
  - . Casting headlong from a rock
    - 2Ch 25:12
  - . Casting into the sea
    - Mt 18:6
- Strangers not exempted from
  - Le 20:2
- Were sometimes commuted
  - Ex 21:29,30
- For murder not to be commuted
  - Nu 35:31,32

## Purifications or Baptisms

- Of Israel at the exodus  
Ex 14:22; 1Co 10:2
- Of Israel before receiving the law  
Ex 19:10
- Of priests before consecration  
Ex 29:4
- Of Levites before consecration  
Nu 8:6,7
- Of high priest on day of atonement  
Le 16:4,24
- Of things for burnt-offerings  
2Ch 4:6
- Of individuals who were ceremonially unclean  
Le 15:2-13; 17:15; 22:4-7; Nu 19:7-12,21
- Of the healed leper  
Le 14:8,9
- Of Nazarites after vow expired  
Ac 21:24,26
- Used by the devout before entering God's house  
Ps 26:6; Heb 10:22
- Multiplied by traditions  
Mt 15:2; Mr 7:3,4
- MEANS USED FOR
  - . Water of separation  
Nu 19:9
  - . Running water  
Le 15:13
  - . Water mixed with blood  
Ex 24:5-8; Heb 9:19
- WAS BY
  - . Sprinkling  
Nu 19:13,18; Heb 9:19
  - . Washing parts of the body  
Ex 30:19
  - . Washing the whole body  
Le 8:6; 14:9
- Of priests performed in the brazen laver  
Ex 30:18; 2Ch 4:6
- Vessels in the houses of the Jews for  
Joh 2:6
- Consequence of neglecting those prescribed by law  
Le 17:16; Nu 19:13,20
- Aailed to sanctifying the flesh  
Heb 9:13
- Insufficient for spiritual purification  
Job 9:30,31; Jer 2:22
- The Jews laid great stress on  
Joh 3:25
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Purification by the blood of Christ  
Heb 9:9-12
  - . Regeneration  
Eph 5:26; 1Jo 1:7



# R

Rain

Raven, The

Reaping

Rebellion Against God

Rechabites

Reconciliation with God

Redemption

Red Heifer, The

Repentance

Rephaim, or Giants, The

Reproof

Reptiles

Resignation

Resurrection, The

Resurrection of Christ, The

Reuben, The Tribe of

Revenge

Reviling and Reproaching

Reward of Saints, The

Riches

Righteousness

Righteousness Imputed

Righteousness of God, The

Rings

Rivers

Rocks

Roe, The

Roman Empire, The

# Rain

- Occasioned by the condensing of the clouds  
Job 36:27,28; Ps 77:17; Ec 11:3
- GOD
  - . Made a decree for  
Job 28:26
  - . Prepares  
Ps 147:8
  - . Gives  
Job 5:10
  - . Causes, to come down  
Joe 2:23
  - . Exhibits goodness in giving  
Ac 14:17
  - . Exhibits greatness in giving  
Job 36:26,27
  - . Sends upon the evil and good  
Mt 5:45
  - . Should be praised for  
Ps 147:7,8
  - . Should be feared on account of  
Jer 5:24
- Impotence of idols exhibited in not being able to give  
Jer 14:22
- Not sent upon the earth immediately after creation  
Ge 2:5
- Rarely falls in Egypt  
De 11:10; Zec 14:18
- Canaan abundantly supplied with  
De 11:11
- DESIGNED FOR
  - . Refreshing the earth  
Ps 68:9; 72:6
  - . Making fruitful the earth  
Heb 6:7
  - . Replenishing the springs and fountains of the earth  
Ps 104:8
- Promised in due season to the obedient  
Le 26:4; De 11:14; Eze 34:26,27
- Frequently withheld on account of iniquity  
De 11:17; Jer 3:3; 5:25; Am 4:7
- THE WANT OF
  - . Causes the earth to open  
Job 29:23; Jer 14:4
  - . Dries up springs and fountains  
1Ki 17:7
  - . Occasions famine  
1Ki 18:1,2
  - . Removed by prayer  
1Ki 8:35,36; Jas 5:18
- Withheld for three years and six months in the days of Elijah  
1Ki 17:1; Jas 5:17
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Great

- Ezr 10:9
- . Plentiful
  - Ps 68:9
- . Overflowing
  - Eze 38:22
- . Sweeping
  - Pr 28:3
- . Small
  - Job 37:6
- The former, after harvest, to prepare for sowing
  - De 11:14; Jer 5:24
- The latter, before harvest
  - Joe 2:23; Zec 10:1
- The rainbow often appears during
  - Ge 9:14; Eze 1:28
- Often succeeded by heat and sunshine
  - 2Sa 23:4; Isa 18:4
- The appearance of a cloud from the west indicated
  - 1Ki 18:44; Lu 12:54
- The north wind drives away
  - Pr 25:23
- Unusual in harvest time
  - Pr 26:1
- Thunder and lightning often with
  - Ps 135:7
- Storm and tempest often with
  - Mt 7:25,27
- INSTANCES OF EXTRAORDINARY
  - . Time of the flood
    - Ge 7:4,12
  - . Plague of, upon Egypt
    - Ex 9:18,23
  - . During wheat harvest in the days of Samuel
    - 1Sa 12:17,18
  - . After long drought in Ahab's reign
    - 1Ki 18:45
  - . After the captivity
    - Ezr 10:9,13
- Often impeded travelling in the east
  - 1Ki 18:44; Isa 4:6
- Often destroyed houses
  - Eze 13:13-15; Mt 7:27
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the word of God
    - Isa 55:10,11
  - . Of the doctrine of faithful ministers
    - De 32:2
  - . Of Christ in the communication of his graces
    - Ps 72:6; Ho 6:3
  - . Of spiritual blessings
    - Ps 68:9; 84:6; Eze 34:26
  - . Of righteousness
    - Ho 10:12
  - . (Destructive,) of God's judgments
    - Job 20:23; Ps 11:6; Eze 38:22
  - . (Destructive,) of a poor man oppressing the poor

Pr 28:3



## Raven, The

- Unclean and not to be eaten  
Le 11:15; De 14:14
- Called the raven of the valley  
Pr 30:17
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Black  
So 5:11
  - . Solitary in disposition  
Isa 34:11
  - . Improvident  
Lu 12:24
  - . Carnivorous  
Pr 30:17
- God provides food for  
Job 38:41; Ps 147:9; Lu 12:24
- Sent by Noah from the ark  
Ge 8:7
- Elijah fed by  
1Ki 17:4-6
- Plumage of, illustrative of the glory of Christ  
So 5:11

# Reaping

- Is the cutting of the corn in harvest  
Job 24:6; Le 23:10
- The sickle used for  
De 16:9; Mr 4:29
- Both men and women engaged in  
Ru 2:8,9
- THE JEWS NOT TO REAP
  - . The corners of their fields  
Le 19:9; 23:22
  - . During the Sabbatical year  
Le 25:5
  - . During the year of jubilee  
Le 25:11
  - . The fields of others  
De 23:25
- Mode of gathering the corn for, alluded to  
Ps 129:7; Isa 17:5
- Corn after, was bound up into sheaves  
Ge 37:7; Ps 129:7
- PERSONS ENGAGED IN
  - . Under the guidance of a steward  
Ru 2:5,6
  - . Visited by the master  
Ru 2:4; 2Ki 4:18
  - . Fed by the master who himself presided at their meals  
Ru 2:14
  - . Received wages  
Joh 4:36; Jas 5:4
- A time of great rejoicing  
Ps 126:5,6
- The Jews often hindered from, on account of their sins  
Mic 6:15
- Often unprofitable on account of sin  
Jer 12:13
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Receiving the reward of wickedness  
Job 4:8; Pr 22:8; Ho 8:7; Ga 6:8
  - . Receiving the reward of righteousness  
Ho 10:12; Ga 6:8,9
  - . Ministers receiving temporal provision for spiritual labours  
1Co 9:11
  - . Gathering in souls to God  
Joh 4:38
  - . The judgments of God on the antichristian world  
Re 14:14-16
  - . The final judgment  
Mt 13:30,39-43

# Rebellion Against God

- Forbidden
  - Nu 14:9; Jos 22:19
- Provokes God
  - Nu 16:30; Ne 9:26
- Provokes Christ
  - Ex 23:20,21; 1Co 10:9
- Vexes the Holy Spirit
  - Isa 63:10
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Unbelief
    - De 9:23; Ps 106:24,25
  - . Rejecting his government
    - 1Sa 8:7; 15:23
  - . Revolting from him
    - Isa 1:5; 31:6
  - . Despising his law
    - Ne 9:26
  - . Despising his counsels
    - Ps 107:11
  - . Distrusting his power
    - Eze 17:15
  - . Murmuring against him
    - Nu 20:3,10
  - . Refusing to hearken to him
    - De 9:23; Eze 20:8; Zec 7:11
  - . Departing from him
    - Isa 59:13
  - . Rebellion against governors appointed by him
    - Jos 1:18
  - . Departing from his precepts
    - Da 9:5
  - . Departing from his instituted worship
    - Ex 32:8,9; Jos 22:16-19
  - . Sinning against light
    - Job 24:13; Joh 15:22; Ac 13:41
  - . Walking after our own thoughts
    - Isa 65:2
- CONNECTED WITH
  - . Stubbornness
    - De 31:27
  - . Injustice and corruption
    - Isa 1:23
  - . Contempt of God
    - Ps 107:11
  - . Man is prone to
    - De 31:27; Ro 7:14-18
  - . The heart is the seat of
    - Jer 5:23; Mt 15:18,19; Heb 3:12
- THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF
  - . Aggravate their sin by
    - Job 34:27
  - . Practise hypocrisy to hide
    - Ho 7:14

- . Persevere in
  - De 9:7,24
- . Increase in, though chastised
  - Isa 1:5
- . Warned not to exalt themselves
  - Ps 66:7
- . Denounced
  - Isa 30:1
- . Have God as their enemy
  - Isa 63:10
- . Have God's hand against them
  - 1Sa 12:15; Ps 106:26,27
- . Impoverished for
  - Ps 68:6
- . Brought low for
  - Ps 107:11,12
- . Delivered into the hands of enemies on account of
  - Ne 9:26,27
- . Cast out in their sins for
  - Ps 5:10
- . Cast out of the church for
  - Eze 20:38
- . Restored through Christ alone
  - Ps 68:18
- Heinousness of
  - 1Sa 15:23
- GUILT OF
  - . Aggravated by God's fatherly care
    - Isa 1:2
  - . Aggravated by God's unceasing invitations to return to him
    - Isa 65:2
  - . To be deprecated
    - Jos 22:29
  - . To be confessed
    - La 1:18,20; Da 9:5
- God alone can forgive
  - Da 9:9
- God is ready to forgive
  - Ne 9:17
- Religious instruction designed to prevent
  - Ps 78:5,8
- Promises to those who avoid
  - De 28:1-13; 1Sa 12:14
- Forgiven upon repentance
  - Ne 9:26,27
- MINISTERS
  - . Cautioned against
    - Eze 2:8
  - . Sent to those guilty of
    - Eze 2:3-7; 3:4-9; Mr 12:4-8
  - . Should warn against
    - Nu 14:9
  - . Should testify against
    - Isa 30:8,9; Eze 17:12; 44:6
  - . Should remind their people of past
    - De 9:7; 31:27

- Punishment for
  - Le 26:14-39; 1Sa 12:15; Isa 1:20; Jer 4:16-18; Eze 20:8,38
- Punishment for teaching
  - Jer 28:16
- Ingratitude of-Illustrated
  - Isa 1:2,3
- Exemplified
  - . Pharaoh
    - Ex 5:1,2
  - . Korah &c
    - Nu 16:11
  - . Moses and Aaron
    - Nu 20:12,24
  - . Israelites
    - De 9:23,24
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 15:9,23
  - . Jeroboam
    - 1Ki 12:28-33
  - . Zedekiah
    - 2Ch 36:13
  - . Kingdom of Israel
    - Ho 7:14; 13:16

## Rechabites

- Descended from Hemath  
1Ch 2:55
- The head of, assisted Jehu in his conspiracy against the house of Ahab  
2Ki 10:15-17
- Prohibited by Jonadab from forming settlements or drinking wine  
Jer 35:6-8
- Obedience of, a sign to Israel  
Jer 35:12-17
- Perpetuity to, promised  
Jer 35:18,19

# Reconciliation with God

- Predicted
  - Da 9:24; Isa 53:5
- Proclaimed by angels at the birth of Christ
  - Lu 2:14
- Blotting out the hand-writing of ordinances is necessary to
  - Eph 2:16; Col 2:14
- EFFECTED FOR MEN
  - . By God in Christ
    - 2Co 5:19
  - . By Christ as High Priest
    - Heb 2:17
  - . By the death of Christ
    - Ro 5:10; Eph 2:16; Col 1:21,22
  - . By the blood of Christ
    - Eph 2:13; Col 1:20
  - . While alienated from God
    - Col 1:21
  - . Without strength
    - Ro 5:6
  - . Yet sinners
    - Ro 5:8
  - . While enemies to God
    - Ro 5:10
- The ministry of committed to ministers
  - 2Co 5:18,19
- Ministers, in Christ's stead, should beseech men to seek
  - 2Co 5:20
- EFFECTS OF
  - . Peace of God
    - Ro 5:1; Eph 2:16,17
  - . Access to God
    - Ro 5:2; Eph 2:18
  - . Union of Jews and Gentiles
    - Eph 2:14
  - . Union of things in heaven and earth
    - Col 1:20; Eph 1:10
- A pledge of final salvation
  - Ro 5:10
- Necessity for-Illustrated
  - Mt 5:24-26
- Typified
  - Le 8:15; 16:20

# Redemption

- Defined
  - 1Co 6:20; 7:23
- Is of God
  - Isa 44:21-23; 43:1; Lu 1:68
- Is by Christ
  - Mt 20:28; Ga 3:13
- Is by the blood of Christ
  - Ac 20:28; Heb 9:12; 1Pe 1:19; Re 5:9
- Christ sent to effect
  - Ga 4:4,5
- Christ is made, to us
  - 1Co 1:30
- IS FROM
  - . The bondage of the law
    - Ga 4:5
  - . The curse of the law
    - Ga 3:13
  - . The power of sin
    - Ro 6:18,22
  - . The power of the grave
    - Ps 49:15
  - . All troubles
    - Ps 25:22
  - . All iniquity
    - Ps 130:8; Tit 2:14
  - . All evil
    - Ge 48:16
  - . The present evil world
    - Ga 1:4
  - . Vain conversation
    - 1Pe 1:18
  - . Enemies
    - Ps 106:10,11; Jer 15:21
  - . Death
    - Ho 13:14
  - . Destruction
    - Ps 103:4
- Man cannot effect
  - Ps 49:7
- Corruptible things cannot purchase
  - 1Pe 1:18
- PROCURES FOR US
  - . Justification
    - Ro 3:24
  - . Forgiveness of sin
    - Eph 1:7; Col 1:14
  - . Adoption
    - Ga 4:4,5
  - . Purification
    - Tit 2:14
- The present life, the only season for
  - Job 36:18,19
- DESCRIBED AS



- . Precious
  - Ps 49:8
- . Plenteous
  - Ps 130:7
- . Eternal
  - Heb 9:12
- SUBJECTS OF
  - . The soul
    - Ps 49:8
  - . The body
    - Ro 8:23
  - . The life
    - Ps 103:4; La 3:58
  - . The inheritance
    - Eph 1:14
- MANIFESTS THE
  - . Power of God
    - Isa 50:2
  - . Grace of God
    - Isa 52:3
  - . Love and pity of God
    - Isa 63:9; Joh 3:16; Ro 6:8; 1Jo 4:10
- A subject for praise
  - Isa 44:22,23; 51:11
- Old Testament saints partakers of
  - Heb 9:15
- THEY WHO PARTAKE OF
  - . Are the property of God
    - Isa 43:1; 1Co 6:20
  - . Are first-fruits to God
    - Re 14:4
  - . Are a peculiar people
    - 2Sa 7:23; Tit 2:14; 1Pe 2:9
  - . Are assured of
    - Job 19:25; Ps 31:5
  - . Are sealed to the day of
    - Eph 4:30
  - . Are Zealous of good works
    - Eph 2:10; Tit 2:14; 1Pe 2:9
  - . Walk safely in holiness
    - Isa 35:8,9
  - . Shall return to Zion with joy
    - Isa 35:10
  - . Alone can learn the songs of heaven
    - Re 14:3,4
  - . Commit themselves to God
    - Ps 31:5
  - . Have an earnest of the completion of
    - Eph 1:14; 2Co 1:22
  - . Wait for the completion of
    - Ro 8:23; Php 3:20,21; Tit 2:11-13
  - . Pray for the completion of
    - Ps 26:11; 44:26
  - . Praise God for
    - Ps 71:23; 103:4; Re 5:9
  - . Should glorify God for

- 1Co 6:20
- . Should be without fear
- Isa 43:1
- TYPIFIED
- . Israel
- Ex 6:6
- . First-born
- Ex 13:11-15; Nu 18:15
- . Atonement-money
- Ex 30:12-15
- . Bond-servant
- Le 25:47-54

## Red Heifer, The

- To be without spot or blemish  
Nu 19:2
- To be given to Eleazar the second priest to offer  
Nu 19:3
- To be slain without the camp  
Nu 19:3
- Entire of, to be burned  
Nu 19:5
- Blood of, sprinkled seven times before the tabernacle  
Nu 19:4
- Cedar, hyssop, burned with  
Nu 19:6
- Ashes of, collected and mixed with water for purification  
Nu 19:9,11-22
- COMMUNICATED UNCLEANNESS TO
  - . The priest that offered her  
Nu 19:7
  - . The man that burned her  
Nu 19:8
  - . The man who gathered the ashes  
Nu 19:10
- Could only purify the flesh  
Heb 9:13
- A type of Christ  
Heb 9:12-14

# Repentance

- What it is
  - Isa 45:22; Mt 6:19-21; Ac 14:15; 2Co 5:17; Col 3:2; 1Th 1:9; Heb 12:1,2
- Commanded to all by God
  - Eze 18:30-32; Ac 17:30
- Commanded by Christ
  - Re 2:5,16; 3:3
- Given by God
  - Ac 11:18; 2Ti 2:25
- Christ came to call sinners to
  - Mt 9:13
- Christ exalted to give
  - Ac 5:31
- By the operation of the Holy Spirit
  - Zec 12:10
- Called repentance to life
  - Ac 11:18
- Called repentance to salvation
  - 2Co 7:10
- WE SHOULD BE LED TO, BY
  - . The long-suffering of God
    - Ge 6:3; 1Pe 3:20; 2Pe 3:9
  - . The goodness of God
    - Ro 2:4
  - . The chastisements of God
    - 1Ki 8:47; Re 3:19
  - . Godly sorrow works
    - 2Co 7:10
- Necessary to the pardon of sin
  - Ac 2:38; 3:19; 8:22
- Conviction of sin necessary to
  - 1Ki 8:38; Pr 28:13; Ac 2:37,38; 19:18
- PREACHED
  - . By Christ
    - Mt 4:17; Mr 1:15
  - . By John the Baptist
    - Mt 3:2
  - . By the Apostles
    - Mr 6:12; Ac 20:21
  - . In the name of Christ
    - Lu 24:47
- Not to be repented of
  - 2Co 7:10
- The present time the season for
  - Ps 95:7,8; Heb 3:7,8; Pr 27:1; Isa 55:6; 2Co 6:2; Heb 4:7
- There is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to
  - Lu 15:7,10
- Ministers should rejoice over their people on their
  - 2Co 7:9
- Should be evidenced by fruits
  - Isa 1:16,17; Da 4:27; Mt 3:8; Ac 26:20
- SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY
  - . Humility

- 2Ch 7:14; Jas 4:9,10
- . Shame and confusion
  - Ezr 9:6-15; Jer 31:19; Eze 16:61,63; Da 9:7,8
- . Self-abhorrence
  - Job 42:6
- . Confession
  - Le 26:40; Job 33:27
- . Faith
  - Mt 21:32; Mr 1:15; Ac 20:21
- . Prayer
  - 1Ki 8:33; Ac 8:22
- . Conversion
  - Ac 3:19; 26:20
- . Turning from sin
  - 2Ch 6:26
- . Turning from idolatry
  - Eze 14:6; 1Th 1:9
- . Greater zeal in the path of duty
  - 2Co 7:11
- Exhortations to
  - Eze 14:6; 18:30; Ac 2:38; 3:19
- THE WICKED
  - . Averse to
    - Jer 8:6; Mt 21:32
  - . Not led to by the judgments of God
    - Re 9:20,21; 16:9
  - . Not led to, by miraculous interference
    - Lu 16:30,31
  - . Neglect the time given for
    - Re 2:21
  - . Condemned for neglecting
    - Mt 11:20
- Danger of neglecting
  - Mt 11:20-24; Lu 13:3,5; Re 2:22
- Neglect of, followed by swift judgment
  - Re 2:5,16
- Denied to apostates
  - Heb 6:4-6
- Illustrated
  - Lu 15:18-21; 18:13
  - . The Prodigal Son
    - Lu 15:17-19
  - . The Repentant Son
    - Mt 21:29
  - . Paul
    - Ga 1:23
- True-Exemplified
  - . Israelites
    - Jud 10:15,16
  - . David
    - 2Sa 12:13
  - . Manasseh
    - 2Ch 33:12,13
  - . Job
    - Job 42:6
  - . Nineveh

- Jon 3:5-8; Mt 12:41
- . Peter
  - Mt 26:75
- . Zacchaeus
  - Lu 19:8
- . Thief on the Cross
  - Lu 23:40,41
- . Corinthians
  - 2Co 7:9,10
- False-Exemplified
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 15:24-30
  - . Ahab
    - 1Ki 21:27-29
  - . Judas
    - Mt 27:3-5

## Rephaim, or Giants, The

- Subdued by Chedorlaomer  
Ge 14:5
- Dwelt in Canaan  
Jos 17:15
- Og the king of Bashan was of  
Jos 13:12
- THE VALLEY OF
  - . A border of Judah  
Jos 15:8
  - . Was exceedingly fruitful  
Isa 17:5
  - . David obtained victories over the Philistines in  
2Sa 5:18,25
- The last of, destroyed by David and his warriors  
1Sa 17:4,49,50; 2Sa 21:15-22

# Reproof

- God gives reproof to his own children  
2Sa 7:14; Job 5:17; Ps 94:12; 119:67,71,75; Heb 12:6,7
- God gives, to the wicked  
Ps 50:21; Isa 51:20
- Christ sent to give  
Isa 2:4; 11:3
- The Holy Spirit gives  
Joh 16:7,8
- Christ gives, in love  
Re 3:19
- ON ACCOUNT OF
  - . Impenitence  
Mt 11:20-24
  - . Not understanding  
Mt 16:9,11; Mr 7:18; Lu 24:25; Joh 8:43; 13:7,8
  - . Hardness of heart  
Mr 8:17; 16:14
  - . Fearfulness  
Mr 4:40; Lu 24:37,38
  - . Unbelief  
Mt 17:17,20; Mr 16:14
  - . Vain boasting  
Lu 22:34
  - . Hypocrisy  
Mt 15:7; 23:13
  - . Reviling Christ  
Lu 23:40
  - . Unruly conduct  
1Th 5:14
  - . Oppressing out brethren  
Ne 5:7
  - . Sinful practices  
Mt 21:13; Lu 3:19; Joh 2:16
- The Scriptures are profitable for  
Ps 19:7-11; 2Ti 3:16
- WHEN FROM GOD
  - . Is for correction  
Ps 39:11
  - . Is despised by the wicked  
Pr 1:30
  - . Should not discourage saints  
Heb 12:5
  - . Pray that it be not be in anger  
Ps 6:1
  - . Should be accompanied by exhortation to repentance  
1Sa 12:20-25
- DECLARED TO BE
  - . Better than secret love  
Pr 27:5
  - . Better than the praise of fools  
Ec 7:5
  - . An excellent oil  
Ps 141:5



- . More profitable to saints, than stripes to a fool  
Pr 17:10
- A proof of faithful friendship  
Pr 27:6
- LEADS TO
  - . Understanding  
Pr 15:32
  - . Knowledge  
Pr 19:25
  - . Wisdom  
Pr 15:31; 29:15
  - . Honour  
Pr 13:18
  - . Happiness  
Pr 6:23
- Eventually brings more respect than flattery  
Pr 28:23
- Of those who offend, a warning to others  
Le 19:17; Ac 5:3,4,9; 1Ti 5:20; Tit 1:10,13
- Hypocrites not qualified to give  
Mt 7:5
- Ministers are sent to give  
Jer 44:4; Eze 3:17
- Ministers are empowered to give  
Mic 3:8
- MINISTERS SHOULD GIVE
  - . Openly  
1Ti 5:20
  - . Fearlessly  
Eze 2:3-7
  - . With all authority  
Tit 2:15
  - . With longsuffering &c  
2Ti 4:2
  - . Unreservedly  
Isa 58:1
  - . Sharply, if necessary  
Tit 1:13
  - . With Christian love  
2Th 3:15
- They who give, are hated by scorners  
Pr 9:8; 15:12
- Hatred of, a proof of brutishness  
Pr 12:1
- Hatred of, leads to destruction  
Pr 15:10; 29:1
- Contempt of, leads to remorse  
Pr 5:12
- Rejection of, leads to error  
Pr 10:17
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Give  
Le 19:17; Eph 5:11
  - . Give no occasion for  
Php 2:15
  - . Receive kindly

- Ps 141:5
- . Love those who give
  - Pr 9:8
- . Delight in those who give
  - Pr 24:25
- Attention to a proof of prudence
  - Pr 15:5
- Exemplified
  - . Samuel
    - 1Sa 13:13
  - . Nathan
    - 2Sa 12:7-9
  - . Ahijah
    - 1Ki 14:7-11
  - . Elijah
    - 1Ki 21:20
  - . Elisha
    - 2Ki 5:26
  - . Joab
    - 1Ch 21:3
  - . Shemaiah
    - 2Ch 12:5
  - . Hanani
    - 2Ch 16:7
  - . Zechariah
    - 2Ch 24:20
  - . Daniel
    - Da 5:22,23
  - . John the Baptist
    - Mt 3:7; Lu 3:19
  - . Stephen
    - Ac 7:51
  - . Peter
    - Ac 8:20
  - . Paul
    - 1Co 1:10-13; 5:1-5; 6:1-8; 11:17-22; Ga 2:11

# Reptiles

- Created by God
  - Ge 1:24,25
- Made for praise and glory of God
  - Ps 148:10
- Placed under the dominion of man
  - Ge 1:26
- Unclean and not eaten
  - Le 11:31,40-43; Ac 10:11-14
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Chameleon
    - Le 11:30
  - . Lizard
    - Le 11:30
  - . Tortoise
    - Le 11:29
  - . Snail
    - Le 11:30; Ps 58:8
  - . Frog
    - Ex 8:2; Re 16:13
  - . Horseleech
    - Pr 30:15
  - . Scorpion
    - De 8:15
  - . Serpent
    - Job 26:13; Mt 7:10
  - . Flying fiery serpent
    - De 8:15; Isa 30:6
  - . Dragon
    - De 32:33; Job 30:29; Jer 9:11
  - . Viper
    - Ac 28:3
  - . Adder or Asp
    - Ps 58:4; 91:13; Pr 23:32
  - . Cockatrice or basilisk
    - Isa 11:8; 59:5
- Solomon wrote a history of
  - 1Ki 4:33
- Worshipped by Gentiles
  - Ro 1:23
- No image of similitude of, to be made for worshipping
  - De 4:16,18
- Jews condemned for worshipping
  - Eze 8:10

# Resignation

- Christ set and example of  
Mt 26:39-44; Joh 12:27; 18:11
- Commanded  
Ps 37:7; 46:10
- SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN
  - . Submission to the will of God  
2Sa 15:26; Ps 42:5,11; Mt 6:10
  - . Submission to the sovereignty of God in his purposes  
Ro 9:20,21
  - . The prospect of death  
Ac 21:13; 2Co 4:16-5:1
  - . Loss of goods  
Job 1:15,16,21
  - . Loss of children  
Job 1:18,19,21
  - . Chastisements  
Heb 12:9
  - . Bodily suffering  
Job 2:8-10
- The wicked are devoid of  
Pr 19:3
- Exhortation to  
Ps 37:1-11
- MOTIVES TO
  - . God's greatness  
Ps 46:10
  - . God's love  
Heb 12:6
  - . God's justice  
Ne 9:33
  - . God's wisdom  
Ro 11:32,33
  - . God's faithfulness  
1Pe 4:19
  - . Our own sinfulness  
La 3:39; Mic 7:9
- Exemplified
  - . Jacob  
Ge 43:14
  - . Aaron  
Le 10:3
  - . Israelites  
Jud 10:15
  - . Eli  
1Sa 3:18
  - . David  
2Sa 12:23
  - . Hezekiah  
2Ki 20:19
  - . Job  
Job 2:10
  - . Stephen  
Ac 7:59

- . Paul  
Ac 21:13
- . Disciples  
Ac 21:14
- . Peter  
2Pe 1:14

## Resurrection, The

- A doctrine of the Old Testament  
Job 19:26; Ps 16:10; 49:15; Isa 26:19; Da 12:2; Ho 13:14
- A first principle of the gospel  
1Co 15:13,14; Heb 6:1,2
- Expected by the Jews  
Joh 11:24; Heb 11:35
- Denied by the Sadducees  
Mt 22:23; Lu 20:27; Ac 23:8
- Explained away by false teachers  
2Ti 2:18
- Called in question by some in the church  
1Co 15:12
- Is not incredible  
Mr 12:24; Ac 26:8
- Is not contrary to reason  
Joh 12:24; 1Co 15:35-49
- Assumed and proved by our Lord  
Mt 22:29-32; Lu 14:14; Joh 5:28,29
- Preached by the Apostles  
Ac 4:2; 17:18; 24:15
- Credibility of, shown by the resurrection of individuals  
Mt 9:25; 27:53; Lu 7:14; Joh 11:44; Heb 11:35
- Certainty of, proved by the resurrection of Christ  
1Co 15:12-20
- EFFECTED BY THE POWER OF
  - . God  
Mt 22:29
  - . Christ  
Joh 5:28,29; 6:39,40,44
  - . The Holy Spirit  
Ro 8:11
- Shall be of all the dead  
Joh 5:28; Ac 24:15; Re 20:13
- SAINTS IN, SHALL
  - . Rise through Christ  
Joh 11:25; Ac 4:2; 1Co 15:21,22
  - . Rise first  
1Co 15:23; 1Th 4:16
  - . Rise to eternal life  
Da 12:2; Joh 5:29
  - . Be glorified with Christ  
Col 3:4
  - . Be as the angels  
Mt 22:30
  - . Have incorruptible bodies  
1Co 15:42
  - . Have glorious bodies  
1Co 15:43
  - . Have powerful bodies  
1Co 15:43
  - . Have spiritual bodies  
1Co 15:44
  - . Have bodies like Christ's

- Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2
- . Be recompensed
  - Lu 14:14
- Saints should look forward to
  - Da 12:13; Php 3:11; 2Co 5:1
- Of saints shall be followed by the change of those then alive
  - 1Co 15:51; 1Th 4:17
- THE PREACHING OF, CAUSED
  - . Mocking
    - Ac 17:32
  - . Persecution
    - Ac 23:6; 24:11-15
- Blessedness of those who have part in the first
  - Re 20:6
- OF THE WICKED, SHALL BE TO
  - . Shame and everlasting contempt
    - Da 12:2
  - . Damnation
    - Joh 5:29
- Illustrative of the new birth
  - Joh 5:25
- Illustrated
  - Eze 37:1-10; 1Co 15:36,37

## Resurrection of Christ, The

- Foretold by the prophets  
Ps 16:10; Ac 13:34,35; Isa 26:19
- Foretold by Himself  
Mt 20:19; Mr 9:9; 14:28; Joh 2:19-22
- WAS NECESSARY TO
  - . The fulfilment of Scripture  
Lu 24:45,46
  - . Forgiveness of sins  
1Co 15:17
  - . Justification  
Ro 4:25; 8:34
  - . Hope  
1Co 15:19
  - . The efficacy of preaching  
1Co 15:14
  - . The efficacy of faith  
1Co 15:14,17
- A proof of his being the Son of God  
Ps 2:7; Ac 13:33; Ro 1:4
- EFFECTED BY
  - . The power of God  
Ac 2:24; 3:15; Ro 8:11; Eph 1:20; Col 2:12
  - . His own power  
Joh 2:19; 10:18
  - . The power of the Holy Spirit  
1Pe 3:18
- On the first day of the week  
Mr 16:9
- On the third day after his death  
Mr 16:9
- On the third day after His death  
Lu 24:46; Ac 10:40; 1Co 15:4
- THE APOSTLES
  - . At first did not understand the predictions respecting  
Mr 9:10; Joh 20:9
  - . Very slow to believe  
Mr 16:13; Lu 24:9,11,37,38
  - . Reproved for their unbelief of  
Mr 16:14
- HE APPEARED AFTER TO
  - . Mary Magdalene  
Mr 16:9; Joh 20:18
  - . The women  
Mt 28:9
  - . Simon Peter  
Lu 24:34
  - . Two disciples  
Lu 24:13-31
  - . Apostles, except Thomas  
Joh 20:19,24
  - . Apostles, Thomas being present  
Joh 20:26
  - . Apostles at the sea of Tiberias



- Joh 21:1
- . Apostles in Galilee
  - Mt 28:16,17
- . About five hundred brethren
  - 1Co 15:6
- . James
  - 1Co 15:7
- . All the Apostles
  - Lu 24:51; Ac 1:9; 1Co 15:7
- . Paul
  - 1Co 15:8
- Fraud impossible in
  - Mt 27:63-66
- He gave many infallible proofs of
  - Lu 24:35,39,43; Joh 20:20,27; Ac 1:3
- WAS ATTESTED BY
  - . Angels
    - Mt 28:5-7; Lu 24:4-7,23
  - . Apostles
    - Ac 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33
  - . His enemies
    - Mt 28:11-15
- Asserted and preached by the Apostles
  - Ac 25:19; 26:23
- SAINTS
  - . Begotten to a lively hope
    - 1Pe 1:3,21
  - . Desire to know the power of
    - Php 3:10
  - . Should keep, in remembrance
    - 2Ti 2:8
  - . Shall rise in the likeness of
    - Ro 6:5; 1Co 15:49; Php 3:21
- Is an emblem of the new birth
  - Ro 6:4; Col 2:12
- The first-fruits of our resurrection
  - Ac 26:23; 1Co 15:20,23
- The truth of the gospel involved in
  - 1Co 15:14,15
- Followed by his exaltation
  - Ac 4:10,11; Ro 8:34; Eph 1:20; Php 2:9,10; Re 1:18
- An assurance of the judgment
  - Ac 17:31
- Typified
  - . Isaac
    - Ge 22:13; Heb 11:19
  - . Jonah
    - Jon 2:10; Mt 12:40

## Reuben, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's first son  
Ge 29:32
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:4; De 33:6
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:5
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:4
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:20,21
- Led the second division of Israel in their journey's  
Nu 10:18
- Encamped with its standard south of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:10
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:30-35
- Families of  
Nu 26:5,6,8,9
- Obtained inheritance east of Jordan on condition of helping to conquer Canaan  
Nu 32:1-33; De 3:18-20
- Bounds of their inheritance  
De 3:16,17; Jos 13:15-23
- Strength of, at the time of receiving their inheritance  
Nu 26:7
- Cities built by  
Nu 32:37,38
- On Ebal, said amen to the curses  
De 27:13
- Dismissed by Joshua after the conquest of Canaan  
Jos 22:1-9
- Assisted in building the altar of witness which offended the other tribes  
Jos 22:10-29
- Did not assist against Sisera  
Jud 5:15,16
- Some of, at David's coronation  
1Ch 12:37,38
- Officers appointed over, by David  
1Ch 26:32; 27:16
- Took land of the Hagarites  
1Ch 5:10,18-22
- Invaded and conquered by Hazael king of Syria  
2Ki 10:32,33
- Carried away by Tiglathpileser  
2Ki 15:29; 1Ch 5:6,26
- Remarkable persons of
  - . Dathan, Abiram, and On  
Nu 16:1; 26:9,10
  - . Adina &c  
1Ch 11:42



# Revenge

- Forbidden by our Lord
  - Le 19:18; Pr 24:17,29; Mt 5:39-41; Ro 12:17,19; 1Th 5:15; 1Pe 3:9
- Christ an example of forbearing
  - Isa 53:7; 1Pe 2:23
- Rebuked by Christ
  - Lu 9:54,55
- Inconsistent with Christian spirit
  - Lu 9:55
- Proceeds from a spiteful heart
  - Eze 25:15
- INSTEAD OF TAKING, WE SHOULD
  - . Trust in God
    - Pr 20:22; Ro 12:16
  - . Exhibit love
    - Le 19:18; Lu 6:35
  - . Give place to wrath
    - Ro 12:19
  - . Exercise forbearance
    - Mt 5:38-41
  - . Bless
    - Ro 12:14
  - . Overcome others by kindness
    - Pr 25:21,22; Ro 12:20
- Keep others from taking
  - 1Sa 24:10; 25:24-31; 26:9
- Be thankful for being kept from taking
  - 1Sa 25:32,33
- The wicked are earnest after
  - Jer 20:10
- Punishment for
  - Eze 25:15-17; Am 1:11,12
- Exemplified
  - . Simon and Levi
    - Ge 34:25
  - . Samson
    - Jud 15:7,8; 16:28-30
  - . Joab
    - 2Sa 3:27
  - . Absalom
    - 2Sa 13:23-29
  - . Jezebel
    - 1Ki 19:2
  - . Ahab
    - 1Ki 22:26
  - . Haman
    - Es 3:8-15
  - . Edomites
    - Eze 25:12
  - . Philistines
    - Eze 25:15
  - . Herodias
    - Mr 6:19-24
  - . James and John

- Lu 9:54
- . Chief priests
  - Ac 5:33
- . Jews
  - Ac 7:54,59; 23:12

## Reviling and Reproaching

- Forbidden
  - 1Pe 3:9
- Of rulers specially forbidden
  - Ex 22:28; Ac 23:4,5
- THE WICKED UTTER, AGAINST
  - . God
    - Ps 74:22; 79:12
  - . God, by opposing the poor
    - Pr 14:31
  - . Christ
    - Mt 27:39; Lu 7:34
  - . Saints
    - Ps 102:8; Zep 2:8
  - . Rulers
    - 2Pe 2:10,11; Jude 1:8,9
- Of Christ, predicted
  - Ps 69:9; Ro 15:3; Ps 89:51
- The conduct of Christ under
  - 1Pe 2:23
- SAINTS
  - . Endure
    - 1Ti 4:10; Heb 10:33
  - . Endure for God's sake
    - Ps 69:7
  - . Endure for Christ's sake
    - Lu 6:22
  - . Should expect
    - Mt 10:25
  - . Should not fear
    - Isa 51:7
  - . Sometimes depressed by
    - Ps 42:10,11; 44:16; 69:20
  - . May take pleasure in
    - 2Co 12:10
  - . Supported under
    - 2Co 12:10
  - . Trust in God under
    - Ps 57:3; 119:42
  - . Pray under
    - 2Ki 19:4,16; Ps 89:50
  - . Return blessings for
    - 1Co 4:12; 1Pe 3:9
- Ministers should not fear
  - Eze 2:6
- Happiness of enduring, for Christ's sake
  - 1Pe 4:14
- Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake
  - Mt 5:11; Lu 6:22
- Excludes from heaven
  - 1Co 6:10
- Punishment for
  - Zep 2:8,9; Mt 5:22
- Exemplified

- . Joseph's brethren  
Ge 37:19
- . Goliath  
1Sa 17:43
- . Michal  
2Sa 6:20
- . Shimei  
2Sa 16:7,8
- . Sennacherib  
Isa 37:17,23,24
- . Moabites and Ammonites  
Zep 2:8
- . Pharisees  
Mt 12:24
- . Jews  
Mt 27:39,40; Joh 8:48
- . Malefactor  
Lu 23:39
- . Athenian philosophers  
Ac 17:18

## Reward of Saints, The

- Is from God
  - Ro 2:7; Col 3:24; Heb 11:6
- Is of grace, through faith alone
  - Ro 4:4,5,16; 11:6
- Is of God's good pleasure
  - Mt 20:14,15; Lu 12:32
- Prepared by God
  - Heb 11:16
- Prepared by Christ
  - Joh 14:2
- As servants of Christ
  - Col 3:24
- Not on account of their merits
  - Ro 4:4,5
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Being with Christ
    - Joh 12:26; 14:3; Php 1:23; 1Th 4:17
  - . Beholding the face of God
    - Ps 17:15; Mt 5:8; Re 22:4
  - . Beholding the glory of Christ
    - Joh 17:24
  - . Being glorified with Christ
    - Ro 8:17,18; Col 3:4; Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2
  - . Sitting in judgment with Christ
    - Da 7:22; Mt 19:28; Lu 22:30; 1Co 6:2
  - . Reigning with Christ
    - 2Ti 2:12; Re 3:21; 5:10; 20:4
  - . Reigning for ever and ever
    - Re 22:5
  - . A crown of righteousness
    - 2Ti 4:8
  - . A crown of glory
    - 1Pe 5:4
  - . A crown of life
    - Jas 1:12; Re 2:10
  - . An incorruptible crown
    - 1Co 9:25
  - . Joint heirship with Christ
    - Ro 8:17
  - . Inheritance of all things
    - Re 21:7
  - . Inheritance with saints in light
    - Ac 20:32; 26:18; Col 1:12
  - . Inheritance eternal
    - Heb 9:15
  - . Inheritance incorruptible
    - 1Pe 1:4
  - . A kingdom
    - Mt 25:34; Lu 22:29
  - . A kingdom immovable
    - Heb 12:28
  - . Shining as the stars
    - Da 12:3



- . Everlasting light  
Isa 60:19
- . Everlasting life  
Lu 18:30; Joh 6:40; 17:2,3; Ro 2:7; 6:23; 1Jo 5:11
- . An enduring substance  
Heb 10:34
- . A house eternal in the heavens  
2Co 5:1
- . A city which had foundation  
Heb 11:10
- . Entering into the joy of the Lord  
Mt 25:21; Heb 12:2
- . Rest  
Heb 4:9; Re 14:13
- . Fulness of joy  
Ps 16:11
- . The prize of the high calling of God in Christ  
Php 3:14
- . Treasure in heaven  
Mt 19:21; Lu 12:33
- . An eternal weight of glory  
2Co 4:17
- Is great  
Mt 5:12; Lu 6:35; Heb 10:35
- Is full  
2Jo 1:8
- Is sure  
Pr 11:18
- Is satisfying  
Ps 17:15
- Is inestimable  
Isa 64:4; 1Co 2:9
- Saints may feel confident of  
Ps 73:24; Isa 25:8,9; 2Co 5:1; 2Ti 4:8
- Hope of, a cause of rejoicing  
Ro 5:2
- Be careful not to lose  
2Jo 1:8
- THE PROSPECT OF, SHOULD LEAD TO
  - . Diligence  
2Jo 1:8
  - . Pressing forward  
Php 3:14
  - . Enduring suffering for Christ  
2Co 4:16-18; Heb 11:26
  - . Faithfulness to death  
Re 2:10
- Present afflictions not to be compared with  
Ro 8:18; 2Co 5:17
- Shall be given at the second coming of Christ  
Mt 16:27; Re 22:12

## Riches

- The true riches
  - Eph 3:8; 1Co 1:30; Col 2:3; 1Pe 2:7
- God gives
  - 1Sa 2:7; Ec 5:19
- To God belongs this world's riches
  - Hag 2:8
- God gives power to obtain
  - De 8:18
- The blessing of the Lord brings
  - Pr 10:22
- Give worldly power
  - Pr 22:7
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Temporary
    - Pr 27:24
  - . Uncertain
    - 1Ti 6:17
  - . Unsatisfying
    - Ec 4:8; 5:10
  - . Corruptible
    - Jas 5:2; 1Pe 1:18
  - . Fleeting
    - Pr 23:5; Re 18:16,17
  - . Deceitful
    - Mt 13:22
  - . Liable to be stolen
    - Mt 6:19
  - . Perishable
    - Jer 48:36
  - . Thick clay
    - Hab 2:6
- Often an obstruction to the reception of the gospel
  - Mr 10:23-25
- Deceitfulness of, chokes the word
  - Mt 13:22
- The love of, the root of all evil
  - 1Ti 6:10
- OFTEN LEAD TO
  - . Pride
    - Eze 28:5; Ho 12:8
  - . Forgetting God
    - De 8:13,14
  - . Denying God
    - Pr 30:8,9
  - . Forsaking God
    - De 32:15
  - . Rebelling against God
    - Ne 9:25,26
  - . Rejecting Christ
    - Mt 19:22; 10:22
  - . Self-sufficiency
    - Pr 28:11
  - . Anxiety

- Ec 5:12
- . An overbearing spirit
  - Pr 18:23
- . Violence
  - Mic 6:12
- . Oppression
  - Jas 2:6
- . Fraud
  - Jas 5:4
- . Sensual indulgence
  - Lu 16:19; Jas 5:5
- Life consists not in abundance of
  - Lu 12:15
- Be not over-anxious for
  - Pr 30:8
- Labour not for
  - Pr 23:4
- THEY WHO COVET
  - . Fall into temptation and a snare
    - 1Ti 6:9
  - . Fall into hurtful lusts
    - 1Ti 6:9
  - . Err from the faith
    - 1Ti 6:10
  - . Use unlawful means to acquire
    - Pr 28:20
  - . Bring trouble on themselves
    - 1Ti 6:10
  - . Bring trouble on their families
    - Pr 15:27
- Profit not in the day of wrath
  - Pr 11:4
- Cannot secure prosperity
  - Jas 1:11
- Cannot redeem the soul
  - Ps 49:6-9; 1Pe 1:18
- Cannot deliver in the day of God's wrath
  - Zep 1:18; Re 6:15-17
- THEY WHO POSSESS, SHOULD
  - . Ascribe them to God
    - 1Ch 29:12
  - . Not trust in them
    - Job 31:24; 1Ti 6:17
  - . Not set the heart on them
    - Ps 62:10
  - . Not boast of obtaining them
    - De 8:17
  - . Not glory in them
    - Jer 9:23
  - . Not hoard them up
    - Mt 6:19
  - . Devote them to God's service
    - 1Ch 29:3; Mr 12:42-44
  - . Give of them to the poor
    - Mt 19:21; 1Jo 3:17
  - . Use them in promoting the salvation of others

- Lu 16:9
- . Be liberal in all things
  - 1Ti 6:18
- . Esteem it a privilege to be allowed to give
  - 1Ch 29:14
- . Not to be high-minded
  - 1Ti 6:17
- . When converted, rejoice in being humbled
  - Jas 1:9,10
- Heavenly treasures superior to
  - Mt 6:19,20
- Of the wicked laid up for the just
  - Pr 13:22
- THE WICKED
  - . Often increase in
    - Ps 73:12
  - . Often spend their day in
    - Job 21:13
  - . Swallow down
    - Job 20:15
  - . Trust in the abundance of
    - Ps 52:7
  - . Heap up
    - Job 27:16; Ps 39:6; Ec 2:26
  - . Keep, to their hurt
    - Ec 5:13
  - . Boast themselves in
    - Ps 49:6; 52:7
  - . Profit not by
    - Pr 11:4; 13:7; Ec 5:11
  - . Have trouble with
    - Pr 15:6; 1Ti 6:9,10
  - . Must leave, to others
    - Ps 49:10
- Vanity of heaping up
  - Ps 39:6; Ec 5:10,11
- Guilt of trusting in
  - Job 31:24,28; Eze 28:4,5,8
- Guilt of rejoicing in
  - Job 31:25,28
- DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO
  - . Get, by vanity
    - Pr 13:11; 21:6
  - . Get, unlawfully
    - Jer 17:11
  - . Increase, by oppression
    - Pr 22:16; Hab 2:6-8; Mic 2:2,3
  - . Hoard up
    - Ec 5:13,14; Jas 5:3
  - . Trust in
    - Pr 11:28
  - . Receive their consolation
    - Lu 6:24
  - . Abuse
    - Jas 5:1,5
  - . Spend, upon their appetite

- Job 20:15-17
- . Folly and danger of trusting to-Illustrated
  - Lu 12:16-21
- Danger of misusing-Illustrated
  - Lu 16:19-25
- Examples of saints possessing
  - . Abram
    - Ge 13:2
  - . Lot
    - Ge 13:5,6
  - . Isaac
    - Ge 26:13,14
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 32:5,10
  - . Joseph
    - Ge 45:8,13
  - . Boaz
    - Ru 2:1
  - . Barzillai
    - 2Sa 19:32
  - . Shunammite
    - 2Ki 4:8
  - . David
    - 1Ch 29:28
  - . Jehoshaphat
    - 2Ch 17:5
  - . Hezekiah
    - 2Ch 32:27-29
  - . Job
    - Job 1:3
  - . Joseph of Arimathea
    - Mt 27:57
  - . Zacchaeus
    - Lu 19:2
  - . Dorcas
    - Ac 9:36
- Examples of those truly rich
  - Mt 5:8; 8:10; 13:45,46; Lu 10:42; Joh 1:45; Php 3:8; Jas 2:5; 1Pe 2:7; Re 3:18
- Examples of wicked men possessing
  - . Laban
    - Ge 30:30
  - . Esau
    - Ge 36:7
  - . Nabal
    - 1Sa 25:2
  - . Haman
    - Es 5:11
  - . Ammonites
    - Jer 49:4
  - . People of Tyre
    - Eze 28:5
  - . Young man
    - Mt 19:22



# Righteousness

- Is obedience to God's law
  - De 6:25; Ro 10:5; Lu 1:6; Ps 1:2
- God loves
  - Ps 11:7
- God looks for
  - Isa 5:7
- CHRIST
  - . Is the Sun of
    - Mal 4:2
  - . Loves
    - Ps 45:7; Heb 1:9
  - . Was girt with
    - Isa 11:5
  - . Put on, as breast-plate
    - Isa 59:17
  - . Was sustained by
    - Isa 59:16
  - . Preached
    - Ps 40:9
  - . Fulfilled all
    - Mt 3:15
  - . Is made to his people
    - 1Co 1:30
  - . Is the end of the law for
    - Ro 10:4
  - . Has brought in everlasting
    - Da 9:24
  - . Shall judge with
    - Ps 72:2; Isa 11:4; Ac 17:31; Re 19:11
  - . Shall reign in
    - Ps 45:6; Isa 32:1; Heb 1:8
  - . Shall execute
    - Ps 99:4; Jer 23:6
- None, by nature have
  - Job 15:14; Ps 14:3; Ro 3:10
- Cannot come by the law
  - Ga 2:21; 3:21
- No justification by works of
  - Ro 3:20; 9:31,32; Ga 2:16
- No salvation by works of
  - Eph 2:8,9; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 3:5
- Unregenerate man seeks justification by works of
  - Lu 18:9; Ro 10:3
- The blessing of God is not to be attributed to our works of
  - De 9:5
- SAINTS
  - . Have, in Christ
    - Isa 45:24; 54:17; 2Co 5:21
  - . Have, imputed
    - Ro 4:11,22
  - . Are covered with the robe of
    - Isa 61:10
  - . Receive, from God

- Ps 24:5
- . Are renewed in
  - Eph 4:24
- . Are led in the paths of
  - Ps 23:3
- . Are servants of
  - Ro 6:16,18
- . Characterised by
  - Ge 18:25; Ps 1:5,6
- . Know
  - Isa 51:7
- . Do
  - 1Jo 2:29; 3:7
- . Work, by faith
  - Heb 11:33
- . Follow after
  - Isa 51:1
- . Put on
  - Job 29:14
- . Wait for the hope of
  - Ga 5:5
- . Pray for the spirit of
  - Ps 51:10
- . Hunger and thirst after
  - Mt 5:6
- . Walk before God in
  - 1Ki 3:6
- . Offer the sacrifice of
  - Ps 4:5; 51:19
- . Put no trust in their own
  - Php 3:6-8
- . Count their own, as filthy rags
  - Isa 64:6
- . Should seek
  - Zep 2:3
- . Should live in
  - Tit 2:12; 1Pe 2:24
- . Should serve God in
  - Lu 1:75
- . Should yield their members as instruments of
  - Ro 6:13
- . Should yield their members servants to
  - Ro 6:19
- . Should have on the breast-plate of
  - Eph 6:14
- . Shall receive a crown of
  - 2Ti 4:8
- . Shall see God's face in
  - Ps 17:15
- Of saints endures forever
  - Ps 112:3,9; 2Co 9:9
- An evidence of the new birth
  - 1Jo 2:29
- The kingdom of God is
  - Ro 14:17
- The fruit of the Spirit is in all



- Eph 5:9
- The Scriptures instruct in
  - 2Ti 3:16
- Judgments designed to lead to
  - Isa 26:9
- Chastisements yield the fruit of
  - Heb 12:11
- Has no fellowship with unrighteousness
  - 2Co 6:14
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Be preachers of
    - 2Pe 2:5
  - . Reason of
    - Ac 24:25
  - . Follow after
    - 1Ti 6:11; 2Ti 2:22
  - . Be clothed with
    - Ps 132:9
  - . Be armed with
    - 2Co 6:7
  - . Pray for the fruit of, in their people
    - 2Co 9:10; Php 1:11
- Keep saints in the right way
  - Pr 11:5; 13:6
- Judgment should be executed in
  - Le 19:15
- THEY WHO WALK IN, AND FOLLOW
  - . Are righteous
    - 1Jo 3:7
  - . Are the excellent of the earth
    - Ps 16:3; Pr 12:26
  - . Are accepted with God
    - Ac 10:35
  - . Are loved by God
    - Ps 146:8; Pr 15:9
  - . Are blessed by God
    - Ps 5:12
  - . Are heard by God
    - Lu 18:7; Jas 5:16
  - . Are objects of God's watchful care
    - Job 36:7; Ps 34:15; Pr 10:3; 1Pe 3:12
  - . Are tried by God
    - Ps 11:5
  - . Are exalted by God
    - Job 36:7
  - . Dwell in security
    - Isa 33:15,16
  - . Are bold as a lion
    - Pr 28:1
  - . Are delivered out of all troubles
    - Ps 34:19; Pr 11:8
  - . Are never forsaken by God
    - Ps 37:25
  - . Are abundantly provided for
    - Pr 13:25; Mt 6:25-33
  - . Are enriched

- Ps 112:3; Pr 15:6
- . Think and desire good
  - Pr 11:23; 12:5
- . Know the secret of the Lord
  - Ps 25:14; Pr 3:32
- . Have their prayers heard
  - Ps 34:17; Pr 15:29; 1Pe 3:12
- . Have their desires granted
  - Pr 10:24
- . Find it with life and honour
  - Pr 21:21
- . Shall hold on their way
  - Job 17:9
- . Shall never be moved
  - Ps 15:2,5; 55:22; Pr 10:30; 12:3
- . Shall be ever remembered
  - Ps 112:6
- . Shall flourish as a branch
  - Pr 11:28
- Shall be glad in the Lord
  - Ps 64:10
- Brings its own reward
  - Pr 11:18; Isa 3:10
- Tends to life
  - Pr 11:19; 12:28
- The work of, shall be peace
  - Isa 32:17
- The effect of, shall be quietness and assurance for ever
  - Isa 32:17
- Is a crown of glory to the aged
  - Pr 16:31
- THE WICKED
  - . Are far from
    - Ps 119:150; Isa 46:12
  - . Are free from
    - Ro 6:20
  - . Are enemies of
    - Ac 13:10
  - . Leave off
    - Am 5:7; Ps 36:3
  - . Follow not after
    - Ro 9:30
  - . Do not
    - 1Jo 3:10
  - . Do not obey
    - Ro 2:8; 2Th 2:12
  - . Love lying rather than
    - Ps 52:3
  - . Make mention of God, not it
    - Isa 48:1
  - . Though favoured, will not learn
    - Isa 26:10; Ps 106:43
  - . Speak contemptuously against those who follow
    - Ps 31:18; Mt 27:39-44
  - . Hate those who follow
    - Ps 34:21

- . Slay those who follow  
Ps 37:32; 1Jo 3:12; Mt 23:35
- . Should break off their sins by  
Da 4:27
- . Should awake to  
1Co 15:34
- . Should sow to themselves in  
Ho 10:12
- . Vainly wish to die as those who follow  
Nu 23:10
- The throne of kings established by  
Pr 16:12; 25:5
- Nations exalted by  
Pr 14:34
- BLESSEDNESS OF
  - . Having imputed, without works  
Ro 4:6
  - . Doing  
Ps 106:3
  - . Hungering and thirsting after  
Mt 5:6
  - . Suffering for  
1Pe 3:14
  - . Being persecuted for  
Mt 5:10
  - . Turning others to  
Da 12:3
- Promised to the Church  
Isa 32:16; 45:8; 61:11; 62:1
- Promised to saints  
Isa 60:21; 61:3
- Exemplified
  - . Jacob  
Ge 30:33
  - . David  
2Sa 22:21
  - . Zacharias  
Lu 1:6
  - . Abel  
Heb 11:4
  - . Lot  
2Pe 2:8

# Righteousness Imputed

- Predicted
  - Isa 56:1; Eze 16:14
- Revealed in the gospel
  - Ro 1:17
- Is of the Lord
  - Isa 54:17
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . The righteousness of faith
    - Ro 4:13; 9:30; 10:6
  - . The righteousness of God, without the law
    - Ro 3:21
  - . The righteousness of God by faith in Christ
    - Ro 3:22
  - . Christ being made righteousness to us
    - 1Co 1:30
  - . Our being made the righteousness of God, in Christ
    - 2Co 5:21
- Christ is the end of the law for
  - Ro 10:4
- Christ called THE LORD OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS
  - Jer 23:6
- Christ brings in an everlasting righteousness
  - Da 9:24
- Is a free gift
  - Ro 5:17
- God's righteousness never to be abolished
  - Isa 5:16
- The promises made through
  - Ro 4:13
- SAINTS
  - . Have, on believing
    - Ro 4:5, 11, 24
  - . Clothed with the robe of righteousness
    - Isa 61:10
  - . Exalted in righteousness
    - Ps 89:16
  - . Desire to be found in
    - Php 3:9
  - . Glory in having
    - Isa 45:24, 25
- Exhortation to seek righteousness
  - Mt 6:33
- The Gentiles attained to
  - Ro 9:30
- Blessedness of those who have
  - Ro 4:6
- THE JEWS
  - . Ignorant of
    - Ro 10:3
  - . Stumble at righteousness by faith
    - Ro 9:32
  - . Submit not to
    - Ro 10:3

- Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ro 4:9,22; Ga 3:6
  - . Paul
    - Php 3:7-9

# Righteousness of God, The

- Is part of his character  
Ps 7:9; 116:5; 119:137
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Very high  
Ps 71:19
  - . Abundant  
Ps 48:10
  - . Beyond computation  
Ps 71:15
  - . Everlasting  
Ps 119:142
  - . Enduring for ever  
Ps 111:3
  - . The habitation of his throne  
Ps 97:2
- Christ acknowledged  
Joh 17:25
- Christ committed his cause to  
1Pe 2:23
- Angels acknowledge  
Re 16:5
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . His testimonies  
Ps 119:138,144
  - . His commandments  
De 4:8; Ps 119:172
  - . His judgments  
Ps 19:9; 119:7,62
  - . His word  
Ps 119:123
  - . His ways  
Ps 145:17
  - . His acts  
Jud 5:11; 1Sa 12:7
  - . His government  
Ps 96:13; 98:9
  - . The gospel  
Ps 85:10; Ro 3:25,26
  - . The final judgment  
Ac 17:31
  - . The punishment of the wicked  
Ro 2:5; 2Th 1:6; Re 16:7; 19:2
- Shown to the posterity of saints  
Ps 103:17
- Shown openly before the heathen  
Ps 98:2
- God delights in the exercise of  
Jer 9:24
- The heavens shall declare  
Ps 50:6; 97:6
- SAINTS
  - . Ascribe, to him  
Job 36:3; Da 9:7

- . Acknowledge, in his dealings  
Ezr 9:15
- . Acknowledge, though the wicked prosper  
Jer 12:1; Ps 73:12-17
- . Recognize, in the fulfilment of his promises  
Ne 9:8
- . Confident of beholding  
Mic 7:9
- . Upheld by  
Isa 41:10
- . Do not conceal  
Ps 40:10
- . Mention, only  
Ps 71:16
- . Talk of  
Ps 35:28; 71:15,24
- . Declare to others  
Ps 22:31
- . Magnify  
Ps 7:17; 51:14; 145:7
- . Plead in prayer  
Ps 143:11; Da 9:16
- Leads God to love righteousness  
Ps 11:7
- WE SHOULD PRAY
  - . To be led in  
Ps 5:8
  - . To be quickened in  
Ps 119:40
  - . To be delivered in  
Ps 31:1; 71:2
  - . To be answered in  
Ps 143:1
  - . To be judged according to  
Ps 35:24
  - . For its continued manifestation  
Ps 36:10
- His care and defence of his people designed to teach  
Mic 6:4,5
- The wicked have no interest in  
Ps 69:27
- Illustrated  
Ps 36:6

# Rings

- Antiquity of
  - Ge 24:22; 38:18
- Made of gold and set with precious stones
  - Nu 31:50,51; So 5:14
- WERE WORN
  - . On the hands
    - Ge 41:42
  - . On the arms
    - 2Sa 1:10
  - . In the ears
    - Job 42:11; Ho 2:13; Eze 16:12
  - . In the nose
    - Isa 3:21
- Rich men distinguished by
  - Jas 2:2
- Women of rank adorned with
  - Isa 3:16,21
- OF KINGS
  - . Used for sealing decrees
    - Es 3:12; 8:8,10
  - . Given to favourites as a mark of honour
    - Ge 41:42; Es 3:10; 8:2
- Numbers of, taken from Midianites
  - Nu 31:50
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the glory of Christ
    - So 5:14
  - . (Put on the hands,) of favour
    - Lu 15:22



# Rivers

- Source of
  - Job 28:10; Ps 104:8,10
- Enclosed within banks
  - Da 12:5
- Flow through valleys
  - Ps 104:8,10
- SOME OF
  - . Great and mighty
    - Ge 15:18; Ps 74:15
  - . Deep
    - Eze 47:5; Zec 10:11
  - . Broad
    - Isa 33:21
  - . Rapid
    - Jud 5:21
  - . Parted into many streams
    - Ge 2:10; Isa 11:5
- Run into the sea
  - Ec 1:7; Eze 47:8
- God's power over, unlimited
  - Isa 50:2; Na 1:4
- USEFUL FOR
  - . Supplying drink to the people
    - Jer 2:18
  - . Commerce
    - Isa 23:3
  - . Promoting vegetation
    - Ge 2:10
  - . Bathing
    - Ex 2:5
- Baptism often performed in
  - Mt 3:6
- Of Canaan abounded with fish
  - Le 11:9,10
- BANKS OF
  - . Covered with flags
    - Ex 2:3,5
  - . Planted with trees
    - Eze 47:7
  - . Frequented by doves
    - So 5:12
  - . Frequented by wild beasts
    - Jer 49:19
  - . Places of common resort
    - Ps 137:1
  - . Frequently overflowed
    - Jos 3:15; 1Ch 12:15
  - . Peculiarly fruitful
    - Ps 1:3; Isa 32:20
- Gardens often made beside
  - Nu 24:6
- Cities often built beside
  - Ps 46:4; 137:1

- Often the boundaries of kingdoms  
Jos 22:25; 1Ki 4:24
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Of Eden  
Ge 2:10
  - . Of Jotbath  
De 10:7
  - . Of Ethiopia  
Isa 18:1
  - . Of Babylon  
Ps 137:1
  - . Of Egypt  
Ge 15:18
  - . Of Damascus  
2Ki 5:12
  - . Of Ahava  
Ezr 8:15
  - . Of Judah  
Joe 3:18
  - . Of Philippi  
Ac 16:13
  - . Abana  
2Ki 5:12
  - . Arnon  
De 2:36; Jos 12:1
  - . Chebar  
Eze 1:1,3; 10:15,20
  - . Euphrates  
Ge 2:14
  - . Gihon  
Ge 2:13
  - . Gozan  
2Ki 17:6; 1Ch 5:26
  - . Hiddekel  
Ge 2:14
  - . Jabbok  
De 2:37; Jos 12:2
  - . Jordan  
Jos 3:8; 2Ki 5:10
  - . Kanah  
Jos 16:8
  - . Kishon  
Jud 5:21
  - . Pharpar  
2Ki 5:12
  - . Pison  
Ge 2:11
  - . Ulai  
Da 8:16
- Many, fordable in some places  
Ge 32:22; Jos 2:7; Isa 16:2
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the abundance of grace in Christ  
Isa 32:2; Joh 1:16
  - . Of the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit  
Ps 46:4; Isa 41:18; 43:19,20; Joh 7:38,39

- . Of heavy afflictions  
Ps 69:2; Isa 43:2
- . Of abundance  
Job 20:17; 29:6
- . Of people fleeing from judgments  
Isa 23:10
- . (Steady course of,) of peace of saints  
Isa 66:12
- . (Fruitfulness of trees planted by,) of the permanent prosperity of saints  
Ps 1:3; Jer 17:8
- . (Drying up of,) of God's judgments  
Isa 19:1-8; Jer 51:36; Na 1:4; Zec 10:11
- . (Overflowing of,) of God's judgments  
Isa 8:7,8; 28:2,18; Jer 47:2

# Rocks

- Often composed of Flint  
De 8:15; 32:13
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Hard  
Jer 5:3
  - . Durable  
Job 19:24
  - . Barren  
Eze 26:4,14; Am 6:12; Lu 8:6
- Often sharp-pointed and craggy  
1Sa 14:4
- Often had holes and clefts  
Ex 33:22
- Were a defence to a country  
Isa 33:16
- Dreaded by mariners  
Ac 27:20
- INHABITED BY
  - . Wild goats  
Job 39:1
  - . Conies  
Ps 104:18; Pr 30:26
  - . Doves  
So 2:14; Jer 48:28
  - . Eagles  
Job 39:28; Jer 49:16
- The olive tree flourished amongst  
De 32:13; Job 29:6
- Bees often made their honey amongst  
De 32:13; Ps 81:16
- USED AS
  - . Altars  
Jud 6:20,21,26; 13:19
  - . Places for idolatrous worship  
Isa 57:5
  - . Places of Observation  
Ex 33:21; Nu 23:9
  - . Places of safety in danger  
1Sa 13:6; Isa 2:19; Jer 16:16; Re 6:15
  - . Places for shelter by the poor in their distress  
Job 24:8; 30:3,6
- The shadow of, grateful to travellers during the heat of the day  
Isa 32:2
- Houses often built on  
Mt 7:24,25
- Tombs often hewn out of  
Isa 22:16; Mt 27:60
- Important events often engraved upon  
Job 19:24
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Adullam  
1Ch 11:15

- . Bozez  
1Sa 14:4
- . Engedi  
1Sa 24:1,2
- . Etam  
Jud 15:8
- . Horeb in Rephidim  
Ex 17:1-6
- . Meribah in Kadesh  
Nu 20:1-11
- . Oreb  
Jud 7:25; Isa 10:26
- . Rimmon  
Jud 20:45
- . Seneh  
1Sa 14:4
- . Selahammahlekoth in the wilderness of Maon  
1Sa 23:25,28
- . Selah in the valley of salt  
2Ki 14:7; 2Ch 25:11,12
- Man's industry in cutting through  
Job 28:9,10
- Hammers used for breaking  
Jer 23:29
- Casting down from, a punishment  
2Ch 25:12
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Water brought from  
Ex 17:6; Nu 20:11
  - . Fire ascended out of  
Jud 6:21
  - . Broken in pieces by the wind  
1Ki 19:11
  - . Rent at the death of Christ  
Mt 27:51
- God's power exhibited in removing  
Job 14:18; Na 1:6
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God as creator of his people  
De 32:18
  - . God as the strength of his people  
Ps 18:1,2; 67:2; Isa 17:10
  - . God as defence of his people  
Ps 31:2,3
  - . God as refuge of his people  
Ps 94:22
  - . God as salvation of his people  
De 32:15; Ps 89:26; 95:1
  - . Christ as refuge of his people  
Isa 32:2
  - . Christ as foundation of his church  
Mt 16:18; 1Pe 2:6
  - . Christ as source of spiritual gifts  
1Co 10:4
  - . Christ as a stumbling stone to the wicked  
Isa 8:14; Ro 9:33; 1Pe 2:8

- . A place of safety  
Ps 27:5; 40:2
- . Whatever we trust in  
De 32:31,37
- . The ancestor of a nation  
Isa 51:1

## Roe, The

- Clean and fit for food  
De 12:15; 14:5
- Male of, called the roebuck  
1Ki 4:23
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Cheerful  
Pr 5:19
  - . Wild  
2Sa 2:18
  - . Swift  
1Ch 12:8
- Inhabits the mountains  
1Ch 12:8
- Often hunted by men  
Pr 6:5
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ  
So 2:9,17
  - . The church  
So 4:5; 7:3
  - . A good wife  
Pr 5:19
  - . The swift of foot  
2Sa 2:18

## Roman Empire, The

- Called the world from its extent  
Lu 2:1
- REPRESENTED BY THE
  - . Legs of iron in Nebuchadnezzar's vision  
Da 2:33,40
  - . Terrible beast in Daniel's vision  
Da 7:7,19
- Rome the capitol of  
Ac 18:2; 19:21
- Judea a province of, under a procurator or a governor  
Lu 3:2; Ac 23:34,26; 25:1
- ALLUSIONS TO MILITARY AFFAIRS OF
  - . Strict obedience to superiors  
Mt 8:8,9
  - . Use of the panoply or defensive armour  
Ro 13:12; 2Co 6:7; Eph 6:11-17
  - . Soldiers not allowed to entangle themselves with earthly cares  
2Ti 2:4
  - . Hardship endured by soldiers  
2Ti 2:3
  - . The soldier's special comrade who shared his toils and dangers  
Php 2:25
  - . Danger of sentinels' sleeping  
Mt 28:13,14
  - . Expunging from the muster roll name of soldiers guilty of crimes  
Re 3:5
  - . Crowning of soldiers who distinguished themselves  
2Ti 4:7,8
  - . Triumphs of victorious generals  
2Co 2:14-16; Col 2:15
  - . Different military officers  
Ac 21:31; 23:23,24
  - . Italian and Augustus' band  
Ac 10:1; 27:1
- ALLUSIONS TO JUDICIAL AFFAIRS OF
  - . Person accused, examined by scourging  
Ac 22:24,29
  - . Criminals delivered over to the soldiers for execution  
Mt 27:26,27
  - . Accusation in writing placed over the head of those executed  
Joh 19:19
  - . Garments of those executed given to the soldiers  
Mt 27:35; Joh 19:23
  - . Prisoners chained to soldiers for safety  
Ac 21:33; 12:6; 2Ti 1:16; Ac 28:16
  - . Accusers and accused confronted together  
Ac 23:35; 25:16-19
  - . Accused person protected from popular violence  
Ac 23:20,24-27



- . Power of life and death vested in its authorities  
Joh 18:31,39,40; 19:10
- . All appeals made to the emperor  
Ac 25:11,12
- . Those who appealed to Caesar, to be brought before him  
Ac 26:32
- ALLUSIONS TO CITIZENSHIP OF
  - . Obtained by purchase  
Ac 22:28
  - . Obtained by birth  
Ac 22:28
  - . Exempted from the degradation scourging  
Ac 16:37,38; 22:25
- ALLUSIONS TO GRECIAN GAME ADAPTED BY
  - . Gladiatorial fights  
1Co 4:9; 15:32
  - . Foot races  
1Co 9:24; Php 2:16; 3:11-14; Heb 12:1,2
  - . Wrestling  
Eph 6:12
  - . Training of combatants  
1Co 9:25,27
  - . Crowning of conquerors  
1Co 9:25; Php 3:14; 2Ti 4:8
  - . Rules observed in conducting  
2Ti 2:5
- EMPERORS OF, MENTIONED
  - . Tiberius  
Lu 3:1
  - . Augustus  
Lu 2:1
  - . Claudius  
Ac 11:28
  - . Nero  
Php 4:22; 2Ti 4:22
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Its universal dominion  
Da 7:23
  - . Its division into ten parts  
Da 2:41-43; 7:20,24
  - . Origin of papal power in  
Da 7:8,20-25

# S

[Sabbath, The](#)

[Sackcloth](#)

[Sacrifices](#)

[Sadducees, The](#)

[Saints, Compared to](#)

[Salt](#)

[Salutations](#)

[Salvation](#)

[Samaria, Ancient](#)

[Samaria, Modern](#)

[Sanctification](#)

[Scape-goat, The](#)

[Sciences](#)

[Scorning and Mocking](#)

[Scorpion, The](#)

[Scribes](#)

[Scriptures, The](#)

[Sea, The](#)

[Sealing of the Holy Spirit](#)

[Seals](#)

[Second Coming of Christ, The](#)

[Seed](#)

[Seeking God](#)

[Self-delusion](#)

[Self-denial](#)

[Self-examination](#)

[Selfishness](#)

[Self-righteousness](#)

[Self-will and Stubbornness](#)

[Serpents](#)

[Servants](#)

[Sheep](#)

[Shepherds](#)

[Shewbread](#)

[Shields](#)

[Ships](#)

[Shoes](#)

Sickness

Sidonians, The

Sieges

Silver

Simeon, The Tribe of

Simplicity

Sin

Sincerity

Sin-offering

Sins, National

Slander

Sobriety

Spear

Stars, The

Steadfastness

Strangers in Israel

Strife

Summer

Sun, The

Swearing Falsely

Swearing, Profane

Swine

Sword, The

Synagogues

Syria

# Sabbath, The

- Instituted by God
  - Ge 2:3
- Grounds of its institution
  - Ge 2:2,3; Ex 20:11
- The seventh day observed as
  - Ex 20:9-11
- Made for man
  - Mr 2:27
- God
  - . Blessed
    - Ge 2:3; Ex 20:11
  - . Sanctified
    - Ge 2:3; Ex 31:15
  - . Hallowed
    - Ex 20:11
  - . Commanded, to be kept
    - Le 19:3,30
  - . Commanded to be sanctified
    - Ex 20:8
  - . Will have his goodness commemorated in the observance of
    - De 5:15
  - . Shows favour in appointing
    - Ne 9:14
  - . Shows considerate kindness in appointing
    - Ex 23:12
- A sign of the covenant
  - Ex 31:13,17
- A type of the heavenly rest
  - Heb 4:4,9
- CHRIST
  - . Is Lord of
    - Mr 2:28
  - . Was accustomed to observe
    - Lu 4:16
  - . Taught on
    - Lu 4:31; 6:6
- Servants and cattle should be allowed to rest upon
  - Ex 20:10; De 5:14
- No manner of work to be done on
  - Ex 20:10; Le 23:3
- No purchases to be made on
  - Ne 10:31; 13:15-17
- No burdens to be carried on
  - Ne 13:19; Jer 17:21
- Divine worship to be celebrated on
  - Eze 46:3; Ac 16:13
- The Scriptures to be read on
  - Ac 13:27; 15:21
- The word of God to be preached on
  - Ac 13:14,15,44; 17:2; 18:4
- Works connected with religious service lawful on
  - Nu 28:9; Mt 12:5; Joh 7:23
- Works of mercy lawful on

- Mt 12:12; 13:16; Joh 9:14
- Necessary wants may be supplied
  - Mt 12:1; Lu 13:15; 14:1
- CALLED
  - . The Sabbath of the Lord
    - Ex 20:10; Le 23:3; De 5:14
  - . The Sabbath of rest
    - Ex 31:15
  - . The rest of the holy Sabbath
    - Ex 16:23
  - . God's holy Day
    - Isa 58:13
  - . The Lord's day
    - Re 1:10
- First day of the week kept as, by the church
  - Joh 20:26; Ac 20:7; 1Co 16:2
- SAINTS
  - . Observe
    - Ne 13:22
  - . Honour God in observing
    - Isa 58:13
  - . Rejoice in
    - Ps 118:24; Isa 58:13
  - . Testify against those who desecrate
    - Ne 13:15,20,21
- Observance of, to be perpetual
  - Ex 31:16,17; Mt 5:17,18
- Blessedness of honouring
  - Isa 58:13,14
- Blessedness of keeping
  - Isa 56:2,6
- Denunciations against those who profane
  - Ne 13:18; Jer 17:27
- Punishment of those who profane
  - Ex 31:14,15; Nu 15:32-36
- THE WICKED
  - . Mock at
    - La 1:7
  - . Pollute
    - Isa 56:2; Eze 20:13,16
  - . Profane
    - Ne 13:17; Eze 22:8
  - . Wearied by
    - Am 8:5
  - . Hide their eyes from
    - Eze 22:26
  - . Do their own pleasure on
    - Isa 58:13
  - . Bear burdens on
    - Ne 13:15
  - . Work on
    - Ne 13:15
  - . Traffic on
    - Ne 10:31; 13:15,16
  - . Sometimes pretend to zealous for
    - Lu 13:14; Joh 9:16

- . May be judicially deprived of  
La 2:6; Ho 2:11
- Honouring of-Exemplified
  - . Moses  
Nu 15:32-34
  - . Nehemiah  
Ne 13:15,21
  - . The women  
Lu 23:56
  - . Paul  
Ac 13:14
  - . Disciples  
Ac 16:13
  - . John  
Re 1:10
- Dishonouring of--Exemplified
  - . Gatherers of manna  
Ex 16:27
  - . Gatherers of sticks  
Nu 15:32
  - . Men of Tyre  
Ne 13:16
  - . Inhabitants of Jerusalem  
Jer 17:21-23

# Sackcloth

- Made of coarse hair  
Mt 3:4; Re 6:12
- Rough and unsightly  
Zec 13:4
- Of a black colour  
Re 6:12
- WAS WORN
  - . By God's prophets  
2Ki 1:8; Isa 20:2; Mt 3:4; Re 11:3
  - . By persons in affliction  
Ne 9:1; Ps 69:11; Jon 3:5
  - . Girt about the loins  
Ge 37:34; 1Ki 20:31
  - . Frequently next the skin in deep afflictions  
1Ki 21:27; 2Ki 6:30; Job 16:15
  - . Often over the whole person  
2Ki 19:1,2
  - . With ashes on the head  
Es 4:1
  - . Often with ropes on the head  
1Ki 20:31
  - . In the streets  
Isa 15:3
  - . At funerals  
2Sa 3:31
- The Jews lay in, when in deep affliction  
2Sa 21:10; 1Ki 21:27; Joe 1:13
- No one clothed in, allowed into the palaces of kings  
Es 4:2
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Girding with,) of heavy afflictions  
Isa 3:24; 22:12; 32:11
  - . (Covering the heavens with,) of severe judgments  
Isa 50:3
  - . (Heavens becoming as,) of severe judgments  
Re 6:12
  - . (Putting of,) of joy and gladness  
Ps 30:11

# Sacrifices

- Divine institution of
  - Ge 3:21; 1:29; 9:3; 4:4,5; Heb 11:4
- To be offered to God alone
  - Ex 22:20; Jud 13:16; 2Ki 17:36
- When offered to God, an acknowledgement of his being the supreme God
  - 2Ki 5:17; Jon 1:16
- CONSISTED OF
  - . Clean animals or bloody sacrifices
    - Ge 8:20
  - . The fruits of the earth or sacrifices without blood
    - Ge 4:4; Le 2:1
- Always offered upon altars
  - Ex 20:24
- The offering of, an acknowledgment of sin
  - Heb 10:3
- WERE OFFERED
  - . From the earliest age
    - Ge 4:3,4
  - . By the patriarchs
    - Ge 22:2,13; 31:54; 46:1; Job 1:5
  - . After the departure of Israel from Egypt
    - Ex 5:3,17; 18:12; 24:5
  - . Under the Mosaic age
    - Le 1:1-7:38; Heb 10:1-3
  - . Daily
    - Ex 29:38,39; Nu 28:3,4
  - . Weekly
    - Nu 28:9,10
  - . Monthly
    - Nu 28:11
  - . Yearly
    - Le 16:3; 1Sa 1:3,21; 20:6
  - . At all the feasts
    - Nu 10:10
  - . For the whole nation
    - Le 16:15-30; 1Ch 29:21
  - . For individuals
    - Le 1:2; 17:8
  - . In faith of a coming Saviour
    - Heb 11:4,17,28
- Required to be perfect and without blemish
  - Le 22:19; De 15:21; 17:1; Mal 1:8,14
- Generally the best of their kind
  - Ge 4:4; 1Sa 15:22; Ps 66:15; Isa 1:11
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF
  - . Burnt offering wholly consumed by fire
    - Le 1:1-17; 1Ki 18:38
  - . Sin offering for sins of ignorance
    - Le 4:1-35
  - . Trespass offering for intentional sins
    - Le 6:1-7; 7:1-7
  - . Peace offering



Le 3:1-17

- To be brought to the place appointed by God  
De 12:6; 2Ch 7:12
- Were bound to the horns of the altar  
Ps 118:27
- Were salted with salt  
Le 2:13; Mr 9:49
- Often consumed by fire from heaven  
Le 9:24; 1Ki 18:38; 2Ch 7:1
- When bloody, accompanied with meat and drink offering  
Nu 15:3-12
- No leaven offered with, except for  
Ex 23:18; Le 7:13
- Fat of, not to remain until morning  
Ex 23:8
- THE PRIESTS
  - . Appointed to offer  
1Sa 2:28; Eze 44:11,15; Heb 5:1; 8:3
  - . Had a portion of, and lived by  
Ex 29:27,28; De 18:3; Jos 13:14; 1Co 9:13
- Were typical of Christ's sacrifice  
1Co 5:7; Eph 5:2; Heb 10:1,11,12
- Were accepted when offered in sincerity and faith  
Ge 4:4; Heb 11:4; Ge 8:21
- Imparted a legal purification  
Heb 9:13,22
- Could not take away sin  
Ps 40:6; Heb 9:9; 10:1-11
- Without obedience, worthless  
1Sa 15:22; Pr 21:3; Mr 12:33
- The covenants of God confirmed by  
Ge 15:9-17; Ex 24:5-8; Heb 9:19,20; Ps 50:5
- THE JEWS
  - . Condemned for not treating with respect  
1Sa 2:29; Mal 1:12
  - . Condemned for bringing defective and blemished  
Mal 1:13,14
  - . Condemned for not offering  
Isa 43:23,24
  - . Unaccepted in, on account of sin  
Isa 1:11,15; 66:3; Ho 8:13
  - . Condemned for offering, to idols  
2Ch 34:25; Isa 65:3,7; Eze 20:28,31
- Offered to false gods, are offered to devils  
Le 17:7; De 32:17; Ps 106:37; 1Co 10:20
- On great occasions, very numerous  
2Ch 5:6; 7:5
- For public use often provided by the state  
2Ch 31:3
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Prayer  
Ps 141:2
  - . Thanksgiving  
Ps 27:6; 107:22; 116:17; Heb 13:15
  - . Devotedness  
Ro 12:1; Php 2:17

- . Benevolence  
    Php 4:18; Heb 13:16
- . Righteousness  
    Ps 4:5; 51:19
- . A broken spirit  
    Ps 51:17
- . Martyrdom  
    Php 2:7; 2Ti 4:6

## **Sadducees, The**

- A sect of the Jews  
Ac 5:17
- Denied the resurrection and a future stated  
Mt 22:23; Lu 20:27
- The resurrection a cause of dispute between them and the  
Pharisees  
Ac 23:6-9
- Were refused baptism by John  
Mt 3:7
- CHRIST
  - . Tempted by  
Mt 16:1
  - . Cautioned his disciples against their principles  
Mt 16:6,11,12
  - . Vindicated the resurrection against  
Mt 22:24-32; Mr 12:19-27
  - . Silenced  
Mt 22:34
- Persecuted the Christians  
Ac 4:1; 5:17,18,40

## Saints, Compared to

- The sun  
Jud 5:31; Mt 13:43
- Stars  
Da 12:3
- Lights  
Mt 5:14; Php 2:15
- Mount Zion  
Ps 125:1,2
- Lebanon  
Ho 14:5-7
- Treasure  
Ex 19:5; Ps 135:4
- Jewels  
Mal 3:17
- Gold  
Job 23:10; La 4:2
- Vessels of gold and silver  
2Ti 2:20
- Stones of a crown  
Zec 9:16
- Lively stones  
1Pe 2:5
- Babes  
Mt 11:25; 1Pe 2:2
- Little children  
Mt 18:3; 1Co 14:20
- Obedient children  
1Pe 1:14
- Members of the body  
1Co 12:20,27
- Soldiers  
2Ti 2:3,4
- Runners in a race  
1Co 9:24; Heb 12:1
- Wrestlers  
2Ti 2:5
- Good servants  
Mt 25:21
- Strangers and pilgrims  
1Pe 2:11
- Sheep  
Ps 78:52; Mt 25:33; Joh 10:4
- Lambs  
Isa 40:11; Joh 21:15
- Calves of the stall  
Mal 4:2
- Lions  
Pr 28:1; Mic 5:8
- Eagles  
Ps 103:5; Isa 40:31
- Doves  
Ps 68:13; Isa 60:8
- Thirsting deer

- Ps 42:1
- Good fishes  
Mt 13:48
- Dew and showers  
Mic 5:7
- Watered gardens  
Isa 58:11
- Unfailing springs  
Isa 58:11
- Vines  
So 6:11; Ho 14:7
- Branches of a vine  
Joh 15:2,4,5
- Pomegranates  
So 4:13
- Good figs  
Jer 24:2-7
- Lilies  
So 2:2; Ho 14:5
- Willows by the water courses  
Isa 44:4
- Trees planted by rivers  
Ps 1:3
- Cedars in Lebanon  
Ps 92:12
- Palm trees  
Ps 92:12
- Green olive trees  
Ps 52:8; Ho 14:6
- Fruitful trees  
Ps 1:3; Jer 17:8
- Corn  
Ho 14:7
- Wheat  
Mt 3:12; 13:29,30
- Salt  
Mt 5:13

# Salt

- Characterised as good and useful
  - Mr 9:50
- Used For
  - . Seasoning food
    - Job 6:6
  - . Seasoning sacrifices
    - Le 2:13; Eze 43:24
  - . Ratifying covenants
    - Nu 18:19; 2Ch 13:5
  - . Strengthening new-born infants
    - Eze 16:4
- Partaking of another's a bond of friendship
  - Ezr 4:14
- Lost its savour when exposed to the air
  - Mt 5:13; Mr 9:50
- OFTEN FOUND
  - . In pits
    - Jos 11:8; Zep 2:9
  - . In springs
    - Jas 3:12
  - . Near the Dead Sea
    - Nu 34:12; De 3:17
- Places where it abounded barren and unfruitful
  - Jer 17:6; Eze 47:11
- The valley of, celebrated for victories
  - 2Sa 8:13; 2Ki 14:7; 1Ch 18:12
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Lot's wife turned into a pillar of
    - Ge 19:26
  - . Elisha healed the bad water with
    - 2Ki 2:21
- Places sown with, to denote perpetual desolation
  - Jud 9:45
- Liberally afforded to the Jews after the captivity
  - Ezr 6:9; 7:22
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of saints
    - Mt 5:13
  - . Of grace in the heart
    - Mr 9:50
  - . Of wisdom in speech
    - Col 4:6
  - . (Without savour,) of graceless professors
    - Mt 5:13; Mr 9:50
  - . (Pits of,) of desolation
    - Zep 2:9
  - . (Salted with fire,) of preparation of the wicked for destruction
    - Mr 9:49

# Salutations

- Antiquity of  
Ge 18:2; 19:1
- WERE GIVEN
  - . By brethren to each other  
1Sa 17:22
  - . By inferiors to their superiors  
Ge 47:7
  - . By superiors to inferiors  
1Sa 30:21
  - . By all passers-by  
1Sa 10:3,4; Ps 129:8
  - . On entering a house  
Jud 18:15; Mt 10:12; Lu 1:40,41,44
- Often sent through messengers  
1Sa 25:5,14; 2Sa 8:10
- Often sent by letter  
Ro 16:21-23; 1Co 16:21; Col 4:18; 2Th 3:17
- Denied to persons of bad character  
2Jo 1:10
- Persons in haste excused from giving or receiving  
2Ki 4:29; Lu 10:24
- EXPRESSIONS USED AS
  - . Peace be with thee  
Jud 19:20
  - . Peace to thee, and peace to thine house, and peace to all that thou hast  
1Sa 25:6
  - . Peace be to this house  
Lu 10:5
  - . The Lord be with you  
Ru 2:4
  - . The Lord bless thee  
Ru 2:4
  - . The blessing of the Lord be upon you, we bless you in the name of the Lord  
Ps 129:8
  - . Blessed be thou of the Lord  
1Sa 15:13
  - . God be gracious to thee  
Ge 43:29
  - . Art thou in health?  
2Sa 20:9
  - . Hail  
Mt 26:49; Lu 1:28
  - . All hail  
Mt 28:9
- Often perfidious  
2Sa 20:9; Mt 26:49
- Given to Christ in derision  
Mt 27:29; 15:18
- OFTEN ACCOMPANIED BY
  - . Falling on the neck and kissing  
Ge 33:4; 45:14,15; Lu 15:20

- . Laying hold of the bear with the right hand  
2Sa 20:9
- . Bowing frequently to the ground  
Ge 33:3
- . Embracing and kissing the feet  
Mt 28:9; Lu 7:38,45
- . Touching the hem of the garment  
Mt 14:36
- . Falling prostrate on the ground  
Es 8:3; Mt 2:11; Lu 8:41
- . Kissing the dust  
Ps 72:9; Isa 49:23
- The Jews condemned for giving, only to their countrymen  
Mt 5:47
- The Pharisees condemned for seeking, in public  
Mt 23:7; Mr 12:38



# Salvation

- Is of God
  - Ps 3:8; 37:39; Jer 3:23
- Is of the purpose of God
  - 2Ti 1:9
- Is of the appointment of God
  - 1Th 5:9
- God is willing to give
  - 1Ti 2:4
- Is by Christ
  - Isa 63:9; Eph 5:23
- Is by Christ alone
  - Isa 45:21,22; 59:16; Ac 4:12
- Announced after the fall
  - Ge 3:15
- Of Israel, predicted
  - Isa 35:4; 45:17; Zec 9:16; Ro 11:26
- Of the Gentiles, predicted
  - Isa 45:22; 49:6; 52:10
- Revealed in the gospel
  - Eph 1:13; 2Ti 1:10
- Came to the Gentiles through the fall of the Jews
  - Ro 11:11
- CHRIST
  - . The Captain of
    - Heb 2:10
  - . The Author of
    - Heb 5:9
  - . Appointed for
    - Isa 49:6
  - . Raised up for
    - Lu 1:69
  - . Has
    - Zec 9:9
  - . Brings, with him
    - Isa 62:11; Lu 19:9
  - . Mighty to effect
    - Isa 63:1; Heb 7:25
  - . Came to effect
    - Mt 18:11; 1Ti 1:15
  - . Died to effect
    - Joh 3:14,15; Ga 1:4
  - . Exalted to give
    - Ac 5:31
- Is not by works
  - Ro 11:6; Eph 2:9; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 3:5
- Is of grace
  - Eph 2:5,8; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 2:11
- Is of love
  - Ro 5:8; 1Jo 4:9,10
- Is of mercy
  - Ps 6:4; Tit 3:5
- Is of the long-suffering of God
  - 2Pe 3:15

- Is through faith in Christ
  - Mr 16:16; Ac 16:31; Ro 10:9; Eph 2:8; 1Pe 1:5
- Reconciliation to God, a pledge of
  - Ro 5:10
- IS DELIVERANCE FROM
  - . Sin
    - Mt 1:21; 1Jo 3:5
  - . Uncleaness
    - Eze 36:29
  - . The devil
    - Col 2:15; Heb 2:14,15
  - . Wrath
    - Ro 5:9; 1Th 1:10
  - . This present evil world
    - Ga 1:4
  - . Enemies
    - Lu 1:71,74
  - . Eternal death
    - Joh 3:16,17
- Confession of Christ necessary to
  - Ro 10:10
- Regeneration necessary to
  - Joh 3:3
- Final perseverance necessary to
  - Mt 10:22
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great
    - Heb 2:3
  - . Glorious
    - 2Ti 2:10
  - . Common
    - Jude 1:3
  - . From generation to generation
    - Isa 51:8
  - . To the uttermost
    - Heb 7:25
  - . Eternal
    - Isa 45:17; 51:6; Heb 5:9
- Searched into and exhibited by the prophets
  - 1Pe 1:10
- The gospel is the power of God to
  - Ro 1:16; 1Co 1:18
- Preaching the word is the appointed means of
  - 1Co 1:21
- The Scriptures are able to make wise to
  - 2Ti 3:15; Jas 1:21
- Now is the day of
  - Isa 49:8; 2Co 6:2
- From sin, to be worked out with fear and trembling
  - Php 2:12
- SAINTS
  - . Chosen to
    - 2Th 2:13; 2Ti 1:9
  - . Appointed to obtain
    - 1Th 5:9
  - . Are heirs of

- Heb 1:14
- . Have, through grace
  - Ac 15:11
- . Have a token of, in their patient suffering for Christ
  - Php 1:28,29
- . Kept by the power of God to
  - 1Pe 1:5
- . Beautified with
  - Ps 149:4
- . Clothed with
  - Isa 61:10
- . Satisfied by
  - Lu 2:30
- . Love
  - Ps 40:16
- . Hope for
  - La 3:26; Ro 8:24
- . Wait for
  - Ge 49:18; La 3:26
- . Long for
  - Ps 119:81,174
- . Earnestly look for
  - Ps 119:123
- . Daily approach nearer to
  - Ro 13:11
- . Receive, as the end of their faith
  - 1Pe 1:9
- . Welcome the tidings of
  - Isa 52:7; Ro 10:15
- . Pray to be visited with
  - Ps 85:7; 106:4; 119:41
- . Pray for the assurance of
  - Ps 35:3
- . Pray for a joyful sense of
  - Ps 51:12
- . Evidence, by works
  - Heb 6:9,10
- . Ascribe, to God
  - Ps 25:5; Isa 12:2
- . Praise God for
  - 1Ch 16:23; Ps 96:2
- . Commemorate, with thanks
  - Ps 116:12
- . Rejoice in
  - Ps 9:14; 21:1; Isa 25:9
- . Glory in
  - 1Co 1:31; Ga 6:14
- . Declare
  - Ps 40:10; 71:15
- Godly sorrow works repentance to
  - 2Co 7:10
- All the earth shall see
  - Isa 52:10; Lu 3:6
- MINISTERS
  - . Give the knowledge of
    - Lu 1:77

- . Show the way of
  - Ac 16:17
- . Should exhort to
  - Eze 3:18,19; Ac 2:40
- . Should labour to lead others to
  - Ro 11:14
- . Should be clothed in
  - 2Ch 6:41; Ps 132:16
- . Should use self-denial to lead others to
  - 1Co 9:22
- . Should endure suffering that the elect may obtain
  - 2Ti 2:10
- . Are a sweet savour of Christ to God, in those who obtain
  - 2Co 2:15
- The heavenly host ascribe, to God
  - Re 7:10; 19:1
- SOUGHT IN VAIN FROM
  - . Idols
    - Isa 45:20; Jer 2:28
  - . Earthly power
    - Jer 3:23
- No escape for those who neglect
  - Heb 2:3
- Is far off from the wicked
  - Ps 119:155; Isa 59:11
- ILLUSTRATED BY
  - . A rock
    - De 32:15; 2Sa 22:47; Ps 95:1
  - . A horn
    - Ps 18:2; Lu 1:69
  - . A tower
    - 2Sa 22:51
  - . A helmet
    - Isa 59:17; Eph 6:17
  - . A shield
    - 2Sa 22:36
  - . A lamp
    - Isa 62:1
  - . A cup
    - Ps 116:13
  - . Clothing
    - 2Ch 6:41; Ps 132:16; 149:4; Isa 61:10
  - . Wells
    - Isa 12:3
  - . Walls and bulwarks
    - Isa 26:1; 60:18
  - . Chariots
    - Hab 3:8
  - . A victory
    - 1Co 15:57
- Typified
  - Nu 21:4-9; Joh 3:14,15

## Samaria, Ancient

- The territory of Ephraim and Manasseh properly so called  
Jos 17:17,18; Isa 28:1
- The whole kingdom of Israel sometimes called  
Eze 16:46,51; Ho 8:5,6
- Had many cities  
1Ki 13:32
- SAMARIA THE CAPITAL OF
  - . Built by Omri king of Israel  
1Ki 16:23,24
  - . Called after Shemer the owner of the hill on which it was built  
1Ki 16:24
  - . Called the mountain of Samaria  
Am 4:1; 6:1
  - . Called the head of Ephraim  
Isa 7:9
  - . Kings of Israel sometime took their titles from  
1Ki 21:1; 2Ki 1:3
  - . The residence of the kings of Israel  
1Ki 16:29; 2Ki 1:2; 3:1,6
  - . The burial place of the kings of Israel  
1Ki 16:28; 22:37; 2Ki 13:13
  - . Was a fenced city, and well provided with arms  
2Ki 10:2
  - . The pool of Samaria near to  
1Ki 22:38
  - . The prophet Elisha dwelt in  
2Ki 2:25; 5:3; 6:32
  - . Besieged by Benhadad  
1Ki 20:1-12
  - . Deliverance of, predicted  
1Ki 20:13,14
  - . Deliverance of, effected  
1Ki 20:15-21
  - . Besieged again by Benhadad  
2Ki 6:24
  - . Suffered severely from famine  
2Ki 6:25-29
  - . Elisha predicted plenty in  
2Ki 7:1,2
  - . Delivered by miraculous means  
2Ki 7:6,7
  - . Remarkable plenty in, as foretold by Elisha  
2Ki 7:16-20
  - . Besieged and taken by Shalmaneser  
2Ki 17:5,6; 18:9,10
- A mountainous country  
Jer 31:5; Am 3:9
- PEOPLE OF CHARACTERISED AS
  - . Proud and arrogant  
Isa 9:9
  - . Corrupt and wicked  
Eze 16:46,47; Ho 7:1; Am 3:9,10

. Idolatrous

Eze 23:5; Am 8:14; Mic 1:7

- Predictions respecting its destruction

Isa 8:4; 9:11,12; Ho 13:16; Am 3:11,12; Mic 1:6

- Inhabitants of, carried captive to Assyria

2Ki 17:6,23; 18:11

- Repeopled from Assyria

2Ki 17:24,25

## Samaria, Modern

- Situated between Judea and Galilee
  - Lu 17:11; Joh 4:3,4
- Had many cities
  - Mt 10:5; Lu 9:52
- CITIES OF, MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Samaria
    - Ac 8:5
  - . Sychar
    - Joh 4:5
  - . Antipatris
    - Ac 23:31
- Christ preached in
  - Joh 4:39-42
- Christ at first forbade his disciples to visit
  - Mt 10:5
- Christ after his resurrection commanded the gospel to be preached in
  - Ac 1:8
- INHABITANTS OF
  - . Their true descent
    - 2Ki 17:24; Ezr 4:9,10
  - . Boasted descent from Jacob
    - Joh 4:12
  - . Professed to worship God
    - Ezr 4:2
  - . Their religion mixed with idolatry
    - 2Ki 17:41; Joh 4:22
  - . Worshipped on Mount Gerizim
    - Joh 4:20
  - . Opposed the Jews after their return from captivity
    - Ne 4:1-18
  - . Expected the Messiah
    - Joh 4:25,29
  - . Were superstitious
    - Ac 8:9-11
  - . More humane and grateful than the Jews
    - Lu 10:33-36; 17:16-18
  - . Abhorred by the Jews
    - Joh 8:48
  - . Had no intercourse or dealings with the Jews
    - Lu 9:52,53; Joh 4:9
  - . Ready to hear and embrace the gospel
    - Joh 4:39-42; Ac 8:6-8
- The persecuted Christians fled to
  - Ac 8:1
- The gospel first preached in, by Philip
  - Ac 8:5
- Many Christian churches in
  - Ac 9:31

# Sanctification

- Is separation to the service of God  
Ps 4:3; 2Co 6:17
- EFFECTED BY
  - . God  
Eze 37:28; 1Th 5:23; Jude 1:1
  - . Christ  
Heb 2:11; 13:12
  - . The Holy Spirit  
Ro 15:16; 1Co 6:11
- In Christ  
1Co 1:2
- Through the atonement of Christ  
Heb 10:10; 13:12
- Through the word of God  
Joh 17:17,19; Eph 5:26
- Christ made, of God, to us  
1Co 1:30
- Saints elected to salvation through  
2Th 2:13; 1Pe 1:2
- All saints are in a state of  
Ac 20:32; 26:18; 1Co 6:11
- The Church made glorious by  
Eph 5:26,27
- SHOULD LEAD TO
  - . Mortification of sin  
1Th 4:3,4
  - . Holiness  
Ro 6:22; Eph 5:7-9
- Offering up of saints acceptable through  
Ro 15:16
- Saints fitted for the service of God by  
2Ti 2:21
- God wills all saints to have  
1Th 4:3
- MINISTERS
  - . Set apart to God's service by  
Jer 1:5
  - . Should pray that their people may enjoy complete  
1Th 5:23
  - . Should exhort their people to walk in  
1Th 4:1,3
- None can inherit the kingdom of God without  
1Co 6:9-11
- Typified  
Ge 2:3; Ex 13:2; 19:14; 40:9-15; Le 27:14-16



## Scape-goat, The

- Part of the sin offering on the day of atonement  
Le 16:5,7
- Chosen by lot  
Le 16:8
- The high priest transferred the sins of Israel to, by  
confessing them with both hands upon its head  
Le 16:21
- Sent into the wilderness by the hands of a fit person  
Le 16:21,22
- COMMUNICATED UNCLEANNESS TO
  - . The high priest  
Le 16:24
  - . The man who lead him away  
Le 16:26
- Typical of Christ  
Isa 53:6,11,12

## Sciences

- Architecture  
De 8:12; 1Ch 29:19
- Arithmetic  
Ge 15:5; Le 26:8; Job 29:18
- Astronomy  
Job 38:31,32; Isa 13:10
- Astrology  
Isa 47:13
- Botany  
1Ki 4:33
- Geography  
Ge 10:1-30; Isa 11:11
- History and Chronology  
1Ki 22:39; 2Ki 1:18; 1Ch 9:1; 29:29
- Mechanics  
Ge 6:14-16; 11:4; Ex 14:6,7
- Medicine  
Jer 8:22; Mr 5:26
- Music  
1Ch 16:4-7; 25:6
- Navigation  
1Ki 9:27; Ps 107:23
- Surveying  
Jos 18:4-9; Ne 2:12-16; Eze 40:5,6; Zec 2:2
- Zoology  
1Ki 4:33

## Scorning and Mocking

- The sufferings of Christ by, predicted  
Ps 22:6-8; Isa 53:3; Lu 18:32
- Christ endured  
Mt 9:24; 27:29
- SAINTS ENDURE, ON ACCOUNT OF
  - . Being children of God  
Ge 21:9; Ga 4:29
  - . Their uprightness  
Job 12:4
  - . Their faith  
Heb 11:36
  - . Their faithfulness in declaring the word of God  
Jer 20:7,8
  - . Their zeal for God's house  
Ne 2:19
- THE WICKED INDULGE IN, AGAINST
  - . The second coming of Christ  
2Pe 3:3,4
  - . The gifts of the Spirit  
Ac 2:13
  - . God's threatening  
Isa 5:19; Jer 17:15
  - . God's ministers  
2Ch 36:16
  - . God's ordinances  
La 1:7
  - . Saints  
Ps 123:4; La 3:14,63
  - . The resurrection of the dead  
Ac 17:32
  - . All solemn admonitions  
2Ch 30:6-10
- Idolaters addicted to  
Isa 57:3-6
- Drunkards addicted to  
Ps 69:12; Ho 7:5
- THOSE WHO ARE ADDICTED TO
  - . Delight in  
Pr 1:22
  - . Are contentious  
Pr 22:10
  - . Are scorned by God  
Pr 3:34
  - . Are hated by men  
Pr 24:9
  - . Are avoided by saints  
Ps 1:1; Jer 15:17
  - . Walk after their own lusts  
2Pe 3:3
  - . Are proud and haughty  
Pr 21:24
  - . Hear not rebuke  
Pr 13:1

- . Love not those who reprove  
Pr 15:12
- . Hate those who reprove  
Pr 9:8
- . Go not to the wise  
Pr 15:12
- . Bring others into danger  
Pr 29:8
- . Shall themselves endure  
Eze 23:32
- Characteristic of the latter days  
2Pe 3:3; Jude 1:18
- Woe denounced against  
Isa 5:18,19
- Punishment for  
2Ch 36:17; Pr 19:29; Isa 29:20; La 3:64-66
- Exemplified
  - . Ishmael  
Ge 21:9
  - . Children at Bethel  
2Ki 2:23
  - . Ephraim and Manasseh  
2Ch 30:10
  - . Chiefs of Judah  
2Ch 36:16
  - . Sanballat  
Ne 4:1
  - . Enemies of Joab  
Job 30:1,9
  - . Enemies of David  
Ps 35:15,16
  - . Rulers of Israel  
Isa 28:14
  - . Ammonites  
Eze 25:3
  - . People of Tyre  
Eze 26:2
  - . Heathen  
Eze 36:2,3
  - . Soldiers  
Mt 27:28-30; Lu 23:36
  - . Chief Priests  
Mt 27:41
  - . Pharisees  
Lu 16:14
  - . The men who held Jesus  
Lu 22:63,64
  - . Herod  
Lu 23:11
  - . People and rulers  
Lu 23:35
  - . Some of the multitude  
Ac 2:13
  - . Athenians  
Ac 17:32



## Scorpion, The

- Armed with a sharp sting in its tail  
Re 9:10
- Sting of, venomous and caused torment  
Re 9:5
- Abounded in the great desert  
De 8:15
- Unfit for food  
Lu 11:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Wicked men  
Eze 2:6
  - . Ministers of Antichrist  
Re 9:3,5,10
  - . Severe scourges  
1Ki 12:11
- Christ gave his disciples power over  
Lu 10:19

# Scribes

- Antiquity of  
Jud 5:14
- Wore an inkhorn at their girdles  
Eze 9:2,3
- FAMILIES CELEBRATED FOR FURNISHING
  - . Kenites  
1Ch 2:55
  - . Zebulun  
Jud 5:14
  - . Levi  
1Ch 24:6; 2Ch 34:13
- Generally men of great wisdom  
1Ch 27:32
- Often learned in the law  
Ezr 7:6
- Were ready writers  
Ps 45:1
- ACTED AS
  - . Secretaries to kings  
2Sa 8:17; 20:25; 2Ki 12:10; Es 3:12
  - . Secretaries to prophets  
Jer 36:5,26
  - . Notaries in courts of justice  
Jer 32:11,12
  - . Religious teachers  
Ne 8:2-6
  - . Writers of public documents  
1Ch 24:6
  - . Keepers of the muster-rolls of the host  
2Ki 25:19; 2Ch 26:11; Jer 52:25
- MODERN
  - . Were doctors of the law  
Mr 12:28; Mt 22:35
  - . Wore long robes and loved pre-eminence  
Mr 12:38,39
  - . Sat in Moses' seat  
Mt 23:2
  - . Were frequently Pharisees  
Ac 23:9
  - . Esteemed wise and learned  
1Co 1:20
  - . Regarded as interpreters of Scripture  
Mt 2:4; 17:10; Mr 12:35
  - . Their manner of teaching contrasting with that of Christ  
Mt 7:29; Mr 1:22
  - . Condemned by Christ for hypocrisy  
Mt 23:15
  - . Often offended at our Lord's conduct and teaching  
Mt 21:15; Mr 2:6,7,16; 3:22
  - . Tempted our Lord  
Joh 8:3
  - . Active in procuring our Lord's death  
Mt 26:3; Lu 23:10

. Persecuted the Christians

Ac 4:5; 18:21; 6:12

- Illustrated of well instructed ministers of the gospel

Mt 13:52



# Scriptures, The

- Given by inspiration of God
  - 2Ti 3:16
- Given by inspiration of the Holy Spirit
  - Ac 1:16; Heb 3:7; 2Pe 1:21
- Christ sanctioned, by appealing to them
  - Mt 4:4; Mr 12:10; Joh 7:42
- Christ taught out of
  - Lu 24:27
- ARE CALLED THE
  - . Word
    - Jas 1:21-23; 1Pe 2:2
  - . Word of God
    - Lu 11:28; Heb 4:12
  - . Word of Christ
    - Col 3:16
  - . Word of truth
    - Jas 1:18
  - . Holy Scriptures
    - Ro 1:2; 2Ti 3:15
  - . Scripture of truth
    - Da 10:21
  - . Book
    - Ps 40:7; Re 22:19
  - . Book of the Lord
    - Isa 34:16
  - . Book of the law
    - Ne 8:3; Ga 3:10
  - . Law of the Lord
    - Ps 1:2; Isa 30:9
  - . Sword of the Spirit
    - Eph 6:17
  - . Oracles of God
    - Ro 3:2; 1Pe 4:11
- Contain the promises of the gospel
  - Ro 1:2
- Reveal the laws, statutes, and judgments of God
  - De 4:5,14; Ex 24:3,4
- Record divine prophecies
  - 2Pe 1:19-21
- Testify of Christ
  - Joh 5:39; Ac 10:43; 18:28; 1Co 15:3
- Are full and sufficient
  - Lu 16:29,31
- Are an unerring guide
  - Pr 6:23; 2Pe 1:19
- Are able to make wise to salvation through faith in Christ
  - Jesus
    - 2Ti 3:15
- Are profitable both for doctrine and practice
  - 2Ti 3:16,17
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Pure
    - Ps 12:6; 119:140; Pr 30:5

- . True
  - Ps 119:160; Joh 17:17
- . Perfect
  - Ps 19:7
- . Precious
  - Ps 19:10
- . Quick and powerful
  - Heb 4:12
- Written for our instruction
  - Ro 15:4
- Intended for the use of all men
  - Ro 16:26
- Nothing to be taken from, or added to
  - De 4:2; 12:32
- One portion of, to be compared with another
  - 1Co 2:13
- DESIGNED FOR
  - . Regenerating
    - Jas 1:18; 1Pe 1:23
  - . Quickening
    - Ps 119:50,93
  - . Illuminating
    - Ps 119:130
  - . Converting the soul
    - Ps 19:7
  - . Making wise the simple
    - Ps 19:7
  - . Sanctifying
    - Joh 17:17; Eph 5:26
  - . Producing faith
    - Joh 20:31
  - . Producing hope
    - Ps 119:49; Ro 15:4
  - . Producing obedience
    - De 17:19,20
  - . Cleansing the heart
    - Joh 15:3; Eph 5:26
  - . Cleansing the ways
    - Ps 119:9
  - . Keeping from destructive paths
    - Ps 17:4
  - . Supporting life
    - De 8:3; Mt 4:4
  - . Promoting growth in grace
    - 1Pe 2:2
  - . Building up in the faith
    - Ac 20:32
  - . Admonishing
    - Ps 19:11; 1Co 10:11
  - . Comforting
    - Ps 119:82; Ro 15:4
  - . Rejoicing the heart
    - Ps 19:8; 119:111
- Work effectually in them that believe
  - 1Th 2:13
- The letter of, without the spirit, killeth

- Joh 6:63; 2Co 3:6
- Ignorance of, a source of error
  - Mt 22:29; Ac 13:27
- Christ enables us to understand
  - Lu 24:45
- The Holy Spirit enable us to understand
  - Joh 16:13; 1Co 2:10-14
- No prophecy of, is of any private interpretation
  - 2Pe 1:20
- Everything should be tried by
  - Isa 8:20; Ac 17:11
- SHOULD BE
  - . The standard of teaching
    - 1Pe 4:11
  - . Believed
    - Joh 2:22
  - . Appealed to
    - 1Co 1:31; 1Pe 1:16
  - . Read
    - De 17:19; Isa 34:16
  - . Read publicly to ALL
    - De 31:11-13; Ne 8:3; Jer 36:6; Ac 13:15
  - . Known
    - 2Ti 3:15
  - . Received, not as the word of men, but as the word of God
    - 1Th 2:13
  - . Received with meekness
    - Jas 1:21
  - . Searched
    - Joh 5:39; 7:52
  - . Searched daily
    - Ac 17:11
  - . Laid up in the heart
    - De 6:6; 11:18
  - . Taught to children
    - De 6:7; 11:19; 2Ti 3:15
  - . Taught to ALL
    - 2Ch 17:7-9; Ne 8:7,8
  - . Talked of continually
    - De 6:7
  - . Not handled deceitfully
    - 2Co 4:2
  - . Not only heard, but obeyed
    - Mt 7:24; Lu 11:28; Jas 1:22
  - . Used against our spiritual enemies
    - Mt 4:4,7,10; Eph 6:11,17
- All should desire to hear
  - Ne 8:1
- Mere hearers of, deceive themselves
  - Jas 1:22
- Advantage of possessing
  - Ro 3:2
- SAINTS
  - . Love exceedingly
    - Ps 119:97,113,159,167
  - . Delight in

- Ps 1:2
- . Regard, as sweet  
Ps 119:103
- . Esteem, above all things  
Job 23:12
- . Long after  
Ps 119:82
- . Stand in awe of  
Ps 119:161; Isa 66:2
- . Keep, in remembrance  
Ps 119:16
- . Grieve when men disobey  
Ps 119:158
- . Hide, in their hearts  
Ps 119:11
- . Hope in  
Ps 119:74,81,147
- . Meditate in  
Ps 1:2; 119:99,148
- . Rejoice in  
Ps 119:162; Jer 15:16
- . Trust in  
Ps 119:42
- . Obey  
Ps 119:67; Lu 8:21; Joh 17:6
- . Speak of  
Ps 119:172
- . Esteem, as a light  
Ps 119:105
- . Pray to be taught  
Ps 119:12,13,33,66
- . Pray to be conformed to  
Ps 119:133
- . Plead the promises of, in prayer  
Ps 119:25,28,41,76,169
- They who search, are truly noble  
Ac 17:11
- Blessedness of hearing and obeying  
Lu 11:28; Jas 1:25
- Let them dwell richly in you  
Col 3:16
- THE WICKED
  - . Corrupt  
2Co 2:17
  - . Make, of none effect through their traditions  
Mr 7:9-13
  - . Reject  
Jer 8:9
  - . Stumble at  
1Pe 2:8
  - . Obey not  
Ps 119:158
  - . Frequently wrest, to their own destruction  
2Pe 3:16
- Denunciations against those who add to, or take from  
Re 22:18,19

- Destruction of, punished  
Jer 36:29-31

## Sea, The

- The gathering together of the waters originally called  
Ge 1:10
- Great rivers often called  
Isa 11:15; Jer 51:36
- Lakes often called  
De 3:17; Mt 8:24,27,32
- God
  - . Created  
Ex 20:11; Ps 95:5; Ac 14:15
  - . Made the birds and fished out of  
Ge 1:20-22
  - . Founded the earth upon  
Ps 24:2
  - . Set bounds to, by a perpetual decree  
Job 26:10; 38:8,10,11; Pr 8:27,29
  - . Measures the waters of  
Isa 40:12
  - . Does what he pleases in  
Ps 135:6
  - . Dries up, by his rebuke  
Isa 50:2; Na 1:4
  - . Shakes, by his word  
Hag 2:6
  - . Stills, by his power  
Ps 65:7; 89:9; 107:29
- Of immense extent  
Job 11:9; Ps 104:25
- Of great depth  
Ps 68:22
- Rivers supplied by exhalations from  
Ec 1:7
- Replenished by rivers  
Ec 1:7; Eze 47:8
- CALLED THE
  - . Deep  
Job 41:31; Ps 107:24; 2Co 11:25
  - . Great waters  
Ps 77:19
  - . Great and wide sea  
Ps 104:25
- The clouds the garment of  
Job 38:9
- Darkness the swaddling band of  
Job 38:9
- Sand the barrier of  
Jer 5:22
- Inhabited by innumerable creatures great and small  
Ps 104:25,26
- The wonders of God seen in  
Ps 107:24
- Made to glorify God  
Ps 69:34; 148:7
- SEAS MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE

- . The Adriatic or sea of Adria  
Ac 27:27
- . Mediterranean or great sea  
Nu 34:6; De 11:24; 34:2; Zec 14:8
- . Red Sea  
Ex 10:19; 13:18; 23:31
- . Sea of Joppa or sea of the Philistines  
Ezr 3:7; Ex 23:21
- . Salt of Dead Sea  
Ge 14:3; Nu 34:12
- . Sea of Galilee  
Mt 4:18; 8:32; Joh 6:1
- . Sea of Jazer  
Jer 48:32
- Raised by the wind  
Ps 107:25,26; Jon 1:4
- Caused to foam by Leviathan  
Job 41:31,32
- THE WAVES OF
  - . Raised upon high  
Ps 93:3; 107:25
  - . Tossed to and fro  
Jer 5:22
  - . Multitudinous  
Jer 51:42
  - . Mighty  
Ps 93:4; Ac 27:41
  - . Tumultuous  
Lu 21:25; Jude 1:13
- The shore of, covered with sand  
Ge 22:17; 1Ki 4:29; Job 6:3; Ps 78:27
- Numerous islands in  
Eze 26:18
- Passed over in ships  
Ps 104:26; 107:23
- Sailing on, dangerous  
Ac 27:9,20; 2Co 11:26
- COMMERCIAL NATIONS
  - . Often built cities on the borders of  
Ge 49:13; Eze 27:3; Na 3:8
  - . Derived great wealth from  
De 33:19
- Shall give up its dead at the last day  
Re 20:13
- The renewed earth shall be without  
Re 21:1
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of heavy afflictions  
Isa 43:2; La 2:13
  - . (Trouble,) of the wicked  
Isa 57:20
  - . (Roaring,) of hostile armies  
Isa 5:30; Jer 6:23
  - . (Waves of,) of righteousness  
Isa 48:18
  - . (Waves of,) of devastating armies

- Eze 26:3,4
- . (Waves of,) of the unsteady  
Jas 1:6
- . (Covered with waters,) of the diffusion of spiritual  
knowledge over the earth in the latter days  
Isa 11:9; Hab 2:14
- . (Smooth as glass,) of the peace of heaven  
Re 4:6; 15:2



## Sealing of the Holy Spirit

- Christ received  
Joh 6:27
- Saints receive  
2Co 1:22; Eph 1:13
- Is to the day of redemption  
Eph 4:30
- The wicked do not receive  
Re 9:4
- Judgment suspended until all saints receive  
Re 7:3
- Typified  
Ro 4:11

## Seals

- Called signet
  - Ge 38:18,25
- Precious stones set in gold used as
  - Ex 28:11
- Inscriptions upon, alluded to
  - 2Ti 2:19
- Generally worn as rings or bracelets
  - Jer 22:24
- IMPRESSIONS OF
  - . Frequently taken in clay
    - Job 38:14
  - . Used for security
    - Da 6:17; Mt 27:66
  - . Attached to all royal decrees
    - 1Ki 21:8; Es 3:12; 8:8
  - . Attached to covenants
    - Ne 9:38; 10:1
  - . Attached to lease and transfers of property
    - Jer 32:9-12,44
  - . Set upon treasures
    - De 32:34
  - . Attached to the victims approved for sacrifice, alluded to
    - Joh 6:27
  - . Were given by kings as a badge of authority
    - Ge 41:41,42
- Illustrative of
  - . Circumcision
    - Ro 4:11
  - . Converts
    - 1Co 9:2
  - . What is dear or valued
    - So 8:6; Jer 22:24; Hag 2:23
  - . Secrecy
    - Da 12:4; Re 5:1; 10:4
  - . Security
    - So 4:12; 2Ti 2:19; Re 7:2-8; 20:3
  - . Full approval
    - Joh 3:33
  - . Appropriation of saints to God by the Spirit
    - 2Co 1:22; Eph 1:13; 4:30
  - . Restraint
    - Job 9:7; 37:7; Re 20:3

## Second Coming of Christ, The

- Time of, unknown
  - Mt 24:36; Mr 13:32
- CALLED THE
  - . Times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord
    - Ac 3:19
  - . Times of restitution of all things
    - Ac 3:21; Ro 8:21
  - . Last time
    - 1Pe 1:5
  - . Appearing of Jesus Christ
    - 1Pe 1:7
  - . Revelation of Jesus Christ
    - 1Pe 1:13
  - . Glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour
    - Tit 2:13
  - . Coming of the day of God
    - 2Pe 3:12
  - . Day of our Lord Jesus Christ
    - 1Co 1:8
- FORETOLD BY
  - . Prophets
    - Da 7:13; Jude 1:14
  - . Himself
    - Mt 25:31; Joh 14:3
  - . Apostles
    - Ac 3:20; 1Ti 6:14
  - . Angels
    - Ac 1:10,11
- Signs preceding
  - Mt 24:3-51
- The Manner of
  - . In clouds
    - Mt 24:30; 26:64; Re 1:7
  - . In the glory of his Father
    - Mt 16:27
  - . In his own glory
    - Mt 25:31
  - . In flaming fire
    - 2Th 1:8
  - . With power and great glory
    - Mt 24:30
  - . As he ascended
    - Ac 1:9,11
  - . With a shout and the voice of the Archangel
    - 1Th 4:16
  - . Accompanied by Angels
    - Mt 16:27; 25:31; Mr 8:38; 2Th 1:7
  - . With his saints
    - 1Th 3:13; Jude 1:14
  - . Suddenly
    - Mr 13:36
  - . Unexpectedly
    - Mt 24:44; Lu 12:40

- . As a thief in the night  
1Th 5:2; 2Pe 3:10; Re 16:15
- . As the lightning  
Mt 24:27
- The heavens and earth shall be dissolved, &c at  
2Pe 3:10,12
- They who shall have died in Christ shall rise first at  
1Th 4:16
- The saints alive at, shall be caught up to meet him  
1Th 4:17
- Is not to make atonement  
Heb 9:28; Ro 6:9,10; Heb 10:14
- THE PURPOSES OF, ARE TO
  - . Complete the salvation of saints  
Heb 9:28; 1Pe 1:5
  - . Be glorified in his saints  
2Th 1:10
  - . Be admired in them that believe  
2Th 1:10
  - . Bring to light the hidden things of darkness  
1Co 4:5
  - . Judge  
Ps 50:3,4; Joh 5:22; 2Ti 4:1; Jude 1:15; Re 20:11-13
  - . Reign  
Isa 24:23; Da 7:14; Re 11:15
  - . Destroy death  
1Co 15:25,26
- Every eye shall see him at  
Re 1:7
- Should be always considered as at hand  
Ro 13:12; Php 4:5; 1Pe 4:7
- Blessedness of being prepared for  
Mt 24:46; Lu 12:37,38
- SAINTS
  - . Assured of  
Job 19:25,26
  - . Love  
2Ti 4:8
  - . Look for  
Php 3:20; Tit 2:13
  - . Wait for  
1Co 1:7; 1Th 1:10
  - . Haste to  
2Pe 3:12
  - . Pray for  
Re 22:20
  - . Should be ready for  
Mt 24:44; Lu 12:40
  - . Should watch for  
Mt 24:42; Mr 13:35-37; Lu 21:36
  - . Should be patient to  
2Th 3:5; Jas 5:7,8
- Shall be preserved to  
Php 1:6; 2Ti 4:18; 1Pe 1:5; Jude 1:24
- Shall not be ashamed at  
1Jo 2:28; 4:17

- Shall be blameless at  
1Co 1:8; 1Th 3:13; 5:23; Jude 1:24
- Shall be like him at  
Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2
- Shall see him as he is, at  
1Jo 3:2
- Shall appear with him in glory at  
Col 3:4
- Shall receive a crown of glory at  
2Ti 4:8; 1Pe 5:4
- Shall reign with him at  
Da 7:27; 2Ti 2:12; Re 5:10; 20:6; 22:5
- Faith of, shall be found to praise at  
1Pe 1:7
- THE WICKED
  - . Scoff at  
2Pe 3:3,4
  - . Presume upon the delay of  
Mt 24:48
  - . Shall be surprised by  
Mt 24:37-39; 1Th 5:3; 2Pe 3:10
  - . Shall be punished at  
2Th 1:8,9
- The man of sin to be destroyed at  
2Th 2:8
- Illustrated  
Mt 25:6; Lu 12:36,39; 19:12,15

# Seed

- Every herb, tree and grass yields its own  
Ge 1:11,12,29
- Each kind of, has its own body  
1Co 15:38
- SOWING OF
  - . Time for, called seed time  
Ge 8:22
  - . Necessary to its productiveness  
Joh 12:24; 1Co 15:36
  - . Required constant diligence  
Ec 11:4,6
  - . Often attended with great waste  
Mt 13:4,5,7
  - . Often attended with danger  
Ps 126:5,6
- Yearly return of time of sowing, secured by covenant  
Ge 8:21,22
- The ground carefully ploughed, and prepared for  
Isa 28:24,25
- Often sown beside rivers  
Ec 11:1; Isa 32:20
- Often trodden into the ground, by the feet of oxen  
Isa 32:20
- Required to be watered by the rain  
Isa 55:10
- In Egypt required to be artificially watered  
De 11:10
- Yielded an abundant increase in Canaan  
Ge 26:12; Mt 13:23
- MOSAIC LAWS RESPECTING
  - . Different kinds of, not to be sown in the same field  
Le 19:19; De 22:9
  - . If dry, exempted from uncleanness though touched by an unclean thing  
Le 11:37
  - . If wet, rendered unclean by contact with an unclean thing  
Le 11:38
  - . The tithe of, to be given to God  
Le 27:30
  - . Not to be sown during the sabbatical year  
Le 25:4,20
  - . Not to be sown in year of jubilee  
Le 25:11
- Difference between, and the plant which grows from it, noticed  
1Co 15:37,38
- THE JEWS PUNISHED BY
  - . Its rotting in the ground  
Joe 1:17; Mal 2:3
  - . Its yielding but little increase  
Isa 5:10; Hag 1:6
  - . Its increase being consumed by locusts  
De 28:38; Joe 1:4

- . Its increase being consume by enemies  
Le 26:16; De 28:33,51
- . Its being choked by thorns  
Jer 12:13; Mt 13:7
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The word of God  
Lu 8:11; 1Pe 1:23
  - . Spiritual life  
1Jo 3:9
- SOWING, ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Preaching the gospel  
Mt 13:3,32; 1Co 9:11
  - . Scattering or dispersing a people  
Zec 10:9
  - . Christian liberality  
Ec 11:6; 2Co 9:6
  - . Men's works producing a corresponding recompence  
Job 4:8; Ho 10:12; Ga 6:7,8
  - . The death of Christ and its effects  
Joh 12:24
  - . The burial of the body  
1Co 15:36-38

# Seeking God

- Commanded
  - Isa 55:6; Mt 7:7
- INCLUDES SEEKING
  - . His Name
    - Ps 83:16
  - . His word
    - Isa 34:16
  - . His face
    - Ps 27:8; 105:4
  - . His strength
    - 1Ch 16:11; Ps 105:4
  - . His commandments
    - 1Ch 28:8; Mal 2:7
  - . His precepts
    - Ps 119:45,94
  - . His kingdom
    - Mt 6:33; Lu 12:31
  - . His righteousness
    - Mt 6:33
  - . Christ
    - Mal 3:1; Lu 2:15,16
  - . Honour which comes from him
    - Joh 5:44
  - . Justification by Christ
    - Gal 2:16,17
  - . The city which God has prepared
    - Heb 11:10,16; 13:14
- By prayer
  - Job 8:5; Da 9:3
- In his house
  - De 12:5; Ps 27:4
- SHOULD BE
  - . Immediate
    - Ho 10:12
  - . Evermore
    - Ps 105:4
  - . While he may be found
    - Isa 55:6
  - . With diligence
    - Heb 11:6
  - . With the heart
    - De 4:29; 1Ch 22:19
  - . In the day of trouble
    - Ps 77:2
- Ensures
  - . His being found
    - De 4:29; 1Ch 28:9; Pr 8:17; Jer 29:13
  - . His favour
    - La 3:25
  - . His protection
    - Ezr 8:22
  - . His not forsaking us
    - Ps 9:10



- . Life
  - Ps 69:32; Am 5:4,6
- . Prosperity
  - Job 8:5,6; Ps 34:10
- . Being heard of him
  - Ps 34:4
- . Understanding all things
  - Pr 28:5
- . Gifts of righteousness
  - Ho 10:12
- Imperative upon all
  - Isa 8:19
- Afflictions designed to lead to
  - Ps 78:33,34; Ho 5:15
- None, by nature, are found to be engaged in
  - Ps 14:2; Ro 3:11; Lu 12:23,30
- SAINTS
  - . Specially exhorted to
    - Zep 2:3
  - . Desirous of
    - Job 5:8
  - . Purpose, in heart
    - Ps 27:8
  - . Prepare their hearts for
    - 2Ch 30:19
  - . Set their hearts to
    - 2Ch 11:16
  - . Engage in, with the whole heart
    - 2Ch 15:12; Ps 119:10
  - . Early in
    - Job 8:5; Ps 63:1; Isa 26:9
  - . Earnest in
    - So 3:2,4
  - . Characterised by
    - Ps 24:6
- Is never in vain
  - Isa 45:19
- Blessedness of
  - Ps 119:2
- Leads to joy
  - Ps 70:4; 105:3
- Ends in praise
  - Ps 22:26
- Promise connected with
  - Ps 69:32
- Shall be rewarded
  - Heb 11:6
- THE WICKED
  - . Are gone out of the way of
    - Ps 14:2,3; Ro 3:11,12
  - . Prepare not their hearts for
    - 2Ch 12:14
  - . Refuse, through pride
    - Ps 10:4
  - . Not led to, by affliction
    - Isa 9:13

- . Sometimes pretend to  
Ezr 4:2; Isa 58:2
- . Rejected, when too late in  
Pr 1:28
- They who neglect denounced  
Isa 31:1
- Punishment of those who neglect  
Zep 1:4-6
- Exemplified
  - . Asa  
2Ch 14:7
  - . Jehoshaphat  
2Ch 17:3,4
  - . Uzziah  
2Ch 26:5
  - . Hezekiah  
2Ch 31:21
  - . Josiah  
2Ch 34:3
  - . Ezra  
Ezr 7:10
  - . David  
Ps 34:4
  - . Daniel  
Da 9:3,4

## Self-delusion

- A characteristic of the wicked
  - Ps 49:18
- Prosperity frequently leads to
  - Ps 30:6; Ho 12:8; Lu 12:17-19
- Obstinate sinners often given up to
  - Ps 81:11,12; Ho 4:17; 2Th 2:10,11
- EXHIBITED IN THINKING THAT
  - . Our own ways are right
    - Pr 14:12
  - . We should adhere to established wicked practices
    - Jer 44:17
  - . We are pure
    - Pr 30:12
  - . We are better than others
    - Lu 18:11
  - . We are rich in spiritual things
    - Re 3:17
  - . We may have peace while in sin
    - De 29:19
  - . We are above adversity
    - Ps 10:6
  - . Gifts entitle us to heaven
    - Mt 7:21,22
  - . Privileges entitle us to heaven
    - Mt 3:9; Lu 13:25,26
  - . God will not punish our sins
    - Ps 10:11; Jer 5:12
  - . Christ shall not come to judge
    - 2Pe 3:4
  - . Our lives shall be prolonged
    - Isa 56:12; Lu 12:19; Jas 4:13
- Frequently preserved in, to the last
  - Mt 7:22; 25:11,12; Lu 13:24,25
- Fatal consequences of
  - Mt 7:23; 24:48-51; Lu 12:20; 1Th 5:3
- Exemplified
  - . Ahab
    - 1Ki 20:27,34
  - . Israelites
    - Ho 12:8
  - . Jews
    - Joh 8:33,41
  - . Church of Laodicea
    - Re 3:17
  - . Babylon
    - Isa 47:7-11

# Self-denial

- Christ set an example of  
Mt 4:8-10; 8:20; Joh 6:38; Ro 15:3; Php 2:6-8
- A test of devotedness to Christ  
Mt 10:37,38; Lu 9:23,24
- NECESSARY
  - . In following Christ  
Lu 14:27-33
  - . In the warfare of saints  
2Ti 2:4
  - . To the triumph of saints  
1Co 9:25-27
- Ministers especially called to exercise  
2Co 6:4,5
- SHOULD BE EXERCISED IN
  - . Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts  
Ro 6:12; Tit 2:12
  - . Controlling the appetite  
Pr 23:2
  - . Abstaining from fleshly lusts  
1Pe 2:11
  - . No longer living to lusts of men  
1Pe 4:2
  - . Mortifying sinful lusts  
Mr 9:43; Col 3:5
  - . Mortifying deeds of the body  
Ro 8:13
  - . Not pleasing ourselves  
Ro 15:1-3
  - . Not seeking out own profit  
1Co 10:24,33; 13:5; Php 2:4
  - . Preferring the profit of others  
Ro 14:20,21; 1Co 10:24,33
  - . Assisting others  
Lu 3:11
  - . Even lawful things  
1Co 10:23
  - . Forsaking all  
Lu 14:33
  - . Taking up the cross and following Christ  
Mt 10:38; 16:24
  - . Crucifying the flesh  
Ga 5:24
  - . Being crucified with Christ  
Ro 6:6
  - . Being crucified to the world  
Ga 6:14
  - . Putting off the old man which is corrupt  
Eph 4:22; Col 3:9
  - . Preferring Christ to all earthly relations  
Mt 8:21,22; Lu 14:26
- Becomes strangers and pilgrims  
Heb 11:13-15; 1Pe 2:11
- Danger of neglecting

- Mt 16:25,26; 1Co 9:27
- Reward of
  - Mt 19:28,29; Ro 8:13
- Happy result
  - 2Pe 1:4
- Exemplified
  - . Abraham
    - Ge 13:9; Heb 11:8,9
  - . Widow of Zarephath
    - 1Ki 17:12-15
  - . Esther
    - Es 4:16
  - . Rechabites
    - Jer 35:6,7
  - . Daniel
    - Da 1:8-16
  - . Apostles
    - Mt 19:27
  - . Simon, Andrew, James, and John
    - Mr 1:16-20
  - . Poor Widow
    - Lu 21:4
  - . The Christians
    - Ac 2:45; 4:34
  - . Barnabas
    - Ac 4:36,37
  - . Paul
    - Ac 20:24; 1Co 9:19,27
  - . Moses
    - Heb 11:24,25

## Self-examination

- Enjoined  
2Co 13:5
- Necessary before the communion  
1Co 11:28
- Cause of difficulty in  
Jer 17:9
- SHOULD BE ENGAGED IN
  - . With holy awe  
Ps 4:4
  - . With diligent search  
Ps 77:6; La 3:40
  - . With prayer for divine searching  
Ps 26:2; 139:23,24
  - . With purpose of amendment  
Ps 119:59; La 3:40
- Advantages of  
1Co 11:31; Ga 6:4; 1Jo 3:20-22

# Selfishness

- Contrary to the law of God
  - Le 19:18; Mt 22:39; Jas 2:8
- The example of Christ condemns
  - Joh 4:34; Ro 15:3; 2Co 8:9
- God hates
  - Mal 1:10
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Being lovers of ourselves
    - 2Ti 3:2
  - . Pleasing ourselves
    - Ro 15:1
  - . Seeking our own
    - 1Co 10:33; Php 2:21
  - . Seeking after gain
    - Isa 56:11
  - . Seeking undue precedence
    - Mt 20:21
  - . Living to ourselves
    - 2Co 5:15
  - . Neglect of the poor
    - 1Jo 3:17
  - . Serving God for reward
    - Mal 1:10
  - . Performing duty for reward
    - Mic 3:11
- Inconsistent with Christian love
  - 1Co 13:5
- Inconsistent with communion of saints
  - Ro 12:4,5; 1Co 12:12-27
- Especially forbidden to saints
  - 1Co 10:24; Php 2:4
- The love of Christ should constrain us to avoid
  - 2Co 5:14,15
- Ministers should be devoid of
  - 1Co 9:19-23; 10:33
- All men addicted to
  - Eph 2:3; Php 2:21
- Saints falsely accused of
  - Job 1:9-11
- Characteristic of the last days
  - 2Ti 3:1,2
- Exemplified
  - . Cain
    - Ge 4:9
  - . Nabal
    - 1Sa 25:3,11
  - . Haman
    - Es 6:6
  - . Priests
    - Isa 56:11
  - . Jews
    - Zec 7:6
  - . James and John

Mr 10:37  
. Multitude  
Joh 6:26



# Self-righteousness

- Man is prone to  
Pr 20:6; 30:12
- Hateful to God  
Lu 16:15
- IS VAIN BECAUSE OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS IS
  - . But external  
Mt 23:25-28; Lu 11:39-44
  - . But partial  
Mt 23:25; Lu 11:44
  - . No better than filthy rags  
Isa 64:6
  - . Ineffectual for salvation  
Job 9:30,31; Mt 5:20; Ro 3:20
  - . Unprofitable  
Isa 57:12
- Is boastful  
Mt 23:30
- THEY WHO ARE GIVEN TO
  - . Audaciously approach God  
Lu 18:11
  - . Seek to justify themselves  
Lu 10:29
  - . Seek to justify themselves before men  
Lu 16:15
  - . Reject the righteousness of God  
Ro 10:3
  - . Condemn others  
Mt 9:11-13; Lu 7:39
  - . Consider their own way right  
Pr 21:2
  - . Despise others  
Isa 65:5; Lu 18:9
  - . Proclaim their own goodness  
Pr 20:6
  - . Are pure in their own eyes  
Pr 30:12
  - . Are abominable before God  
Isa 65:5
- Folly of  
Job 9:20
- Saints renounce  
Php 3:7-10
- Warning against  
De 9:4
- Denunciation against  
Mt 23:27,28
- Illustrated  
Lu 18:10-12
- Exemplified
  - . Saul  
1Sa 15:13
  - . Young man  
Mt 19:20

- . Lawyer
  - Lu 10:25,29
- . Pharisees
  - Lu 11:39; Joh 8:33; 9:28
- . Israel
  - Ro 10:3
- . Church of Laodicea
  - Re 3:17

## Self-will and Stubbornness

- Forbidden
  - 2Ch 30:8; Ps 75:5; 95:8
- PROCEED FROM
  - . Unbelief
    - 2Ki 17:14
  - . Pride
    - Ne 9:16,29
  - . An evil heart
    - Jer 7:24
- God knows
  - Isa 48:4
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Refusing to hearken to God
    - Pr 1:24
  - . Refusing to hearken to the messengers of God
    - 1Sa 8:19; Jer 44:16; Zec 7:11
  - . Refusing to walk in the ways of God
    - Ne 9:17; Ps 78:10; Isa 42:24; Jer 6:16
  - . Refusing to hearken to parents
    - De 21:18,19
  - . Refusing to receive correction
    - De 21:18; Jer 5:3; 7:28
  - . Rebelling against God
    - De 31:27; Ps 78:8
  - . Resisting the Holy Spirit
    - Ac 7:51
  - . Walking in the counsels of an evil heart
    - Jer 7:24; 23:17
  - . Hardening the neck
    - Ne 9:16
  - . Hardening the heart
    - 2Ch 36:13
  - . Going backward and not forward
    - Jer 7:24
- Heinousness of
  - 1Sa 15:23
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Be without
    - Tit 1:7
  - . Warn their people against
    - Heb 3:7-12
  - . Pray that their people may be forgiven for
    - Ex 34:9; De 9:27
- Characteristic of the wicked
  - Pr 7:11; 2Pe 2:10
- The wicked cease not from
  - Jud 2:19
- Punishment for
  - De 21:21; Pr 29:1
- Illustrated
  - Ps 32:9; Jer 31:18
- Exemplified
  - . Simeon and Levi

- Ge 49:6
- . Israelites
  - Ex 32:9; De 9:6,13
- . Saul
  - 1Sa 15:19-23
- . David
  - 2Sa 24:4
- . Josiah
  - 2Ch 35:22
- . Zedekiah
  - 2Ch 36:13

# Serpents

- Created by God  
Job 26:13
- Characterised as subtle  
Ge 3:1; Mt 10:16
- Called crooked  
Job 26:13; Isa 27:1
- Unclean and unfit for food  
Mt 7:10
- INFEST
  - . Hedges  
Ec 10:8
  - . Holes in walls  
Am 5:19
  - . Deserts  
De 8:15
- Produced from eggs  
Isa 59:5
- Cursed above all creatures  
Ge 3:14
- Doomed to creep on their belly  
Ge 3:14
- Doomed to eat their food mingled with dust  
Ge 3:14; Isa 65:25; Mic 7:17
- Many kinds of poisonous  
De 32:24; Ps 58:4
- All kinds of, can be tamed  
Jas 3:7
- Were often enchanted or fascinated  
Ec 10:11
- Dangerous to travellers  
Ge 49:17
- Man's aversion and hatred to  
Ge 3:15
- Often sent as a punishment  
Nu 21:6; De 32:24; 1Co 10:9
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Moses' rod turned into  
Ex 4:3; 7:9,15
  - . Israelites cured by looking at one of brass  
Nu 21:8,9; Joh 3:14,15
  - . Power over, given to the disciples  
Mr 16:18; Lu 10:19
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the devil  
Ge 3:1; 2Co 11:3; Re 12:9; 20:2
  - . Of hypocrites  
Mt 23:33
  - . Of the tribe of Dan  
Ge 49:17
  - . Of enemies who harass and destroy  
Isa 14:29; Jer 8:17
  - . (Sharp tongue of,) of malice of the wicked  
Ps 140:3

. (Poisonous bite of,) of baneful effects of wine  
Pr 23:21,32

# Servants

- Early mention of  
Ge 9:25,26
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Male  
Ge 24:34; 32:5
  - . Female  
Ge 16:6; 32:5
  - . Bond  
Ge 43:18; Le 25:46
  - . Hired  
Mr 1:20; Lu 15:17
- Persons devoted to the service of another so called  
Ps 119:49; Isa 56:6
- The subjects of a prince or king so called  
Ex 9:20; 11:8
- Persons of low condition so called  
Ec 10:7
- Persons devoted to God so called  
Ps 119:49; Isa 56:6; Ro 1:1
- The term often used to express humility  
Ge 18:3; 33:5; 1Sa 20:7; 1Ki 20:32
- HIRED
  - . Called hireling  
Job 7:1; Joh 10:12,13
  - . Engaged by the year  
Le 25:53; Isa 16:14
  - . Engaged by the day  
Mt 20:2
  - . Not to be oppressed  
De 24:14
  - . To be paid without delay at the expiration of their service  
Le 19:13; De 24:15
  - . To be esteemed worthy of their hire  
Lu 10:7
  - . To partake of the produce of the land in the sabbatical year  
Le 25:6
  - . If foreigners not allowed to partake of the passover or holy things  
Ex 12:45; Le 22:10
  - . Anxiety of, for the end of their daily toil, alluded to  
Job 7:2
  - . Hebrew slaves serving their brethren to be treated as  
Le 25:39,40
  - . Hebrew slaves serving strangers to be treated as  
Le 25:47,53
  - . Often stood in the market place waiting for employment  
Mt 20:1-3
  - . Often will fed and taken care of  
Lu 15:17
  - . Often oppressed and their wages kept back  
Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4
- SLAVES OR BOND

- . Called bondmen
  - Ge 43:18; 44:9
- . By birth
  - Ge 14:14; Ps 116:16; Jer 2:14
- . By purchase
  - Ge 17:27; 37:36
- . Captives taken in war often kept as
  - De 20:14; 2Ki 5:2
- . Strangers sojourning in Israel might be purchased as
  - Le 25:45
- . Persons belonging to other nations might be purchased as
  - Le 25:44
- . Persons unable to pay their debts liable to be sold as
  - 2Ki 4:1; Ne 5:4,5; Mt 18:25
- . Thieves unable to make restitution were sold as
  - Ex 22:3
- . More valuable than hired servants
  - De 15:18
- . When Israelites not to be treated with rigour
  - Le 25:39,40,46
- . When Israelites to have their liberty after six years service
  - Ex 21:2; De 15:12
- . Israelites sold as, refusing their liberty, to have their ears bored to the door
  - Ex 21:5,6; De 15:16,17
- . Israelites sold to strangers as, might be redeemed by their nearest of kin
  - Le 25:47-55
- . All Israelites sold as, to be free at the jubilee
  - Le 25:10,40,41,54
- . Could not when set free demand wives or children procured during servitude
  - Ex 21:3,4
- . To be furnished liberally, when their servitude expired
  - De 15:13,14
- . When foreigners to be circumcised
  - Ge 17:13,27; Ex 12:44
- . To be allowed to rest on the Sabbath
  - Ex 20:10
- . To participate in all national rejoicings
  - De 12:18; 16:11,14
- . Persons of distinction had many
  - Ge 14:14; Ec 2:7
- . Engaged in the most menial offices
  - 1Sa 25:41; Joh 13:4,5
- . Maimed or injured by masters to have their freedom
  - Ex 21:26,27
- . Masters to be recompensed for injury done to
  - Ex 21:32
- . Laws respecting the killing of
  - Ex 21:20,21
- . Of others not to be coveted or enticed away
  - Ex 20:17; De 5:21
- . Seeking protection not to be delivered up to masters
  - De 23:15



- . Custom of branding, alluded to  
Ga 6:17
- . Sometimes rose to rank and station  
Ec 10:7
- . Sometimes intermarried with their master's family  
1Ch 2:34,35
- . Laws respecting marriage with female  
Ex 21:7-11
- . Seizing and stealing of men for, condemned and punished by the law  
Ex 21:16; De 24:7; 1Ti 1:10
- . Laws respecting, often violated  
Jer 34:8-16
- BOND, ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Ps 40:6; Heb 10:5; Php 2:7,8
  - . Of saints  
1Co 6:20; 7:23
  - . Of the wicked  
2Pe 2:19; Ro 6:16,19
- Christ condescended to the office of  
Mt 20:28; Lu 22:27; Joh 13:5; Php 2:7
- Are inferior to their masters  
Lu 22:27
- Should follow Christ's example  
1Pe 2:21
- DUTIES OF, TO MASTERS
  - . To pray for them  
Ge 24:12
  - . To honour them  
Mal 1:6; 1Ti 6:1
  - . To revere them the more, when they are believers  
1Ti 6:2
  - . To be subject to them  
1Pe 2:18
  - . To obey them  
Eph 6:5; Tit 2:9
  - . To attend to their call  
Ps 123:2
  - . To please them well in all things  
Tit 2:9
  - . To sympathise with them  
2Sa 12:18
  - . To prefer their business to their own necessary food  
Ge 24:33
  - . To bless God for mercies shown to them  
Ge 24:27,48
  - . To be faithful to them  
Lu 16:10-12; 1Co 4:2; Tit 2:10
  - . To be profitable to them  
Lu 19:15,16,18; Phm 1:11
  - . To be anxious for their welfare  
1Sa 25:14-17; 2Ki 5:2,3
  - . To be earnest in transacting their business  
Ge 24:54-56
  - . To be prudent in the management of their affairs

- Ge 24:34-49
- . To be industrious in labouring for them  
Ne 4:16,23
- . To be kind and attentive to their guests  
Ge 43:23,24
- . To be submissive even to the froward  
Ge 16:6,9; 1Pe 2:18
- . Not to answer them rudely  
Tit 2:9
- . Not to serve them with eye-service, as men-pleasers  
Eph 6:6; Col 3:22
- . Not to defraud them  
Tit 2:10
- Should be contented in their situation  
1Co 7:20,21
- Should be compassionate to their fellows  
Mt 18:33
- SHOULD SERVE
  - . For conscience towards God  
1Pe 2:19
  - . In the fear of God  
Eph 6:5; Col 3:22
  - . As the servants of Christ  
Eph 6:5,6
  - . Heartily, as to the Lord, and not to men  
Eph 6:7; Col 3:23
  - . As doing the will of God from the heart  
Eph 6:6
  - . In singleness of heart  
Eph 6:5; Col 3:22
  - . With good will  
Eph 6:7
- When patient under injury are acceptable to God  
1Pe 2:19,20
- When Good
  - . Are the servants of Christ  
Col 3:24
  - . Are brethren beloved in the Lord  
Phm 1:16
  - . Are the Lord's freemen  
1Co 7:22
  - . Are partakers of gospel privileges  
1Co 12:13; Ga 3:28; Eph 6:8; Col 3:11
  - . Deserve the confidence of their masters  
Ge 24:2,4,10; 39:4
  - . Often exalted  
Ge 41:40; Pr 17:2
  - . Often advanced by master  
Ge 39:4,5
  - . To be honoured  
Ge 24:31; Pr 27:18
  - . Bring God's blessing upon their masters  
Ge 30:27,30; 39:3
  - . Adorn the doctrine of God their Saviour in all things  
Tit 2:10
  - . Have God with them

- Ge 31:42; 39:21; Ac 7:9,10
- . Are prospered by God
  - Ge 39:3
- . Are protected by God
  - Ge 31:7
- . Are guided by God
  - Ge 24:7,27
- . Are blessed by God
  - Mt 24:46
- . Are mourned over after death
  - Ge 35:8
- . Shall be rewarded
  - Eph 6:8; Col 3:24
- The property of masters increased by faithful
  - Ge 30:29,30
- CHARACTERISTICS OF WICKED SERVANTS
  - . Eye-service
    - Eph 6:6; Col 3:22
  - . Men-pleasers
    - Eph 6:6; Col 3:22
  - . Deceit
    - 2Sa 19:26; Ps 101:6,7
  - . Quarrelsomeness
    - Ge 13:7; 26:20
  - . Covetousness
    - 2Ki 5:20
  - . Lying
    - 2Ki 5:22,24
  - . Stealing
    - Tit 2:10
  - . Gluttony
    - Mt 24:49
  - . Unmerciful to their fellows
    - Mt 18:30
  - . Will not submit to correction
    - Pr 29:19
  - . Do not bear to be exalted
    - Pr 30:21,22; Isa 3:5
  - . Shall be punished
    - Mt 24:50
- Good-Exemplified
  - . Eliezer
    - Ge 24:1-67
  - . Deborah
    - Ge 24:59; 35:8
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 31:36-40
  - . Joseph
    - Ge 39:3; Ac 7:10
  - . Servants of Boaz
    - Ru 2:4
  - . Jonathan's armour bearer
    - 1Sa 14:6,7
  - . David's servants
    - 2Sa 12:18
  - . Captive maid

- 2Ki 5:2-4
- . Servants of Naaman
  - 2Ki 5:13
- . Servants of Centurion
  - Mt 8:9
- . Servants of Cornelius
  - Ac 10:7
- . Onesimus after his conversion
  - Phm 1:11
- Bad-Exemplified
  - . Servants of Abraham and Lot
    - Ge 13:7
  - . Servants of Abimelech
    - Ge 21:25
  - . Absalom's servants [Absalom's servants obeyed a bad master; they were bad men rather than bad servants]
    - 2Sa 13:28,29; 14:30
  - . Ziba
    - 2Sa 16:1-4
  - . Servants of Shimei
    - 1Ki 2:39
  - . Jeroboam
    - 1Ki 11:26
  - . Zimri
    - 1Ki 16:9
  - . Gehazi
    - 2Ki 5:20
  - . Servants of Amon
    - 2Ki 21:23
  - . Job's servants
    - Job 19:16
  - . Servants of the High Priest
    - Mr 14:65
  - . Onesimus before his conversion
    - Phm 1:11

# Sheep

- Clean and used as food
  - De 14:4
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Innocent
    - 2Sa 24:17
  - . Sagacious
    - Joh 10:4,5
  - . Agile
    - Ps 114:4,6
  - . Being covered with a fleece
    - Job 31:20
  - . Remarkably prolific
    - Ps 107:41; 144:13; So 4:2; Eze 36:37
- Bleating of, alluded to
  - Jud 5:16; 1Sa 15:14
- Under man's care from the earliest age
  - Ge 4:4
- Constituted a great part of patriarchal wealth
  - Ge 13:5; 24:25; 26:14
- Males of called rams
  - 1Sa 15:22; Jer 51:40
- Females of, called ewes
  - Ps 78:71
- Young of, called lambs
  - Ex 12:3; Isa 11:6
- PLACES CELEBRATED FOR
  - . Kedar
    - Eze 27:21
  - . Bashan
    - De 32:14
  - . Nebaioth
    - Isa 60:7
  - . Bozrah
    - Mic 2:12
- Flesh of, extensively used as food
  - 1Sa 25:18; 1Ki 1:19; 4:23; Ne 5:18; Isa 22:13
- Milk of, used as food
  - De 32:14; Isa 7:21,22; 1Co 9:7
- Skins of, worn as clothing by the poor
  - Heb 11:37
- Skins of, made into a covering for the tabernacle
  - Ex 25:5; 36:10; 39:34
- Wool of, made into clothing
  - Job 31:20; Pr 31:13; Eze 34:3
- Offered in sacrifice from the earliest age
  - Ge 4:4; 8:20; 15:9,10
- Offered in sacrifice under the law
  - Ex 20:24; Le 1:10; 1Ki 8:5,63
- FLOCKS OF
  - . Attended by members of the family
    - Ge 29:9; Ex 2:16; 1Sa 16:11
  - . Attended by servants
    - 1Sa 17:20; Isa 61:5

- . Guarded by dogs  
Job 30:1
- . Kept in folds or cotes  
1Sa 24:3; 2Sa 7:8; Joh 10:1
- . Conducted to the richest pastures  
Ps 23:2
- . Fed on the mountains  
Ex 3:1; Eze 34:6,13
- . Fed in the valleys  
Isa 65:10
- . Frequently covered the pastures  
Ps 65:13
- . Watered every day  
Ge 29:8-10; Ex 2:16,17
- . Made to rest at noon  
Ps 23:2; So 1:7
- . Followed the shepherd  
Joh 10:4,27
- . Fled from strangers  
Joh 10:5
- Washed and shorn every year  
So 4:2
- Firstlings of, not to be shorn  
De 15:19
- Firstlings of, not to be redeemed  
Nu 18:17
- Firstlings of, could not be dedicated as a free-will offering  
Le 27:26
- Tithe of, given to the Levites  
2Ch 31:4-6
- First wool of, given to the priests  
De 18:4
- Time of shearing, a time of rejoicing  
1Sa 25:2,11,36; 2Sa 13:23
- WERE FREQUENTLY
  - . Given as presents  
2Sa 17:29; 1Ch 12:40
  - . Given as tribute  
2Ki 3:4; 2Ch 17:11
  - . Destroyed by wild beasts  
Jer 50:17; Mic 5:8; Joh 10:12
  - . Taken in great numbers in war  
Jud 6:4; 1Sa 14:32; 1Ch 5:21; 2Ch 14:15
  - . Cut off by disease  
Ex 9:3
- False prophets assume the simple appearance  
Mt 7:15
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the Jews  
Ps 74:1; 78:52; 79:13
  - . Of the people of Christ  
Joh 10:7-26; 21:16,17; Heb 13:20; 1Pe 5:2
  - . Of the wicked in their death  
Ps 49:14
  - . Of those under God's judgment  
Ps 44:1

- . (In patience and simplicity,) of patience, of Christ  
Isa 53:7
- . (In proneness to wander,) of those who depart from God  
Ps 119:176; Isa 53:6; Eze 34:16
- . (Lost,) of the unregenerate  
Mt 10:6
- . (When found,) of restored sinners  
Lu 15:5,7
- . (Separation from the goats,) of the separation of saints  
from the wicked  
Mt 25:32,33

# Shepherds

- Early mention of  
Ge 4:2
- Usually carried a scrip or bag  
1Sa 17:40
- Carried a staff or rod  
Le 27:32; Ps 23:4
- Dwelt in tents while tending their flocks  
So 1:8; Isa 38:12
- Members of the family both male and female acted as  
Ge 29:6; 1Sa 16:11; 17:15
- Had hired keepers under them  
1Sa 17:20
- The unfaithfulness of hireling, alluded to  
Joh 10:12
- CARE OF THE SHEEP BY, EXHIBITED IN
  - . Knowing them  
Joh 10:14
  - . Going before and leading them  
Ps 77:20; 78:52; 80:1
  - . Seeking out good pasture for them  
1Ch 4:39-41; Ps 23:2
  - . Numbering them when they return from pasture  
Jer 33:13
  - . Watching over them by night  
Lu 2:8
  - . Tenderness to the ewes in lamb, and to the young  
Ge 33:13,14; Ps 78:71
  - . Defending them when attacked by wild beasts  
1Sa 17:34-36; Am 3:12
  - . Searching them out when lost and straying  
Eze 34:12; Lu 15:4,5
  - . Attending them when sick  
Eze 34:16
- An abomination to the Egyptians  
Ge 46:34
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God as leader of Israel  
Ps 77:20; 80:1
  - . Of Christ as the good shepherd  
Eze 34:23; Zec 13:7; Joh 10:14; Heb 13:20
  - . Of kings as the leaders of the people  
Isa 44:28; Jer 6:3; 49:19
  - . Of ministers of the gospel  
Jer 23:4
  - . (Searching out straying sheep,) of Christ seeking the lost  
Eze 34:12; Lu 15:2-7
  - . (Their care and tenderness,) of tenderness of Christ  
Isa 40:11; Eze 34:13-16
  - . (Ignorant and foolish,) of bad ministers  
Isa 56:11; Jer 50:6; Eze 34:2,10; Zec 11:7,8,15-17



# Shewbread

- Twelve cakes of fine flour  
Le 24:5
- Called hallowed bread  
1Sa 21:4
- Materials for, provided by the people  
Le 24:8; Ne 10:32,33
- Prepared by Levites  
1Ch 9:32; 23:29
- Placed in two rows on the table by the priests  
Ex 25:30; 40:23; Le 24:6
- TABLE OF
  - . Dimensions of  
Ex 25:23
  - . Covered with gold  
Ex 25:24
  - . Had an ornamental border  
Ex 25:25
  - . Had staves of shittim wood covered with gold  
Ex 25:28
  - . Had rings of gold in the corners for the staves  
Ex 25:26,27
  - . Had dishes, spoons, covers, and bowls of gold  
Ex 25:29
  - . Placed in the north side of the tabernacle  
Ex 40:22; Heb 9:2
  - . Directions for removing  
Nu 4:7
- Pure frankincense placed on  
Le 24:7
- Was changed every Sabbath day  
Le 24:8
- After removal from the table given to the priests  
Le 24:9
- Not lawful for any but the priests to eat, except in extreme cases  
1Sa 21:4-6; Mt 12:4
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ as the bread of life  
Joh 6:48
  - . The Church  
1Co 5:7; 10:17

# Shields

- A part of defensive armour
  - Ps 115:9; 140:7
- FREQUENTLY MADE OF, OR COVERED WITH
  - . Gold
    - 2Sa 8:7; 1Ki 10:17
  - . Brass
    - 1Ki 14:27
- Said to belong to God
  - Ps 47:9
- KINDS OF
  - . The buckler or target
    - 2Ch 9:15; 1Ch 5:18; Eze 26:8
  - . The small shield
    - 2Ch 9:16
  - . Often borne by an armour bearer
    - 1Sa 17:7
- BEFORE WAR
  - . Gathered together
    - Jer 51:11
  - . Uncovered
    - Isa 22:6
  - . Repaired
    - Jer 46:3
  - . Anointed
    - 2Sa 1:21; Isa 21:5
  - . Often made red
    - Na 2:3
- Provided by the kings of Israel in great abundance
  - 2Ch 11:12; 26:14; 32:5
- A disgrace to lose, or throw away
  - 2Sa 1:21
- Of the vanquished, often burned
  - Eze 39:9
- In times of peace were hung up in towers or armouries
  - Eze 27:10; So 4:4
- Were scarce in Israel in the days of Deborah and Barak
  - Jud 5:8
- Many of the Israelites used, with expertness
  - 1Ch 12:8,24,34; 2Ch 14:8; 25:5
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Protection of God
    - Ge 15:1; Ps 33:20
  - . Favour of God
    - Ps 5:12
  - . Truth of God
    - Ps 91:4
  - . Salvation of God
    - 2Sa 22:36; Ps 18:35
  - . Faith
    - Eph 6:16

# **Ships**

- Probably originated from the ark made by Noah  
Ge 7:17,18
- Antiquity of, among the Jews  
Ge 49:13; Jud 5:17
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Gallant  
Isa 33:21
  - . Large  
Jas 3:4
  - . Strong  
Isa 23:14
  - . Swift  
Job 9:26
- Solomon built a navy of  
1Ki 9:26
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Of Chittim  
Nu 24:24; Da 11:30
  - . Of Tarshish  
Isa 23:1; 60:9
  - . Of Adramyttium  
Ac 27:2
  - . Of Alexandria  
Ac 27:6
  - . Of Chaldea  
Isa 43:14
  - . Of Tyre  
2Ch 8:18
- Generally made of the fir tree  
Eze 27:5
- Sometimes made of bulrushes  
Isa 18:2
- The seams of, were caulked  
Eze 27:9,27
- PARTS OF MENTIONED
  - . The forepart or foreship  
Ac 27:30,41
  - . The hinder part or stern  
Ac 27:29,41
  - . The hold or between the sides  
Jon 1:5
  - . The mast  
Isa 33:23; Eze 27:5
  - . The sails  
Isa 33:23; Eze 27:7
  - . The tackling  
Isa 33:23; Ac 27:19
  - . The rudder or helm  
Jas 3:4
  - . The rudder-bands  
Ac 27:40
  - . The anchors  
Ac 27:29,40

- . The boats
  - Ac 27:30,32
- . The oars
  - Isa 33:21; Eze 27:6
- Often the property of individuals
  - Ac 27:11
- Commanded by a master
  - Jon 1:6; Ac 27:11
- Guided in their course by pilots
  - Eze 27:8,27-29
- Governed and directed by the helm
  - Jas 3:4
- Course of frequently directed by the heavenly bodies
  - Ac 27:20
- Worked by mariners or sailors
  - Eze 27:9,27; Jon 1:5; Ac 27:30
- Generally impelled by sails
  - Ac 27:2-7
- Often impelled by oars
  - Jon 1:13; Joh 6:19
- NAVIGATED
  - . Rivers
    - Isa 33:21
  - . Lakes
    - Lu 5:1,2
  - . The ocean
    - Ps 104:26; 107:23
- Soundings usually taken for, in dangerous places
  - Ac 27:28
- Usually distinguished by signs or figure heads
  - Ac 28:11
- Course of, through the midst of the sea, wonderful
  - Pr 30:18,19
- EMPLOYED IN
  - . Trading
    - 1Ki 22:48; 2Ch 8:18; 9:21
  - . Fishing
    - Mt 4:21; Lu 5:4-9; Joh 21:3-8
  - . War
    - Nu 24:24; Da 11:30,40
  - . Carrying passengers
    - Jon 1:3; Ac 27:2,6; 28:11
- The hinder part of, occupied by the passengers
  - Mr 4:38
- ENDANGERED BY
  - . Storms
    - Jon 1:4; Mr 4:37,38
  - . Quicksands
    - Ac 27:17
  - . Rocks
    - Ac 27:29
- When damaged were sometimes undergirded with cables
  - Ac 27:17
- Were often wrecked
  - 1Ki 22:48; Ps 48:7; Ac 27:41-44; 2Co 11:25
- ILLUSTRATIVE

. Of industrious women

Pr 31:14

. (Wrecked,) of departure from the faith

1Ti 1:19

# Shoes

- Early use of  
Ge 14:23
- Called sandals  
Mr 6:9; Ac 12:8
- Soles of, sometimes plated with brass or iron  
De 33:25
- Bound round the feet with lachets or strings  
Joh 1:27; Ac 12:8
- OF LADIES OF DISTINCTION
  - . Often made of badgers' skins  
Eze 16:10
  - . Often highly ornamental  
So 7:1
  - . Probably often adorned with tinkling ornaments  
Isa 3:18
- Loosing of, for another a degrading office  
Mr 1:17; Joh 1:27
- Bearing, for another a degrading office, only performed by slaves  
Mt 3:11
- THE JEWS
  - . Put on, before beginning a journey  
Ex 12:11
  - . Never wore, in mourning  
2Sa 15:30; Isa 20:2,3; Eze 24:17,23
  - . Put off, when they entered sacred places  
Ex 3:5; Jos 5:15
- Worn out by a long journey  
Jos 9:5,13
- Of Israel preserved for forty years, while journeying in the wilderness  
De 29:5
- Often given as bribes  
Am 2:6; 8:6
- CUSTOMS CONNECTED WITH
  - . A man who refused to marry a deceased brother's wife disgraced by pulling off his shoes  
De 25:9,10
  - . The right of redemption resigned by a man's giving one of his shoes to the next of kin  
Ru 4:7,8
- The Apostles prohibited from taking for their journey more, than the pair they had on  
Mt 10:10; Mr 6:9; Lu 10:4
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the preparation of the gospel  
Eph 6:15
  - . Of the beauty conferred on saints  
So 7:1; Lu 15:22
  - . (Having blood on,) of being engaged in war and slaughter  
1Ki 2:5
  - . (Taken off,) of an ignominious and servile condition  
Isa 47:2; Jer 2:25

. (Thrown over a place,) of subjection  
Ps 60:8; 108:9

## Sickness

- Sent by God
  - De 28:59-61; 32:39; 2Sa 12:15; Ac 12:23
- The devil sometimes permitted to inflict
  - Job 2:6,7; Lu 9:39; 13:16
- Often brought on by intemperance
  - Ho 7:5
- Often sent as a punishment of sin
  - Le 26:14-16; 2Ch 21:12-15; 1Co 11:30
- One of God's four sore judgments on a guilty land
  - Eze 14:19-21
- GOD
  - . Promises to heal
    - Ex 23:25; 2Ki 20:5
  - . Heals
    - De 32:39; Ps 103:3; Isa 38:5,9
  - . Exhibits his mercy in healing
    - Php 2:27
  - . Exhibits his power in healing
    - Lu 5:17
  - . Exhibits his love in healing
    - Isa 38:17
  - . Often manifests saving grace to sinners during
    - Job 33:19-24; Ps 107:17-21
  - . Permits saints to be tried by
    - Job 2:5,6
  - . Strengthens saints in
    - Ps 41:3
  - . Comforts saints in
    - Ps 41:3
  - . Hears the prayers of those in
    - Ps 30:2; 107:18-20
  - . Preserves saints in time of
    - Ps 91:3-7
  - . Abandons the wicked to
    - Jer 34:17
  - . Persecutes the wicked by
    - Jer 29:18
- Healing of, lawful on the Sabbath
  - Lu 13:14-16
- Christ compassionate those in
  - Isa 53:4; Mt 8:16,17
- CHRIST HEALED
  - . Being present
    - Mr 1:31; Mt 4:23
  - . Not being present
    - Mt 8:13
  - . By imposition of hands
    - Mr 6:5; Lu 13:13
  - . With a touch
    - Mt 8:3
  - . Through the touch of his garment
    - Mt 14:35,36; Mr 5:27-34
  - . With a word



- Mt 8:8,13
- Faith required in those healed of, by Christ
  - Mt 9:28,29; Mr 5:34; 10:52
- Often incurable by human means
  - De 28:27; 2Ch 21:18
- The Apostles were endowed with power to heal
  - Mt 10:1; Mr 16:18,20
- THE POWER OF HEALING
  - . One of the miraculous gifts bestowed on the early Church
    - 1Co 12:9,30; Jas 5:14,15
- SAINTS
  - . Acknowledge that, comes from God
    - Ps 31:1-8; Isa 38:12,15
  - . Are resigned under
    - Job 2:10
  - . Mourn under, with prayer
    - Isa 38:14
  - . Pray for recovery from
    - Isa 38:2,3
  - . Ascribe recovery from, to God
    - Isa 38:20
  - . Praise God for recovery from
    - Ps 103:1-3; Isa 38:19; Lu 17:15
  - . Thank God publicly for recovery form
    - Isa 38:20; Ac 3:8
  - . Feel for others in
    - Ps 35:13
  - . Visit those in
    - Mt 25:36
- Visiting those in, an evidence of belonging to Christ
  - Mt 25:34,36,40
- Pray for those afflicted with
  - Ac 28:8; Jas 5:14,15
- God's aid should be sought in
  - 2Ch 16:12
- THE WICKED
  - . Have much sorrow, with
    - Ec 5:17
  - . Forsake those in
    - 1Sa 30:13
  - . Visit not those in
    - Mt 25:43
- Not visiting those in, an evidence of not belonging to Christ
  - Mt 25:43,45
- Illustrative of sin
  - Le 13:45,46; Isa 1:5; Jer 8:22; Mt 9:12

## Sidonians, The

- Descended from Sidon, son of Canaan  
Ge 10:15; 1Ch 1:13
- Formerly a part of the Phoenician nation  
Mt 15:21,22; Mr 7:24,26
- Dwelt on the sea coast  
Lu 6:17; Ac 27:3
- CITIES OF MENTIONED
  - . Zidon  
Jos 11:8; 19:28
  - . Zarephath or Sarepta  
1Ki 17:9; Lu 4:26
  - . Governed by kings  
Jer 25:22; 27:3
- CHARACTER OF
  - . Careless and secure  
Jud 18:7
  - . Idolatrous  
1Ki 11:5
  - . Superstitious  
Jer 27:3,9
  - . Wicked and impenitent  
Mt 11:21,22
- Engaged in extensive commerce  
Isa 23:2
- Were skilful sailors  
Eze 27:8
- Supplied the Jews with timber  
1Ch 22:4; Ezr 3:7
- Supplied from Judea with provisions  
Ac 12:20; Eze 27:17
- TERRITORY OF
  - . Bordered on the land of Canaan  
Ge 10:19
  - . Given by God to Israel  
Ge 49:13; Jos 13:6
  - . Allotted to the tribe of Asher  
Jos 19:24,28
  - . Visited by our Lord  
Mt 15:21
- Israel unable to expel  
Jud 1:31; 3:3
- Hostile and oppressive to God's people  
Jud 10:12; Eze 28:22,24; Joe 3:5,6
- Solomon intermarried with  
1Ki 11:1
- Ahab intermarried with  
1Ki 16:31
- Israel followed the idolatry of  
Jud 10:6; 1Ki 11:33
- PREDICTIONS RESPECTING
  - . Territory of, to be given to Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon  
Jer 27:3,6

- . Partaking with the other nations of God's judgments  
Jer 25:22-28; Eze 32:20
- . All their helpers to be cut off  
Jer 47:4
- . That God should be glorified in the judgments upon them  
Eze 28:21-23
- . Their spoiling and oppression of the Jews to be fully  
recompensed  
Joe 3:4,8
- Many of, attended Christ's ministry  
Mr 3:8
- Having revolted from Herod, were obliged to propitiate him  
Ac 12:20

# Sieges

- Fenced cities invested by  
2Ki 18:13
- Threatened as a punishment  
De 28:52
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Encamping against  
2Sa 12:28; 2Ch 32:1
  - . Pitching against  
2Ki 25:1
  - . Compassing about with armies  
2Ki 6:14; Lu 21:20
  - . Setting in array against  
Jer 50:9
  - . Being against round about  
Jer 51:2
- Often lasted for a long time  
2Ki 17:5
- Great noise and tumult of, alluded to  
Joe 2:5
- THOSE ENGAGED IN
  - . Built forts and mounts  
Eze 4:2; 26:8
  - . Dug a trench round the city  
Lu 19:43
  - . Invested the city on every side  
Eze 23:24
  - . Cut off all supplies  
2Ki 19:24
  - . Frequently laid ambushes  
Jud 9:34
  - . Called upon the city to surrender  
1Ki 20:2,3; 2Ki 18:18,20
  - . Employed battering rams against the walls  
Eze 4:2; 26:9
  - . Cast arrows and other missiles into the city  
2Ki 19:32
  - . Often suffered much during  
Eze 29:18
- The Jews forbidden to cut down fruit trees for the purpose of  
De 20:19,20
- Extreme difficulty of taking cities by, alluded to  
Pr 18:19
- CITIES INVESTED BY
  - . Repaired and newly fortified beforehand  
2Ch 32:5; Isa 22:9,10; Na 3:14
  - . Supplied with water beforehand  
Na 3:14
  - . The inhabitants of, cut off beforehand supplies of water  
outside, useful to besiegers  
2Ch 32:3,4
  - . Were strictly shut up  
Jos 6:1
  - . Walls of, defended by the inhabitants

- 2Sa 11:20,21; 2Ki 18:26; 2Ch 32:18
- . Sometimes used ambushes or sorties
  - Jer 51:12
- . Often suffered from famine
  - 2Ki 6:26-29; 25:3; Eze 6:12
- . Often suffered from pestilence
  - Jer 21:6; 32:24
- . Often demanded terms of peace
  - 1Sa 11:1-3
- . Frequently taken by ambush
  - Jud 9:43,44
- . Frequently taken by assault
  - Jos 10:35; 2Sa 12:29
- . Frequently helped by allies
  - 1Sa 11:11; 23:5
- . Inhabitants of, exhorted to be courageous
  - 2Ch 32:6-8
- CITIES TAKEN BY
  - . Given up to pillage
    - Jer 50:26,27
  - . Inhabitants of, often put to the sword
    - Jos 10:28,30,32,35; Jer 50:30
  - . Frequently broken down
    - Jud 9:45
  - . Frequently destroyed by fire
    - Jos 8:19
  - . Sometimes sown with salt
    - Jud 9:45
  - . Sometimes called after the name of the captor
    - 2Sa 12:28
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Jericho
    - Jos 6:2-20
  - . Ai
    - Jos 7:2-4; 8:1-19
  - . Makkedah
    - Jos 10:28
  - . Libnah
    - Jos 10:29,30
  - . Lachish
    - Jos 10:31,32
  - . Eglon
    - Jos 10:34,35
  - . Hebron
    - Jos 10:36,37
  - . Debir
    - Jos 10:38,39
  - . Shechem
    - Jud 9:34,45
  - . Thebez
    - Jud 9:50
  - . Jabesh-gilead
    - 1Sa 11:1
  - . Keilah
    - 1Sa 23:1
  - . Ziklag

- 1Sa 30:1,2
- . Rabbah
  - 2Sa 11:1; 12:26-29
- . Gibbethon
  - 1Ki 16:15
- . Tirzah
  - 1Ki 16:17
- . Samaria
  - 1Ki 20:1; 2Ki 6:24; 17:5
- . Ramoth-gilead
  - 1Ki 22:4,29
- . Cities of Israel in Galilee
  - 2Ki 15:29
- . Cities of Judah
  - 2Ki 18:13
- . Jerusalem
  - 2Ki 24:10,11; 25:1,2
- Illustrative Of
  - . The omnipresence of God
    - Ps 139:5
  - . The judgments of God
    - Mic 5:1
  - . Zion in her affliction
    - Isa 1:8

# Silver

- Veins of, found in the earth  
Job 28:1
- Generally found in an impure state  
Pr 25:4
- Comparative value of  
Isa 60:17
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . White and shining  
Ps 68:13,14
  - . Fusible  
Eze 22:20,22
  - . Malleable  
Jer 10:9
- Purified by fire  
Pr 17:3; Zec 13:9
- PURIFIED, CALLED
  - . Refined silver  
1Ch 29:4
  - . Choice silver  
Pr 8:19
- Tarshish carried on extensive commerce in  
Jer 10:9; Eze 27:12
- The patriarchs rich in  
Ge 13:2; 24:35
- Used as money from the earliest times  
Ge 23:15,16; 37:28; 1Ki 16:24
- Very abundant in the reign of Solomon  
1Ki 10:21,22,27; 2Ch 9:20,21,27
- The working in, a trade  
Ac 19:24
- MADE INTO
  - . Cups  
Ge 44:2
  - . Dishes  
Nu 7:13,84,85
  - . Bowls  
Nu 7:13,84
  - . Thin plates  
Jer 10:9
  - . Chains  
Isa 40:19
  - . Wires (alluded to)  
Ec 12:6
  - . Sockets for the boards of the tabernacle  
Ex 26:19,25,32; 36:24,26,30,36
  - . Ornaments and hooks for the pillars of the tabernacle  
Ex 27:17; 38:19
  - . Candlesticks  
1Ch 28:15
  - . Tables  
1Ch 28:16
  - . Beds or couches  
Es 1:6

- . Vessels
  - 2Sa 8:10; Ezr 6:5
- . Idols
  - Ps 115:4; Isa 2:20; 30:22
- . Ornaments for the person
  - Ex 3:22
- Given by the Israelite for making the tabernacle
  - Ex 25:3; 35:24
- Given by David and his subjects for making the temple
  - 1Ch 28:14; 29:2,6-9
- Taken in war often consecrated to God
  - Jos 6:19; 2Sa 8:11; 1Ki 15:15
- Taken in war purified by fire
  - Nu 31:22,23
- Often given as presents
  - 1Ki 10:25; 2Ki 5:5,23
- Tribute often paid in
  - 2Ch 17:11; Ne 5:15
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the words of the Lord
    - Ps 12:6
  - . Of the tongue of the just
    - Pr 10:20
  - . Of good rulers
    - Isa 1:22,23
  - . Of the Medo-Persian kingdom
    - Da 2:32,39
  - . Of saints purified by affliction
    - Ps 66:10; Zec 13:9
  - . (Labour of seeking for,) of diligence required for attaining knowledge
    - Pr 2:4
  - . (Reprobate,) of the wicked
    - Jer 6:30
  - . (Dross of,) of the wicked
    - Isa 1:22; Eze 22:18
- Wisdom to be esteemed more than
  - Job 28:15; Pr 3:14; 8:10,19; 16:16



## Simeon, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's second son by Leah  
Ge 29:33
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:5-7
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:6
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:5
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:20
- Formed part of the second division of Israel in their journeys  
Nu 10:18,19
- Encamped under the standard of Reuben south of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:12
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:22,23; 2:13
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:36-41
- Families of  
Nu 26:12-13
- Strength of, on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:14
- Plagued for following the idolatry, of Midian, which accounts for their decrease  
Nu 25:9,14; 26:14; 1:23
- On Mount Gerizim said amen to the blessings  
De 27:12
- Inheritance of, within Judah  
Jos 19:1-8
- Bounds of their inheritance with cities and villages  
Jos 19:2-8; 1Ch 4:28-33
- United with Judah in expelling the Canaanites from their inheritance  
Jud 1:3,17
- Many of, at the coronation of David  
1Ch 12:25
- Officer appointed over, by David  
1Ch 27:16
- Part of, united with Judah under Asa  
2Ch 15:9
- Josiah purged their land of idols  
2Ch 34:6
- Part of, destroyed the remnant of the Amalekites, and dwelt in their land  
1Ch 4:39-43

# Simplicity

- Is opposed to fleshly wisdom  
2Co 1:12
- Necessity for  
Mt 18:2,3
- SHOULD BE EXHIBITED
  - . In preaching the gospel  
1Th 2:3-7
  - . In acts of benevolence  
Ro 12:8
  - . In all our conduct  
2Co 1:12
  - . Concerning our own wisdom  
1Co 3:18
  - . Concerning evil  
Ro 16:19
  - . Concerning malice  
1Co 14:20
- Exhortation to  
Ro 16:19; 1Pe 2:2
- THEY WHO HAVE THE GRACE OF
  - . Are made wise by God  
Mt 11:25
  - . Are made wise by the word of God  
Ps 19:7; 119:130
  - . Are preserved by God  
Ps 116:6
  - . Made circumspect by instruction  
Pr 1:4
  - . Profit by the correction of others  
Pr 19:25; 21:11
- Beware of being corrupted from that, which is in Christ  
2Co 11:3
- Illustrated  
Mt 6:22
- Exemplified
  - . David  
Ps 131:1,2
  - . Jeremiah  
Jer 1:6
  - . The Christians  
Ac 2:46; 4:32
  - . Paul  
2Co 1:12

# Sin

- Is the transgression of the law  
1Jo 3:4
- Is of the devil  
1Jo 3:8; Joh 8:44
- All unrighteousness is  
1Jo 5:17
- Omission of what we know to be good is  
Jas 4:17
- Whatever is not of faith is  
Ro 14:23
- The thought of foolishness is  
Pr 24:9
- All the imaginations of the unrenewed heart are  
Ge 6:5; 8:21
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Coming from the heart  
Mt 15:19
  - . The fruit of lust  
Jas 1:15
  - . The sting of death  
1Co 15:56
  - . Rebellion against God  
De 9:7; Jos 1:18
  - . Works of darkness  
Eph 5:11
  - . Dead works  
Heb 6:1; 9:14
  - . The abominable thing that God hates  
Pr 15:9; Jer 44:4,11
  - . Reproaching the Lord  
Nu 15:30; Ps 74:18
  - . Defiling  
Pr 30:12; Isa 59:3
  - . Deceitful  
Heb 3:13
  - . Disgraceful  
Pr 14:34
  - . Often very great  
Ex 32:20; 1Sa 2:17
  - . Often mighty  
Am 5:12
  - . Often manifold  
Am 5:12
  - . Often presumptuous  
Ps 19:13
  - . Sometimes open and manifest  
1Ti 5:24
  - . Sometimes secret  
Ps 90:8; 1Ti 5:24
  - . Besetting  
Heb 12:1
  - . Like scarlet and crimson  
Isa 1:18

- . Reaching to heaven
  - Re 18:5
- Entered into the world by Adam
  - Ge 3:6,7; Ro 5:12
- All men are conceived and born in
  - Ge 5:3; Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps 51:5
- All men are shapen in
  - Ps 51:5
- Scripture concludes all under
  - Ga 3:22
- No man is without
  - 1Ki 8:46; Ec 7:20
- Christ alone was without
  - 2Co 5:21; Heb 4:15; 7:26; 1Jo 3:5
- GOD
  - . Abominates
    - De 25:16; Pr 6:16-19
  - . Marks
    - Job 10:14
  - . Remembers
    - Re 18:5
  - . Is provoked to jealousy by
    - 1Ki 14:22
  - . Is provoked to anger by
    - 1Ki 16:2
  - . Alone can forgive
    - Ex 34:7; Da 9:9; Mic 7:18; Mr 2:7
  - . Recompenses
    - Jer 16:18; Re 18:6
  - . Punishes
    - Isa 13:11; Am 3:2
- The Law
  - . Is transgressed by every
    - Jas 2:10,11; 1Jo 3:4
  - . Gives knowledge of
    - Ro 3:20; 7:7
  - . Shows exceeding sinfulness of
    - Ro 7:13
  - . Made to restrain
    - 1Ti 1:9,10
  - . By its strictness stirs up
    - Ro 7:5,8,11
  - . Is the strength of
    - 1Co 15:56
  - . Curses those guilty of
    - Ga 3:10
- No man can cleanse himself from
  - Job 9:30,31; Pr 20:9; Jer 2:22
- No man can atone for
  - Mic 6:7
- God has opened a fountain for
  - Zec 13:1
- Christ was manifested to take away
  - Joh 1:29; 1Jo 3:5
- Christ's blood redeems from
  - Eph 1:7

- Christ's blood cleanses from  
1Jo 1:7
- SAINTS
  - . Made free from  
Ro 6:18
  - . Dead to  
Ro 6:2,11; 1Pe 2:24
  - . Profess to have ceased from  
1Pe 4:1
  - . Cannot live in  
1Jo 3:9; 5:18
  - . Resolve against  
Job 34:32
  - . Ashamed of having committed  
Ro 6:21
  - . Abhor themselves on account of  
Job 42:6; Eze 20:43
  - . Have yet the remains of, in them  
Ro 7:17,23; Ga 5:17
- The fear of God restrains  
Ex 20:20; Ps 4:4; Pr 16:6
- The word of God keeps from  
Ps 17:4; 119:11
- The Holy Spirit convinces of  
Joh 16:8,9
- If we say that we have no, we make God a liar  
1Jo 1:10
- Confusion of face belongs to those guilty of  
Da 9:7,8
- SHOULD BE
  - . Confessed  
Job 33:27; Pr 28:13
  - . Mourned over  
Ps 38:18; Jer 3:21
  - . Hated  
Ps 97:10; Pr 8:13; Am 5:15
  - . Abhorred  
Ro 12:9
  - . Put away  
Job 11:14
  - . Departed from  
Ps 34:14; 2Ti 2:19
  - . Avoided even in appearance  
1Th 5:22
  - . Guarded against  
Ps 4:4; 39:1
  - . Striven against  
Heb 12:4
  - . Mortified  
Ro 8:13; Col 3:5
  - . Wholly destroyed  
Ro 6:6
- Specially strive against besetting  
Heb 12:1
- Aggravated by neglecting advantages  
Lu 12:47; Joh 15:22

- Guilt of concerning
  - Job 31:33; Pr 28:13
- WE SHOULD PRAY TO GOD
  - . To search for, in our hearts
    - Ps 139:23,24
  - . To make us know our
    - Job 13:23
  - . To forgive our
    - Ex 34:9; Lu 11:4
  - . To keep us from
    - Ps 19:13
  - . To deliver us from
    - Mt 6:13
  - . To cleanse us from
    - Ps 51:2
- Prayer hindered by
  - Ps 66:18; Isa 59:2
- Blessings withheld on account of
  - Jer 5:25
- THE WICKED
  - . Servants to
    - Joh 8:34; Ro 6:16
  - . Dead in
    - Eph 2:1
  - . Guilty of, in everything they do
    - Pr 21:4; Eze 21:24
  - . Plead necessity for
    - 1Sa 13:11,12
  - . Excuse
    - Ge 3:12,13; 1Sa 15:13-15
  - . Encourage themselves in
    - Ps 64:5
  - . Defy God in committing
    - Isa 5:18,19
  - . Boast of
    - Isa 3:9
  - . Make a mock at
    - Pr 14:9
  - . Expect impunity in
    - Ps 10:11; 50:21; 94:7
  - . Cannot cease from
    - 2Pe 2:14
  - . Heap up
    - Ps 78:17; Isa 30:1
  - . Encouraged in, by prosperity
    - Job 21:7-15; Pr 10:16
  - . Led by despair to continue in
    - Jer 2:25; 18:12
  - . Try to conceal, from God
    - Ge 3:8,10; Job 31:33
  - . Throw the blame of, on God
    - Ge 3:12; Jer 7:10
  - . Throw the blame of, on others
    - Ge 3:12,13; Ex 32:22-24
  - . Tempt others to
    - Ge 3:6; 1Ki 16:2; 21:25; Pr 1:10-14

- . Delight in those who commit  
Ps 10:3; Ho 7:3; Ro 1:32
- . Shall bear the shame of  
Eze 16:52
- Shall find out the wicked  
Nu 32:23
- Ministers should warn the wicked to forsake  
Eze 33:9; Da 4:27
- LEADS TO
  - . Shame  
Ro 6:21
  - . Disquiet  
Ps 38:3
  - . Disease  
Job 20:11
- The ground was cursed on account of  
Ge 3:17,18
- Toil and sorrow originated in  
Ge 3:16,17,19; Job 14:1
- Excludes from heaven  
1Co 6:9,10; Ga 5:19-21; Eph 5:5; Re 21:27
- When finished brings forth death  
Jas 1:15
- Death, the wages of  
Ro 6:23
- Death, the punishment of  
Ge 2:17; Eze 18:4

# Sincerity

- Christ was an example of  
1Pe 2:22
- Ministers should be examples of  
Tit 2:7
- Opposed to fleshly wisdom  
2Co 1:12
- SHOULD CHARACTERISE
  - . Our love to God  
2Co 8:8,24
  - . Our love to Christ  
Eph 6:24
  - . Our service to God  
Jos 24:14; Joh 4:23,24
  - . Our faith  
1Ti 1:5
  - . Our love to one another  
Ro 12:9; 1Pe 1:22; 1Jo 3:18
  - . Our whole conduct  
2Co 1:12
  - . The preaching of the gospel  
2Co 2:17; 1Th 2:3-5
- A characteristic of the doctrines of the gospel  
1Pe 2:2
- The gospel sometimes preached without  
Php 1:16
- The wicked devoid of  
Ps 5:9; 55:21
- Exhortations to  
Ps 34:13; 1Co 5:8; 1Pe 2:1
- Pray for, on behalf of others  
Php 1:10
- Blessedness of  
Ps 32:2
- Exemplified
  - . Men of Zebulun  
1Ch 12:33
  - . Hezekiah  
Isa 38:3
  - . Nathanael  
Joh 1:47
  - . Paul  
2Co 1:12
  - . Timothy  
2Ti 1:5
  - . Lois and Eunice  
2Ti 1:5
  - . The Redeemed  
Re 14:5



# Sin-offering

- Probable origin of  
Ge 4:4,7
- WAS OFFERED
  - . For sins of ignorance  
Le 4:2,13,22,27
  - . At the consecration of priests  
Ex 29:10,14; Le 8:14
  - . At the consecration of Levites  
Nu 8:8
  - . At the expiration of a Nazarite's vow  
Nu 6:14
  - . On the day of atonement  
Le 16:3,9
- Was a most holy sacrifice  
Le 6:25,29
- CONSISTED OF
  - . A young bullock for priests  
Le 4:3; 9:2,8; 16:3,6
  - . A young bullock or he-goat for the congregation  
Le 4:14; 16:9; 2Ch 29:23
  - . A male kid for a ruler  
Le 4:23
  - . A female kid or female lamb for a private person  
Le 4:28,32
- Sins of the offerer transferred to, by imposition of hands  
Le 4:4,15,24,29; 2Ch 29:23
- Was killed in the same place as the burnt-offering  
Le 4:24; 6:25
- THE BLOOD OF
  - . For a priest or for the congregation, brought by the priest into the tabernacle  
Le 4:5,16
  - . For a priest or for the congregation, sprinkled seven times before the Lord, outside the veil, by the priest with his finger  
Le 4:6,17
  - . For a priest or for the congregation, put upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering by the priest with his finger  
Le 4:25,30
  - . In every case poured at the foot of the altar of burnt offering  
Le 4:7; 18:25,30; 9:9
- Fat of the inside, kidneys, burned on the altar of burnt offering  
Le 4:8-10,19,26,31; 9:10
- When for a priest or the congregation, the skin, carcass, burned without the camp  
Le 4:11,12,21; 6:30; 9:11
- Was eaten by the priests in a holy place, when its blood had not been brought into the tabernacle  
Le 6:26,29,30
- Aaron, &c rebuked for burning and not eating that of the congregation, its blood not having been brought into the

tabernacle

Le 10:16-18; 9:9,15

- Whatever touched the flesh of, was rendered holy  
Le 6:27
- Garments sprinkled with the blood of, to be washed  
Le 6:27
- Laws respecting the vessels used for boiling the flesh of  
Le 6:28
- Was typical of Christ's sacrifice  
2Co 5:21; Heb 13:11-13

## Sins, National

- Pervade all ranks
  - Isa 1:5; Jer 5:1-5; 6:13
- Often caused and encouraged by rulers
  - 1Ki 12:26-33; 14:16; 2Ch 21:11-13; Pr 29:12
- Often caused by prosperity
  - De 32:15; Ne 9:28; Jer 48:11; Eze 16:49; 28:5
- DEFILE
  - . The land
    - Le 18:25; Nu 35:33,34; Ps 106:38; Isa 24:5; Mic 2:10
  - . The people
    - Le 18:24; Eze 14:11
  - . National worship
    - Isa 1:10-15; Am 5:21,22; Hag 2:14
- Aggravated by privileges
  - Isa 5:4-7; Eze 20:11-13; Am 2:4; 3:1,2; Mt 11:21-24
- Lead the heathen to blaspheme
  - Eze 36:20,23; Ro 2:24
- Are a reproach to a people
  - Pr 14:34
- SHOULD BE
  - . Repented of
    - Jer 18:8; Jon 3:5
  - . Mourned over
    - Joe 2:12
  - . Confessed
    - Le 26:40; De 30:2; Jud 10:10; 1Ki 8:47,48
  - . Turned from
    - Isa 1:16; Ho 14:1,2; Jon 3:10
- Saints especially mourn over
  - Ps 119:136; Eze 9:4
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Mourn over
    - Eze 10:6; Jer 13:17; Eze 6:11; Joe 2:17
  - . Testify against
    - Isa 30:8,9; 58:1; Eze 2:3-5; 22:2; Jon 1:2
  - . Try to turn the people from
    - Jer 23:22
  - . Pray for forgiveness of
    - Ex 32:31,32; Joe 2:17
- National prayer rejected on account of
  - Isa 1:15; 59:2
- National worship rejected on account of
  - Isa 1:10-14; Jer 6:19,20; 7:9-14
- Cause the withdrawal of privileges
  - La 2:9; Am 8:11; Mt 23:37-39
- Bring down national judgments
  - Mt 23:35,36; 27:25
- Denunciations against
  - Isa 1:24; 30:1; Jer 5:9; 6:27-30
- Punishment for
  - Isa 3:8; Jer 12:17; 25:12; Eze 28:7-10
- Punishment for, averted on repentance
  - Jud 10:15,16; 2Ch 12:6,7; Ps 106:43-46; Jon 3:10

- Exemplified
  - . Sodom and Gomorrah  
Ge 18:20; 2Pe 2:6
  - . Children of Israel  
Ex 16:8; 32:31
  - . Nations of Canaan  
De 9:4
  - . Kingdom of Israel  
2Ki 17:8-12; Ho 4:1,2
  - . Kingdom of Judah  
2Ki 17:19; Isa 1:2-7
  - . Moab  
Jer 48:29,30
  - . Babylon  
Jer 51:6,13,52
  - . Tyre  
Eze 28:2
  - . Nineveh  
Na 3:1

# Slander

- An abomination to God  
Pr 6:16,19
- Forbidden  
Ex 23:1; Eph 4:31; Jas 4:11
- INCLUDES
  - . Whispering  
Ro 1:29; 2Co 12:20
  - . Backbiting  
Ro 1:30; 2Co 12:20
  - . Evil surmising  
1Ti 6:4
  - . Tale-bearing  
Le 19:16
  - . Babbling  
Ec 10:11
  - . Tattling  
1Ti 5:13
  - . Evil speaking  
Ps 41:5; 109:20
  - . Defaming  
Jer 20:10; 1Co 4:13
  - . Bearing false witness  
Ex 20:16; De 5:20; Lu 3:14
  - . Judging charitably  
Jas 4:11,12
  - . Raising false reports  
Ex 23:1
  - . Repeating matters  
Pr 17:9
- Is a deceitful work  
Ps 52:2
- Comes from the evil heart  
Mt 15:19; Lu 6:45
- Often arises from hatred  
Ps 41:7; 109:3
- Idleness leads to  
1Ti 5:13
- The wicked addicted to  
Ps 50:20; Jer 6:28; 9:4
- Hypocrites addicted to  
Pr 11:9
- A characteristic of the devil  
Re 12:10
- The wicked love  
Ps 52:4
- They who indulge in, are fools  
Pr 10:18
- They who indulge in, not to be trusted  
Jer 9:4
- Women warned against  
Tit 2:3
- Minister's wives should avoid  
1Ti 3:11

- Christ was exposed to  
Ps 35:11; Mt 26:60
- Rulers exposed to  
2Pe 2:10; Jude 1:8
- Ministers exposed to  
Ro 3:8; 2Co 6:8
- The nearest relations exposed to  
Ps 50:20
- Saints exposed to  
Ps 38:12; 109:2; 1Pe 4:4
- SAINTS
  - . Should keep their tongue from  
Ps 34:13; 1Pe 3:10
  - . Should lay aside  
Eph 4:31; 1Pe 2:1
  - . Should be warned against  
Tit 3:1,2
  - . Should give no occasion for  
1Pe 2:12; 3:16
  - . Should return good for  
1Co 4:13
  - . Blessed in enduring  
Mt 5:11
  - . Characterised as avoiding  
Ps 15:1,3
- Should not be listened to  
1Sa 24:9
- Should be discountenanced with anger  
Pr 25:23
- EFFECTS OF
  - . Separating friends  
Pr 16:28; 17:9
  - . Deadly wounds  
Pr 18:8; 26:22
  - . Strife  
Pr 26:20
  - . Discord among brethren  
Pr 6:19
  - . Murder  
Ps 31:13; Eze 22:9
- The tongue of, is a scourge  
Job 5:21
- Is venomous  
Ps 140:3; Ec 10:11
- Is destructive  
Pr 11:9
- End of, is mischievous madness  
Ec 10:13
- Men shall give account for  
Mt 12:36; Jas 1:26
- Punishment for  
De 19:16-21; Ps 101:5
- Illustrated  
Pr 12:18; 25:18
- Exemplified
  - . Laban's Sons

- Ge 31:1
- . Doeg
  - 1Sa 22:9-11
- . Princes of Ammon
  - 2Sa 10:3
- . Ziba
  - 2Sa 16:3
- . Children of Belial
  - 1Ki 21:13
- . Enemies of the Jews
  - Ezr 4:7-16
- . Gashmu
  - Ne 6:6
- . Haman
  - Es 3:8
- . David's enemies
  - Ps 31:13
- . Jeremiah's enemies
  - Jer 38:4
- . Jews
  - Mt 11:18,19
- . Witnesses against Christ
  - Mt 26:59-61
- . Priests
  - Mr 15:3
- . Enemies of Stephen
  - Ac 6:11
- . Enemies of Paul
  - Ac 17:7
- . Tertullus
  - Ac 24:2,5

## Sobriety

- Commanded  
1Pe 1:13; 5:8
- The gospel designed to teach  
Tit 2:11,12
- With watchfulness  
1Th 5:6
- With prayer  
1Pe 4:7
- REQUIRED IN
  - . Ministers  
1Ti 3:2,3; Tit 1:8
  - . Wives of ministers  
1Ti 3:11
  - . Aged men  
Tit 2:2
  - . Young men  
Tit 2:6
  - . Young women  
Tit 2:4
  - . All saints  
1Th 5:6,8
- Women should exhibit, in dress  
1Ti 2:9
- We should estimate our character and talents with  
Ro 12:3
- We should live in  
Tit 2:12
- Motives to  
1Pe 4:7; 5:8



# Spear

- An offensive weapon  
2Sa 23:8,18
- First mention of, in Scripture  
Jos 8:18
- PARTS OF MENTIONED
  - . The staff of wood  
1Sa 17:7
  - . The head of iron or brass  
1Sa 17:7; 2Sa 21:16
- Probably pointed at both ends  
2Sa 2:23
- Called the glittering spear  
Job 39:23; Hab 3:11
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF
  - . Lances  
Jer 50:42
  - . Javelins  
Nu 25:7; 1Sa 18:10
  - . Darts  
2Sa 18:14; Job 41:26,29
- Those who used, called spearmen  
Ps 68:30; Ac 23:23
- Frequently used by horse soldiers  
Na 3:3
- Furbished before war  
Jer 46:4
- Pruning-hooks made into, before war  
Joe 3:10
- Made into pruning-hooks in peace  
Isa 2:4; Mic 4:3
- THE ISRAELITES
  - . Acquainted with the making of  
1Sa 13:19
  - . Frequently used  
Ne 4:13,16
  - . Ill provided with, in the times of Deborah and Saul  
Jud 5:8; 1Sa 13:22
- Provided by the kings of Israel in great abundance  
2Ch 11:12; 32:5
- Frequently thrown from the hand  
1Sa 18:11; 19:10
- Often retained in the hand of the person using  
Nu 25:7; 2Sa 2:23
- Stuck in the ground beside the bolster during sleep  
1Sa 26:7-11
- Illustrative of the bitterness of the wicked  
Ps 57:4

## Stars, The

- Infinite in number  
Ge 15:5; Jer 33:2
- GOD
  - . Created  
Ge 1:16; Ps 8:3; 148:5
  - . Set, in the firmament of heaven  
Ge 1:17
  - . Appointed to give light by night  
Ge 1:16,14; Ps 136:9; Jer 31:35
  - . Numbers and names  
Ps 147:4
  - . Established, for ever  
Ps 148:3,6; Jer 31:36
  - . Obscures  
Job 9:7
- Revolve in fixed orbits  
Jud 5:20
- Shine in the firmament of heaven  
Da 12:3
- Appear of different magnitudes  
1Co 15:41
- Appear after sunset  
Ne 4:21; Job 3:9
- CALLED
  - . The host of heaven  
De 17:3; Jer 33:22
  - . Stars of light  
Ps 148:3
  - . Stars of heaven  
Isa 13:10
- When grouped together called constellations  
2Ki 23:5; Isa 13:10
- Exhibit the greatness of God's power  
Ps 8:3; Isa 40:26
- Made to praise God  
Ps 148:3
- Impure in the sight of God  
Job 25:5
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Morning star  
Re 2:28
  - . Arcturus  
Job 9:9; 38:32
  - . Pleiades  
Job 9:9; 38:31; Am 5:8
  - . Orion  
Job 9:9; 38:31; Am 5:8
  - . Mazzaroth  
Job 38:32
- One of extraordinary brightness appeared at Christ's birth  
Mt 2:2,9
- Idolaters worshipped  
Jer 8:2; 19:13

- The Israelites forbidden to worship  
De 4:19; 17:2-4
- Punishment for worshipping  
De 17:5-7
- False gods frequently worshipped under the representation of  
Am 5:26; Ac 7:43
- Astrology and star-gazing practised by the Babylonians  
Isa 47:13
- Use of, in navigation, alluded to  
Ac 27:20
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Nu 24:17
  - . Of angels  
Job 38:7
  - . Of ministers  
Re 1:16,20; 2:1
  - . Of princes and subordinate governors  
Da 8:10; Re 8:12
  - . (Bright and morning star,) of Christ  
Re 22:16
  - . (Morning star,) of glory to be given to faithful saints  
Re 2:28
  - . (Shining of,) of the reward of faithful ministers  
Da 12:3
  - . (Withdrawing their light,) of severe judgments  
Isa 13:10; Eze 32:7; Joe 2:10; 3:15
  - . (Setting the nest amongst,) of pride and carnal security  
Ob 1:4
  - . (Wandering,) of false teachers  
Jude 1:13

# Steadfastness

- Exhibited by God in all his purposes and ways  
Nu 23:19; Da 6:26; Jas 1:17
- Commanded  
Php 4:1; 2Th 2:15; Jas 1:6-8
- Godliness necessary to  
Job 11:13-15
- SECURED BY
  - . The power of God  
Ps 55:22; 62:2; 1Pe 1:5; Jude 1:24
  - . The presence of God  
Ps 16:8
  - . Trust in God  
Ps 26:1
  - . The intercession of Christ  
Lu 22:31,32
- A characteristic of saints  
Job 17:9; Joh 8:31
- SHOULD BE MANIFESTED
  - . In cleaving to God  
De 10:20; Ac 11:23
  - . In the work of the Lord  
1Co 15:58
  - . In continuing in the Apostles' doctrine  
Ac 2:42
  - . In holding fast our profession  
Heb 4:14; 10:23
  - . In holding fast the confidence and rejoicing of the hope  
Heb 3:6,14
  - . In keeping the faith  
Col 2:5; 1Pe 5:9
  - . In standing fast in the faith  
1Co 16:13
  - . In holding fast what is good  
1Th 5:21
  - . In maintaining Christian liberty  
Ga 5:1
  - . In striving for the faith of the gospel  
Php 1:27; Jude 1:3
  - . Even under affliction  
Ps 44:17-19; Ro 8:35-37; 1Th 3:3
- Saints pray for  
Ps 17:5
- Saints praise God for  
Ps 116:8
- MINISTERS
  - . Exhorted to  
2Ti 1:13,14; Tit 1:9
  - . Should exhort to  
Ac 13:43; 14:22
  - . Should pray for, in their people  
1Th 3:13; 2Th 2:17
  - . Encouraged by, in their people  
1Th 3:8

- . Rejoiced by, in their people  
Col 2:5
- The wicked devoid of  
Ps 78:8,37
- Principle of-Illustrated  
Mt 7:24,25; Joh 15:4; Col 2:7
- Want of-Illustrated  
Lu 8:6,13; Joh 15:6; 2Pe 2:17; Jude 1:12
- Exemplified
  - . Caleb  
Nu 14:24
  - . Joshua  
Jos 24:15
  - . Josiah  
2Ki 22:2
  - . Job  
Job 2:3
  - . David  
Ps 18:21,22
  - . Shadrach  
Da 3:18
  - . Daniel  
Da 6:10
  - . The Christians  
Ac 2:42
  - . Corinthians  
1Co 15:1
  - . Colossians  
Col 2:5
  - . Those who overcame Satan  
Re 12:11

## Strangers in Israel

- All foreigners sojourning in Israel were counted as  
Ex 12:49
- Under the care and protection of God  
De 10:18; Ps 146:9
- Very numerous in Solomon's reign  
2Ch 2:17
- CHIEFLY CONSISTED OF
  - . The remnant of the mixed multitude who came out of Egypt  
Ex 12:38
  - . The remnant of the nations of the land  
1Ki 9:20; 2Ch 8:7
  - . Captives taken in war  
De 21:10
  - . Foreign servants  
Le 25:44,45
  - . Persons who sought employment among the Jews  
1Ki 7:13; 9:27
  - . Persons who came into Israel for the sake of religious privileges  
1Ki 8:41
- LAWS RESPECTING
  - . Not to practise idolatrous rites  
Le 20:2
  - . Not to blaspheme God  
Le 24:16
  - . Not to eat blood  
Le 17:10-12
  - . Not to eat the passover while uncircumcised  
Ex 12:43,44
  - . Not to work on the Sabbath  
Ex 20:10; 23:12; De 5:14
  - . Not to be vexed or oppressed  
Ex 22:21; 23:9; Le 19:33
  - . Not to be chosen as kings in Israel  
De 17:15
  - . To be loved  
Le 19:34; De 10:19
  - . To be relieved in distress  
Le 25:35
  - . Subject to the civil law  
Le 24:22
  - . To have justice done to them in all disputes  
De 1:16; 24:17
  - . To enjoy the benefit of the cities of refuge  
Nu 35:15
  - . To have the gleaning of the harvest  
Le 19:10; 23:22; De 24:19-22
  - . To participate in the rejoicings of the people  
De 14:29; 16:11,14; 26:11
  - . To have the law read to them  
De 31:12; Jos 8:32-35
  - . The Jews might purchase and have them as slaves  
Le 25:44,45

- . The Jews might take usury from  
De 23:20
- . Might purchase Hebrew servants subject to release  
Le 25:47,48
- . Might offer their burnt-offerings on the altar of God  
Le 17:8; 22:18; Nu 15:14
- . Allowed to eat what died of itself  
De 14:21
- Motives urged on the Jews for being kind to  
Ex 22:21; 23:9
- Admitted to worship in the outer court of the temple  
1Ki 8:41-43; Re 11:2; Eph 2:14
- Were frequently employed in public works  
1Ch 22:2; 2Ch 2:18
- The Jews condemned for oppressing  
Ps 94:6; Eze 22:7,29

# Strife

- Christ, an example of avoiding  
Isa 42:2; Mt 12:15-19; Lu 9:52-56; 1Pe 2:23
- Forbidden  
Pr 3:30; 25:8
- A work of the flesh  
Ga 5:20
- An evidence of a carnal spirit  
1Co 3:3
- Existed in the church  
1Co 1:11
- EXCITED BY
  - . Hatred  
Pr 10:12
  - . Pride  
Pr 13:10; 28:25
  - . Wrath  
Pr 15:18; 30:33
  - . Frowardness  
Pr 16:28
  - . A contentious disposition  
Pr 26:21
  - . Tale-bearing  
Pr 26:20
  - . Drunkenness  
Pr 23:29,30
  - . Lusts  
Jas 4:1
  - . Curious questions  
1Ti 6:4; 2Ti 2:23
  - . Scorning  
Pr 22:10
- Difficulty of stopping, a reason for avoiding it  
Pr 17:14
- Shameful in saints  
2Co 12:20; Jas 3:14
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Avoid  
Ge 13:8; Eph 4:3
  - . Avoid questions that lead to  
2Ti 2:14
  - . Not walk in  
Ro 13:13
  - . Not act from  
Php 2:3
  - . Do all things without  
Php 2:14
  - . Submit to wrong rather than engage in  
Pr 20:22; Mt 5:39,40; 1Co 6:7
  - . Seek God's protection from  
Ps 35:1; Jer 18:19
  - . Praise God for protection from  
2Sa 22:44; Ps 18:43
- Saints kept from tongues of



- Ps 31:20
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Avoid
    - 1Ti 3:3; 2Ti 2:24
  - . Avoid questions that lead to
    - 2Ti 2:23; Tit 3:9
  - . Not preach through
    - Php 1:15,16
  - . Warn against
    - 1Co 1:10; 2Ti 2:14
  - . Reprove
    - 1Co 1:11,12; 3:3; 11:17,18
- Appeased by slowness to anger
  - Pr 15:18
- It is honourable to cease from
  - Pr 20:3
- Hypocrites make religion a pretence for
  - Isa 58:4
- Fools engage in
  - Pr 18:6
- Evidences a love of transgression
  - Pr 17:19
- LEADS TO
  - . Blasphemy
    - Le 24:10,11
  - . Injustice
    - Hab 1:3,4
  - . Confusion and every evil work
    - Jas 3:16
  - . Violence
    - Ex 21:18,22
  - . Mutual destruction
    - Ga 5:15
- Temporal blessing embittered by
  - Pr 17:1
- Excludes from heaven
  - Ga 5:20,21
- Promoters of, should be expelled
  - Pr 22:10
- Punishment for
  - Ps 55:9
- Strength and violence of--Illustrated
  - Pr 17:14; 18:19
- Danger of joining in--Illustrated
  - Pr 26:17
- Exemplified
  - . Herdmen of Abram and of Lot
    - Ge 13:7
  - . Herdmen of Gerar and of Isaac
    - Ge 26:20
  - . Laban and Jacob
    - Ge 31:36
  - . Two Hebrews
    - Ex 2:13
  - . Israelites
    - De 1:12

- . Judah and Israel  
2Sa 19:41-43
- . Disciples  
Lu 22:24
- . Judaizing Teachers  
Ac 15:2
- . Paul and Barnabas  
Ac 15:39
- . Pharisees and Sadducees  
Ac 23:7
- . Corinthians  
1Co 1:11; 6:6

# Summer

- Made by God  
Ps 74:17
- Yearly return of, secured by covenant  
Ge 8:22
- Characterised By
  - . Excessive heat  
Jer 17:8
  - . Excessive drought  
Ps 32:4
- Approach of, indicated by shooting out of leaves on trees  
Mt 24:32
- Many kinds of fruit were ripe and used during  
2Sa 16:1; Jer 40:10; 48:32
- The ancients had houses or apartments suited to  
Jud 3:20,24; Am 3:15
- The ant provided her winter food during  
Pr 6:8; 30:25
- The wise are diligent during  
Pr 10:5
- Illustrative of seasons of grace  
Jer 8:20

## Sun, The

- Called the greater light  
Ge 1:16
- GOD
  - . Created  
Ge 1:14,16; Ps 74:16
  - . Placed in the firmament  
Ge 1:17
  - . Appointed to rule the day  
Ge 1:16; Ps 136:8; Jer 31:35
  - . Appointed to divide seasons  
Ge 1:14
  - . Exercises sovereign power over  
Job 9:7
  - . Causes, to rise both on evil and good  
Mt 5:45
  - . Causes to know its time of setting  
Ps 104:19
- Made to praise and glorify God  
Ps 148:3
- The power and brilliancy of its rising alluded to  
Jud 5:31; 2Sa 23:4
- Clearness of its light alluded to  
So 6:10
- Compared to a bridegroom coming forth from his chamber  
Ps 19:5
- Compared to a strong man rejoicing to run a race  
Ps 19:5
- Diffuses light and heat to all the earth  
Ps 19:6
- THE RAYS OF
  - . Pleasant to man  
Job 30:28; Ec 11:7
  - . Produce and ripen fruits  
De 33:14
  - . Soften and melt some substances  
Ex 16:21
  - . Wither and burn up the herbs of the field  
Mr 4:6; Jas 1:11
  - . Change the colour of the skin  
So 1:6
  - . Frequently destructive to human life  
2Ki 4:18-20; Ps 121:6; Isa 49:10
- Indicates the hours of the day by the shadow on the dial  
2Ki 20:9
- THE JEWS
  - . Commenced their day with the rising of  
Ge 19:23,24,27,28; Jud 9:33
  - . Commenced their evening with the setting of  
Ge 28:11; De 24:13; Mr 1:32
  - . Expressed the east by rising of  
Nu 21:11; De 4:41,47; Jos 12:1
  - . Expressed the west by setting of  
Jos 1:4

- . Expressed the whole earth by, from rising of, to setting of  
Ps 50:1; 113:3; Isa 45:6
- . Forbidden to worship  
De 4:19; 17:3
- . Made images of  
2Ch 14:5; 34:4
- . Consecrated chariots and horses, as symbols of  
2Ki 23:11
- . Worshipped  
2Ki 23:5; Jer 8:2
- Worshippers of, turned their faces towards the east  
Eze 8:16
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Standing still for a whole day in the valley of Ajalon  
Jos 10:12,13
  - . Shadow put back on the dial  
2Ki 20:11
  - . Darkened at the crucifixion  
Lu 23:44,45
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God's favour  
Ps 84:11
  - . Of Christ's coming  
Mal 4:2
  - . Of the glory of Christ  
Mt 17:2; Re 1:16; 10:1
  - . Of supreme rulers  
Ge 37:9; Isa 13:10
  - . (Its clearness,) of the purity of the church  
So 6:10
  - . (Its brightness,) of the future glory of saints  
Da 12:3; Mt 13:43
  - . (Its power,) of the triumph of saints  
Jud 5:31
  - . (Darkened,) of severe calamities  
Eze 32:7; Joe 2:10,31; Mt 24:29; Re 9:2
  - . (Going down at noon,) of premature destruction  
Jer 15:9; Am 8:9
  - . (No more going down,) of perpetual blessedness  
Isa 60:20
  - . (Before or in sight of,) of public ignominy  
2Sa 12:11,12; Jer 8:2

## Swearing Falsely

- Forbidden
  - Le 19:12; Nu 30:2; Mt 5:33
- Hateful to God
  - Zec 8:17
- We should not love
  - Zec 8:17
- Fraud often leads to
  - Le 6:2,3
- Saints abstain from
  - Jos 9:20; Ps 15:4
- Blessedness of abstaining from
  - Ps 24:4,5
- THE WICKED
  - . Addicted to
    - Jer 5:2; Ho 10:4
  - . Plead excuses for
    - Jer 7:9,10
  - . Shall be judged on account of
    - Mal 3:5
  - . Shall be cut off for
    - Zec 5:3
  - . Shall have a curse upon their houses for
    - Zec 5:4
- False witnesses guilty of
  - De 19:16,18
- Exemplified
  - . Saul
    - 1Sa 19:6,10
  - . Shimei
    - 1Ki 2:41-43
  - . Jews
    - Eze 16:59
  - . Zedekiah
    - Eze 17:13-19
  - . Peter
    - Mt 26:72,74

## Swearing, Profane

- Of all kinds is desecration of God's name and is forbidden  
Ex 20:7; Mt 5:34-36; 23:21,22; Jas 5:12
- THE WICKED
  - . Addicted to  
Ps 10:7; Ro 3:14
  - . Love  
Ps 109:17
  - . Clothe themselves with  
Ps 109:18
- Guilt of  
Ex 20:7; De 5:11
- Woe denounced against  
Mt 23:16
- Nations visited for  
Jer 23:10; Ho 4:1-3
- Punishment for  
Le 24:16,23; Ps 59:12; 109:17,18
- Exemplified
  - . Son of Israelitish woman  
Le 24:11
  - . Gehazi  
2Ki 5:20
  - . Peter  
Mt 26:74

## Swine

- When wild inhabited the woods  
Ps 80:13
- Unclean and not to be eaten  
Le 11:7,8
- DESCRIBED
  - . Fierce and ungenerous  
Mt 7:6
  - . Filthy in its habits  
2Pe 2:22
  - . Destructive to agriculture  
Ps 80:13
- Fed upon husks  
Lu 15:16
- Sacrificing of, an abomination  
Isa 66:3
- Kept in large herds  
Mt 8:30
- Herding of, considered as the greatest degradation to a Jew  
Lu 15:15
- The Gergesenes punished for having  
Mt 8:31,32; Mr 5:11,14
- The ungodly Jews condemned for eating  
Isa 65:4; 66:17
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . The wicked  
Mt 7:6
  - . Hypocrites  
2Pe 2:22



## Sword, The

- Probable origin
  - Ge 3:24
- Was pointed
  - Eze 21:15
- Frequently had two edges
  - Ps 149:6
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Sharp
    - Ps 57:4
  - . Bright
    - Na 3:3
  - . Glittering
    - De 32:41; Job 20:25
  - . Oppressive
    - Jer 46:16
  - . Hurtful
    - Ps 144:10
- Carried in a sheath or scabbard
  - 1Ch 21:27; Jer 47:6; Eze 21:3-5
- Suspended from the girdle
  - 1Sa 17:39; 2Sa 20:8; Ne 4:18; Ps 45:3
- WAS USED
  - . By the patriarchs
    - Ge 34:25; 48:22
  - . By the Jews
    - Jud 20:2; 2Sa 24:9
  - . By heathen nations
    - Jud 7:22; 1Sa 15:33
  - . For self-defence
    - Lu 22:36
  - . For destruction of enemies
    - Nu 21:24; Jos 6:21
  - . For punishing criminals
    - 1Sa 15:33; Ac 12:2
  - . Sometimes for self-destruction
    - 1Sa 31:4,5; Ac 16:27
- Hebrews early acquainted with making of
  - 1Sa 13:19
- In time of war, plough shares made into
  - Joe 3:10
- In time of peace made into plough shares
  - Isa 2:4; Mic 4:3
- Sharpened and furbished before going to war
  - Ps 7:12; Eze 21:9
- Was brandished over the head
  - Eze 32:10
- Was thrust through enemies
  - Eze 16:40
- Often threatened as a punishment
  - Le 26:25,33; De 32:25
- Often sent as a punishment
  - Ezr 9:7; Ps 78:62
- Was one of God's four sore judgments

- Eze 14:21
- Those slain by, communicated ceremonial uncleanness  
Nu 19:16
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the word of God  
Eph 6:17; Heb 4:12
  - . Of the word of Christ  
Isa 49:2; Re 1:16
  - . Of the justice of God  
De 32:41; Zec 13:7
  - . Of the protection of God  
De 33:29
  - . Of war and contention  
Mt 10:34
  - . Of severe and heavy calamities  
Eze 5:2,17; 14:17; 21:9
  - . Of deep mental affliction  
Lu 2:35
  - . Of the wicked  
Ps 17:13
  - . Of the tongue of the wicked  
Ps 57:4; 64:3; Pr 12:18
  - . Of persecuting spirit of the wicked  
Ps 37:14
  - . Of the end of the wicked  
Pr 5:4
  - . Of false witnesses  
Pr 25:18
  - . Of judicial authority  
Ro 13:4
  - . (Drawing of,) of war and destruction  
Le 26:33; Eze 21:3-5
  - . (Putting, into its sheath,) of peace and friendship  
Jer 47:6
  - . (Living by,) of rapine  
Ge 27:40
  - . (Not departing from one's house,) of perpetual calamity  
2Sa 12:10

# Synagogues

- Places in which the Jews assembled for worship
  - Ac 13:5,14
- Early notice of their existence
  - Ps 74:8
- Probably originated in the schools of the prophets
  - 1Sa 19:18-24; 2Ki 4:23
- Revival of, after the captivity
  - Ne 8:1-8
- SERVICE OF, CONSISTED OF
  - . Prayer
    - Mt 6:5
  - . Reading the word of God
    - Ne 8:18; 9:3; 13:1; Ac 15:21
  - . Expounding the word of God
    - Ne 8:8; Lu 4:21
  - . Praise and thanksgiving
    - Ne 9:5
- Service in, on the Sabbath day
  - Lu 4:16; Ac 13:14
- GOVERNED BY
  - . A president or chief ruler
    - Ac 18:8,17
  - . Ordinary rulers
    - Mr 5:22; Ac 13:15
- Provided with a minister, who had charge of the sacred books
  - Lu 4:17,20
- Had seats for the congregation
  - Ac 13:14
- Chief seats in, reserved for elders
  - Mt 23:6
- The portion of Scripture for the day sometimes read by one of the congregation
  - Lu 4:16
- Strangers were invited to address the congregation in
  - Ac 13:15
- CHRIST OFTEN
  - . Attended
    - Lu 4:16
  - . Preached and taught in
    - Mt 4:23; Mr 1:39; Lu 13:10
  - . Performed miracles in
    - Mt 12:9,10; Mr 1:23; Lu 13:11
- The Apostles frequently taught and preached in
  - Ac 9:20; 13:5; 17:1,17
- Often used as courts of justice
  - Ac 9:2; Jas 2:2
- OFFENDERS WERE OFTEN
  - . Given up to, for trial
    - Lu 12:11; 21:12
  - . Punished in
    - Mt 10:17; 23:34; Ac 22:19
  - . Expelled from
    - Joh 9:22,34; 12:42; 16:2

- The building of, considered a noble and meritorious work  
Lu 7:5
- Sometimes several, in the same city  
Ac 6:9; 9:2
- Each sect had its own  
Ac 6:9

# Syria

- Originally included Mesopotamia  
Ge 25:20; 28:5; De 26:5; Ac 7:2
- More properly the country around Damascus  
2Sa 8:6
- Damascus the capital of  
Isa 7:8
- Abana and Pharpar rivers of  
2Ki 5:12
- Governed by kings  
1Ki 22:31; 2Ki 5:1
- INHABITANTS OF
  - . Called Syrians  
2Sa 10:11; 2Ki 5:20
  - . Called Syrians of Damascus  
2Sa 8:5
  - . An idolatrous people  
Jud 10:6; 2Ki 5:18
  - . A warlike people  
1Ki 20:23,25
  - . A commercial people  
Eze 27:18
  - . Spoke the Syriack language  
2Ki 18:26; Ezr 4:7; Da 2:4
- Israel followed the idolatry of  
Jud 10:6
- DAVID
  - . Destroyed the army of, which assisted Hadadezer  
2Sa 8:5
  - . Garrisoned and made tributary  
2Sa 8:6
  - . Dedicated the spoils of  
2Sa 8:11,12
  - . Obtained renown by his victory over  
2Sa 8:13
  - . Sent Joab against the armies of, hired by the Ammonites  
2Sa 10:6-14
  - . Destroyed a second army of  
2Sa 10:15-19
- Asa sought aid of, against Israel  
1Ki 15:18-20
- Elijah anointed Hazael king over, by divine direction  
1Ki 19:15
- Benhadad king of, besieged Samaria  
1Ki 20:1-12
- THE ISRAELITES
  - . Under Ahab encouraged and assisted by God, overcame  
1Ki 20:13-20
  - . Forewarned of invasion by, at the return of the year  
1Ki 20:22-25
  - . Insignificant before  
1Ki 20:26,27
  - . Encouraged and assisted by God overcame a second time  
1Ki 20:28-30

- . Craftily drawn into a league with  
1Ki 20:31-43
- . At peace with, for three years  
1Ki 22:1
- . Under Ahab sought to recover Ramoth-gilead from  
1Ki 22:3-29
- . Defeated by, and Ahab slain  
1Ki 22:30-36
- . Harassed by frequent incursions of  
2Ki 5:2; 6:23
- . Heard the secrets of, from Elisha  
2Ki 6:8-12
- God smote with blindness those sent against Elisha by the  
king of  
2Ki 6:14,18-20
- Besieged Samaria again  
2Ki 6:24-29
- Army of, miraculously routed  
2Ki 7:5,6
- Death of the king of, and the cruelty of his successor  
foretold by Elisha  
2Ki 8:7,15
- Joram king of Israel in seeking to recover Ramothgilead from,  
severely wounded  
2Ki 8:28,29; 9:15
- Israel delivered into the hands of, for the sins of Jehoahaz  
2Ki 13:3,7,22
- A saviour raised up for Israel against  
2Ki 13:5,23-25
- Elisha predicted to Joash his three victories over  
2Ki 13:14-19
- Joined with Israel against Ahaz and besieged Jerusalem  
2Ki 16:5; Isa 7:12
- Retook Elath and drove out the Jews  
2Ki 16:6
- Subdued and its inhabitants taken captive by Assyria  
2Ki 16:9
- PROPHECIES RESPECTING
  - . Destruction of Rezin king of  
Isa 7:8,16
  - . Ceasing to be a kingdom  
Isa 17:1-3
  - . Terror and dismay in, occasioned by its invasion  
Jer 49:23,24
  - . Destruction of its inhabitants  
Jer 49:26
  - . Plundering of Damascus  
Isa 8:4
  - . Burning of Damascus  
Jer 49:27; Am 1:4
  - . Its calamities, the punishments of its sins  
Am 1:3
  - . Its inhabitants to be captives  
Am 1:3
  - . Its history in connection with the Macedonia empire  
Da 11:6-45

- Subdued and governed by the Romans  
Lu 2:2
- Gospel preached and many churches founded in  
Ac 15:23,41

# T

Tabernacle

Temple, The First

Temple, The Second

Temptation

Tents

Thanksgiving

Theft

Theocracy, The, or Immediate Government by God

Threshing

Time

Tithe

Titles and Names of Christ

Titles and Names of the Church

Titles and Names of the Devil

Titles and Names of the Holy Spirit

Titles and Names of Ministers

Titles and Names of Saints

Titles and Names of the Wicked

Towers

Travellers

Trees

Trespass Offering

Tribes of Israel, The

Tribute

Trinity, The

Trumpet

Trust

Truth

Truth of God, The

Types of Christ

Tyre



# Tabernacle

- Moses was commanded to make after a divine pattern  
Ex 25:9; 26:30; Heb 8:5
- Made of the free-will offerings of the people  
Ex 25:1-8; 35:4,5,21-29
- Divine wisdom given to Bezaleel to make  
Ex 31:2-7; 35:30-35; 36:1
- CALLED THE
  - . Tabernacle of the Lord  
Jos 22:19; 1Ki 2:28; 1Ch 16:39
  - . Tabernacle of testimony or witness  
Ex 38:21; Nu 1:50; 17:7,8; 2Ch 24:6; Ac 7:44
  - . Tabernacle of the congregation  
Ex 27:21; 33:7; 40:26
  - . Tabernacle of Shiloh  
Ps 78:60
  - . Tabernacle of Joseph  
Ps 78:67
  - . Temple of the Lord  
1Sa 1:9; 3:3
  - . House of the Lord  
Jos 6:24; 1Sa 1:7,24
- Was a moveable tent suited to the unsettled condition of Israel  
2Sa 7:6,7
- Designed for manifestation of God's presence and for his worship  
Ex 25:8; 29:42,43
- THE BOARDS OF
  - . Made of shittim wood  
Ex 26:15; 36:20
  - . Ten cubits high by one and a half broad  
Ex 26:16; 36:21
  - . Had each two tenons fitted into sockets of silver  
Ex 26:17,19; 36:22-24
  - . Twenty on south side  
Ex 26:18; 36:23
  - . Twenty on north side  
Ex 26:20; 36:25
  - . Six, and two corner boards for west side  
Ex 26:22-25; 36:27-30
  - . Supported by bars of shittim wood resting in rings of gold  
Ex 26:26-29; 36:31-33
  - . With the bars, covered with gold  
Ex 26:26-29; 36:34
- The door of, a curtain of blue and purple suspended by gold rings from five pillars of shittim wood  
Ex 26:36,37; 36:37,38
- COVERINGS OF
  - . The first or inner, ten curtains of blue, purple, &c joined with loops and golden taches  
Ex 26:1-6; 36:8-13
  - . The second, eleven curtains of goats' hair  
Ex 26:7-13; 36:14-18

- . The third of rams' skins dyed red  
Ex 26:14; 36:19
- . The fourth or outward of badgers' skins  
Ex 26:14; 36:19
- Divided by a veil of blue, purple, suspended from four pillars of shittim  
Ex 26:31-33; 36:35,36; 40:21
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . The holy place  
Ex 26:33; Heb 9:2-6
  - . The most holy place  
Ex 26:34; Heb 9:3,7
- Had a court round about  
Ex 40:8
- The table of show-bread, the golden candlestick, and the altar of incense were place in the holy place  
Ex 26:35; 40:22,24,26; Heb 9:2
- The ark and mercy-seat put in the most holy place  
Ex 26:33,34; 40:20,21; Heb 9:4
- COURT OF
  - . One hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide  
Ex 27:18
  - . Surrounded by curtains of fine line suspended from pillars in sockets of brass  
Ex 27:9-15; 38:9-16
  - . The gate of, a hanging of blue, purple, &c twenty cubits wide, suspended from four pillars, &c  
Ex 27:16; 38:18
  - . Contained the brazen altar and laver of brass  
Ex 40:29,30
  - . All the pillars of, filleted with silver, &c  
Ex 27:17; 38:17
  - . All the vessels of, made of brass  
Ex 27:19
- First reared, on the first day of the second year after the exodus  
Ex 40:2,17
- WAS SET UP
  - . By Moses at Mount Sinai  
Ex 40:18,19; Nu 10:11,12
  - . At Gilgal  
Jos 5:10,11
  - . In Shiloh  
Jos 18:1; 19:51
  - . In Nob  
1Sa 21:1-6
  - . Finally at Gibeon  
1Ch 16:39; 21:29
- Anointed and consecrated with oil  
Ex 40:9; Le 8:10; Nu 7:1
- Sprinkled and purified with blood  
Heb 9:21
- Sanctified by the glory of the Lord  
Ex 29:43; 40:34; Nu 9:15
- The Lord appeared in, over the mercy-seat  
Ex 25:22; Le 16:2; Nu 7:89

- The cloud of glory rested on, by night and day during its abode in the wilderness  
Ex 40:38; Nu 9:15,16
- The journeys of Israel regulated by the cloud on  
Ex 40:36,37
- THE PRIESTS
  - . Alone could enter  
Nu 18:3,5
  - . Performed all services in  
Nu 3:10; 18:1,2; Heb 9:6
  - . Were the ministers of  
Heb 8:2
- THE LEVITES
  - . Appointed over, and had charge of  
Nu 1:50; 8:24; 18:2-4
  - . Did the inferior service of  
Nu 3:6-8
  - . Took down, and put up  
Nu 1:51
  - . Carried  
Nu 4:15,25,31
  - . Pitched their tents around  
Nu 1:53; 3:23,29,35
- Free-will offerings made at the first rearing of  
Nu 7:1-9
- Free-will offerings made at the dedication of the altar of  
Nu 7:10-87
- All offerings to be made at  
Le 17:4; De 12:5,6,11,13,14
- Punishment for defiling  
Le 15:31; Nu 19:13
- A permanent house substituted for, when the kingdom was established  
2Sa 7:5-13
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Isa 4:6; Joh 1:14; Heb 9:8,9,11
  - . Of the Church  
Ps 15:1; Isa 16:5; 54:2; Heb 8:2; Re 21:2,3
  - . Of the body  
2Co 5:1; 2Pe 1:13
  - . (The holy of holies,) of heaven  
Heb 6:19,20; 9:12,24; 10:19
  - . (The veil,) of Christ's body  
Heb 10:20
  - . (The veil,) of the obscurity of the Mosaic age  
Heb 9:8,10; Ro 16:25,26; Re 11:19

## Temple, The First

- Built on Mount Moriah on the threshing-floor of Ornan or Araunah
  - 1Ch 21:28-30; 22:2; 2Ch 3:1
- DAVID
  - . Anxious to build
    - 2Sa 7:2; 1Ch 22:7; 29:3; Ps 132:2-5
  - . Being a man of war not permitted to build
    - 2Sa 7:5-9; 1Ki 5:3; 1Ch 22:8
  - . Told by the prophet that Solomon should build
    - 2Sa 7:12,13; 1Ch 17:12
  - . Made preparations for building
    - 1Ch 22:2-5,14-16; 29:2-5
  - . Charged Solomon to build
    - 1Ch 22:6,7,11
  - . Prayed that Solomon might have wisdom to build
    - 1Ch 29:19
  - . Charged his princes to assist in building
    - 1Ch 22:17-19
  - . Free will offering of the people for the building
    - 1Ch 29:6-9
- SOLOMON
  - . Determined to build
    - 2Ch 2:1
  - . Specially instructed for
    - 2Ch 3:3
  - . Employed all the strangers in preparing for
    - 2Ch 2:2,17,18; 1Ki 5:15
  - . Applied to Hiram for a skilful workman to superintend, &c the building of
    - 2Ch 2:7,13,14
  - . Employed thirty thousand Israelites in the work
    - 1Ki 5:13,14
  - . Contracted with Hiram for wood, stone, and labour
    - 1Ki 5:6-12; 2Ch 2:8-10
  - . Commenced second day of second month of fourth year of Solomon
    - 1Ki 6:1,37; 2Ch 3:2
  - . Built without the noise of hammers, axe, or any tool
    - 1Ki 6:7
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . The sanctuary or greater house
    - 2Ch 3:5
  - . The oracle or most holy place
    - 1Ki 6:19
  - . The porch
    - 2Ch 3:4
- Surrounded with three stories of chambers communicating with the interior on the right side
  - 1Ki 6:5,6,8,10
- Surrounded with spacious courts
  - 1Ki 6:36; 2Ch 4:9
- Was three score cubits long, twenty broad, and thirty high
  - 1Ki 6:2; 2Ch 3:3

- Was lighted by narrow windows  
1Ki 6:4
- Was roofed with cedar  
1Ki 6:9
- THE GREATER OR OUTER HOUSE
  - . Was forty cubits long  
2Ki 6:17
  - . Had folding doors of fir wood carved and golden  
1Ki 6:34,35
  - . Had door posts of olive wood carved and gilded  
1Ki 6:33; 2Ch 3:7
- THE ORACLE OR MOST HOLY PLACE
  - . Was twenty cubits every way  
1Ki 6:16,20
  - . Two cherubims of gilded olive wood made within  
1Ki 6:23-28; 2Ch 3:11-13
  - . A partition of chains of gold between it and outer house  
1Ki 6:21
  - . The doors and the posts of, of olive wood carved and gilded  
1Ki 6:31,32
  - . Separated from the outer house by a veil  
2Ch 3:14
- The floor and walls of, covered with cedar and fir wood  
1Ki 6:15
- Cedar of, carved with flowers, &c  
1Ki 6:18
- Ceiled with fir wood and gilt  
2Ch 3:5
- The whole inside and outside covered with gold  
1Ki 6:21,22; 2Ch 3:7
- Garnished with precious stones  
2Ch 3:6
- THE PORCH OF
  - . Twenty cubits long and ten broad  
1Ki 6:3
  - . One hundred and twenty cubits high  
2Ch 3:4
  - . Pillars of, with their chapiters described  
1Ki 7:15-22; 2Ch 3:15-17
- Its magnificence  
2Ch 2:5,9
- Was seven years in building  
1Ki 6:38
- Was finished in the eighth month of the eleventh year of Solomon  
1Ki 6:38
- WAS CALLED
  - . The house of the Lord  
2Ch 23:5,12
  - . The mountain of the Lord's house  
Isa 2:2
  - . House of the God of Jacob  
Isa 2:3
  - . Zion  
Ps 84:1-7
  - . Mount Zion

Ps 74:2

- Appointed as a house of sacrifice  
2Ch 7:12
- Appointed as a house of prayer  
Isa 56:7; Mt 21:13
- God promised to dwell in  
1Ki 6:12,13
- All dedicated things placed in  
2Ch 5:1
- The ark of God brought into with great solemnity  
1Ki 8:1-9; 2Ch 5:2-10
- Filled with the cloud of glory  
1Ki 8:10,11; 2Ch 5:13; 7:2
- Solemnly dedicated to God by Solomon  
1Ki 8:12-66; 2Ch 6:1-42
- Sacred fire sent down from heaven at its dedication  
2Ch 7:3
- Was but a temple built with hands  
Ac 7:47,48
- Complete destruction of, predicted  
Jer 26:18; Mic 3:12
- HISTORICAL NOTICES OF
  - . Pillaged by Shishak king of Egypt  
2Ki 21:4-7; 2Ch 33:4,5,7
  - . Repaired by Josiah in the 18th year of his reign  
1Ki 14:25,26; 2Ch 12:9
  - . Repaired by Jehoash at the institution of Jehoiada  
2Ki 12:4-14; 2Ch 24:4-13
  - . Treasures of given by Jehoash to propitiate the Syrians  
2Ki 12:17,18
  - . Defiled and its treasures given by Ahaz to the king of Assyria  
2Ki 16:14,18; 2Ch 28:20,21
  - . Purified and divine worship restored under Hezekiah  
2Ch 29:3-35
  - . Its treasures given by Hezekiah to the Assyrians to procure a treaty  
2Ki 18:13-16
  - . Polluted by the idolatrous worship of Manasseh  
2Ki 21:4-7; 2Ch 33:4,5,7
  - . Repaired by Josiah in the 18th year of his reign  
2Ki 22:3-7; 2Ch 34:8-13
  - . Purified by Josiah  
2Ki 23:4-7,11,12
  - . Pillaged and burned by the Babylonians  
2Ki 25:9,13-17; 2Ch 36:18,19
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . Christ  
Joh 2:19,21
  - . The spiritual church  
1Co 3:16; 2Co 6:16; Eph 2:20-22
  - . The bodies of saints  
1Co 6:19

## Temple, The Second

- Built on the site of the first temple  
Ezr 6:2-12
- CYRUS
  - . His decree for building, predicted  
Isa 44:28
  - . Gave a decree for building, in the first year of his reign  
Ezr 1:1,2; 6:3
  - . Gave permission to the Jews to go to Jerusalem to build  
Ezr 1:3
  - . Furnished means for building  
Ezr 6:4
  - . Ordered those who remained in Babylon to contribute to the building of  
Ezr 1:4
  - . Gave the vessels of the first temple for  
Ezr 1:7-11; 6:5
- Divine worship commenced before the foundation was laid  
Ezr 3:1-6
- Materials for building procured from Tyre and Sidon  
Ezr 3:7
- Foundation of, laid the second month of second year after the captivity  
Ezr 3:8
- Solemnities connected with laying the foundation of  
Ezr 3:9-11
- Its dimensions  
Ezr 6:3,4
- Grief of those who had seen the first temple  
Ezr 3:12; Hag 2:3
- Joy of those who had not seen the first temple  
Ezr 3:13
- THE SAMARITANS
  - . Proposed to assist in building  
Ezr 4:1,2
  - . Their help refused by the Jews  
Ezr 4:3
  - . Weakened the hands of the Jews in building  
Ezr 4:4,5
  - . Wrote to Artaxerxes Smerdis to interrupt the building  
Ezr 4:6-16
  - . Procured its interruption for fifteen years  
Ezr 4:24
- The Jews reproved for not building  
Hag 1:1-5
- The Jews punished for not persevering in building  
Hag 1:6,9-11; 2:15,17; Zec 8:10
- The Jews encouraged to proceed in building  
Hag 1:8; 2:19; Zec 8:9
- Resumed by Zerubbabel and Jeshua  
Ezr 5:2
- Its completion by Zerubbabel foretold, to encourage the Jews  
Zec 4:4-10
- Future glory of, predicted

- Hag 2:7-9
- Tatnai the governor wrote to Darius to know if the building had his sanction  
Ezr 5:3-17
- The decree of Cyrus found and confirmed by Darius  
Ezr 6:1,2,6-12
- Finished the third of the twelfth month in the sixth year of Darius  
Ezr 6:15
- Dedication of, celebrated with joy and thankfulness  
Ezr 6:16-18
- Repaired and beautified by Herod, which occupied forty-six years  
Joh 2:20
- The magnificence of its building and ornaments  
Joh 2:20; Mr 13:1; Lu 21:5
- Beautiful gate of, mentioned  
Ac 3:2
- Solomon's porch connected with  
Joh 10:23; Ac 3:11
- CHRIST
  - . To appear in  
Hag 2:7; Mal 3:1
  - . Presented in  
Lu 2:22,27
  - . Miraculously transported to a pinnacle of  
Mt 4:5; Lu 4:9
  - . Frequently taught in  
Mr 14:49
  - . Purified, and the commencement of his ministry  
Joh 2:15-17
  - . Purified, at the close of his ministry  
Mt 21:12,13
  - . Predicted its destruction  
Mt 24:2; Mr 13:2; Lu 21:6
  - . The veil of, rent at our Lord's death  
Mt 27:51
- Separation between the outer or Gentile court and that of the Jews alluded to  
Eph 2:13,14
- No Gentile allowed to enter the inner courts of  
Ac 21:27-30
- THE JEWS
  - . Prayed without, while the priest offered incense within  
Lu 1:10; 18:10
  - . Considered it blasphemy to speak against  
Mt 26:61; Ac 6:13; 21:28
  - . Desecrated by selling oxen, &c in  
Joh 2:14
- Desecration of, foretold  
Da 9:27; 11:31
- Cleansed and rededicated by Judas Maccabaeus after its desecration by Antiochus Epiphanes  
Joh 10:22
- Desecrated by the Romans  
Da 9:27; Mt 24:15





# Temptation

- God cannot be the subject of  
Jas 1:13
- Does not come from God  
Jas 1:13
- COMES FROM
  - . Lusts  
Jas 1:14
  - . Covetousness  
Pr 28:20; 1Ti 6:9,10
- The devil is the author of  
1Ch 21:1; Mt 4:1; Joh 13:2; 1Th 3:5
- Evil associates, the instruments of  
Pr 1:10; 7:6; 16:29
- OFTEN ARISES THROUGH
  - . Poverty  
Pr 30:9; Mt 4:2,3
  - . Prosperity  
Pr 30:9; Mt 4:8
  - . Worldly glory  
Nu 22:17; Da 4:30; 5:2; Mt 4:8
- To distrust of God's providence  
Mt 4:3
- To presumption  
Mt 4:6
- To worshipping the god of this world  
Mt 4:9
- Often strengthened by the perversion of God's word  
Mt 4:6
- PERMITTED AS A TRIAL OF
  - . Faith  
1Pe 1:7; Jas 1:2,3
  - . Disinterestedness  
Job 1:9-12
- Always conformable to the nature of man  
1Co 10:13
- Often ends in sin and perdition  
1Ti 6:9; Jas 1:15
- CHRIST
  - . Endured, from the devil  
Mr 1:13
  - . Endured, from the wicked  
Mt 16:1; 22:18; Lu 10:25
  - . Resisted by the word of God  
Mt 4:4,7,10
  - . Overcame  
Mt 4:11
  - . Sympathises with those under  
Heb 4:15
  - . Is able to help those under  
Heb 2:18
  - . Intercedes for his people under  
Lu 22:31,32; Joh 17:15
- God will not suffer saints to be exposed to, beyond their

- powers to bear
  - 1Co 10:13
- God will make a way for saints to escape out of
  - 1Co 10:13
- God enables the saints to bear
  - 1Co 10:13
- God knows how to deliver saints out of
  - 2Pe 2:9
- Christ keeps faithful saints from the hour of
  - Re 3:10
- Saints may be in heaviness through
  - 1Pe 1:6
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Resist, in faith
    - Eph 6:16; 1Pe 5:9
  - . Watch against
    - Mt 26:41; 1Pe 5:8
  - . Pray to be kept from
    - Mt 6:13; 26:41
  - . Not to occasion, to others
    - Ro 14:13
  - . Restore those overcome by
    - Ga 6:1
  - . Avoid the way of
    - Pr 4:14,15
- The devil will renew
  - Lu 4:13
- Has strength through the weakness of the flesh
  - Mt 26:41
- Mere professors fall away in time of
  - Lu 8:13
- Blessedness of those who meet and overcome
  - Jas 1:2-4,12
- Exemplified
  - . Eve
    - Ge 3:1,4,5
  - . Joseph
    - Ge 39:7
  - . Balaam
    - Nu 22:17
  - . Achan
    - Jos 7:21
  - . David
    - 2Sa 11:2
  - . Jeroboam
    - 1Ki 15:30
  - . Peter
    - Mr 14:67-71
  - . Paul
    - 2Co 12:7; Ga 4:14

# Tents

- Origin and antiquity of  
Ge 4:20
- CALLED
  - . Tabernacles  
Nu 24:5; Job 12:6; Heb 11:9
  - . Curtains  
Isa 54:2; Heb 3:7
- Were spread out  
Isa 40:22
- Fastened by cords to stakes or nails  
Isa 54:2; Jer 10:20; Jud 4:21
- WERE USED BY
  - . Patriarchs  
Ge 13:5; 25:27; Heb 11:9
  - . Israel in the desert  
Ex 33:8; Nu 24:2
  - . The people of Israel in all their wars  
1Sa 4:3,10; 29:1; 1Ki 16:16
  - . The Rechabites  
Jer 35:7,10
  - . The Arabs  
Isa 13:20
  - . Shepherds while tending their flocks  
So 1:8; Isa 38:12
  - . All eastern nations  
Jud 6:5; 1Sa 17:4; 2Ki 7:7; 1Ch 5:10
- Separate, for females of the family  
Ge 24:67
- Separate, for the servants  
Ge 31:33
- WERE PITCHED
  - . With order and regularity  
Nu 1:52
  - . In the neighbourhood of wells, &c  
Ge 13:10,12; 26:17,18; 1Sa 29:1
  - . Under trees  
Ge 18:1,4; Jud 4:5
  - . On the tops of houses  
2Sa 16:22
- Sending persons to seek a convenient place for, alluded to  
De 1:33
- Ease and rapidity of their removal, alluded to  
Isa 38:12
- Of the Jews contrasted with those of the Arabs  
Nu 24:5; So 1:5
- Custom of sitting and standing at the door of  
Ge 18:1; Jud 4:20
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Spread out,) of the heavens  
Isa 40:22
  - . (Enlarging of,) of the great extension of the Church  
Isa 54:2



# Thanksgiving

- Christ set an example of  
Mt 11:25; 26:27; Joh 6:11; 11:41
- The heavenly host engaged in  
Re 4:9; 7:11,12; 11:16,17
- Commanded  
Ps 50:14; Php 4:6
- Is a good thing  
Ps 92:1
- SHOULD BE OFFERED
  - . To God  
Ps 50:14
  - . To Christ  
1Ti 1:12
  - . Through Christ  
Ro 1:8; Col 3:17; Heb 13:15
  - . In the name of Christ  
Eph 5:20
  - . In behalf of ministers  
2Co 1:11
  - . In private worship  
Da 6:10
  - . In public worship  
Ps 35:18
  - . In everything  
1Th 5:18
  - . Upon the completion of great undertakings  
Ne 12:31,40
  - . Before taking food  
Joh 6:11; Ac 27:35
  - . Always  
Eph 1:16; 5:20; 1Th 1:2
  - . At the remembrance of God's holiness  
Ps 30:4; 97:12
  - . For the goodness and mercy of God  
Ps 106:1; 107:1; 136:1-3
  - . For the gift of Christ  
2Co 9:15
  - . For Christ's power and reign  
Re 11:17
  - . For the reception and effectual working of the word of God  
in others  
1Th 2:13
  - . For deliverance through Christ from in-dwelling sin  
Ro 7:23-25
  - . For victory over death and the grave  
1Co 15:57
  - . For wisdom and might  
Da 2:23
  - . For the triumph of the gospel  
2Co 2:14
  - . For the conversion of others  
Ro 6:17
  - . For faith exhibited by others

- Ro 1:8; 2Th 1:3
- . For love exhibited by others
  - 2Th 1:3
- . For the grace bestowed on others
  - 1Co 1:4; Php 1:3-5; Col 1:3-6
- . For the zeal exhibited by others
  - 2Co 8:16
- . For the nearness of God's presence
  - Ps 75:1
- . For appointment to the ministry
  - 1Ti 1:12
- . For willingness to offer our property for God's service
  - 1Ch 29:6-14
- . For the supply of our bodily wants
  - Ro 14:6,7; 1Ti 4:3,4
- . For all men
  - 1Ti 2:1
- . For all things
  - 2Co 9:11; Eph 5:20
- Should be accompanied by intercession for others
  - 1Ti 2:1; 2Ti 1:3; Phm 1:4
- Should always accompany prayer
  - Ne 11:17; Php 4:6; Col 4:2
- Should always accompany praise
  - Ps 92:1; Heb 13:15
- Expressed in psalms
  - 1Ch 16:7
- Ministers appointed to offer, in public
  - 1Ch 16:4,7; 23:30; 2Ch 31:2
- SAINTS
  - . Exhorted to
    - Ps 105:1; Col 3:15
  - . Resolved to offer
    - Ps 18:49; 30:12
  - . Habitually offer
    - Da 6:10
  - . Offer sacrifices of
    - Ps 116:17
  - . Abound in the faith with
    - Col 2:7
  - . Magnify God by
    - Ps 69:30
  - . Come before God with
    - Ps 95:2
  - . Should enter God's gate with
    - Ps 100:4
- Of hypocrites, full of boasting
  - Lu 18:11
- The wicked averse to
  - Ro 1:21
- Exemplified
  - . David
    - 1Ch 29:12
  - . Levites
    - 2Ch 5:12,13
  - . Daniel

- Da 2:23
- . Jonah
  - Jon 2:9
- . Simeon
  - Lu 2:28
- . Anna
  - Lu 2:38
- . Paul
  - Ac 28:15



# Theft

- Is an abomination  
Jer 7:9,10
- Forbidden  
Ex 20:15; Mr 10:19; Ro 13:9
- From the poor specially forbidden  
Pr 22:2
- Includes fraud in general  
Le 19:13
- Includes fraud concerning wages  
Le 19:13; Mal 3:5; Jas 5:4
- Proceeds from the heart  
Mt 15:19
- Defiles a man  
Mt 15:20
- THE WICKED
  - . Addicted to  
Ps 119:61
  - . Store up the fruits of  
Am 3:10
  - . Lie in wait to commit  
Ho 6:9
  - . Commit, under shelter of the night  
Job 24:14; Ob 1:5
  - . Consent to show who commit  
Ps 50:18
  - . Associate with those who commit  
Isa 1:23
  - . May, for a season, prosper in  
Job 12:6
  - . Plead excuses for  
Jer 7:9,10
  - . Repent not of  
Re 9:21
  - . Destroy themselves by  
Pr 21:7
- Connected with murder  
Jer 7:9; Ho 4:2
- Shame follows the detection of  
Jer 2:26
- Brings a curse on those who commit it  
Ho 4:2,3; Zec 5:3,4; Mal 3:5
- Brings the wrath of God upon those who commit it  
Eze 22:29,31
- Excludes from heaven  
1Co 6:10
- THEY WHO CONNIVE AT
  - . Hate their own souls  
Pr 29:24
  - . Shall be reproved of God  
Ps 50:18,21
- Mosaic law respecting  
Ex 22:1-8
- SAINTS

- . Warned against
  - Eph 4:28; 1Pe 4:15
- All earthly treasure exposed to
  - Mt 6:19
- Heavenly treasure secure from
  - Mt 6:20; Lu 12:33
- Woe denounced against
  - Isa 10:2; Na 3:1
- Illustrates the guilt of false teachers
  - Jer 23:30; Joh 10:1,8,10
- Exemplified
  - . Rachel
    - Ge 31:19
  - . Achan
    - Jos 7:21
  - . Shechemites
    - Jud 9:25
  - . Micah
    - Jud 17:2

# Theocracy, The, or Immediate Government by God

- Lasted from the deliverance out of Egypt until the appointment of kings  
Ex 19:4-6; 1Sa 8:7
- WAS ESTABLISHED ON
  - . The right of redemption  
Ex 6:6,7; 2Sa 7:23; Isa 43:3
  - . The right of covenant  
De 26:17-19
- CONSISTED IN HIS
  - . Promulgating laws  
Ex 20:1-23:33
  - . Directing the movements of the nation  
Ex 40:36,37; Nu 9:17-23
  - . Proclaiming war  
Ex 17:14-16; Nu 31:1,2; Jos 6:2,3; 8:1
  - . Appointing civil officers  
Ex 3:10; Nu 27:18,20
  - . Appointing ecclesiastical officers  
Ex 28:1; 40:12-15
  - . Being the supreme judge  
Nu 9:8-11; 15:34,35; 27:5-11
  - . Exercise of the prerogative of mercy  
Nu 14:20; De 9:18-20
  - . Distribution of conquered lands  
Jos 13:1-7
  - . Exacting tribute  
Ex 35:4-29; Le 27:30; De 16:16; 26:1-4
- The tabernacle designed as a royal residence for God during  
Ex 25:8; Le 26:11,12
- The emblem of the divine presence appeared over the tabernacle during  
Nu 9:15,16
- Guilt of Israel in rejecting  
1Sa 2:17

# Threshing

- The removing or separating corn, &c from the straw  
1Ch 21:20
- WAS PERFORMED
  - . By a rod or staff  
Isa 28:27
  - . By cart wheels  
Isa 28:27,28
  - . By instruments with teeth  
Isa 41:15; Am 1:3
  - . By the feet of horses and oxen  
Isa 28:28; Ho 10:11; 2Sa 24:22
- Cattle employed in, not to be muzzled  
De 25:4; 1Co 9:9; 1Ti 5:18
- Continued until the vintage in years of abundance  
Le 26:5
- THE PLACE FOR
  - . Called the floor  
Jud 6:37; Isa 21:10
  - . Called the threshing floor  
Nu 18:27; 2Sa 24:18
  - . Called the barn-floor  
2Ki 6:27
  - . Called the corn-floor  
Ho 9:1
  - . Was large and roomy  
Ge 50:10
  - . Generally on high ground  
1Ch 21:18; 2Ch 3:1
  - . Sometimes beside the wine-press for concealment  
Jud 6:11
  - . Used for winnowing the corn  
Ru 3:2
  - . Often robbed  
1Sa 23:1
  - . The Jews slept on, during the time of  
Ru 3:7
  - . Fulness of, promised as a blessing  
Joe 2:24
  - . Scarcity in, a punishment  
Ho 9:2
- Followed by a winnowing with a shovel or fan  
Isa 30:24; 41:16; Mt 3:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the judgments of God  
Isa 21:10; Jer 51:33; Hab 3:12
  - . Of the labours of ministers  
1Co 9:9,10
  - . Of the church in her conquests  
Isa 41:15,16; Mic 4:13
  - . (Gathering the sheaves for,) of preparing the enemies of the Church for judgments  
Mic 4:12
  - . (Dust made by,) of complete destruction

2Ki 13:7; Isa 41:15

. (An instrument for, with teeth,) of the Church overcoming  
opposition

Isa 41:15

# Time

- The duration of the world  
Job 22:16; Re 10:6
- The measure of the continuance of anything  
Jud 18:31
- An appointed season  
Ne 2:6; Ec 3:1,17
- COMPUTED BY
  - . Years  
Ge 15:13; 2Sa 21:1; Da 9:2
  - . Months  
Nu 10:10; 1Ch 27:1; Job 3:6
  - . Weeks  
Da 10:2; Lu 18:12
  - . Days  
Ge 8:3; Job 1:4; Lu 11:3
  - . Hours, after the captivity  
Da 5:5; Joh 11:9
- Moments  
Ex 33:5; Lu 4:5; 1Co 15:52
- The heavenly bodies, appointed as a means for computing  
Ge 1:14
- The sun-dial early invented for pointing out  
2Ki 20:9-11
- ERAS FROM WHICH, COMPUTED
  - . Nativity of the patriarchs during the patriarchal age  
Ge 7:11; 8:13; 17:1
  - . The exodus from Egypt  
Ex 19:1; 40:17; Nu 9:1; 33:38; 1Ki 6:1
  - . The jubilee  
Le 25:15
  - . Accession of kings  
1Ki 6:1; 15:1; Isa 36:1; Jer 1:2; Lu 3:1
  - . Building of the temple  
1Ki 9:10; 2Ch 8:1
  - . The captivity  
Eze 1:1; 33:21; 40:1
- Part of a period of, usually counted as the whole  
1Sa 13:1; Es 4:16; 5:1
- In prophetic language, means a prophetic year, or 360 natural days  
Da 12:7; Re 12:14
- Shortness of man's portion of  
Ps 89:47
- Should be redeemed  
Eph 5:16; Col 4:5
- Should be spent in fear of God  
1Pe 1:17
- PARTICULAR PERIODS OF, MENTIONED
  - . The ancient time  
Isa 45:21
  - . The accepted time  
Isa 49:8; 2Co 6:2
  - . The time of visitation

- Jer 46:21; 50:27
- . The time of refreshing
  - Ac 3:19
- . The time of restitution of all things
  - Ac 3:21
- . The time of reformation
  - Heb 9:10
- . The time of healing
  - Jer 14:19
- . The time of need
  - Heb 4:16
- . The time of temptation
  - Lu 8:13
- . The evil time
  - Ps 37:19; Ec 9:12
- . The time of trouble
  - Ps 27:5; Jer 14:8
- All events of, predetermined by God
  - Ac 17:26
- All God's purposes fulfilled in due time
  - Mr 1:15; Ga 4:4

# Tithe

- The tenth of anything  
1Sa 8:15,17
- Antiquity of the custom of giving to God's ministers  
Ge 14:20; Heb 7:6
- Considered a just return to God for his blessings  
Ge 28:22
- Under the law belonged to God  
Le 27:30
- CONSISTED OF A TENTH
  - . Of all the produce of the land  
Le 27:30
  - . Of all cattle  
Le 27:32
  - . Of holy things dedicated  
2Ch 31:6
- Given by God to the Levites for their services  
Nu 18:21,24; Ne 10:37
- The tenth of, offered by the Levites as an heave offering to God  
Nu 18:26,27
- The tenth of, given by the Levites to the priests as their portion  
Nu 18:26,28; Ne 10:38
- Reasonableness of appointing, for the Levites  
Nu 18:20,23,24; Jos 13:33
- When redeemed to a fifth part of the value added  
Le 27:31
- Punishment for changing  
Le 27:33
- The Jews slow in giving  
Ne 13:10
- The Jews reproved for withholding  
Mal 3:8
- The pious governors of Israel caused the payment of  
2Ch 31:5; Ne 13:11,12
- Rulers appointed over, for distributing  
2Ch 31:12; Ne 13:13
- The Pharisees scrupulous in paying  
Lu 11:42; 18:12
- A SECOND
  - . Or its value yearly brought to the tabernacle and eaten before the Lord  
De 12:6,7,17-19; 14:22-27
  - . To be consumed at home every third year to promote hospitality and charity  
De 14:28,29; 26:12-15



## Titles and Names of Christ

- Adam, Second  
1Co 15:45
- Almighty  
Re 1:18
- Amen  
Re 3:14
- Alpha and Omega  
Re 1:8; 22:13
- Advocate  
1Jo 2:1
- Angel  
Ge 48:16; Ex 23:20,21
- Angel of the Lord  
Ex 3:2; Jud 13:15-18
- Angel of God's presence  
Isa 63:9
- Apostle  
Heb 3:1
- Arm of the Lord  
Isa 51:9; 53:1
- Author and Finisher of our faith  
Heb 12:2
- Blessed and only Potentate  
1Ti 6:15
- Beginning of the creation of God  
Re 3:14
- Branch  
Jer 23:5; Zec 3:8; 6:12
- Bread of Life  
Joh 6:35,48
- Captain of the Lord's hosts  
Jos 5:14,15
- Captain of salvation  
Heb 2:10
- Chief Shepherd  
1Pe 5:4
- Christ of God  
Lu 9:20
- Consolation of Israel  
Lu 2:25
- Chief Corner-stone  
Eph 2:20; 1Pe 2:6
- Commander  
Isa 55:4
- Counsellor  
Isa 9:6
- David  
Jer 30:9; Eze 34:23
- Day-spring  
Lu 1:78
- Deliverer  
Ro 11:26
- Desire of all nations

- Hag 2:7
- Door
  - Joh 10:7
- Elect of God
  - Isa 42:1
- Emmanuel
  - Isa 7:14; Mt 1:23
- Eternal life
  - 1Jo 1:2; 5:20
- Everlasting Father
  - Isa 9:6
- Faithful witness
  - Re 1:5; 3:14
- First and Last
  - Re 1:17; 2:8
- First-begotten of the dead
  - Re 1:5
- First-born of every creature
  - Col 1:15
- Forerunner
  - Heb 6:20
- God
  - Isa 40:9; Joh 20:28
- God blessed for ever
  - Ro 9:5
- God's fellow
  - Zec 13:7
- Glory of the Lord
  - Isa 40:5
- Good Shepherd
  - Joh 10:14
- Great High Priest
  - Heb 4:14
- Governor
  - Mt 2:6
- Head of the Church
  - Eph 5:23; Col 1:18
- Heir of all things
  - Heb 1:2
- Holy One
  - Ps 16:10; Ac 2:27,31
- Holy One of God
  - Mr 1:24
- Holy One of Israel
  - Isa 41:14
- Horn of salvation
  - Lu 1:69
- I AM
  - Ex 3:14; Joh 8:58
- JEHOVAH
  - Isa 26:4
- Jesus
  - Mt 1:21; 1Th 1:10
- Judge of Israel
  - Mic 5:1
- Just One

- Ac 7:52
- King
  - Zec 9:9; Mt 21:5
- King of Israel
  - Joh 1:49
- King of the Jews
  - Mt 2:2
- King of Saints
  - Re 15:3
- King of Kings
  - 1Ti 6:15; Re 17:14
- Law giver
  - Isa 33:22
- Lamb
  - Re 5:6,12; 13:8; 21:22; 22:3
- Lamb of God
  - Joh 1:29,36
- Leader
  - Isa 55:4
- Life
  - Joh 14:6; Col 3:4; 1Jo 1:2
- Light of the world
  - Joh 8:12
- Lion of the tribe of Judah
  - Re 5:5
- Lord of glory
  - 1Co 2:8
- Lord of all
  - Ac 10:36
- LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS
  - Jer 23:6
- Lord God of the holy prophets
  - Re 22:6
- Lord God Almighty
  - Re 15:3
- Mediator
  - 1Ti 2:5
- Messenger of the covenant
  - Mal 3:1
- Messiah
  - Da 9:25; Joh 1:41
- Mighty God
  - Isa 9:6
- Mighty One of Jacob
  - Isa 60:16
- Morning-star
  - Re 22:16
- Nazarene
  - Mt 2:23
- Offspring of David
  - Re 22:16
- Only-begotten
  - Joh 1:14
- Our Passover
  - 1Co 5:7
- Plant of renown

- Eze 34:29
- Prince of life  
Ac 3:15
- Prince of peace  
Isa 9:6
- Prince of the kings of the earth  
Re 1:5
- Prophet  
Lu 24:19; Joh 7:40
- Ransom  
1Ti 2:6
- Redeemer  
Job 19:25; Isa 59:20; 60:16
- Resurrection and life  
Joh 11:25
- Rock  
1Co 10:4
- Root of David  
Re 22:16
- Root of Jesse  
Isa 11:10
- Ruler of Israel  
Mic 5:2
- Saviour  
2Pe 2:20; 3:18
- Servant  
Isa 42:1; 52:13
- Shepherd and Bishop of souls  
1Pe 2:25
- Shiloh  
Ge 49:10
- Son of the blessed  
Mr 14:61
- Son of God  
Lu 1:35; Joh 1:49
- Son of the Highest  
Lu 1:32
- Son of David  
Mt 9:27
- Son of man  
Joh 5:27; 6:37
- Star  
Nu 24:17
- Sun of righteousness  
Mal 4:2
- Surety  
Heb 7:22
- True God  
1Jo 5:20
- True Light  
Joh 1:9
- True Vine  
Joh 15:1
- Truth  
Joh 14:6
- Way

- Joh 14:6
- Wisdom  
Pr 8:12
- Witness  
Isa 55:4
- Wonderful  
Isa 9:6
- Word  
Joh 1:1; 5:7
- Word of God  
Re 19:13
- Word of Life  
1Jo 1:1

## **Titles and Names of the Church**

- Assembly of the saints  
Ps 89:7
- Assembly of the upright  
Ps 111:1
- Body of Christ  
Eph 1:22,23; Col 1:24
- Branch of God's planting  
Isa 60:21
- Bride of Christ  
Re 21:9
- Church of God  
Ac 20:28
- Church of the Living God  
1Ti 3:15
- Church of the first-born  
Heb 12:23
- City of the Living God  
Heb 12:22
- Congregation of saints  
Ps 149:1
- Congregation of the Lord's poor  
Ps 74:19
- Dove  
So 2:14; 5:2
- Family in heaven and earth  
Eph 3:15
- Flock of God  
Eze 34:15; 1Pe 5:2
- Fold of Christ  
Joh 10:16
- General assembly of the first-born  
Heb 12:23
- Golden candlestick  
Re 1:20
- God's building  
1Co 3:9
- God's husbandry  
1Co 3:9
- God's heritage  
Joe 3:2; 1Pe 5:3
- Habitation of God  
Eph 2:22
- Heavenly of Jerusalem  
Ga 4:26; Heb 12:22
- Holy city  
Re 21:2
- Holy mountain  
Zec 8:3
- Holy hill  
Ps 15:1
- House of God  
1Ti 3:15; Heb 10:21
- House of the God of Jacob

- Isa 2:3
- House of Christ  
Heb 3:6
- Household of God  
Eph 2:19
- Inheritance  
Ps 28:9; Isa 19:25
- Israel of God  
Ga 6:16
- King's daughter  
Ps 45:13
- Lamb's wife  
Re 19:7; 21:9
- Lot of God's inheritance  
De 32:9
- Mount Zion  
Ps 2:6; Heb 12:22
- Mountain of the Lord's house  
Isa 2:2
- New Jerusalem  
Re 21:2
- Pillar and ground of the truth  
1Ti 3:15
- Sanctuary of God  
Ps 114:2
- Spiritual house  
1Pe 2:5
- Spouse of Christ  
So 4:12; 5:1
- Sought out, a city not forsaken  
Isa 62:12
- Temple of God  
1Co 3:16,17
- Temple of the Living God  
2Co 6:16
- Vineyard  
Jer 12:10; Mt 21:41

## Titles and Names of the Devil

- Abaddon  
Re 9:11
- Accuser of our brethren  
Re 12:10
- Adversary  
1Pe 5:8
- Angel of the bottomless pit  
Re 9:11
- Apollyon  
Re 9:11
- Beelzebub  
Mt 12:24
- Belial  
2Co 6:15
- Crooked serpent  
Isa 27:1
- Dragon  
Isa 27:1; Re 20:2
- Enemy  
Mt 13:39
- Evil spirit  
1Sa 16:14
- Father of lies  
Joh 8:44
- Great red dragon  
Re 12:3
- Leviathan  
Isa 27:1
- Liar  
Joh 8:44
- Lying spirit  
1Ki 22:22
- Murderer  
Joh 8:44
- Old serpent  
Re 12:9; 20:2
- Piercing serpent  
Isa 27:1
- Power of darkness  
Col 1:13
- Prince of this world  
Joh 14:30
- Prince of the devils  
Mt 12:24
- Prince of the power of the air  
Eph 2:2
- Ruler of the darkness of this world  
Eph 6:12
- Satan  
1Ch 21:1; Job 1:6
- Serpent  
Ge 3:4,16; 2Co 11:3
- Spirit that works in the children of disobedience



- Eph 2:2
- Tempter  
Mt 4:3; 1Th 3:5
- The god of this world  
2Co 4:4
- Unclean spirit  
Mt 12:43
- Wicked-one  
Mt 13:19,38

## **Titles and Names of the Holy Spirit**

- Breath of the Almighty  
Job 33:4
- Comforter  
Joh 14:16,26; 15:26
- Eternal Spirit  
Heb 9:14
- Free Spirit  
Ps 51:12
- God  
Ac 5:3,4
- Good Spirit  
Ne 9:20; Ps 143:10
- Holy Spirit  
Ps 51:11; Lu 11:13; Eph 1:13; 4:30
- Lord, The  
2Th 3:5
- Power of the Highest  
Lu 1:35
- Spirit, The  
Mt 4:1; Joh 3:6; 1Ti 4:1
- Spirit of the Lord God  
Isa 61:1
- Spirit of the Lord  
Isa 11:2; Ac 5:9
- Spirit of God  
Ge 1:2; 1Co 2:11; Job 33:4
- Spirit of the Father  
Mt 10:20
- Spirit of Christ  
Ro 8:9; 1Pe 1:11
- Spirit of the Son  
Ga 4:6
- Spirit of life  
Ro 8:2; Re 11:11
- Spirit of grace  
Zec 12:10; Heb 10:29
- Spirit of prophecy  
Re 19:10
- Spirit of adoption  
Ro 8:15
- Spirit of wisdom  
Isa 11:2; Eph 1:17
- Spirit of counsel  
Isa 11:2
- Spirit of might  
Isa 11:2
- Spirit of understanding  
Isa 11:2
- Spirit of knowledge  
Isa 11:2
- Spirit of the fear of the Lord  
Isa 11:2
- Spirit of truth

- Joh 14:17; 15:26
- Spirit of holiness  
Ro 1:4
  - Spirit of revelation  
Eph 1:17
  - Spirit of judgment  
Isa 4:4; 28:6
  - Spirit of burning  
Isa 4:4
  - Spirit of glory  
1Pe 4:14
  - Seven Spirits of God  
Re 1:4

## **Titles and Names of Ministers**

- Ambassadors for Christ  
2Co 5:20
- Angels of the Church  
Re 1:20; 2:1
- Apostles  
Lu 6:13; Eph 4:11; Re 18:20
- Apostles of Jesus Christ  
Tit 1:1
- Bishops  
Php 1:1; 1Ti 3:1; Tit 1:7
- Deacons  
Ac 6:1; 1Ti 3:8; Php 1:1
- Elders  
1Ti 5:17; 1Pe 5:1
- Evangelists  
Eph 4:11; 2Ti 4:5
- Fishers of men  
Mt 4:19; Mr 1:17
- Labourers  
Mt 9:38; Phm 1:1; 1Th 2:2
- Messengers of the church  
2Co 8:2,3
- Messengers of the Lord of hosts  
Mal 2:7
- Ministers of God  
2Co 6:4
- Ministers of the Lord  
Joe 1:17
- Ministers of Christ  
Ro 15:16; 1Co 4:1
- Ministers of the sanctuary  
Eze 45:4
- Ministers of the gospel  
Eph 3:7; Col 1:23
- Ministers of the word  
Lu 1:2
- Ministers of the New Testament  
2Co 3:6
- Ministers of the Church  
Col 1:24,25
- Ministers of righteousness  
2Co 11:15
- Overseers  
Ac 20:28
- Pastors  
Jer 3:15; Eph 4:11
- Preachers  
Ro 10:14; 1Ti 2:7
- Servants of God  
Tit 1:1; Jas 1:1
- Servants of the Lord  
2Ti 2:24
- Servants of Jesus Christ

- Php 1:1; Jude 1:1
- Servants of the Church  
2Co 4:5
- Shepherds  
Jer 23:4
- Soldiers of Christ  
Php 2:25; 2Ti 2:3
- Stars  
Re 1:20; 2:1
- Stewards of God  
Tit 1:7
- Stewards of the grace of God  
1Pe 4:10
- Stewards of the mysteries of God  
1Co 4:1
- Teachers  
Isa 30:20; Eph 4:11
- Watchmen  
Isa 62:6; Eze 33:7
- Witnesses  
Ac 1:8; 5:32; 26:16
- Workers together with God  
2Co 6:1

## Titles and Names of Saints

- Believers  
Ac 5:14; 1Ti 4:12
- Beloved of God  
Ro 1:7
- Beloved brethren  
1Co 15:58; Jas 2:5
- Blessed of the Lord  
Ge 24:31; 26:29
- Blessed of the Father  
Mt 25:34
- Brethren  
Mt 23:8; Ac 12:17
- Brethren of Christ  
Lu 8:21; Joh 20:17
- Called of Jesus Christ  
Ro 1:6
- Children of the Lord  
De 14:1
- Children of God  
Joh 11:52; 1Jo 3:10
- Children of the Living God  
Ro 9:26
- Children of the Father  
Mt 5:45
- Children of the Highest  
Lu 6:35
- Children of Abraham  
Ga 3:7
- Children of Jacob  
Ps 105:6
- Children of promise  
Ro 9:8; Ga 4:28
- Children of the free-woman  
Ga 4:31
- Children of the kingdom  
Mt 13:38
- Children of Zion  
Ps 149:2; Joe 2:23
- Children of the bride-chamber  
Mt 9:15
- Children of light  
Lu 16:8; Eph 5:8; 1Th 5:5
- Children of the day  
1Th 5:5
- Children of the resurrection  
Lu 20:36
- Chosen generation  
1Pe 2:9
- Chosen ones  
1Ch 16:13
- Chosen vessels  
Ac 9:15
- Christians

- Ac 11:26; 26:28
- Dear children
  - Eph 5:1
- Disciples of Christ
  - Joh 8:31; 15:8
- Elect of God
  - Col 3:12; Tit 1:1
- Epistles of Christ
  - 2Co 3:3
- Excellent, The
  - Ps 16:3
- Faithful brethren in Christ
  - Col 1:2
- Faithful, The
  - Ps 12:1
- Faithful of the land
  - Ps 101:6
- Fellow-citizens with the saints
  - Eph 2:19
- Fellow-heirs
  - Eph 3:6
- Fellow-servants
  - Re 6:11
- Friends of God
  - 2Ch 20:7; Jas 2:23
- Friends of Christ
  - Joh 15:15
- Godly, The
  - Ps 4:3; 2Pe 2:9
- Heirs of God
  - Ro 8:17; Ga 4:7
- Heirs of the grace of life
  - 1Pe 3:7
- Heirs of the kingdom
  - Jas 2:5
- Heirs of promise
  - Heb 6:17; Ga 3:29
- Heirs of salvation
  - Heb 1:14
- Holy brethren
  - 1Th 5:27; Heb 3:1
- Holy nation
  - Ex 19:6; 1Pe 2:9
- Holy people
  - De 26:19; Isa 62:12
- Holy priesthood
  - 1Pe 2:5
- Joint-heirs with Christ
  - Ro 8:17
- Just, The
  - Hab 2:4
- Kings and priests to God
  - Re 1:6
- Kingdom of priests
  - Ex 19:6
- Lambs

- Isa 40:11; Joh 21:15
- Lights of the world  
Mt 5:14
- Little children  
Joh 13:33; 1Jo 2:1
- Lively stones  
1Pe 2:5
- Members of Christ  
1Co 6:15; Eph 5:30
- Men of God  
De 33:1; 1Ti 6:11; 2Ti 3:17
- Obedient children  
1Pe 1:14
- Peculiar people  
De 14:2; Tit 2:14; 1Pe 2:9
- Peculiar treasure  
Ex 19:5; Ps 135:4
- People of God  
Heb 4:9; 1Pe 2:10
- People near to God  
Ps 148:14
- People saved by the Lord  
De 33:29
- Pillars in the temple of God  
Re 3:12
- Ransomed of the Lord  
Isa 35:10
- Redeemed of the Lord  
Isa 51:11
- Royal priesthood  
1Pe 2:9
- Salt of the earth  
Mt 5:13
- Servants of Christ  
1Co 7:22; Eph 6:6
- Servants of righteousness  
Ro 6:18
- Sheep of Christ  
Joh 10:1-16; 21:16
- Sojourners with God  
Le 25:23; Ps 39:12
- Sons of God  
Joh 1:12; Php 2:15; 1Jo 3:1,2
- The Lord's freemen  
1Co 7:22
- Trees of righteousness  
Isa 61:3
- Vessels to honour  
2Ti 2:21
- Vessels of mercy  
Ro 9:23
- Witnesses for God  
Isa 44:8



## **Titles and Names of the Wicked**

- Adversaries of the Lord  
1Sa 2:10
- Children of Belial  
De 13:13; 2Ch 13:7
- Children of the devil  
Ac 13:10; 1Jo 3:10
- Children of the wicked one  
Mt 13:38
- Children of hell  
Mt 23:15
- Children of base men  
Job 30:8
- Children of fools  
Job 30:8
- Children of strangers  
Isa 2:6
- Children of transgression  
Isa 57:4
- Children of disobedience  
Eph 2:2; Col 3:6
- Children in whom is no faith  
De 32:20
- Children of the flesh  
Ro 9:8
- Children of iniquity  
Ho 10:9
- Children that will not hear the law of the Lord  
Isa 30:9
- Children of pride  
Job 41:34
- Children of this world  
Lu 16:8
- Children of wickedness  
2Sa 7:10
- Children of wrath  
Eph 2:3
- Children that are corrupters  
Isa 1:4
- Cursed children  
2Pe 2:14
- Enemies of God  
Ps 37:20; Jas 4:4
- Enemies of the cross of Christ  
Php 3:18
- Enemies of all righteousness  
Ac 13:10
- Evil doers  
Ps 37:1; 1Pe 2:14
- Evil men  
Pr 4:14; 2Ti 3:13
- Evil generation  
De 1:35
- Evil and adulterous generation

- Mt 12:39
- Fools
  - Pr 1:7; Ro 1:22
- Froward generation
  - De 32:20
- Generation of vipers
  - Mt 3:7; 12:34
- Grievous revolters
  - Jer 6:28
- Haters of God
  - Ps 81:15; Ro 1:30
- Impudent children
  - Eze 2:4
- Inventors of evil things
  - Ro 1:30
- Lying children
  - Isa 30:9
- Men of the world
  - Ps 17:14
- People loaded with iniquity
  - Isa 1:4
- Perverse and crooked generation
  - De 32:5; Mt 17:17; Php 2:15
- Rebellious children
  - Isa 30:1
- Rebellious people
  - Isa 30:9; 65:2
- Rebellious house
  - Eze 2:5,8; 12:2
- Reprobates
  - 2Co 13:5-7
- Scornful, The
  - Ps 1:1
- Seed of falsehood
  - Isa 57:4
- Seed of the wicked
  - Ps 37:28
- Seed of evil doers
  - Isa 1:4; 14:20
- Serpents
  - Mt 23:33
- Servants of corruption
  - 2Pe 2:19
- Servants of sin
  - Joh 8:34; Ro 6:20
- Sinful generation
  - Mr 8:28
- Sinners
  - Ps 26:9; Pr 1:10
- Sons of Belial
  - 1Sa 2:12; 1Ki 21:10
- Sottish children
  - Jer 4:22
- Strange children
  - Ps 144:7
- Stubborn and rebellious generation

- Ps 78:8
- Transgressors
  - Ps 37:38; 51:13
- Ungodly, The
  - Ps 1:1
- Ungodly men
  - Jude 1:4
- Unprofitable servants
  - Mt 25:30
- Untoward generation
  - Ac 2:40
- Vessels of wrath
  - Ro 9:22
- Wicked of the earth
  - Ps 75:8
- Wicked transgressors
  - Ps 59:5
- Wicked servants
  - Mt 25:26
- Wicked generation
  - Mt 12:45; 16:4
- Wicked ones
  - Jer 2:33
- Wicked doers
  - Ps 101:8; Pr 17:4
- Workers of iniquity
  - Ps 28:3; 36:12

# Towers

- Origin and antiquity of  
Ge 11:4
- WERE BUILT
  - . In cities  
Jud 9:51
  - . On the walls of cities  
2Ch 14:7; 26:9
  - . In the forests  
2Ch 27:4
  - . In the deserts  
2Ch 26:10
  - . In vineyards  
Isa 5:2; Mt 21:33
- Frequently very high  
Isa 2:15
- Frequently strong and well fortified  
Jud 9:51; 2Ch 26:9
- Were used as armouries  
So 4:4
- Were used as citadels in time of war  
Jud 9:51; Eze 27:11
- Watchmen posted on, in times of danger  
2Ki 9:17; Hab 2:1
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Babel  
Ge 11:9
  - . Edar  
Ge 35:21
  - . Penuel  
Jud 8:17
  - . Shechem  
Jud 9:46
  - . Thebez  
Jud 9:50,51
  - . David  
So 4:4
  - . Lebanon  
So 7:4
  - . Of the furnaces  
Ne 3:11
  - . Meah  
Ne 12:39
  - . Jezreel  
2Ki 9:17
  - . Hananeel  
Jer 31:38; Zec 14:10
  - . Syene  
Eze 29:10; 30:6
  - . Siloam  
Lu 13:4
- Of Jerusalem remarkable for number, strength, and beauty  
Ps 48:12
- Frequently thrown down in war

- Jud 8:17; 9:49; Eze 26:4
- Frequently left desolate
  - Isa 32:14; Zep 3:6
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God as the protector of his people
    - 2Sa 22:3,51; Ps 18:2; 61:3
  - . The name of the Lord
    - Pr 18:10
  - . Ministers
    - Jer 6:27
  - . Mount Sion
    - Mic 4:8
  - . The grace and dignity of the church
    - So 4:4; 7:4; 8:10
  - . The proud and haughty
    - Isa 2:15; 30:25

# Travellers

- Called way-faring men  
Jud 19:17; Isa 35:8
- Preparations made by, alluded to  
Eze 12:3,4
- Often collected together and formed caravans  
Ge 37:25; Isa 21:13; Lu 2:44
- Often engaged persons acquainted with the country as guides  
Nu 10:31,32; Job 29:15
- FRIENDS OF
  - . Often supplied them with provision  
Ge 21:14; 44:1; Jer 40:5
  - . Sometimes accompanied them a short way  
2Sa 19:31; Ac 20:38; 21:5
  - . Frequently commended them to protection of God  
Ge 43:13,14; Ac 21:5
  - . Frequently took leave of them with sorrow  
Ac 20:37; 21:6
  - . Often sent them away with music  
Ge 31:27
- Generally commenced their journey early in the morning  
Jud 19:5
- Generally rested at noon  
Ge 18:1,3; Joh 4:6
- Halted at even  
Ge 24:11
- Generally halted at wells or streams  
Ge 24:11; 32:21,23; Ex 15:27; 1Sa 30:21; Joh 4:6
- CARRIED WITH THEM
  - . Provisions for the way  
Jos 9:11,12; Jud 19:19
  - . Provender for their beasts of burden  
Ge 42:27; Jud 19:19
  - . Skins filled with water, wine, &c  
Ge 21:14,15; Jos 9:13
  - . Presents for those who entertained them  
Ge 43:15; 1Ki 10:2; 2Ki 5:5; Mt 2:11
- Often travelled on foot  
Ge 28:10; 32:10; Ex 12:37; Ac 20:13
- On foot, how attired  
Ex 12:11
- After a long journey, described  
Jos 9:4,5,13
- OF DISTINCTION
  - . Rode on asses, camels, &c  
Ge 22:3; 24:64; Nu 22:21
  - . Rode in chariots  
2Ki 5:9; Ac 8:27,28
  - . Generally attended by running footmen  
1Sa 25:27; 1Ki 18:46; 2Ki 4:24; Ec 10:7
  - . Often preceded by heralds, &c to have the roads prepared  
Isa 40:3,4; Mr 1:2,3
  - . Generally performed their journey in great state  
1Ki 10:2; 2Ki 5:5,9

- . Frequently extorted provisions by the way  
Jud 8:5,8; 1Sa 25:4-13
- . Before setting out gave employment, &c to their servants  
Mt 25:14
- Strangers civil to  
Ge 18:2; 24:18,19
- Generally treated with great hospitality  
Ge 18:3-8; 19:2; 24:24,32,33; Ex 2:20; Jud 19:20,21; Job 31:32; Heb 13:2
- The caravanserai or public inn for noticed  
Ge 42:27; Ex 4:24; Lu 2:7; 10:34
- Were frequently asked whence they came and whither they went  
Jud 19:17
- Protected by those who entertained them  
Ge 19:6-8; Jud 19:23
- For security often left the highways  
Jud 5:6
- Tesseræ hospitaes or pledges of hospitality, alluded to  
Re 2:17
- ON ERRANDS REQUIRING DESPATCH
  - . Went with great speed  
Es 8:10; Job 9:25
  - . Saluted no man by the way  
2Ki 4:29; Lu 10:4
- Estimated the length of their journey by the number of days which it occupied  
Ge 31:23; De 1:2; 2Ki 3:9
- The Jews prohibited from taking long journeys on the Sabbath  
Ex 20:10; Ac 1:12
- Ceasing of, threatened as a calamity  
Isa 33:8

# Trees

- Originally created by God  
Ge 1:11,12; 2:9
- Made for the glory of God  
Ps 148:9
- DIFFERENT KINDS OF MENTIONED
  - . Of the wood  
So 2:3
  - . Of the forest  
Isa 10:19
  - . Bearing fruit  
Ne 9:25; Ec 2:5; Eze 47:12
  - . Evergreen  
Ps 37:35; Jer 17:2
  - . Deciduous or casting the leaves  
Isa 6:13
- Of various sizes  
Eze 17:24
- Given as food to the animal creation  
Ge 1:29,30; De 20:19
- Designed to beautify the earth  
Ge 2:9
- PARTS OF MENTIONED
  - . The roots  
Jer 17:8
  - . The stem or trunk  
Isa 11:1; 44:19
  - . The branches  
Le 23:40; Da 4:14
  - . The tender shoots  
Lu 21:29,30
  - . The leaves  
Isa 6:13; Da 4:12; Mt 21:19
  - . The fruit or seeds  
Le 27:30; Eze 36:30
- Each kind has its own seed for propagating its species  
Ge 1:11,12
- Often propagated by birds who carry the seeds along with them  
Eze 17:3,5
- Planted by man  
Le 19:23
- Each kind of, known by its fruit  
Mt 12:33
- NOURISHED
  - . By the earth  
Ge 1:12; 2:9
  - . By the rain from heaven  
Isa 44:14
  - . Through their own sap  
Ps 104:16
- Specially flourished beside the rivers and streams of water  
Eze 47:12
- When cut down often sprouted from their roots again  
Job 14:7



- Were sold with the land on which they grew  
Ge 23:17
- OFTEN SUFFERED FROM
  - . Locusts  
Ex 10:5,15; De 28:42
  - . Hail and frost  
Ex 9:25; Ps 78:47
  - . Fire  
Joe 1:19
  - . Desolating armies  
2Ki 19:23; Isa 10:34
- Afford an agreeable shade in eastern countries during the heat of the day  
Ge 18:4; Job 40:21
- WERE CUT DOWN
  - . With axes  
De 19:5; Ps 74:5; Mt 3:10
  - . For building  
2Ki 6:2; 2Ch 2:8,10
  - . By besieging armies for erecting forts  
De 20:20; Jer 6:6
  - . For making idols  
Isa 40:20; 44:14,17
  - . For fuel  
Isa 44:14-16; Mt 3:10
- God increases and multiplies the fruit of, for his people  
Le 26:4; Eze 34:27; Joe 2:22
- God often renders, barren as a punishment  
Le 26:20
- Early custom of planting, in consecrated grounds  
Ge 21:33
- THE JEWS
  - . Prohibited from planting in consecrated places  
De 16:21
  - . Prohibited from cutting down fruit bearing, for sieges  
De 20:19
  - . Often pitched their tents under  
Ge 18:1,4; Jud 4:5; 1Sa 22:6
  - . Often buried under  
Ge 35:8; 1Sa 21:13
  - . Often executed criminals on  
De 21:22,23; Jos 10:26; Ga 3:13; Ge 40:19
  - . Considered trees on which criminals were executed abominable  
Isa 14:19
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Almond  
Ge 43:11; Ec 12:5; Jer 1:11
  - . Almug or algum  
1Ki 10:11,12; 2Ch 9:10,11
  - . Apple  
So 2:3; 8:5; Joe 1:12
  - . Ash  
Isa 44:14
  - . Bay  
Ps 37:35

- . Box
  - Isa 41:19
- . Cedar
  - 1Ki 10:27
- . Chestnut
  - Eze 31:8
- . Cyprus
  - Isa 44:14
- . Fig
  - De 8:8
- . Fir
  - 1Ki 5:10; 2Ki 19:23; Ps 104:17
- . Juniper
  - 1Ki 19:4,5
- . Lign-aloes
  - Nu 24:6
- . Mulberry
  - 2Sa 5:23,24
- . Myrtle
  - Isa 41:19; 55:13; Zec 1:8
- . Mustard
  - Mt 13:32
- . Oak
  - Isa 1:30
- . Oil-tree
  - Isa 41:19
- . Olive
  - De 6:11
- . Palm
  - Ex 15:27
- . Pine
  - Isa 41:19
- . Pomegranate
  - De 8:8; Joe 1:12
- . Shittah or shittim
  - Ex 36:20; Isa 41:19
- . Sycamore
  - 1Ki 10:27; Ps 78:47; Am 7:14; Lu 19:4
- . Teil
  - Isa 6:13
- . Vine
  - Nu 6:4; Eze 15:2
- . Willow
  - Isa 44:4; Eze 17:5
- Solomon wrote the history of
  - 1Ki 4:33
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ
    - Ro 11:24; Re 2:7; 22:2,14
  - . Of wisdom
    - Pr 3:18
  - . Of kings, &c
    - Isa 10:34; Eze 17:24; 31:7-10; Da 4:10-14
  - . Of the life and conversation of the righteous
    - Pr 11:30; 15:4
  - . (Green,) of the innocence of Christ

- Lu 23:31
- . (Good and fruitful,) of saints  
Nu 24:6; Ps 1:3; Isa 61:3; Jer 17:8; Mt 7:17,18
- . (Evergreen,) of saints  
Ps 1:1-3
- . (Duration of,) of continued prosperity of saints  
Isa 65:22
- . (Casting their leaves yet retaining their substance,) of  
the elect remnant in the church  
Isa 6:13
- . (Barren,) of the wicked  
Ho 9:16
- . (Shaking of the leaves off,) of the terror of the wicked  
Isa 7:2
- . (Producing evil fruit,) of the wicked  
Mt 7:17-19
- . (Dry,) of useless persons  
Isa 56:3
- . (Dry,) of the wicked ripe for judgment  
Lu 23:31

## Trespass Offering

- Esteemed as a sin offering, and frequently so called  
Le 5:6,9
- TO BE OFFERED
  - . For concealing knowledge of a crime  
Le 5:1
  - . For involuntarily touching unclean things  
Le 5:2,3
  - . For rash swearing  
Le 5:4
  - . For sins of ignorance in holy things  
Le 5:15
  - . For any sin of ignorance  
Le 5:17
  - . For breach of trust, or fraud  
Le 6:2-5
- Was a most holy offering  
Le 14:13
- CONSISTED OF
  - . A she lamb or kid  
Le 5:6
  - . A ram without blemish  
Le 5:15; 6:6
  - . Two turtle doves by those unable to bring a lamb  
Le 5:7-10
  - . A meat offering by the very poor  
Le 5:11-13
- Being for minor offences was lessened for the poor, not so the sin offering  
Le 4:1-5:19
- Atonement made by  
Le 5:6,10,13,16,18; 6:7; 19:22
- Accompanied by confession  
Le 5:5
- Generally accompanied by restitution  
Le 5:16; 6:5
- To be slain where the sin offering and burnt offering were slain  
Le 14:13; Eze 40:39
- Sometimes waved alive before the Lord  
Le 14:12,13
- SPECIAL OCCASIONS OF OFFERING
  - . Cleansing of a leper  
Le 14:2,12-14,21,22
  - . Purification of women  
Le 12:6-8
  - . Purification of those with issues  
Le 15:14,15
  - . Purification of Nazarites who had broken their vow  
Nu 6:12
  - . For connection with a betrothed bondmaid  
Le 19:20-22
- Was the perquisites of the priest  
Le 14:13; Eze 44:29

- Illustrative of Christ  
Isa 53:10; Eze 46:20

## Tribes of Israel, The

- Were twelve in number  
Ge 49:28; Ac 26:12; Jas 1:1
- Descended from Jacob's sons  
Ge 35:22-26
- Manasseh and Ephraim numbered among, instead of Joseph and Levi  
Ge 48:5; Jos 14:3,4
- Predictions respecting each of  
Ge 49:3-27; De 33:6-29
- EACH OF
  - . Under a president or chief  
Nu 1:4-16
  - . Divided into families  
Nu 1:2; 26:5-50; Jos 7:14
  - . Usually furnished an equal number of men for war  
Nu 31:4
- Each family of, had a chief or head  
Nu 36:1; 1Ch 4:38
- Total strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Ex 12:37; Nu 1:44-46; 2:32
- Divided into four divisions while in the wilderness  
Nu 10:14-28
- Encamped in their divisions and by their standards round the tabernacles  
Nu 2:2-31
- Canaan to be divided amongst according to their numbers  
Nu 33:54
- REUBEN, GAD AND HALF MANASSEH
  - . Settled on east side of Jordan  
De 3:12-17; Jos 13:23-32
  - . Were required to assist in subduing Canaan  
Nu 32:6-32; De 3:18-20
- Total strength of, on entering the land of Canaan  
Nu 26:51
- Canaan divided amongst nine and a half of, by lot  
Jos 14:1-5
- Situation of, and bounds of the inheritance of each  
Jos 15:1-17:18
- All inheritance to remain in the tribe and family to which allotted  
Nu 36:3-9
- Names of, engraven on the breastplate of the high priest  
Ex 28:21; 39:14
- Divided on mounts Ebal and Gerizim to hear the law  
De 27:12,13
- Remained as one people until the reign of Rehoboam  
1Ki 12:16-20

# Tribute

- Sometimes exacted by kings from their own subjects  
1Sa 8:10-17
- Exacted from all conquered nations  
Jos 16:10; Jud 1:30,33,35; 2Ki 23:33,35
- OFTEN EXACTED IN
  - . Labour  
1Ki 5:13,14; 9:15,21
  - . Produce of land, &c  
1Sa 8:15; 1Ki 4:7
  - . Gold and silver  
2Ki 23:33,35
- The Jews required to pay half a shekel to God as  
Ex 30:12-16
- Christ to avoid offence wrought a miracle to pay for himself and Peter  
Mt 17:24-27
- KINGS OF ISRAEL
  - . Forbidden to levy unnecessary or oppressive  
De 17:17
  - . Set officers over  
2Sa 20:24; 1Ki 4:6,7
  - . Often oppressed the people with  
1Ki 12:4,11
- When oppressive frequently led to rebellion  
1Ki 12:14-20
- Priests and Levites exempted from  
Ezr 7:24
- ROMAN
  - . Decree of Augustus for  
Lu 2:1
  - . First levied in Judea when Cyrenius was governor  
Lu 2:2
  - . Persons enrolled for, in the native place of their tribe and family  
Lu 2:3-5
  - . Collected by the Publicans  
Lu 3:12,13; 5:27
  - . Was paid in Roman coin  
Mt 22:19,20
  - . Was resisted by the Galilaeans under Judas of Galilee  
Ac 5:37; Lu 13:1
  - . Christ showed to the Pharisees and Herodians the propriety of paying  
Mt 22:15-22; Mr 12:13-17
  - . Our Lord falsely accused of forbidding to pay  
Lu 23:2
- All saints exhorted to pay  
Ro 13:6,7

# Trinity, The

- Doctrine of proved from Scripture
  - Mt 3:16,17; 28:19; Ro 8:9; 1Co 12:3-6; 2Co 13:14; Eph 4:4-6; 1Pe 1:2; Jude 1:20,21; Re 1:4,5
- Divine titles applied to the three persons in
  - Ex 20:2; Joh 20:28; Ac 5:3,4
- EACH PERSON IN, DESCRIBED AS
  - . Eternal
    - Ro 16:26; Re 22:13; Heb 9:14
  - . Holy
    - Re 4:8; 15:4; Ac 3:14; 1Jo 2:20
  - . True
    - Joh 7:28; Re 3:7
  - . Omnipresent
    - Jer 23:24; Eph 1:23; Ps 139:7
  - . Omnipotent
    - Ge 17:1; Re 1:8; Ro 15:19; Jer 32:17; Heb 1:3; Lu 1:35
  - . Omniscient
    - Ac 15:18; Joh 21:17; 1Co 2:10,11
  - . Creator
    - Ge 1:1; Col 1:16; Job 33:4; Ps 148:5; Joh 1:3; Job 26:13
  - . Sanctifier
    - Jude 1:1; Heb 2:11; 1Pe 1:2
  - . Author of all spiritual operations
    - Heb 13:21; Col 1:29; 1Co 12:11
  - . Source of eternal life
    - Ro 6:23; Joh 10:28; Ga 6:8
  - . Teacher
    - Isa 54:13; Lu 21:15; Joh 14:26; Isa 48:17; Ga 1:12; 1Jo 2:20
  - . Raising Christ from the dead
    - 1Co 6:14; Joh 2:19; 1Pe 3:18
  - . Inspiring the prophets, &c
    - Heb 1:1; 2Co 13:3; Mr 13:11
  - . Supplying ministers to the Church
    - Jer 3:15; Eph 4:11; Ac 20:28; Jer 26:5; Mt 10:5; Ac 13:2
- Salvation the work of
  - 2Th 2:13,14; Tit 3:4-6; 1Pe 1:2
- Baptism administered in name of
  - Mt 28:19
- Benediction given in name of
  - 2Co 13:14



# Trumpet

- An instrument of music
  - 1Ch 13:8
- Called the trump
  - 1Co 15:52
- MADE OF
  - . Rams' horns
    - Jos 6:4
  - . Silver
    - Nu 10:2
- Required to give an intelligible and understood sound
  - 1Co 14:8
- USED FOR
  - . Regulating the journeys of the children of Israel
    - Nu 10:2,5,6
  - . Calling assemblies
    - Nu 10:2,3,7
  - . Blowing over the sacrifices on the feast day
    - Nu 10:10; Ps 81:3
  - . Blowing at all religious processions and ceremonies
    - 1Ch 13:8; 15:24,28; 2Ch 5:13; 15:14
  - . Assembling the people to war
    - Jud 3:27
  - . Sounding for a memorial when the people went into battle
    - Nu 10:9; 31:6,7
  - . Proclaiming kings
    - 2Ki 9:13; 11:14
  - . Giving alarm in cases of danger
    - Eze 33:2-6
- Moses commanded to make two, for the tabernacle
  - Nu 10:2
- Solomon made a great many, for the service of the temple
  - 2Ch 5:12
- The priests to blow the sacred
  - Nu 10:8; 2Ch 5:12; 7:6
- The feast of trumpets celebrated by blowing of
  - Le 23:24; Nu 29:1
- The jubilee introduced by blowing of
  - Le 25:9
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Falling of the walls of Jericho
    - Jos 6:20
  - . Heard at Mount Sinai at giving of the law
    - Ex 19:16; 20:18
  - . Confusion produced in the camp of the Midianites by sound of
    - Jud 7:16,22
- The war-horse acquainted with the sound of
  - Job 39:24,25
- SOUNDING OF, ILLUSTRATIVE OF
  - . God's power to raise the dead
    - 1Co 15:52; 1Th 4:16
  - . The proclamation of the gospel
    - Ps 89:15

- . The bold and faithful preaching of ministers  
Isa 58:1; Ho 8:1; Joe 2:1
- . The latter day judgments  
Re 8:2,13

# Trust

- God is the true object of  
Ps 65:5
- The fear of God leads to  
Pr 14:26
- ENCOURAGEMENTS TO
  - . The everlasting strength of God  
Isa 26:4
  - . The goodness of God  
Na 1:7
  - . The loving-kindness of God  
Ps 36:7
  - . The rich bounty of God  
1Ti 6:17
  - . The care of God for us  
1Pe 5:7
  - . Former deliverances  
Ps 9:10; 2Co 1:10
- Should be with the whole heart  
Pr 3:5
- Should be from youth up  
Ps 71:5
- OF SAINTS IS
  - . Not in the flesh  
Php 3:3,4
  - . Not in themselves  
2Co 1:9
  - . Not in carnal weapons  
1Sa 17:38,39,45; Ps 44:6; 2Co 10:4
  - . In God  
Ps 11:1; 31:14; 2Co 1:9
  - . In the word of God  
Ps 119:42
  - . In the mercy of God  
Ps 13:5; 52:8
  - . In Christ  
Eph 3:12
  - . Through Christ  
2Co 3:4
  - . Grounded on the covenant  
2Sa 23:5
  - . Strong in the prospect of death  
Ps 23:4
  - . Fixed  
2Sa 22:3; Ps 112:7
  - . Unalterable  
Job 13:15
  - . Despised by the wicked  
Isa 36:4,7
  - . For ever  
Ps 52:8; 62:8; Isa 26:4
- Saints plead, in prayer  
Ps 25:20; 31:1; 141:8
- The Lord knows those who have

- Na 1:7
- Exhortations to
  - Ps 4:5; 115:9-11
- LEADS TO
  - . Being compassed with mercy
    - Ps 32:10
  - . Enjoyment of perfect peace
    - Isa 26:3
  - . Enjoyment of all temporal and spiritual blessings
    - Isa 57:13
  - . Enjoyment of happiness
    - Pr 16:20
  - . Rejoicing in God
    - Ps 5:11; 33:21
  - . Fulfilment of all holy desires
    - Ps 37:5
  - . Deliverance from enemies
    - Ps 37:40
  - . Safety in times of danger
    - Pr 29:25
  - . Stability
    - Ps 125:1
  - . Prosperity
    - Pr 28:25
- KEEPS FROM
  - . Fear
    - Ps 56:11; Isa 12:2; Heb 13:6
  - . Sliding
    - Ps 26:1
  - . Desolation
    - Ps 34:22
- To be accompanied by doing good
  - Ps 37:3
- Blessedness of placing, in God
  - Ps 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; Jer 17:7
- OF THE WICKED
  - . Is not in God
    - Ps 78:22; Zep 3:2
  - . Is in idols
    - Isa 42:17; Hab 2:18
  - . Is in man
    - Jud 9:26; Ps 118:8,9
  - . Is in their own heart
    - Pr 28:26
  - . Is in their own righteousness
    - Lu 18:9,12
  - . Is in vanity
    - Job 15:31; Isa 59:4
  - . Is in falsehood
    - Isa 28:15; Jer 13:25
  - . Is in earthly alliances
    - Isa 30:2; Eze 17:15
  - . Is in wealth
    - Ps 49:6; 52:7; Pr 11:28; Jer 48:7; Mr 10:24
  - . Is vain and delusive
    - Isa 30:7; Jer 2:37

- . Shall make them ashamed  
Isa 20:5; 30:3,5; Jer 48:13
- . Shall be destroyed  
Job 18:14; Isa 28:18
- Woe and curse of false  
Isa 30:1,2; 31:1-3; Jer 17:5
- Of saints--Illustrated  
Ps 91:12; Pr 18:10
- Of the wicked--Illustrated  
2Ki 18:21; Job 8:14
- Of saints-Exemplified
  - . David  
1Sa 17:45; 30:6
  - . Hezekiah  
2Ki 18:5
  - . Jehoshaphat  
2Ch 20:12
  - . Shadrach &c  
Da 3:28
  - . Paul  
2Ti 1:12
- Of the wicked-Exemplified
  - . Goliath  
1Sa 17:43-45
  - . Benhadad  
1Ki 20:10
  - . Sennacherib  
2Ch 32:8
  - . Israelites  
Isa 31:1

# Truth

- God is a God of  
De 32:4; Ps 31:15
- Christ is  
Joh 14:6; 7:18
- Christ was full of  
Joh 1:14
- Christ spoke  
Joh 8:45
- The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of  
Joh 14:17
- The Holy Spirit guides into all  
Joh 16:13
- The word of God is  
Da 10:21; Joh 17:17
- God regards, with favour  
Jer 5:3
- The judgments of God are according to  
Ps 96:13; Ro 2:2
- SAINTS SHOULD
  - . Worship God in  
Joh 4:24; Ps 145:18
  - . Serve God in  
Jos 24:14; 1Sa 12:24
  - . Walk before God in  
1Ki 2:4; 2Ki 20:3
  - . Keep religious feasts with  
1Co 5:8
  - . Esteem, as inestimable  
Pr 23:23
  - . Rejoice in  
1Co 13:6
  - . Speak, to one another  
Zec 8:16; Eph 4:25
  - . Meditate upon  
Php 4:8
  - . Write upon the tables of the heart  
Pr 3:3
- God desires in the heart  
Ps 51:6
- The fruit of the Spirit is in  
Eph 5:9
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Speak  
2Co 12:6; Ga 4:16
  - . Teach in  
1Ti 2:7
  - . Approve themselves by  
2Co 4:2; 6:7,8; 7:14
- Magistrates should be men of  
Ex 18:21
- Kings are preserved by  
Pr 20:28
- THEY WHO SPEAK

- . Show forth righteousness  
Pr 12:17
- . Shall be established  
Pr 12:19
- . Are the delight of God  
Pr 12:22
- THE WICKED
  - . Destitute of  
Ho 4:1
  - . Speak not  
Jer 9:5
  - . Uphold not  
Isa 59:14,15
  - . Plead not for  
Isa 59:4
  - . Are not valiant for  
Jer 9:3
  - . Punished for want of  
Jer 9:5,9; Ho 4:1
- THE GOSPELAS
  - . Came by Christ  
Joh 1:17
- Christ bear witness to  
Joh 18:37
- Is in Christ  
Ro 9:1; 1Ti 2:7
- John bears witness to  
Joh 5:33
- Is according to godliness  
Tit 1:1
- Is sanctifying  
Joh 17:17,19
- Is purifying  
1Pe 1:22
- Is part of Christian armour  
Eph 6:14
- Revealed abundantly to saints  
Jer 33:6
- Abides continually with saints  
2Jo 1:2
- Should be acknowledged  
2Ti 2:25
- Should be believed  
2Th 2:12,13; 1Ti 4:3
- Should be obeyed  
Ro 2:8; Ga 3:1
- Should be loved  
2Th 2:10
- Should be manifested  
2Co 4:2
- Should be rightly divided  
2Ti 2:15
- The wicked turn away from  
2Ti 4:4
- The wicked resist  
2Ti 3:8

- The wicked destitute of  
1Ti 6:5
- The church is the pillar and ground of  
1Ti 3:15
- The devil is devoid of  
Joh 8:44



## Truth of God, The

- Is one of his attributes
  - De 32:4; Isa 65:16
- Always goes before his face
  - Ps 89:14
- He keeps, for ever
  - Ps 146:6
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Great
    - Ps 57:10
  - . Plenteous
    - Ps 86:15
  - . Abundant
    - Ex 34:6
  - . Inviolable
    - Nu 23:19; Tit 1:2
  - . Reaching to the clouds
    - Ps 57:10
  - . Enduring to all generations
    - Ps 100:5
- United with mercy in redemption
  - Ps 85:10
- EXHIBITED IN HIS
  - . Counsels of old
    - Isa 25:1
  - . Ways
    - Re 15:3
  - . Works
    - Ps 33:4; 11:7; Da 4:37
  - . Judicial statutes
    - Ps 19:9
  - . Administration of justice
    - Ps 96:13
  - . Word
    - Ps 119:160; Joh 17:17
  - . Fulfilment of promises in Christ
    - 2Co 1:20
  - . Fulfilment of his covenant
    - Mic 7:20
  - . Dealings with saints
    - Ps 25:10
  - . Deliverance of saints
    - Ps 57:3
  - . Punishment of the wicked
    - Re 16:7
- Remembered toward saints
  - Ps 98:3
- Is a shield and buckler to saints
  - Ps 9:14
- WE SHOULD
  - . Confide in
    - Ps 31:5; Tit 1:2
  - . Plead, in prayer
    - Ps 89:49

- . Pray for its manifestation to ourselves  
2Ch 6:17
- . Pray for its exhibition to others  
2Sa 2:6
- . Make known to others  
Isa 38:19
- . Magnify  
Ps 71:22; 138:2
- IS DENIED BY
  - . The devil  
Ge 3:4,5
  - . The self-righteous  
1Jo 1:10
  - . Unbelievers  
1Jo 5:10
- Exemplified towards
  - . Abraham  
Ge 24:27
  - . Jacob  
Ge 32:10
  - . Israel  
Ps 98:3

# Types of Christ

- Adam  
Ro 5:14; 1Co 15:45
- Abel  
Ge 4:8,10; Heb 12:24
- Abraham  
Ge 17:5; Eph 3:15
- Aaron  
Ex 28:1; Heb 5:4,5; Le 16:15; Heb 9:7,24
- Ark  
Ge 7:16; 1Pe 3:20,21
- Ark of the Covenant  
Ex 25:16; Ps 40:8; Isa 42:6
- Atonement, sacrifices offered on the day of  
Le 16:15,16; Heb 9:12,24
- Brazen serpent  
Nu 21:9; Joh 3:14,15
- Brazen altar  
Ex 27:1,2; Heb 13:10
- Burnt offering  
Le 1:2,4; Heb 10:10
- Cities of refuge  
Nu 35:6; Heb 6:18
- David  
2Sa 8:15; Eze 37:24; Ps 89:19,20; Php 2:9
- Eliakim  
Isa 22:20-22; Re 3:7
- First-fruits  
Ex 22:29; 1Co 15:20
- Golden candlestick  
Ex 25:31; Joh 8:12
- Golden altar  
Ex 40:5,26,27; Re 8:3; Heb 13:15
- Isaac  
Ge 22:1,2; Heb 11:17-19
- Jacob  
Ge 32:28; Joh 11:42; Heb 7:25
- Jacob's ladder  
Ge 28:12; Joh 1:51
- Joseph  
Ge 50:19,20
- Joshua  
Jos 1:5,6; Heb 4:8,9; Jos 11:23; Ac 20:32
- Jonah  
Jon 1:17; Mt 12:40
- Laver of brass  
Ex 30:18-20; Zec 13:1; Eph 5:26,27
- Leper's offering  
Le 14:4-7; Ro 4:25
- Man  
Ex 16:11-15; Joh 6:32-35
- Melchizedek  
Ge 14:18-20; Heb 7:1-17
- Mercy-seat

- Ex 25:17-22; Ro 3:25; Heb 4:16
- Morning and evening sacrifices
  - Ex 29:38-41; Joh 1:29,36
- Moses
  - Nu 12:7; Heb 3:2; De 18:15; Ac 3:20-22
- Noah
  - Ge 5:29; 2Co 1:5
- Paschal lamb
  - Ex 12:3-6,46; Joh 19:36; 1Co 5:7
- Peace offerings
  - Le 3:1; Eph 2:14,16
- Red heifer
  - Nu 19:2-6; Heb 9:13,14
- Rock of Horeb
  - Ex 17:6; 1Co 10:4
- Samson
  - Jud 16:30; Col 2:14,15
- Scape goat
  - Le 16:20-22; Isa 53:6,12
- Sin offering
  - Le 4:2,3,12; Heb 13:11,12
- Solomon
  - 2Sa 7:12,13; Lu 1:32,33; 1Pe 2:5
- Tabernacle
  - Ex 40:2,34; Heb 9:11; Col 2:9
- Table and show bread
  - Ex 25:23-30; Joh 1:16; 6:48
- Temple
  - 1Ki 6:1,38; Joh 2:19,21
- Tree of life
  - Ge 2:9; Joh 1:4; Re 22:2
- Trespass offering
  - Le 6:1-7; Isa 53:10
- Vail of the tabernacle and temple
  - Ex 40:21; 2Ch 3:14; Heb 10:20
- Zerubbabel
  - Zec 4:7-9; Heb 12:2,3

# Tyre

- Antiquity of  
Isa 23:7; Jos 19:29
- CALLED
  - . The daughter of Zidon  
Isa 23:12
  - . The daughter of Tarshish  
Isa 23:10
  - . The joyous city  
Isa 23:7
  - . The crowning city  
Isa 23:8
  - . The renowned city  
Eze 26:17
- Insular position of  
Eze 26:17; 27:4,25
- Strongly fortified  
Jos 19:29; 2Sa 24:7; Eze 26:17; Zec 9:3
- Governed by kings  
1Ki 5:1; Jer 25:22
- CELEBRATED FOR
  - . Its beauty  
Eze 27:3,4
  - . Its commerce  
Isa 23:2,3; Eze 27:3,12-25
  - . Its wealth  
Eze 27:33; 28:4,5; Zec 9:3
  - . Strength and beauty of its ships  
Eze 27:5-7
- Soldiers of, supplied by Persia, &c  
Eze 27:10,11
- INHABITANTS OF
  - . Sea-faring men  
Eze 26:17
  - . Mercantile men  
Isa 23:8
  - . Proud and haughty  
Isa 23:9; Eze 28:2,17
  - . Self-conceited  
Eze 28:3-5
  - . Superstitious  
Jer 27:2,3,9
  - . Wicked  
Eze 28:18
- Often confederated against the Jews and rejoiced in their calamities  
Ps 83:7; Eze 26:2; Am 1:9
- David and Solomon formed alliances with  
1Ki 5:1; 2Ch 2:3
- SUPPLIED
  - . Seamen for Solomon's navy  
1Ki 9:27; 2Ch 8:18
  - . A master-builder for the temple  
2Ch 2:7,13

- . Stones and timber for building the temple  
1Ki 5:6,9; 2Ch 2:8,9,16
- . Timber for rebuilding the temple and city  
Ezr 3:7
- The Jews condemned for purchasing from the people of, on the Sabbath  
Ne 13:16
- CHRIST
  - . Alluded to the depravity of  
Mt 11:21,22
  - . Visited the coasts of  
Mt 15:21; Mr 7:24
  - . Was followed by many from  
Mr 3:8; Lu 6:17
  - . Paul found disciples at  
Ac 21:3,4
  - . Depended for provision upon Galilee  
Ac 12:20
- Propitiated the favour of Herod  
Ac 12:20
- PROPHECIES RESPECTING
  - . Envy against the Jews a cause of its destruction  
Eze 26:2
  - . Pride a cause of its destruction  
Eze 28:2-6
  - . To be destroyed by the king of Babylon  
Isa 23:13,14; Jer 27:3,6; Eze 26:7-13
  - . Inhabitants of, to emigrated to other countries  
Isa 23:6,12
  - . To be scraped as the top of a rock, and to be a place for the spreading nets  
Eze 26:3-5,14
  - . The king of Babylon to be rewarded with the spoil of Egypt for his service against  
Eze 29:18-20
  - . To lie waste and be forgotten for seventy years  
Isa 23:15
  - . Its restoration to commercial greatness after seventy years  
Isa 23:16,17
  - . Its second destruction by the Macedonians  
Eze 27:32; 28:7,8,18; Zec 9:2-4
  - . The ruins of the first city to be employed in making a causeway to effect the destruction of insular Tyre  
Eze 26:12
  - . Never to recover its greatness  
Eze 26:21
  - . Its inhabitants to be sold as slaves, as a recompence for their selling the Jews  
Joe 3:4-8
  - . All nations to be terrified at its destruction  
Eze 26:15-18; 27:29-36; Zec 9:5
  - . To participated in the blessings of the gospel  
Ps 45:12; Isa 23:18

# U

Unbelief

Unicorn

Union With Christ

Unity of God

Uprightness

Urim and Thummim

Usury or Interest

# Unbelief

- Is sin
  - Joh 16:9
- Defilement inseparable from
  - Tit 1:15
- All, by nature, concluded in
  - Ro 11:32
- PROCEEDS FROM
  - . An evil heart
    - Heb 3:12
  - . Slowness of heart
    - Lu 24:25
  - . Hardness of heart
    - Mr 16:14; Ac 19:9
  - . Disinclination to the truth
    - Joh 8:45,46
  - . Judicial blindness
    - Joh 12:39,40
  - . Not being Christ's sheep
    - Joh 10:26
  - . The devil blinding the mind
    - 2Co 4:4
  - . The devil taking away the word out of the heart
    - Lu 8:12
  - . Seeking honour from men
    - Joh 5:44
- Impugns the veracity of God
  - 1Jo 5:10
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . Rejecting Christ
    - Joh 16:9
  - . Rejecting the word of God
    - Ps 106:24
  - . Rejecting the gospel
    - Isa 53:1; Joh 12:38
  - . Rejecting evidence of miracles
    - Joh 12:37
  - . Departing from God
    - Heb 3:12
  - . Questioning the power of God
    - 2Ki 7:2; Ps 78:19,20
  - . Not believing the works of God
    - Ps 78:32
  - . Staggering at the promise of God
    - Ro 4:20
- Rebuked by Christ
  - Mt 17:17; Joh 20:27
- Was an impediment to the performance of miracles
  - Mt 17:20; Mr 6:5
- Miracles designed to convince those in
  - Joh 10:37,38; 1Co 14:22
- The Jews rejected for
  - Ro 11:20
- Believers should hold no communion with those in



- 2Co 6:14
- THEY WHO ARE GUILTY OF
  - . Have not the word of God in them
    - Joh 5:38
  - . Cannot please God
    - Heb 11:6
  - . Malign the gospel
    - Ac 19:9
  - . Persecute the ministers of God
    - Ro 15:31
  - . Excite others against saints
    - Ac 14:2
  - . Persevere in it
    - Joh 12:37
  - . Harden their necks
    - 2Ki 17:14
  - . Are condemned already
    - Joh 3:18
  - . Have the wrath of God abiding upon
    - Joh 3:36
  - . Shall not be established
    - Isa 7:9
  - . Shall die in their sins
    - Joh 8:24
  - . Shall not enter rest
    - Heb 3:19; 4:11
  - . Shall be condemned
    - Mr 16:16; 2Th 2:12
  - . Shall be destroyed
    - Jude 1:5
  - . Shall be cast into the lake of fire
    - Re 21:8
- Warnings against
  - Heb 3:12; 4:11
- Pray for help against
  - Mr 9:24
- The portion of, awarded to all unfaithful servants
  - Lu 12:46
- Exemplified
  - . Eve
    - Ge 3:4-6
  - . Moses and Aaron
    - Nu 20:12
  - . Israelites
    - De 9:23
  - . Naaman
    - 2Ki 5:12
  - . Samaritan Lord
    - 2Ki 7:2
  - . Disciples
    - Mt 17:17; Lu 24:11,25
  - . Zacharias
    - Lu 1:20
  - . Chief Priests
    - Lu 22:67
  - . The Jews

- Joh 5:38
- . Brethren of Christ
  - Joh 7:5
- . Thomas
  - Joh 20:25
- . Jews of Iconium
  - Ac 14:2
- . Thessalonian Jews
  - Ac 17:5
- . Ephesians
  - Ac 19:9
- . Saul
  - 1Ti 1:13
- . People of Jericho
  - Heb 11:31

# Unicorn

- Generally had a single horn  
Ps 92:10
- Sometimes found with two horns  
De 33:17
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Intractable in disposition  
Job 39:9,10,12
  - . Of vast strength  
Job 39:11
- The young of, remarkable for agility  
Ps 29:6
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of God as the strength of Israel  
Nu 23:22; 24:8
  - . Of the wicked  
Isa 34:7
  - . (Horns of,) of the strength of the descendants of Joseph  
De 33:17
  - . (Horns of,) of the strength of powerful enemies  
Ps 22:21
  - . (The position of its horns,) of the exaltation of saints  
Ps 92:10

## Union With Christ

- As Head of the Church
  - Eph 1:22,23; 4:15,16; Col 1:18
- Christ prayed that all saints might have
  - Joh 17:21,23
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Christ being in us
    - Eph 3:17; Col 1:27
  - . Our being in Christ
    - 2Co 12:2; 1Jo 5:20
- Includes union with the Father
  - Joh 17:21; 1Jo 2:24
- Is of God
  - 1Co 1:30
- MAINTAINED BY
  - . Faith
    - Ga 2:20; Eph 3:17
  - . Abiding in him
    - Joh 15:4,7
  - . His word abiding in us
    - Joh 15:7; 1Jo 2:24; 2Jo 1:9
  - . Feeding on him
    - Joh 6:56
  - . Obeying him
    - 1Jo 3:24
- The Holy Spirit witnesses
  - 1Jo 3:24
- The gift of the Holy Spirit is an evidence of
  - 1Jo 4:13
- SAINTS
  - . Have, in mind
    - 1Co 2:16; Php 2:5
  - . Have, in spirit
    - 1Co 6:17
  - . Have, in love
    - So 2:16; 7:10
  - . Have, in sufferings
    - Php 3:10; 2Ti 2:12
  - . Have, in his death
    - Ro 6:3-8; Ga 2:20
  - . Have assurance of
    - Joh 14:20
  - . Enjoy, in the Lord's supper
    - 1Co 10:16,17
  - . Identified with Christ by
    - Mt 25:40,45; Ac 9:4; 8:1
  - . Are complete through
    - Col 2:10
  - . Exhorted to maintain
    - Joh 15:4; Ac 11:23; Col 2:7
- Necessary to growth in grace
  - Eph 4:15,16; Col 2:19
- Necessary to fruitfulness
  - Joh 15:4,5

- BENEFICIAL RESULTS OF
  - . Righteousness imputed  
2Co 5:21; Php 3:9
  - . Freedom from condemnation  
Ro 8:1
  - . Freedom from dominion of sin  
1Jo 3:6
  - . Being created anew  
2Co 5:17
  - . The spirit alive to righteousness  
Ro 8:10
  - . Confidence at his coming  
1Jo 2:28
  - . Abundant fruitfulness  
Joh 15:5
  - . Answers to prayer  
Joh 15:7
- They who have, ought to walk as he walked  
1Jo 2:6
- False teachers have not  
Col 2:18,19
- Is indissoluble  
Ro 8:35
- Punishment of those who have not  
Joh 15:6
- Illustrated
  - . Vine and branches  
Joh 15:1,5
  - . Foundation and building  
1Co 3:10,11; Eph 2:20,21; 1Pe 2:4-6
  - . Body and members  
1Co 12:12,27; Eph 5:30
  - . Husband and wife  
Eph 5:25-32

# Unity of God

- A ground for obeying him exclusively  
De 4:39,40
- A ground for loving him supremely  
De 6:4,5; Mr 12:29,30
- ASSERTED BY
  - . God himself  
Isa 44:6,8; 45:18,21
  - . Christ  
Mr 12:29; Joh 17:3
  - . Moses  
De 4:39; 6:4
  - . Apostles  
1Co 8:4,6; Eph 4:6; 1Ti 2:5
- Consistent with the deity of Christ and of the Holy Spirit  
Joh 10:30; 1Jo 5:7; Joh 14:9-11
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . His greatness and wonderful works  
2Sa 7:22; Ps 86:10
  - . His works of creation and providence  
Isa 44:24; 45:5-8
  - . His being alone possessed of fore-knowledge  
Isa 46:9-11
  - . His exercise of uncontrolled sovereignty  
De 32:39
  - . His being the sole object of worship in heaven and earth  
Ne 9:6; Mt 4:10
  - . His being alone good  
Mt 19:17
  - . His being the only Saviour  
Isa 45:21,22
  - . His being the only source of pardon  
Mic 7:18; Mr 2:7
  - . His unparalleled election and care of his people  
De 4:32-35
- The knowledge of, necessary to eternal life  
Joh 17:3
- All saints acknowledge, in worshipping him  
2Sa 7:22; 2Ki 19:15; 1Ch 17:20
- All should know and acknowledge  
De 4:35; Ps 83:18
- May be acknowledged without saving faith  
Jas 2:19,20

# Uprightness

- God is perfect in  
Isa 26:7
- God has pleasure in  
1Ch 29:17
- God created man in  
Ec 7:29
- Man has deviated from  
Ec 7:29
- SHOULD BE IN
  - . Heart  
2Ch 29:34; Ps 125:4
  - . Speech  
Isa 33:15
  - . Walk  
Pr 14:2
  - . Judging  
Ps 58:1; 75:2
  - . Ruling  
Ps 78:72
- The being kept from presumptuous sins is necessary to  
Ps 19:13
- With poverty, is better than sin with riches  
Pr 28:6
- With poverty, is better than folly  
Pr 19:1
- THEY WHO WALK IN
  - . Fear God  
Pr 14:2
  - . Love Christ  
So 1:4
  - . Countenanced by God  
Ps 11:7
  - . Delighted in by God  
Pr 11:20
  - . Their prayer delighted in by God  
Pr 15:8
  - . Prospered by God  
Job 8:6; Pr 14:11
  - . Defended by God  
Pr 2:7
  - . Upheld in it by God  
Ps 41:12
  - . Recompensed by God  
Ps 18:23,24
  - . Find strengths in God's way  
Pr 10:29
  - . Obtain good from God's work  
Mic 2:7
  - . Obtain light in darkness  
Ps 112:4
  - . Guided by integrity  
Pr 11:3
  - . Walk surely

- Pr 10:9
- . Direct their way
  - Pr 21:29
- . Kept by righteousness
  - Pr 13:6
- . Scorned by the wicked
  - Job 12:4
- . Hated by the wicked
  - Pr 29:10; Am 5:10
- . Abominated by the wicked
  - Pr 29:21
- . Persecuted by the wicked
  - Ps 37:14
- . Praise is comely for
  - Ps 33:1
- . A blessing to others
  - Pr 11:11
- The truly wise walk in
  - Pr 15:21
- The way of, is to depart from evil
  - Pr 16:17
- THEY WHO WALK IN, SHALL
  - . Possess good things
    - Pr 28:10
  - . Have nothing good withheld
    - Ps 84:11
  - . Dwell in the land
    - Pr 2:21
  - . Dwell on high and be provided for
    - Isa 33:16
  - . Dwell with God
    - Ps 15:2; 140:13
  - . Be blessed
    - Ps 112:2
  - . Be delivered by righteousness
    - Pr 11:6
  - . Be delivered by their wisdom
    - Pr 12:6
  - . Be saved
    - Pr 28:18
  - . Enter into peace
    - Ps 37:37; Isa 57:2
  - . Have dominion over the wicked
    - Ps 49:14
  - . Have inheritance for ever
    - Ps 37:18
- A characteristic of saints
  - Ps 111:1; Isa 26:7
- Saints should resolve to walk in
  - Ps 26:11
- THE WICKED
  - . Have not, in heart
    - Hab 2:4
  - . Leave not the path of
    - Pr 2:13
  - . Do not act with



Mic 7:2,4

- Pray for those who walk in

Ps 125:4

- Reprove those who deviate from

Ga 2:14

## Urim and Thummim

- Placed in the breastplate of the high priest  
Ex 28:30; Le 8:8
- God to be consulted by  
Nu 27:21
- Instances of consulting God by  
Jud 1:1; 20:18,28; 1Sa 23:9-11; 30:7,8
- Sometimes no answer by, in consequence of the sin of those consulting  
1Sa 28:6
- Were wanting in the second temple  
Ezr 2:63; Ne 7:65
- Illustrative of the light and perfection of Christ, the true high priest  
De 33:8; Joh 1:4,9,17; Col 2:3

## Usury or Interest

- The lending of money or other property for increase  
Le 25:37
- Those enriched by unlawful, not allowed to enjoy their gain  
Pr 28:8
- The curse attending the giving or receiving of unlawful,  
alluded to  
Jer 15:10
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to take, from brethren  
De 23:19
  - . Forbidden to take, from brethren specially when poor  
Ex 22:25; Le 25:35-37
  - . Often guilty of taking  
Ne 5:6,7; Eze 22:12
  - . Required to restore  
Ne 5:9-13
  - . Allowed to take, from strangers  
De 23:20
- True and faithful Israelites never took, from their brethren  
Ps 15:5; Eze 18:8,9
- Judgments denounced against those who exacted unlawful  
Isa 24:1,2; Eze 18:13
- Illustrative of the improvement of talents received from God  
Mt 25:27; Lu 19:23

# V

Vail or Veil

Vail, The Sacred

Valleys

Vanity

Vine, The

Vineyards

Visions

Vows

## Vail or Veil

- A covering for the head usually worn by women  
Ge 38:14
- WAS WORN
  - . As a token of modesty  
Ge 24:65
  - . As a token of subjection  
1Co 11:3,6,7,10
  - . For concealment  
Ge 38:14
- The removing of, considered rude and insolent  
So 5:7
- Removing of, threatened as a punishment to ungodly women  
Isa 3:23
- Moses put one on to conceal the glory of his face  
Ex 34:33; 2Co 3:13
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the spiritual blindness of the Gentile nations  
Isa 25:7
  - . Of the spiritual blindness of the Jewish nation  
2Co 3:14-16

## Vail, The Sacred

- Moses commanded to make  
Ex 26:31
- Made by Bezaleel for the tabernacle  
Ex 36:35
- Suspended from four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold  
Ex 26:32
- Hung between the holy and most holy place  
Ex 26:33; Heb 9:3
- Designed to conceal the ark, mercy seat, and the symbol of the divine presence  
Ex 40:3
- THE HIGH PRIEST
  - . Alone allowed to enter within  
Heb 9:6,7
  - . Allowed to enter but once a year  
Le 16:2; Heb 9:7
  - . Could not enter without blood  
Le 16:3; Heb 9:7
- Made by Solomon for the temple  
2Ch 3:14
- Was rent at the death of our Lord  
Mt 27:51; Mr 15:38; Lu 23:45
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the obscurity of the Mosaic age  
Heb 9:8
  - . Of the flesh of Christ which concealed his divinity  
Heb 10:20; Isa 53:2
  - . (Rending of,) of the death of Christ which opened heaven to saints  
Heb 10:19,20; 9:24

# Valleys

- Tracts of land between mountains
  - 1Sa 17:3
- CALLED
  - . Vales
    - De 1:7; Jos 10:40
  - . Dales
    - Ge 14:17; 2Sa 18:18
  - . Fat valleys, when fruitful
    - Isa 28:1,4
  - . Rough valleys, when uncultivated and barren
    - De 21:4
- Watered by mountain streams
  - Ps 104:8,10
- Canaan abounded in
  - De 11:11
- ABOUNDED WITH
  - . Fountains and springs
    - De 8:7; Isa 41:18
  - . Rocks and caves
    - Job 30:6; Isa 57:5
  - . Trees
    - 1Ki 10:27
  - . Lily of the valley
    - So 2:1
  - . Ravens
    - Pr 30:17
  - . Doves
    - Eze 7:16
- Of Israel well tilled and fruitful
  - 1Sa 6:13; Ps 65:13
- Often the scenes of idolatrous rites
  - Isa 57:5
- The heathen supposed that certain deities presided over
  - 1Ki 20:23,28
- The Canaanites held possession of, against Judah
  - Jud 1:19
- Often the scenes of great contests
  - Jud 5:15; 7:8,22; 1Sa 17:19
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Achor
    - Jos 7:24; Isa 65:10; Ho 2:5
  - . Ajalon
    - Jos 10:12
  - . Baca
    - Ps 84:6
  - . Berachah
    - 2Ch 20:26
  - . Bochim
    - Jud 2:5
  - . Charashim
    - 1Ch 4:14
  - . Elah
    - 1Sa 17:2; 21:9

- . Eshcol
  - Nu 32:9; De 1:24
- . Gad
  - 2Sa 24:5
- . Gerar
  - Ge 26:17
- . Gibeon
  - Isa 28:21
- . Hebron
  - Ge 37:14
- . Hinnom or Tophet
  - Jos 18:16; 2Ki 23:10; 2Ch 28:3; Jer 7:32
- . Jehoshaphat or decision
  - Joe 3:2,14
- . Jericho
  - De 34:3
- . Jezreel
  - Ho 1:5
- . Jephthah-el
  - Jos 19:14,27
- . Keziz
  - Jos 18:21
- . Lebanon
  - Jos 11:17
- . Megiddo
  - 2Ch 35:22; Zec 12:11
- . Moab where Moses was buried
  - De 34:6
- . Passengers or Hamongog
  - Eze 39:11
- . Rephaim or giants
  - Jos 15:8; 18:16; 2Sa 5:18; Isa 17:5
- . Salt
  - 2Sa 8:13; 2Ki 14:17
- . Shaveh or king's dale
  - Ge 14:17; 2Sa 18:18
- . Shittim
  - Joe 3:18
- . Siddim
  - Ge 14:3,8
- . Sorek
  - Jud 16:4
- . Succoth
  - Ps 60:6
- . Zared
  - Nu 21:12
- . Zeboim
  - 1Sa 13:18
- . Zephathah
  - 2Ch 14:10
- To be filled with hostile chariots, threatened as a punishment
  - Isa 22:7
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . The moon made to stand still over Ajalon
    - Jos 10:12



. Ditches in, filled with water

2Ki 3:16,17

. Water in, made to appear to the Moabites like blood

2Ki 3:22,23

- ILLUSTRATIVE

. Of the church of Christ

So 6:11

. (Fruitful and well watered,) of the tents of Israel

Nu 24:6

. (Dark,) of affliction and death

Ps 23:4

. (Filling up of,) of removing all obstructions to the gospel

Isa 40:4; Lu 3:5

# Vanity

- A consequence of the fall  
Ro 8:20
- Every man is  
Ps 39:11
- Every state of man is  
Ps 62:9
- Man at his best estate is  
Ps 39:5
- Man is like to  
Ps 144:4
- The thoughts of man are  
Ps 94:11
- The days of man are  
Job 7:16; Ec 6:12
- Childhood and youth are  
Ec 11:10
- The beauty of man is  
Ps 39:11; Pr 31:30
- The help of man in  
Ps 60:11; La 4:17
- Man's own righteousness is  
Isa 57:12
- Worldly wisdom is  
Ec 2:15,21; 1Co 3:20
- Worldly pleasure is  
Ec 2:1
- Worldly anxiety  
Ps 39:6; 127:2
- Worldly labour is  
Ec 2:11; 4:4
- Worldly enjoyment is  
Ec 2:3,10,11
- Worldly possessions are  
Ec 2:4-11
- Treasures of wickedness are  
Pr 10:2
- Heaping up riches is  
Ec 2:26; 4:8
- Love of riches is  
Ec 5:10
- Unblessed riches are  
Ec 6:2
- Riches gotten by falsehood are  
Pr 21:6
- All earthly things are  
Ec 1:2
- Foolish questions, &c are  
1Ti 1:6,7; 6:20; 2Ti 2:14,16; Tit 3:9
- The conduct of the ungodly is  
1Pe 1:18
- The religion of hypocrites is  
Jas 1:26
- The worship of the wicked is

- Isa 1:13; Mt 6:7
- Lying words are
  - Jer 7:8
- False teaching is but
  - Jer 23:32
- Mere external religion is
  - 1Ti 4:8; Heb 13:9
- Alms giving without charity is
  - 1Co 13:3
- Faith without works is
  - Jas 2:14
- Idolatry is
  - 2Ki 17:15; Ps 31:6; Isa 44:9,10; Jer 10:8; 18:15
- Wealth gotten by, diminishes
  - Pr 13:11
- SAINTS
  - . Hate the thoughts of
    - Ps 119:113
  - . Pray to be kept from
    - Ps 119:37; Pr 30:8
  - . Avoid
    - Ps 24:4
  - . Avoid those given to
    - Ps 26:4
- THE WICKED
  - . Especially characterised by
    - Job 11:11
  - . Though full of, affect to be wise
    - Job 11:12
  - . Love
    - Ps 4:2
  - . Imagine
    - Ps 2:1; Ac 4:25; Ro 1:21
  - . Devise
    - Ps 36:4
  - . Speak
    - Ps 10:7; 12:2; 41:6
  - . Count God's service as
    - Job 21:15; Mal 3:14
  - . Allure others by words of
    - 2Pe 2:18
  - . Walk after
    - Jer 2:5
  - . Walk in
    - Ps 39:6; Eph 4:17
  - . Inherit
    - Jer 16:19
  - . Reap
    - Pr 22:8; Jer 12:13
  - . Judicially given up to
    - Ps 78:33; Isa 57:13
- Fools follow those given to
  - Pr 12:11
- Following those given to, leads to poverty
  - Pr 28:19
- They who trust in, rewarded with

Job 15:31

## Vine, The

- Often found wild  
2Ki 4:39; Ho 9:10
- CULTIVATED
  - . In vineyards from the time of Noah  
Ge 9:20
  - . On the sides of hills  
Jer 31:5
  - . In the valleys  
So 6:11
  - . By the walls of houses  
Ps 128:3
- Required to be dressed and pruned to increase its fruitfulness  
Le 25:3; 2Ch 26:10; Isa 18:5
- Canaan abounded in  
De 6:11; 8:8
- PLACES CELEBRATED FOR
  - . Eshcol  
Nu 13:23,24
  - . Sibmah  
Isa 16:8,9
  - . Lebanon  
Ho 14:7
  - . Egypt  
Ps 78:47; 80:8
- The dwarf and spreading vine particularly esteemed  
Eze 17:6
- Of Sodom bad and unfit for use  
De 32:32
- Often degenerated  
Isa 5:2; Jer 2:21
- Frequently injured by hail and frost  
Ps 78:47; 105:32,33
- Foxes destructive to  
So 2:15
- The wild boar destructive to  
Ps 80:13
- THE FRUIT OF
  - . Called grapes  
Ge 40:10
  - . Peculiarly sour when unripe  
Jer 31:30
  - . Eaten fresh from the tree  
De 23:24
  - . Eaten dried  
1Sa 25:18; 30:12
  - . Sold in the markets  
Ne 13:15
  - . Made into wine  
De 32:14; Mt 26:29
- The wood of, fit only for burning  
Eze 15:2-5
- Young cattle fed on its leaves and tender shoots

- Ge 49:11
- Probably produced two crops of fruit in the year  
Nu 13:20
- Perfumed the air with the fragrance of its flowers  
So 2:13; Ho 14:7
- God made, fruitful for his people when obedient  
Joe 2:22; Zec 8:12
- Frequently made unfruitful as a punishment  
Jer 8:13; Ho 2:12; Joe 1:7,12; Hag 2:19
- Sometimes cast its fruit before it came to perfection  
Job 15:33; Mal 3:11
- Nazarites prohibited eating any part of  
Nu 6:3,4
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of Christ  
Joh 15:1,2
  - . Of Israel  
Ps 80:8; Isa 5:2,7
  - . (Its fruitful branches,) of saints  
Joh 15:5
  - . (Of unfruitful branches,) of mere professors  
Joh 15:2,6
  - . (Its quick growth,) of the growth of saints in grace  
Ho 14:7
  - . (Its rich clusters,) of the graces of the church  
So 7:8
  - . (Pruning of,) of God's purifying his people by afflictions  
Joh 15:2
  - . (Worthlessness of its wood,) of the unprofitableness, of the wicked  
Eze 15:6,7
  - . (Unfruitful,) of the wicked  
Ho 10:1
  - . (Sitting under one's own) of peace and prosperity  
1Ki 4:25; Mic 4:4; Zec 3:10
- Proverbial allusion to fathers eating the unripe fruit of  
Jer 31:29,30; Eze 18:2

# Vineyards

- Origin and antiquity of  
Ge 9:20
- The design of planting  
Ps 107:37; 1Co 9:7
- Frequently walled or fenced with hedges  
Nu 22:24; Pr 24:31; Isa 5:2,5
- Cottages built in, for the keepers  
Isa 1:8
- Provided with the apparatus for making wine  
Isa 5:2; Mt 21:33
- The stones carefully gathered out of  
Isa 5:2
- LAWS RESPECTING
  - . Not to be planted with different kinds of seed  
De 22:9
  - . Not to be cultivated in the Sabbatical year  
Ex 23:11; Le 25:4
  - . The spontaneous fruit of, not to be gathered during the sabbatical year  
Le 25:5,11
  - . Compensation in kind to be made for injury done to  
Ex 22:5
  - . Strangers entering, allowed to eat fruit of, but not to take any away  
De 23:24
  - . The gleaning of, to be left for the poor  
Le 19:10; De 24:21
  - . The fruit of new, not to be eaten for three years  
Le 19:23
  - . The fruit of new, to be holy to the Lord in the fourth year  
Le 19:24
  - . The fruit of new, to be eaten by the owners from the fifth year  
Le 19:25
  - . Planters of, not liable to military service till they had eaten of the fruit  
De 20:6
- Frequently let out to husbandmen  
So 8:11; Mt 21:33
- Rent of, frequently paid by part of the fruit  
Mt 21:34
- Were often mortgaged  
Ne 5:3,4
- Estimated rent of  
So 8:11; Isa 7:23
- Estimated profit arising from, to the cultivators  
So 8:12
- The poor engaged in the culture of  
2Ki 25:12; Isa 61:5
- Members of the family often wrought in  
So 1:6; Mt 21:28-30
- Mode of hiring and paying labourers for working in  
Mt 20:1,2

- Of the kings of Israel superintended by officers of the state  
1Ch 27:27
- THE VINTAGE OR INGATHERING OF
  - . Was a time of great rejoicing  
Isa 16:10
  - . Sometimes continued to the time of sowing seed  
Le 26:5
  - . Failure in, occasioned great grief  
Isa 16:9,10
- Of red grapes particularly esteemed  
Isa 27:2
- The produce of, was frequently destroyed by enemies  
Jer 48:32
- The whole produce of, often destroyed by insects, &c  
De 28:39; Am 4:9
- In unfavourable seasons produced but little wine  
Isa 5:10; Hag 1:9,11
- The wicked judicially deprived of the enjoyment of  
Am 5:11; Zep 1:13
- The Rechabites forbidden to plant  
Jer 35:7-9
- Of the slothful man neglected and laid waste  
Pr 24:30,31
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the Jewish Church  
Isa 5:7; 27:2; Jer 12:10; Mt 21:23
  - . (Failure of,) of severe calamities  
Isa 32:10
  - . (Cleaning grapes of,) of the elect  
Isa 24:13



# Visions

- God often made known his will by
  - Ps 89:19
- God especially made himself known to prophets by
  - Nu 12:6
- OFTEN ACCOMPANIED
  - . A representative of the divine person and glory
    - Isa 6:1
  - . An audible voice from heaven
    - Ge 15:1; 1Sa 3:4,5
  - . An appearance of angels
    - Lu 1:22,11; 24:23; Ac 10:3
  - . An appearance of human beings
    - Ac 9:12; 16:9
- Frequently difficult and perplexing to those who received them
  - Da 7:15; 8:15; Ac 10:17
- OFTEN COMMUNICATED
  - . In the night season
    - Ge 46:2; Da 2:19
  - . In a trance
    - Nu 24:16; Ac 11:5
- Often recorded for the benefit of the people
  - Hab 2:2
- Often multiplied for the benefit of the people
  - Ho 12:10
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . To Abraham
    - Ge 15:1
  - . To Jacob
    - Ge 46:2
  - . To Moses
    - Ex 3:2,3; Ac 7:30-32
  - . To Samuel
    - 1Sa 3:2-15
  - . To Nathan
    - 2Sa 7:4,17
  - . To Eliphaz
    - Job 4:13-16
  - . To Isaiah
    - Isa 6:1-8
  - . To Ezekiel (See chapters 10, 40-48 of Ezekiel)
    - Eze 1:4-14; 8:2-14; 11:24,25; 37:1-10
  - . To Nebuchadnezzar
    - Da 2:28; Da 4:5
  - . To Daniel (See chapters 7, 8, and 10 of Daniel)
    - Da 2:19
  - . To Amos
    - Am 7:1-9; 8:1-6; 9:1
  - . To Zechariah
    - Zec 1:8; 3:1; 4:2; 5:2; 6:1
  - . To Paul
    - Ac 9:3,6; 16:9; 18:9; 22:18; 27:23; 2Ch 12:1-4
  - . To Ananias

- Ac 9:10,11
- . To Cornelius
  - Ac 10:3
- . To Peter
  - Ac 10:9-17
- . To John (See also Rev chapters 4 - 22)
  - Re 1:12
- Sometimes withheld for a long season
  - 1Sa 3:1
- The withholding of a great calamity
  - Pr 29:18; La 2:9
- False prophets pretended to have seen
  - Jer 14:14; 23:16
- The prophets of God skilled in interpreting
  - 2Ch 26:5; Da 1:17

## Vows

- Solemn promises made to God
  - Ps 76:11
- WERE MADE IN REFERENCE TO
  - . Devoting the person to God
    - Nu 6:2
  - . Dedicating children to God
    - 1Sa 1:11
  - . Devoting property to God
    - Ge 28:22
  - . Offering sacrifices
    - Le 7:16; 22:18,22; Nu 15:3
  - . Afflicting the soul
    - Nu 30:13
- To be voluntary
  - De 23:21,22
- To be performed faithfully
  - Nu 30:2
- To be performed without delay
  - De 23:21,23
- Danger of inconsiderately making
  - Pr 20:25
- Of children void without the consent of parents
  - Nu 30:3-5
- Of married women void without consent of husbands
  - Nu 30:6-8,10-13
- Of widows and women divorced from their husbands binding
  - Nu 30:9
- Of wives, could only be objected to at the time of making
  - Nu 30:14,15
- Might be redeemed by paying a suitable compensation
  - Le 27:1-8,11-23
- Clean beasts the subjects of, not to be redeemed
  - Le 27:9,10
- RECORDED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Of Jacob
    - Ge 28:20-22; 31:13
  - . Of Israelites
    - Nu 21:2
  - . Of Jephthah
    - Jud 11:30,31
  - . Of Hannah
    - 1Sa 1:1
  - . Of Elkanah
    - 1Sa 1:24
  - . Of David
    - Ps 132:2-5
  - . Of mariners who cast out Jonah
    - Jon 1:16
  - . Of Jonah
    - Jon 2:9
  - . Of Lemuel's mother
    - Pr 31:1,2
  - . Of Paul

Ac 18:18

. Of certain Jews with Paul

Ac 21:23,24,26

- All things dedicated by, to be brought to the tabernacle  
De 12:6,11,17,18,26
- Of things corrupt or blemished an insult to God  
Le 22:23; Mal 1:14
- The hire of a prostitute or price of a dog could not be the  
subject of  
De 23:18

# W

Waiting Upon God

Walls

War

Warfare of Saints

Watchfulness

Watchmen

Water

Wave-offering

Weeks

Weights

Wells

Whirlwind

Wicked, The, are compared to

Widows

Wind, The

Wine

Winter

Wisdom of God, The

Witness of The Holy Spirit

Wives

Wolf, The

Woman

Works, Good

# Waiting Upon God

- As the God of providence  
Jer 14:22
- As the God of salvation  
Ps 25:5
- As the Giver of all temporal blessings  
Ps 104:27,28; Ps 145:15,16
- FOR
  - . Mercy  
Ps 123:2
  - . Pardon  
Ps 39:7,8
  - . The consolation of Israel  
Lu 2:25
  - . Salvation  
Ge 49:18; Ps 62:1,2
  - . Guidance and teaching  
Ps 25:5
  - . Protection  
Ps 33:20; 59:9,10
  - . The fulfillment of His word  
Hab 2:3
  - . The fulfillment of His promises  
Ac 1:4
  - . Hope of righteous by faith  
Ga 5:5
  - . Coming of Christ  
1Co 1:7; 1Th 1:10
- Is good  
Ps 52:9
- God calls us to  
Zep 3:8
- Exhortations and encouragements to  
Ps 27:14; 37:7; Ho 12:6
- SHOULD BE
  - . With the soul  
Ps 62:1,5
  - . With earnest desire  
Ps 130:6
  - . With patience  
Ps 37:7; 40:1
  - . With resignation  
La 3:26
  - . With hope in His word  
Ps 130:5
  - . With full confidence  
Mic 7:7
  - . Continually  
Ho 12:6
  - . All the day  
Ps 25:5
  - . Specially in adversity  
Ps 59:1-9; Isa 8:17
  - . In the way of His judgments

- Isa 26:8
- Saints resolve on
  - Ps 52:9; 59:9
- Saints have expectation from
  - Ps 62:5
- Saints plead, in prayer
  - Ps 25:21; Isa 33:2
- The patience of saints often tried in
  - Ps 69:3
- THEY WHO ENGAGE IN
  - . Wait upon Him only
    - Ps 62:5
  - . Are heard
    - Ps 40:1
  - . Are blessed
    - Isa 30:18; Da 12:12
  - . Experience His goodness
    - La 3:25
  - . Shall not be ashamed
    - Ps 25:3; Isa 49:23
  - . Shall renew their strength
    - Isa 40:31
  - . Shall inherit the earth
    - Ps 37:9
  - . Shall be saved
    - Pr 20:22; Isa 25:9
  - . Shall rejoice in salvation
    - Isa 25:9
  - . Shall receive the glorious things prepared by God for them
    - Isa 64:4
- Predicted of the Gentiles
  - Isa 42:4; 60:9
- Illustrated
  - Ps 123:2; Lu 12:36; Jas 5:7
- Exemplified
  - . Jacob
    - Ge 49:18
  - . Hannah
    - 1Sa 1:2
  - . David
    - Ps 39:7
  - . Isaiah
    - Isa 8:17
  - . Micah
    - Mic 7:7
  - . Joseph
    - Mr 15:43

# Walls

- Designed for separation  
Eze 43:8; Eph 2:14
- Designed for defence  
1Sa 25:16
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Of cities  
Nu 13:28
  - . Of temples  
1Ch 29:4; Isa 56:5
  - . Of houses  
1Sa 18:11
  - . Of vineyards  
Nu 22:24; Pr 24:31
- Frequently made of stone and wood together  
Ezr 5:8; Hab 2:11
- Were probably often strengthened with plates of iron or brass  
Jer 15:20; Eze 4:3
- OF CITIES
  - . Often very high  
De 1:28; 3:5
  - . Strongly fortified  
Isa 2:15; 25:12
  - . Had towers built on them  
2Ch 26:9; 32:5; Ps 48:12; So 8:10
  - . Houses often built on  
Jos 2:15
  - . Were broad and places of public resort  
2Ki 6:26,30; Ps 55:10
  - . Were strongly manned in war  
2Ki 18:26
  - . Kept by watchmen night and day  
So 5:7; Isa 62:6
  - . Houses sometimes broken down to repair, and fortify  
Isa 22:10
  - . Danger of approaching too near to, in time of war  
2Sa 11:20,21
  - . Were battered by besieging armies  
2Sa 20:15; Eze 4:2,3
  - . Adroitness of soldiers in scaling alluded to  
Joe 2:7-9
  - . Sometimes burned  
Jer 49:27; Am 1:7
  - . Frequently laid in ruins  
2Ch 25:23; 36:19; Jer 50:15
  - . Destruction of, a punishment and cause of grief  
De 28:52; Ne 1:3; 2:12-17
  - . The falling of, sometimes occasioned great destruction  
1Ki 20:30
  - . The bodies of enemies sometimes fastened on, as a disgrace  
1Sa 31:10
  - . Custom of dedicating  
Ne 12:27
  - . idolatrous rites performed on



- 2Ki 3:27
- . Instances of persons let down from  
Jos 2:15; Ac 9:24,25; 2Co 11:33
- Small towns and villages were not surrounded by  
Le 25:31; De 3:5
- OF HOUSES
  - . Usually plastered  
Eze 13:10; Da 5:5
  - . Had nails or pegs fastened into them when built  
Ec 12:11; Isa 22:23
  - . Liable to leprosy  
Le 14:37
  - . Often infested with serpents  
Am 5:19
  - . Could be easily dug through  
Ge 49:6; Eze 8:7,8; 12:5
  - . The seat next, was the place of distinction  
1Sa 20:25
- Hyssop frequently grew on  
1Ki 4:33
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Falling of the walls of Jericho  
Jos 6:20
  - . Handwriting on the wall of Belshazzar's palace  
Da 5:5,25-28
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of salvation  
Isa 26:1; 60:18
  - . Of the protection of God  
Zec 2:5
  - . Of those who afford protection  
1Sa 25:16; Isa 2:15
  - . Of the Church as a protection to the nation  
So 8:9,10
  - . Of ordinances as a protection to the Church  
So 2:9; Isa 5:5
  - . Of the wealth of the rich in his own conceit  
Pr 18:11
  - . (Brazen,) of prophets in their testimony against the wicked  
Jer 15:20
  - . (Bowling or tottering,) of the wicked under judgments  
Ps 62:3; Isa 30:13
  - . (Of partition,) of separation of Jews and Gentiles  
Eph 2:14
  - . (Daubed with untempered mortar,) of the teaching of false prophets  
Eze 13:10-15
  - . (Whited,) of hypocrites  
Ac 23:3

# War

- Antiquity of
  - Ge 14:2
- Originates in the lusts of men
  - Jas 4:1
- A time for
  - Ec 3:8
- GOD
  - . Frequently ordered
    - Ex 17:16; Nu 31:1,2; De 7:1,2; 1Sa 15:1-3
  - . Taught His people the art of
    - 2Sa 22:35
  - . Strengthens His people for
    - Le 26:7,8
  - . Gives the victory in
    - Nu 21:3; De 2:33; 3:3; 2Sa 23:10; Pr 21:31
  - . Causes to cease
    - Ps 46:9
  - . Scatters those who delight in
    - Ps 68:30
- Large armies frequently engaged in
  - 2Ch 13:3; 14:9
- Weapons used in
  - Jos 1:14; Jud 18:11
- PRECEDED BY
  - . Consultation
    - Lu 14:31; Pr 24:6
  - . Great preparation
    - Joe 3:9
  - . Rumors
    - Jer 4:19; Mt 24:6
- Frequently long continued
  - 2Sa 3:1
- Frequently sore and bloody
  - 1Sa 14:22; 1Ch 5:22; 2Ch 14:13; 28:6
- OFTEN ATTENDED BY
  - . Famine
    - Isa 51:19; Jer 14:15; La 5:10
  - . Pestilence
    - Jer 27:13; 28:8
  - . Cruelty
    - Jer 18:21; La 5:11-14
  - . Devastation
    - Isa 1:7
- Records often kept of
  - Nu 21:14
- Often sent as a punishment for sin
  - Jud 5:8
- THE JEWS
  - . Were expert in
    - 1Ch 12:33,35,36; So 3:8
  - . Frequently engaged in (See Joshua chapters 6 through 11)
    - 1Ki 14:30; 15:7,16
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF

- . Our contest with death  
Ec 8:8
- . The contest of saints with the enemies of their salvation  
Ro 7:23; 2Co 10:3; Eph 6:12; 1Ti 1:18
- . The contest between Antichrist and the Church  
Re 11:7; 13:4,7
- . The malignity of the wicked  
Ps 55:21

## Warfare of Saints

- Is not after the flesh  
2Co 10:3
- Is a good warfare  
1Ti 1:18,19
- Called the good fight of faith  
1Ti 6:12
- IS AGAINST
  - . The devil  
Ge 3:15; 2Co 2:11; Eph 6:12; Jas 4:7; 1Pe 5:8; Re 12:17
  - . The flesh  
Ro 7:23; 1Co 9:25-27; 2Co 12:7; Ga 5:17; 1Pe 2:11
  - . Enemies  
Ps 38:19; 56:2; 59:3
  - . The world  
Joh 16:33; 1Jo 5:4,5
  - . Death  
1Co 15:26; Heb 2:14,15
- Often arises from the opposition of friends or relatives  
Mic 7:6; Mt 10:35,36
- TO BE CARRIED ON
  - . Under Christ, as our captain  
Heb 2:10
  - . Under the Lord's banner  
Ps 60:4
  - . With faith  
1Ti 1:18,19
  - . With a good conscience  
1Ti 1:18,19
  - . With steadfastness in the faith  
1Co 16:13; 1Pe 5:9; Heb 10:23
  - . With earnestness  
Jude 1:3
  - . With watchfulness  
1Co 16:13; 1Pe 5:8
  - . With sobriety  
1Th 5:6; 1Pe 5:8
  - . With endurance or hardness  
2Ti 2:3,10
  - . With self-denial  
1Co 9:25-27
  - . With confidence in God  
Ps 27:1-3
  - . With prayer  
Ps 35:1-3; Eph 6:18
  - . Without earthly entanglements  
2Ti 2:4
- Mere professors do not maintain  
Jer 9:3
- SAINTS
  - . Are all engaged in  
Php 1:30
  - . Must stand firm in  
Eph 6:13,14

- . Exhorted to diligence  
1Ti 6:12; Jude 1:3
- . Encouraged in  
Isa 41:11,12; 51:12; Mic 7:8; 1Jo 4:4
- . Helped by God in  
Ps 118:13; Isa 41:13,14
- . Protected by God in  
Ps 140:7
- . Comforted by God in  
2Co 7:5,6
- . Strengthened by God in  
Ps 20:2; 27:14; Isa 41:10
- . Strengthened by Christ in  
2Co 12:9; 2Ti 4:17
- . Delivered by Christ in  
2Ti 4:18
- . Thank God for victory in  
Ro 7:25; 1Co 15:57
- ARMOUR FOR
  - . Girdle of truth  
Eph 6:14
  - . Breastplate of righteousness  
Eph 6:14
  - . Preparation of the gospel  
Eph 6:15
  - . Shield of faith  
Eph 6:16
  - . Helmet of salvation  
Eph 6:17; 1Th 5:8
  - . Sword of the Spirit  
Eph 6:17
  - . Called armour of God  
Eph 6:11
  - . Called armour of righteousness  
2Co 6:7
  - . Called armour of light  
Ro 13:12
  - . Not carnal  
2Co 10:4
  - . Mighty through God  
2Co 10:4,5
  - . The whole, is required  
Eph 6:13
  - . Must be put on  
Ro 13:12; Eph 6:11
  - . To be on right hand and left  
2Co 6:7
- VICTORY IN, IS
  - . From God  
1Co 15:57; 2Co 2:14
  - . Through Christ  
Ro 7:25; 1Co 15:27; 2Co 12:9; Re 12:11
  - . By faith  
Heb 11:33-37; 1Jo 5:4,5
  - . Over the devil  
Ro 16:20; 1Jo 2:14

- . Over the flesh
  - Ro 7:24,25; Ga 5:24
- . Over the world
  - 1Jo 5:4,5
- . Over all that exalts itself
  - 2Co 10:5
- . Over death and the grave
  - Isa 25:8; 26:19; Ho 13:14; 1Co 15:54,55
- . Triumphant
  - Ro 8:37; 2Co 10:5
- THEY WHO OVERCOME IN, SHALL
  - . Eat of the hidden manna
    - Re 2:17
  - . Eat of the tree of life
    - Re 2:7
  - . Be clothed in white raiment
    - Re 3:5
  - . Be pillars in the temple of God
    - Re 3:12
  - . Sit with Christ in his throne
    - Re 3:21
  - . Have a white stone, and, in it a new name written
    - Re 2:17
  - . Have power over the nations
    - Re 2:26
  - . Have the name of God written upon them by Christ
    - Re 3:12
  - . Have God as their God
    - Re 21:7
  - . Have the morning-star
    - Re 2:28
  - . Inherit all things
    - Re 21:7
  - . Be confessed by Christ before God the Father
    - Re 3:5
  - . Be sons of God
    - Re 21:7
  - . Not be hurt by the second death
    - Re 2:11
  - . Not have their names blotted out of the book of life
    - Re 3:5
- Illustrated
  - Isa 9:5; Zec 10:5

# Watchfulness

- Christ an example of  
Mt 26:38,40; Lu 6:12
- Commanded  
Mr 13:37; Re 3:2
- Exhortations to  
1Th 5:6; 1Pe 4:7
- God especially requires in ministers  
Eze 3:17; Isa 62:6; Mr 13:34
- Ministers exhorted to  
Ac 20:31; 2Ti 4:5
- Faithful ministers exercise  
Heb 13:17
- Faithful ministers approved by  
Mt 24:45,46; Lu 12:41-44
- SHOULD BE
  - . With prayer  
Lu 21:36; Eph 6:18
  - . With thanksgiving  
Col 4:2
  - . With steadfastness in the faith  
1Co 16:13
  - . With heedfulness  
Mr 13:33
  - . With sobriety  
1Th 5:6; 1Pe 4:7
  - . At all times  
Pr 8:34
  - . In all things  
2Ti 4:5
- Saints pray to be kept in a state of  
Ps 141:3
- MOTIVES TO
  - . Expected direction from God  
Hab 2:1
  - . Uncertain time of the coming of Christ  
Mt 24:42; 25:13; Mr 13:35,36
  - . Incessant assaults of the devil  
1Pe 5:8
  - . Liability to temptation  
Mt 26:41
- Blessedness of  
Lu 12:37; Re 16:15
- Unfaithful ministers devoid of  
Isa 56:10
- The wicked averse to  
1Th 5:7
- Danger of remissness in  
Mt 24:48-51; 25:5,8,12; Re 3:3
- Illustrated  
Lu 12:35,36
- Exemplified
  - . David  
Ps 102:7

- . Anna  
Lu 2:37
- . Paul  
2Co 11:27



# Watchmen

- Soldiers generally acted as  
Mt 27:65,66
- Citizens sometimes acted as  
Ne 7:3
- WERE STATIONED
  - . On watch towers  
2Ki 9:17; Isa 21:5
  - . On the walls of cities  
Isa 62:6
  - . In the streets of cities  
Ps 127:1
  - . Around the temple in Jerusalem on special occasions  
2Ki 11:6
- Paraded the streets at night to preserve order  
So 3:3; 5:7
- IN TIME OF DANGER
  - . Increase in number  
Jer 51:12
  - . Vigilant night and day  
Ne 4:9; Isa 21:8
  - . Reported the approach of all strangers  
2Sa 18:24-27; 2Ki 9:18-20; Isa 21:6,7,9
  - . Sounded an alarm at the approach of enemies  
Eze 33:2,3
- Vigilance of, vain without God's protection  
Ps 127:1
- Were relieved by turns  
Ne 7:3
- Danger of sleeping on their posts, referred to  
Mt 28:13,14
- Neglecting to give warning punished with death  
Eze 33:6
- Often interrogated by passers by  
Isa 21:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of ministers  
Isa 5:28; 62:6; Eze 3:17; Heb 13:17
  - . (Blind,) of careless ministers  
Isa 56:10
  - . (Looking for the morning,) of anxious waiting for God  
Ps 130:5,6

# Water

- One of the elements of the world
  - Ge 1:2
- GOD ORIGINALLY
  - . Created the firmament to divide
    - Ge 1:6,7
  - . Collected into one place
    - Ge 1:9
  - . Created fowls and fishes, &c from
    - Ge 1:20,21
- Necessary to vegetation
  - Ge 2:5,6; Job 14:9; Isa 1:30
- Some plants particularly require
  - Job 8:11
- Necessary to the comfort and happiness of man
  - Isa 41:17; Zec 9:11
- COLLECTED IN
  - . Springs
    - Jos 15:19
  - . Pools
    - 1Ki 22:38; Ne 2:14
  - . Ponds
    - Ex 7:19; Isa 19:10
  - . Fountains
    - 1Ki 18:5; 2Ch 32:3
  - . Wells
    - Ge 21:19
  - . Brooks
    - 2Sa 17:20; 1Ki 18:5
  - . Streams
    - Ps 78:16; Isa 35:6
  - . Rivers
    - Isa 8:7; Jer 2:18
  - . The sea
    - Ge 1:9,10; Isa 11:9
  - . The clouds
    - Ge 1:7; Job 26:8,9
- Rises in vapour to the clouds
  - Ec 1:7; Ps 104:8
- Drops from the clouds in rain
  - De 11:11; 2Sa 21:10
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Fluid
    - Ps 78:16; Pr 30:4
  - . Unstable
    - Ge 49:4
  - . Penetrating
    - Ps 109:18
  - . Reflecting images
    - Pr 27:9
  - . Wearing the hardest substances
    - Job 14:19
  - . Cleansing
    - Eze 36:25; Eph 5:26

- . Refreshing
  - Job 22:7; Pr 25:25
- Congealed by cold
  - Job 38:29; Ps 147:16,17
- WAS USED BY JEWS
  - . As their principal beverage
    - Ge 24:43; 1Ki 13:19,22; 18:4; Ho 2:5
  - . For culinary purposes
    - Ex 12:9
  - . For washing the person
    - Ge 18:4; 24:32
  - . For legal purification
    - Ex 29:4; Heb 9:10,19
- Kept for purification in large waterpots
  - Joh 2:6
- Carried in vessels
  - Ge 21:14; 1Sa 26:11; Mr 14:13
- Artificial mode of conveying, into large cities
  - 2Ki 20:20
- Frequently brackish and unfit for use
  - Ex 15:23; 2Ki 2:19
- The want of, considered a great calamity
  - Ex 17:1-3; Nu 20:2; 2Ki 3:9,10; Isa 3:1
- In times of scarcity, sold at an enormous price
  - La 5:4
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Turned into blood
    - Ex 7:17,20
  - . Turned into wine
    - Joh 2:7-9
  - . Brought from the rock
    - Ex 17:6; Nu 20:11
  - . Brought from the jaw-bone of an ass
    - Jud 15:19
  - . Consumed by fire from heaven
    - 1Ki 18:38
  - . Divided and made to stand on heap
    - Ex 14:21,22; Jos 3:16
  - . Trenches filled with
    - 2Ki 3:17-22
  - . Iron made to swim in
    - 2Ki 6:5,6
  - . Our Lord, &c walking on
    - Mt 14:26-29
  - . Healing powers communicated to
    - 2Ki 5:14; Joh 5:4; 9:7
- The world and its inhabitants once destroyed by
  - Ge 7:20-23; 2Pe 3:6
- The world not to be again destroyed by
  - Ge 9:8-15; 2Pe 3:7
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the support of God
    - Isa 8:6
  - . Of the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit
    - Isa 41:17,18; 44:3; Eze 36:25; Joh 7:38,39
  - . Of persecutors

- Ps 124:4,5
- . Of persecutions  
Ps 88:17
- . Of hostile armies  
Isa 8:7; 17:13
- . (Still,) of the ordinances of the gospel  
Ps 23:2
- . (Deep,) of severe affliction  
Ps 66:12; 69:1; Isa 30:20; 43:2
- . (Deep,) of counsel in the heart  
Pr 20:5
- . (Deep,) of the words of the wise  
Pr 18:4
- . (Poured out,) of the wrath of God  
Ho 5:10
- . (Poured out,) of faintness by terror  
Ps 22:14
- . (Pouring, out of buckets,) of a numerous progeny  
Nu 24:7
- . (Spilled on the ground,) of death  
2Sa 14:14
- . (Its instability,) of a wavering disposition  
Ge 49:4
- . (Its weakness,) of faintness and cowardice  
Jos 7:5; Eze 7:17
- . (Difficulty of stopping,) of strife and contention  
Pr 17:14
- . (Rapidly flowing away,) of the career of the wicked  
Job 24:18; Ps 58:7
- . (Many,) of different nations and people  
Re 17:1,15; Jer 51:13
- . (Many,) of a variety of afflictions  
2Sa 22:17
- . (Noise of many,) of the word of Christ  
Re 1:15
- . (Covering the sea,) of the general diffusion of the  
knowledge of God  
Isa 11:9; Hab 2:14

## Wave-offering

- Placed in the hand of the priest and waved before the Lord  
Ex 29:24; Le 8:27
- CONSISTED OF
  - . The fat, right shoulder, &c of the priest's consecration ram  
Ex 29:22,23; Le 8:25,26
  - . The breast of the priest's consecration ram  
Ex 29:26; Le 8:29
  - . The breast of all peace offerings  
Le 7:30; 9:18,21; 6:17,20
  - . Left shoulder, of Nazarite's peace offering  
Nu 6:17,19
  - . The first fruits of barely harvest  
Le 23:10,11
  - . The first fruits of wheaten bread  
Le 23:20
  - . The Jealousy offering  
Nu 5:25
  - . The leper's trespass offering  
Le 14:12,24
- Of the fat, &c of the consecration ram burnt on the altar  
Ex 29:25; Le 8:28
- Was given to the priest as his due  
Ex 29:26-28; Le 7:31,34; 8:29; 10:15; 23:20; Nu 18:11
- Was to be eaten in a holy place by the priest's family  
Le 10:14

## Weeks

- A period of time consisting of seven days  
Le 23:15,16; Lu 18:12
- A space of seven years sometimes so called  
Ge 29:27,28; Da 9:24,25,27
- Origin of computing time by  
Ge 2:2
- The feast of pentecost called the feast of weeks  
Ex 34:22; Ac 2:1

# Weights

- Generally regulated by the standard of the sanctuary  
Ex 30:24
- Sometimes regulated by the king's standard  
2Sa 14:26
- Were frequently used in scales or balances  
Job 31:6; Isa 40:12
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Gerah  
Ex 30:13; Eze 45:12
  - . Bekah or half shekel  
Ge 24:22
  - . Shekel  
Ex 30:13; Eze 45:12
  - . Dram  
Ne 7:70,71
  - . Maneh or pound  
Ne 7:71; Eze 45:12
  - . Talent  
2Sa 12:30; Re 16:21
- Value of money estimated according to  
Ge 23:16; 43:21; Jer 32:9
- All metals were given by  
Ex 37:24; 1Ch 28:14
- Provisions were sold by, in times of scarcity  
Le 26:26; Eze 4:10,16
- THE JEWS
  - . Forbidden to have various  
De 25:13,14
  - . Forbidden to have unjust  
Le 19:35,36
  - . Frequently used unjust  
Mic 6:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of sins  
Heb 12:1
  - . Of the restraints put on the elements  
Job 28:25
  - . (Heavy,) of the exceeding glory reserved for saints  
2Co 4:17

# Wells

- First mention of  
Ge 16:14
- FREQUENTLY MADE
  - . Near encampments  
Ge 21:30; 26:18
  - . Outside cities  
Ge 24:11; Joh 4:6,8
  - . In the courts of houses  
2Sa 17:18
  - . In the desert  
2Ch 26:10
- Supplied by springs  
Pr 16:22
- Supplied by the rain  
Ps 84:6
- Surrounded by trees  
Ge 49:22; Ex 15:27
- Names often given to  
Ge 16:14; 21:31
- Canaan abounded with  
De 6:11
- Many supplied from Lebanon  
So 4:15
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . Beerlahairoi  
Ge 16:14
  - . Bethlehem  
2Sa 23:15; 1Ch 11:17,18
  - . Beer (east of Jordan)  
Nu 21:16-18
  - . Beer-sheba  
Ge 21:30,31
  - . Elim  
Ex 15:27
  - . Esek  
Ge 26:20
  - . Hagar  
Ge 21:19
  - . Haran  
Ge 29:3,4
  - . Jacob  
Joh 4:6
  - . Rehoboth  
Ge 26:22
  - . Sitnah  
Ge 26:21
- Often deep and difficult to draw from  
Joh 4:11
- Often covered to prevent their being filled with sand  
Ge 29:2,3
- Had troughs placed near for watering cattle  
Ge 24:19,20; Ex 2:16
- FREQUENTED BY



- . Women who came to draw water  
Ge 24:13,14; Joh 4:7
- . Travellers  
Ge 24:11,13,42; Joh 4:6
- Strangers not to draw from, without permission  
Nu 20:17
- Water of, frequently sold  
Nu 20:19
- Were a frequent cause of strife  
Ge 21:25; 26:21,22; Ex 2:16,17
- Were often stopped up by enemies  
Ge 26:15,18; 2Ki 3:19,25
- Often afforded no water  
Jer 14:3; Zec 9:11
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the ordinances of the Church  
Isa 12:3
  - . Of the Holy Spirit in saints  
So 4:15; Joh 4:14
  - . Of the mouth of the righteous  
Pr 10:11
  - . Of wisdom and understanding in man  
Pr 16:22; 18:4
  - . (A fruitful bough by,) of Joseph's numerous posterity  
Ge 49:22
  - . (Drinking from one's own,) of enjoyment of domestic happiness  
Pr 5:15
  - . (Without water,) of hypocrites  
2Pe 2:17

## Whirlwind

- Generally came from the south  
Job 37:9; Isa 21:1; Zec 9:14
- Sometimes came from the north  
Eze 1:4
- Called the whirlwind of God  
Jer 23:19; 30:23
- Arose up from the earth  
Jer 25:32
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Elijah taken to heaven in  
2Ki 2:1,11
  - . God spoke to Job from  
Job 38:1; 40:6
- Frequently continued for a long time  
Jer 30:23
- Destructive nature of  
Pr 1:27
- ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE
  - . Speed with which God executes his purposes  
Na 1:3
  - . Velocity of Christ's second coming  
Isa 66:15
  - . Velocity of the chariots in hostile armies  
Isa 5:28; Jer 4:13
  - . Fury of God's judgments  
Jer 25:32; 30:23
  - . Sudden destruction of the wicked  
Ps 58:9; Pr 1:27; Isa 17:13; 40:24; 41:16; Jer 30:23
  - . Unavoidable fruit of a life of sin and vanity  
Ho 8:7

## Wicked, The, are compared to

- Abominable branches  
Isa 14:19
- Ashes under the feet  
Mal 4:3
- Bad fishes  
Mt 13:48
- Beasts  
Ps 49:12; 2Pe 2:12
- Blind, The  
Zep 1:17; Mt 15:14
- Brass and iron  
Jer 6:28; Eze 22:18
- Briars and thorns  
Isa 55:13; Eze 2:6
- Bulls of Bashan  
Ps 22:12
- Carcasses trodden under feet  
Isa 14:19
- Chaff  
Job 21:18; Ps 1:4; Mt 3:12
- Clouds without water  
Jude 1:12
- Corn blasted  
2Ki 19:26
- Corrupt trees  
Lu 6:43
- Deaf adders  
Ps 58:4
- Dogs  
Pr 26:11; Mt 7:6; 2Pe 2:22
- Dross  
Ps 119:119; Eze 22:18,19
- Early dew that passes away  
Ho 13:3
- Evil figs  
Jer 24:8
- Fading oaks  
Isa 1:30
- Fiery oven  
Ps 21:9; Ho 7:4
- Fire of thorns  
Ps 118:12
- Fools building upon sand  
Mt 7:26
- Fuel of fire  
Isa 9:19
- Garden without water  
Isa 1:30
- Goats  
Mt 25:32
- Grass  
Ps 37:2; 92:7
- Grass on the housetop

- 2Ki 19:26
- Green bay-trees  
Ps 37:35
- Green herbs  
Ps 37:2
- Heath in the desert  
Jer 17:6
- Horses rushing into the battle  
Jer 8:6
- Idols  
Ps 115:8
- Lions greedy of prey  
Ps 17:12
- Melting wax  
Ps 68:2
- Morning-clouds  
Ho 13:3
- Moth-eaten garments  
Isa 50:9; 51:8
- Passing whirlwinds  
Pr 10:25
- Potsherds  
Pr 26:23
- Raging waves of the sea  
Jude 1:13
- Reprobate silver  
Jer 6:30
- Scorpions  
Eze 2:6
- Serpents  
Ps 58:4; Mt 23:33
- Smoke  
Ho 13:3
- Stony ground  
Mt 13:5
- Stubble  
Job 21:18; Mal 4:1
- Swine  
Mt 7:6; 2Pe 2:22
- Tares  
Mt 13:38
- Troubled sea  
Isa 57:20
- Visions of the night  
Job 20:8
- Wandering stars  
Jude 1:13
- Wayward children  
Mt 11:16
- Wells without water  
2Pe 2:17
- Wheels  
Ps 83:13
- Whited sepulchres  
Mt 23:27
- Wild ass's colt

Job 11:12

## Widows

- Character of true  
Lu 2:37; 1Ti 5:5,10
- GOD
  - . Surely hears the cry of  
Ex 22:23
  - . Judges for  
De 10:18; Ps 68:5
  - . Relieves  
Ps 146:9
  - . Establishes the border of  
Pr 15:25
  - . Will witness against oppressors of  
Mal 3:5
- Exhorted to trust in God  
Jer 49:11
- SHOULD NOT BE
  - . Afflicted  
Ex 22:22
  - . Oppressed  
Jer 7:6; Zec 7:10
  - . Treated with violence  
Jer 22:3
  - . Deprived of raiment in pledge  
De 24:17
- SHOULD BE
  - . Pleaded for  
Isa 1:17
  - . Honoured, if widows indeed  
1Ti 5:3
  - . Relieved by their friends  
1Ti 5:4,16
  - . Relieved by the Church  
Ac 6:1; 1Ti 5:9
  - . Visited in affliction  
Jas 1:27
  - . Allowed to share in our blessings  
De 14:29; 16:11,14; 24:19-21
- Though poor, may be liberal  
Mr 12:42,43
- When young, exposed to many temptations  
1Ti 5:11-14
- SAINTS
  - . Relieve  
Ac 9:39
  - . Cause joy to  
Job 29:13
  - . Disappoint not  
Job 31:16
- THE WICKED
  - . Do no good to  
Job 24:21
  - . Send, away empty  
Job 22:9

- . Take pledges from
  - Job 24:3
- . Reject the cause of
  - Isa 1:23
- . Vex
  - Eze 22:7
- . Make a prey of
  - Isa 10:2; Mt 23:14
- . Slay
  - Ps 94:6
- Curse for perverting judgment of
  - De 27:19
- Woe to those who oppress
  - Isa 10:1,2
- Blessings on those who relieve
  - De 14:29
- A type of Zion in affliction
  - La 5:3
- Were released from all obligation to former husbands
  - Ro 7:3
- Were clothed in mourning after the decease of husbands
  - Ge 38:14,19; 2Sa 14:2,5
- Reproach connected with
  - Isa 54:4
- Increase of, threatened as a punishment
  - Ex 22:24; Jer 15:8; 18:21
- LAWS RESPECTING
  - . Not to be oppressed
    - Ex 22:22; De 27:19
  - . Raiment of, not to be taken in pledge by creditors
    - De 24:17
  - . Bound to perform their vows
    - Nu 30:9
  - . Not to intermarry with priests
    - Le 21:14
  - . To be allowed to glean in fields and vineyards
    - De 24:19
  - . To have a share of the triennial tithe
    - De 14:28,29; 26:12,13
  - . To share in public rejoicings
    - De 16:11,14
  - . When daughters of priests and childless to partake of the holy things
    - Le 22:13
  - . When left childless, to be married by their husband's nearest of kin
    - De 25:5,6; Ru 3:10-13; 4:4,5; Mt 22:24-26
- Allowed to marry again
  - Ro 7:3
- Intermarrying with, of kings considered treason
  - 1Ki 2:21-24
- Not to be deplored by, considered a great calamity
  - Job 27:15; Ps 78:64
- Were under the special protection of God
  - De 10:18; Ps 68:5
- Were frequently oppressed and persecuted

- Job 24:3; Eze 22:7
- Specially taken care of by the Church  
Ac 6:1; 1Ti 5:9
  - Often devoted themselves entirely to God's service  
Lu 2:37; 1Ti 5:10
  - Instances of great liberality in  
1Ki 17:9-15; Mr 12:42,43
  - ILLUSTRATIVE OF
    - . A desolate condition  
Isa 47:8,9
    - . Zion in captivity  
La 1:1



# Wind, The

- Variable nature of
  - Ec 1:6
- GOD
  - . Created
    - Am 4:13
  - . Restrains
    - Job 28:25; Ps 107:29
  - . Brings forth, out of his treasuries
    - Ps 135:7; Jer 10:13
  - . Raises
    - Ps 107:25; Jon 4:8
  - . Changes
    - Ps 78:26
  - . Assuages
    - Mt 8:26; 14:32
  - . Gathers, in his hand
    - Pr 30:4
- Accomplishes the purposes of God
  - Ps 148:8
- Theory of, above man's comprehension
  - Joh 3:8
- MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE
  - . North
    - Pr 25:23; So 4:16
  - . South
    - Job 37:17; Lu 12:55
  - . East
    - Job 27:21; Eze 17:10; Ho 13:15
  - . West
    - Ex 10:19
  - . Euroclydon
    - Ac 27:14
  - . The simoom or pestilential wind
    - 2Ki 19:7,35; Jer 4:11
  - . The whirlwind
    - Job 37:9
- Drying nature of
  - Ge 8:1; Isa 11:15
- Purifying nature of
  - Job 37:21; Jer 4:11
- WHEN VIOLENT CALLED
  - . Tempest
    - Job 9:17; 27:20; Jon 1:4
  - . Storm
    - Job 21:18; Ps 83:15
  - . Stormy wind
    - Ps 148:8; Eze 13:11,13
  - . Windy storm
    - Ps 55:8
  - . Great and strong wind
    - 1Ki 19:11
  - . Mighty wind
    - Ac 2:2; Re 6:13

- . Fierce wind
  - Jas 3:4
- . Rough wind
  - Isa 27:8
- From the north drives away rain
  - Pr 25:23
- Frequently brings rain
  - 1Ki 18:44,45; 2Ki 3:17
- Often blighting
  - Ps 103:16; Isa 40:7
- Movement of the leaves of trees, &c by, noticed
  - Isa 7:2; Mt 11:7; Re 6:13
- TEMPESTUOUS
  - . Raises the sea in waves
    - Ps 107:25; Joh 6:18
  - . Drives about the largest ships
    - Mt 14:24; Ac 27:18; Jas 3:4
  - . Destroys houses
    - Job 1:19; Mt 7:27
- MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH
  - . Locusts brought by
    - Ex 10:13
  - . Locusts removed by
    - Ex 10:19
  - . Red sea divided by
    - Ex 14:21
  - . Quails brought by
    - Nu 11:31
  - . Rocks and mountains rent by
    - 1Ki 19:11
  - . Raises on account of Jonah
    - Jon 1:4
  - . Calmed by casting out Jonah
    - Jon 1:15
  - . Calmed by Christ
    - Mt 8:26; 14:32
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the operations of the Holy Spirit
    - Eze 37:9; Joh 3:8; Ac 2:2
  - . Of the life of man
    - Job 7:7
  - . Of the speeches of the desperate
    - Job 6:26
  - . Of terrors which pursue the soul
    - Job 30:15
  - . Of molten images
    - Isa 41:29
  - . Of iniquity which leads to destruction
    - Isa 64:6
  - . Of false doctrines
    - Eph 4:14
  - . (Chaff or stubble before,) of the wicked
    - Job 21:18; Ps 1:4
  - . (Without rain,) of one who boasts of a false gift
    - Pr 25:14
  - . (When destructive,) of the judgments of God

- Isa 27:8; 29:6; 41:16
- . (Sowing,) of a course of sin  
Ho 8:7
- . (Feeding upon) of vain hopes  
Ho 12:1
- . (Bringing forth,) of disappointed expectations  
Isa 26:18

# Wine

- First mention of  
Ge 9:20,21
- WAS MADE OF
  - . The juice of the grape  
Ge 49:11
  - . The juice of the pomegranate  
So 8:2
- First mode of making, notice  
Ge 40:11
- Generally made by treading the grapes in a press  
Ne 13:15; Isa 63:2,3
- Refining of, alluded to  
Isa 25:6
- Improved by age  
Lu 5:39
- PLACES CELEBRATED FOR
  - . Canaan in general  
De 33:28
  - . Possessions of Judah  
Ge 49:8,11,12
  - . Lebanon  
Ho 14:7
  - . Helbon  
Eze 27:18
  - . Assyria  
2Ki 18:32; Isa 36:17
  - . Moab  
Isa 16:8-10; Jer 48:32,33
- Many kinds of  
Ne 5:18
- Sweet, esteemed for flavour and strength  
Isa 49:26; Am 9:13; Mic 6:15
- Red, most esteemed  
Pr 23:31; Isa 27:2
- Often spiced to increase its strength, &c  
Pr 9:2,5; 23:30; So 8:2
- WAS USED
  - . As a beverage from the earliest age  
Ge 9:21; 27:25
  - . At all feasts and entertainments  
Es 1:7; 5:6; Isa 5:12; Da 5:1-4; Joh 2:3
  - . For drink offerings in the worship of God  
Ex 29:40; Nu 15:4-10
  - . For drink offerings in idolatrous worship  
De 32:37,38
  - . As a medicine  
Lu 10:34; 1Ti 5:23
- First fruits of, to be offered to God  
De 18:4; 2Ch 31:5
- With corn and oil, denoted all temporal blessings  
Ge 27:28,37; Ps 4:7; Ho 2:8; Joe 2:19
- Given in abundance to the Jews when obedient  
Ho 2:22; Joe 2:19,24; Zec 9:17

- The Jews frequently deprived of, as a punishment  
Isa 24:7,11; Ho 2:9; Joe 1:10; Hag 1:11; 2:16
- The Jews frequently drank, to excess  
Isa 5:11; Joe 3:3; Am 6:6
- In times of scarcity, was mixed with water  
Isa 1:22
- Sometimes mixed with milk as a beverage  
So 5:1
- CHARACTERISED AS
  - . Cheering God and man  
Jud 9:13; Zec 9:17
  - . Gladdening the heart  
Ps 104:15
  - . Strengthening  
2Sa 16:2; So 2:5
  - . Making mirthful  
Es 1:10; Ec 10:19
- Custom of presenting to travellers  
Ge 14:18; 1Sa 25:18
- Custom of giving to persons in pain or suffering, mixed with drugs  
Pr 31:6; Mr 15:23
- Forbidden to the priests while engaged in the tabernacle  
Le 10:9
- Forbidden to Nazarites during their separation  
Nu 6:3
- The Rechabites never drank  
Jer 35:5,6
- IN EXCESS
  - . Forbidden  
Eph 5:18
  - . Infuriates the temper  
Pr 20:1
  - . Impairs the health  
1Sa 25:37; Ho 4:11
  - . Impairs the judgment and memory  
Pr 31:4,5; Isa 28:7
  - . Inflames the passions  
Isa 5:11
  - . Leads to sorrow and contention  
Pr 23:29,30
  - . Leads to remorse  
Pr 23:31,32
- An article of extensive commerce  
Eze 27:18
- Was stored in cellars  
1Ch 27:27
- Was kept in bottles  
1Sa 25:18; Hab 2:15
- Consequence of putting (when new), into old bottles  
Mt 2:22
- The love of Christ to be preferred to  
So 1:2,4
- Water miraculously turned into  
Joh 2:9
- ILLUSTRATIVE

- . Of the blood of Christ  
Mt 26:27-29
- . Of the blessing of the gospel  
Pr 9:2,5; Isa 25:6; 55:1
- . Of the wrath and judgments of God  
Ps 60:3; 75:8; Jer 13:12-14; 25:15-18
- . Of the abominations of the apostasy  
Re 17:2; 18:3
- . Of violence and rapine  
Pr 4:17

## Winter

- God makes  
Ps 74:17
- Yearly return of, secured by covenant  
Ge 8:22
- Coldness and inclemency of, noticed  
Pr 20:4; Joh 10:22
- UNSUITED FOR
  - . Travelling  
Mt 24:20; 2Ti 4:21
  - . Navigation  
Ac 27:9
- Ships were laid up in port during  
Ac 27:12; 28:11
- The Jews frequently had special houses for  
Jer 36:22; Am 3:15
- Illustrative of seasons of spiritual adversity  
So 2:11

## Wisdom of God, The

- Is one of his attributes  
1Sa 2:3; Job 9:4
- DESCRIBED AS
  - . Perfect  
Job 36:4; 37:16
  - . Mighty  
Job 36:5
  - . Universal  
Job 28:24; Da 2:22; Ac 15:18
  - . Infinite  
Ps 147:5; Ro 11:33
  - . Unsearchable  
Isa 40:28; Ro 11:33
  - . Wonderful  
Ps 139:6
  - . Beyond human comprehension  
Ps 139:6
  - . Incomparable  
Isa 44:7; Jer 10:7
  - . Underived  
Job 21:22; Isa 40:14
- The gospel contains treasures of  
1Co 2:7
- Wisdom of saints is derived from  
Ezr 7:25
- All human wisdom derived from  
Da 2:1
- Saints ascribe to him  
Da 2:20
- EXHIBITED IN
  - . His works  
Job 37:16; Ps 104:24; 136:5; Pr 3:19; Jer 10:12
  - . His counsels  
Isa 28:29; Jer 32:19
  - . His foreshadowing events  
Isa 42:9; 46:10
  - . Redemption  
1Co 1:24; Eph 1:8; 3:10
  - . Searching the heart  
1Ch 28:9; Re 2:23
  - . Understanding the thoughts  
1Ch 28:9; Ps 139:2
- EXHIBITED IN KNOWING
  - . The heart  
Ps 44:21; Pr 15:11; Lu 16:15
  - . The actions  
Job 34:21; Ps 139:2,3
  - . The words  
Ps 139:4
  - . His saints  
2Sa 7:20; 2Ti 2:19
  - . The way of saints  
Job 23:10; Ps 1:6



- . The want of saints  
De 2:7; Mt 6:8
- . The afflictions of saints  
Ex 3:7; Ps 142:3
- . The infirmities of saints  
Ps 103:14
- . The minutest matters  
Mt 10:29,30
- . The most secret things  
Mt 6:18
- . The time of judgment  
Mt 24:36
- . The wicked  
Ne 9:10; Job 11:11
- . The works, &c of the wicked  
Isa 66:18
- Nothing is concealed from  
Ps 139:12
- The wicked question  
Ps 73:11; Isa 47:10
- Should be magnified  
Ro 16:27; Jude 1:25

## Witness of The Holy Spirit

- Is truth
  - 1Jo 5:6
- To be implicitly received
  - 1Jo 5:6,9
- BORNE TO CHRIST
  - . As Messiah
    - Lu 3:22; Joh 1:32,33
  - . As coming to redeem and sanctify
    - 1Jo 5:6
  - . As exalted to be a Prince and Saviour to give repentance,  
&c
    - Ac 5:31,32
  - . As perfecting saints
    - Heb 10:14,15
  - . As foretold by himself
    - Joh 15:26
  - . In heaven
    - 1Jo 5:7,11
  - . On earth
    - 1Jo 5:8
- The first preaching of the gospel confirmed by
  - Ac 14:3; Heb 2:4
- The faithful preaching of the Apostles accompanied by
  - 1Co 2:4; 1Th 1:5
- GIVEN TO SAINTS
  - . On believing
    - Ac 15:8; 1Jo 5:10
  - . To testify to them of Christ
    - Joh 15:26
  - . As an evidence of adoption
    - Ro 8:16
  - . As an evidence of Christ in them
    - 1Jo 3:24
  - . As an evidence of God in them
    - 1Jo 4:13
- Borne against all unbelievers
  - Ne 9:30; Ac 28:25-27

## Wives

- Not to be selected from among the ungodly  
Ge 24:3; 26:34,35; 28:1
- DUTIES OF, TO THEIR HUSBANDS
  - . To love them  
Tit 2:4
  - . To reverence them  
Eph 5:33
  - . To be faithful to them  
1Co 7:3-5,10
  - . To be subject to them  
Ge 3:16; Eph 5:22,24; 1Pe 3:1
  - . To obey them  
1Co 14:34; Tit 2:5
  - . To remain with them for life  
Ro 7:2,3
- SHOULD BE ADORNED
  - . Not with ornaments  
1Ti 2:9; 1Pe 3:3
  - . With modesty and sobriety  
1Ti 2:9
  - . With a meek and quiet spirit  
1Pe 3:4,5
  - . With good works  
1Ti 2:10; 5:10
- GOOD
  - . Are from the Lord  
Pr 19:14
  - . Are a token of the favour of God  
Pr 18:22
  - . Are a blessing to husbands  
Pr 12:4; 31:10,12
  - . Bring honour on husbands  
Pr 31:23
  - . Secure confidence of husbands  
Pr 31:11
  - . Are praised by husbands  
Pr 31:28
  - . Are diligent and prudent  
Pr 31:13-27
  - . Are benevolent to the poor  
Pr 31:20
  - . Duty of, to unbelieving husbands  
1Co 7:13,14,16; 1Pe 3:1,2
  - . Should be silent in the Churches  
1Co 14:34
- Should seek religious instruction from their husbands  
1Co 14:35
- Of ministers should be exemplary  
1Ti 3:11
- Good-Exemplified
  - . Wife of Manoah  
Jud 13:10
  - . Orpah and Ruth

- Ru 1:4,8
- . Abigail
  - 1Sa 25:3
- . Esther
  - Es 2:15-17
- . Elizabeth
  - Lu 1:6
- . Priscilla
  - Ac 18:2,26
- . Sarah
  - 1Pe 3:6
- Bad-Exemplified
  - . Samson's wife
    - Jud 14:15-17
  - . Michal
    - 2Sa 6:16
  - . Jezebel
    - 1Ki 21:25
  - . Zeresh
    - Es 5:14
  - . Job's wife
    - Job 2:9
  - . Herodias
    - Mr 6:17
  - . Sapphira
    - Ac 5:1,2

## Wolf, The

- Rapacious nature of  
Ge 49:27
- Particularly fierce in the evening when it seeks its prey  
Jer 5:6; Hab 1:8
- Destructive to flocks of sheep  
Joh 10:12
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . Of the wicked  
Mt 10:16; Lu 10:3
  - . Of wicked rulers  
Eze 22:27; Zep 3:3
  - . Of false teachers  
Mt 7:15; Ac 20:29
  - . Of the devil  
Joh 10:12
  - . Of the tribe of Benjamin  
Ge 49:27
  - . Of fierce enemies  
Jer 5:6; Hab 1:8
  - . (Taming of,) of the change effected by conversion  
Isa 11:6; 65:25

# Woman

- Origin and cause of the name  
Ge 2:23
- ORIGINALLY MADE
  - . By God in his own image  
Ge 1:27
  - . From one of Adam's ribs  
Ge 2:21,22
  - . For man  
1Co 11:9
  - . To be an helpmeet for man  
Ge 2:18,20
  - . Subordinate to man  
1Co 11:3
  - . To be the glory of man  
1Co 11:7
- Deceived by Satan  
Ge 3:1-6; 2Co 11:3; 1Ti 2:14
- Led man to disobey God  
Ge 3:6,11,12
- Curse pronounced on  
Ge 3:16
- Salvation promised through the seed of  
Ge 3:15; Isa 7:14
- Safety in childbirth promised to the faithful and holy  
1Ti 2:15
- CHARACTERISED AS
  - . Weaker than man  
1Pe 3:7
  - . Timid  
Isa 19:16; Jer 50:37; 51:30; Na 3:13
  - . Loving and affectionate  
2Sa 1:26
  - . Tender and constant to her offspring  
Isa 49:15; La 4:10
- To wear her hair long as a covering  
1Co 11:15
- Good and virtuous, described  
Pr 31:10-28
- Virtuous, held in high estimation  
Ru 3:11; Pr 31:10,30
- FREQUENTLY
  - . Fond of self-indulgence  
Isa 32:9-11
  - . Subtle and deceitful  
Pr 7:10; Ec 7:26
  - . Silly and easily led into error  
2Ti 3:6
  - . Zealous in promoting superstition and idolatry  
Jer 7:18; Eze 13:17,23
  - . Active in instigating to iniquity  
Nu 31:15,16; 1Ki 21:25; Ne 13:26
- Generally wore a veil in the presence of the other sex  
Ge 24:65

- Generally lived in a separated apartment or tent  
Ge 18:9; 24:67; Es 2:9,11
- Submissive and respectful to husbands  
1Pe 3:6; Ge 18:12
- OF DISTINCTION
  - . Fair and graceful  
Ge 12:11; 24:16; So 1:8; Am 8:13
  - . Haughty in their deportment  
Isa 3:16
  - . Fond of dress and ornaments  
Isa 3:17-23
  - . Wore their hair plaited and adorned with gold and pearls  
Isa 3:24; 1Ti 2:9
- Of the poorer classes swarthy from exposure to the sun  
So 1:5,6
- YOUNG
  - . Called maids  
Ex 2:8; Lu 8:51,52
  - . Called damsels  
Ge 24:55; Mr 5:39
  - . Called virgins  
Ge 24:16; La 1:4
  - . Gay and merry  
Jud 11:34; 21:21; Jer 31:13; Zec 9:17
  - . Kind and courteous to strangers  
Ge 24:17
  - . Fond of ornaments  
Jer 2:32
  - . Required to learn from and imitate their elders  
Tit 2:4
  - . Inherited parents' property when there was no male heir  
Nu 27:8
  - . Could not marry without consent of parents  
Ge 24:3,4; 34:6; Ex 22:17
  - . Not to be given in marriage considered a calamity  
Jud 11:37; Ps 78:63; Isa 4:1
  - . Often taken captive  
La 1:18; Eze 30:17,18
  - . Punishment for seducing, when betrothed  
De 22:23-27
  - . Punishment for seducing when not betrothed  
Ex 22:16,17; De 22:28,29
  - . Often treated with great cruelty in war  
De 32:25; La 2:21; 5:11
  - . Of distinction, dressed in robes of various colours  
2Sa 13:18; Ps 45:14
- Were required to hear and obey the law  
Jos 8:35
- Had a court of the tabernacle assigned to them  
Ex 38:8; 1Sa 2:2
- Allowed to join in the temple-music from the time of David  
1Ch 25:5,6; Eze 2:65; Ne 7:67
- OFTEN ENGAGED IN
  - . Domestic employments  
Ge 18:6; Pr 31:15
  - . Agriculture

- Ru 2:8; So 1:6
- . Tending sheep
  - Ge 29:9; Ex 2:16
- . Drawing and carrying water
  - Ge 24:11,13,15,16; 1Sa 9:11; Joh 4:7
- . Grinding corn
  - Mt 24:41; Lu 17:35
- . Spinning
  - Pr 31:13,14
- . Embroidery
  - Pr 31:22
- . Celebrating the victories of the nation
  - Ex 15:20,21; Jud 11:34; 1Sa 18:6,7
- . Attending funerals as mourners
  - Jer 9:17,20
- Vows of, when married not binding upon the husband
  - Nu 30:6-8
- Unfaithfulness of, when married found out by the waters of jealousy
  - Nu 5:14-28
- Punishment for injuring, when with child
  - Ex 21:22-25
- To be governed by, considered a calamity by the Jews
  - Isa 3:12
- To be slain by, considered a great disgrace
  - Jud 9:54
- Considered a valuable booty in war
  - De 20:14; 1Sa 30:2
- Often treated with great cruelty in war
  - 2Ki 8:12; La 5:11; Eze 9:6; Ho 13:16
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Gloriously arrayed,) of the Church of Christ
    - Ps 45:13; Ga 4:26; Re 12:1
  - . (Delicate,) of backsliding Israel
    - Jer 6:2
  - . (Chaste and holy,) of saints
    - So 1:3; 2Co 11:2; Re 14:4
  - . (Lewd,) of the Roman apostasy
    - Re 17:4,18
  - . (Wise,) of saints
    - Mt 25:1,2,4
  - . (Foolish,) of mere professors
    - Mt 25:1-3
  - . (At ease and careless,) of a state of carnal security
    - Isa 32:9,11
  - . (Forsaken,) of Israel in her captivity
    - Isa 54:6



## Works, Good

- Christ, an example of  
Joh 10:32; Ac 10:38
- CALLED
  - . Good fruits  
Jas 3:17
  - . Fruits meet for repentance  
Mt 3:8
  - . Fruits of righteousness  
Php 1:11
  - . Works and labours of love  
Heb 6:10
- Are by Jesus Christ to the glory and praise of God  
Php 1:11
- They alone, who abide in Christ can perform  
Joh 15:4,5
- Wrought by God in us  
Isa 26:12; Php 2:13
- The Scripture designed to lead us to  
2Ti 3:16,17; Jas 1:25
- To be performed in Christ's name  
Col 3:17
- Heavenly wisdom is full of  
Jas 3:17
- Justification unattainable by  
Ro 3:20; Ga 2:16
- Salvation unattainable by  
Eph 2:8,9; 2Ti 1:9; Tit 3:5
- SAINTS
  - . Created in Christ to  
Eph 2:10
  - . Exhorted to put on  
Col 3:12-14
  - . Are full of  
Ac 9:36
  - . Are zealous of  
Tit 2:14
  - . Should be furnished to all  
2Ti 3:17
  - . Should be rich in  
1Ti 6:18
  - . Should be careful to maintain  
Tit 3:8,14
  - . Should be established in  
2Th 2:17
  - . Should be fruitful in  
Col 1:10
  - . Should be perfect in  
Heb 13:21
  - . Should be prepared to all  
2Ti 2:21
  - . Should abound to all  
2Co 9:8
  - . Should be ready to all

- Tit 3:1
- . Should manifest, with meekness
  - Jas 3:13
- . Should provoke each other
  - Heb 10:24
- . Should avoid ostentation in
  - Mt 6:1-18
- . Bring to the light their
  - Joh 3:21
- . Followed into rest by their
  - Re 14:13
- Holy women should manifest
  - 1Ti 2:10; 5:10
- God remembers
  - Ne 13:14; Heb 6:9,10
- Shall be brought into the judgment
  - Ec 12:14; 2Co 5:10
- In the judgment, will be an evidence of faith
  - Mt 25:34-40; Jas 2:14-20
- MINISTERS SHOULD
  - . Be patterns of
    - Tit 2:7
  - . Exhort to
    - 1Ti 6:17,18; Tit 3:1,8,14
  - . God is glorified by
    - Joh 15:8
  - . Designed to lead others to glorify God
    - Mt 5:16; 1Pe 2:12
  - . A blessing attends
    - Jas 1:25
  - . The wicked reprobate to
    - Tit 1:16
  - . Illustrated
    - Joh 15:5

# Y

## Years

- The sun and moon appointed to mark out  
Ge 1:14
- Early computation of time by  
Ge 5:3
- DIVIDED INTO
  - . Seasons  
Ge 8:22
  - . Months  
Ge 7:11; 1Ch 27:1
  - . Weeks  
Da 9:27; Lu 18:12
  - . Days  
Ge 25:7; Es 9:27
- Length of, during the patriarchal age  
Ge 7:11; 8:13; 7:24; 8:3
- Commencement of, changed after the exodus  
Ex 12:2
- REMARKABLE
  - . Sabbatical  
Le 25:4
  - . Jubilee  
Le 25:11
- In prophetic computation, days reckoned as  
Da 12:11,12
- ILLUSTRATIVE
  - . (Coming to,) of manhood  
Heb 11:24
  - . (Well stricken in,) of old age  
Lu 1:7
  - . (Being full of,) of old age  
Ge 25:8
  - . (Acceptable,) of the time of the gospel  
Isa 61:2; Lu 4:19
  - . (Of the right hand of the Most High,) of prosperity  
Ps 77:10
  - . (Of the redeemed,) of redemption by Christ  
Isa 63:4
  - . (Of visitation,) of severe judgments  
Jer 11:23; 23:12
  - . (Of recompences,) of judgments  
Isa 34:8

# Z

Zeal

Zebulun, The Tribe of

# Zeal

- Christ an example of  
Ps 69:9; Joh 2:17
- Godly sorrow leads to  
2Co 7:10,11
- Of saints, ardent  
Ps 119:139
- Provokes others to do good  
2Co 9:2
- SHOULD BE EXHIBITED
  - . In spirit  
Ro 12:11
  - . In well-doing  
Ga 4:18; Tit 2:14
  - . In desiring the salvation of others  
Ac 26:29; Ro 10:1
  - . In contending for the faith  
Jude 1:3
  - . In missionary labours  
Ro 15:19,23
  - . For the glory of God  
Nu 25:11,13
  - . For the welfare of saints  
Col 4:13
  - . Against idolatry  
2Ki 23:4-14
- Sometimes wrongly directed  
2Sa 21:2; Ac 22:3,4; Php 3:6
- Sometimes not according to knowledge  
Ro 10:2; Ga 1:14; Ac 21:20
- Ungodly men sometimes pretend to  
2Ki 10:16; Mt 23:15
- Exhortation to  
Ro 12:11; Re 3:19
- Holy-Exemplified
  - . Phinehas  
Nu 25:11,13
  - . Josiah  
2Ki 23:19-25
  - . Apollos  
Ac 18:25
  - . Corinthians  
1Co 14:12
  - . Epaphras  
Col 4:12,13

## Zebulun, The Tribe of

- Descended from Jacob's sixth son  
Ge 30:19,20
- Predictions respecting  
Ge 49:13; De 33:18,19
- PERSONS SELECTED FROM
  - . To number the people  
Nu 1:9
  - . To spy out the land  
Nu 13:10
  - . To divide the land  
Nu 34:25
- Strength of, on leaving Egypt  
Nu 1:30,31
- Formed the rear of the first division of the army of Israel  
in its journeys  
Nu 10:14,16
- Encamped under the standard of Judah, east of the tabernacle  
Nu 2:3,7
- Offering of, at the dedication  
Nu 7:24-29
- Families of  
Nu 26:26,27
- Strength of, on entering Canaan  
Nu 26:27
- On Ebal said amen to the curses  
De 27:13
- A naval and commercial people  
Ge 49:13
- Furnished scribes or writers to Israel  
Jud 5:14
- Bounds of their inheritance  
Jos 19:10-16
- Unable to drive out the Canaanites from their cities, but  
made them tributary  
Jud 1:30
- Praised for assisting Deborah and Barak in opposing Sisera  
Jud 5:14,18; 4:10
- Aided Gideon against the army of the Midianites  
Jud 6:35
- Furnished a judge to Israel  
Jud 12:11,12
- Some of, at David's coronation  
1Ch 12:33
- Officer appointed over by David  
1Ch 27:19
- Only some of, assisted in Hezekiah's reformation  
2Ch 30:10,11,18
- Country of, blessed with the presence and instruction of  
Christ  
Isa 9:1; Mt 4:13-15

# Concerning God, His Being, Attributes

## I. Concerning God.

### A. His Being.

#### 1. Attributes

- a. Self Existence. Life in Himself; underived; inexhaustible. Ge 1:1, "In the beginning God." Ex 3:14, "I AM." Ps 36:9; Isa 41:4; Joh 5:26; Ac 17:24,25; Ro 11:35,36
- b. Spirituality, God is a Spirit. Ge 1:2; De 4:15-19; Ps 139:7; Isa 60:1; Eze 37:14; 39:29; Joe 2:28,29; Joh 4:24; Ac 17:28; Heb 12:9; Ro 8:9,15,16; 1Co 2:11; 2Co 3:17
- c. Unity. The *only* God. Ex 20:3; De 4:35,39; 6:4; 1Sa 2:2; 2Sa 7:22; 1Ki 8:60; 2Ki 19:15; Ne 9:6; Ps 86:10; Isa 44:6-8; 45:22; Jer 10:10; Joe 2:27; Zec 14:9; Mr 12:29; Joh 17:3; Ro 1:21-23; 1Co 8:4-6; Ga 3:20; Eph 4:6; 1Ti 2:5
- d. Eternity. Unlimited by time. Ge 21:33; Ex 15:18; De 32:40; 1Ch 16:36; Ne 9:5; Ps 90:1-4; Isa 44:6; 48:12; 57:15; Jer 10:10; La 5:19; Da 4:3,34; Mic 4:7; Hab 1:12; Ro 1:20; 16:26; 1Ti 1:17; Heb 1:10-12; 2Pe 3:8; Re 1:8-10
- e. Immutability. Unchangeable in nature, or purpose. Ex 3:15; Nu 23:19; 1Sa 15:29; Ps 33:11; Pr 19:21; Ec 3:14; Isa 14:24; Eze 24:14; Mal 3:6; Ro 11:29; Heb 6:17,18; Jas 1:17
- f. Omnipresence. Unlimited by space. Ge 28:15,16; De 4:39; Jos 2:11; 1Ki 8:27; Ps 139:7-10; Pr 15:3,11; Isa 66:1; Jer 23:23,24; Am 9:2-4,6; Ac 7:48,49; 17:27,28 (Immanence); Eph 1:23
- g. Omniscience. Cognizant of all things. Ge 18:18,19; 25:23; Ex 3:19; De 31:21; 1Sa 2:3; 1Ki 8:39; 2Ki 8:10,13; 1Ch 28:9; Ps 94:9,11; 139:1-16; 147:4,5; Pr 15:3,11; Isa 29:15,16; 40:28; Jer 1:4,5; 16:17; Eze 11:5; Da 2:22,28; Ho 7:2; Am 4:13; Na 1:7; Zec 4:10; Mt 6:4,6,8,18; Lu 16:15; Ac 15:8,18; Ro 8:27,29; 1Co 3:20; 2Ti 2:19; Heb 4:13; 1Pe 1:2; 1Jo 3:20
- h. Wisdom. God realises the best designs by the best possible means. Ps 104:24; Pr 3:19; Isa 28:29; Jer 10:12; Da 2:20,21; Ro 11:33; 1Co 1:24,25,30; 2:6,7; Eph 3:10; Col 2:2,3
- i. Omnipotence. In the truest sense nothing is impossible Ge 1:1; 17:1; 18:14; Ex 15:7; De 3:24; 32:39; 1Sa 14:6; 1Ch 16:25; 2Ch 20:6; Job 40:2,9; 42:2 (read together); Ps 33:9; 135:6; Isa 40:12-15; Jer 32:17; Eze 10:5; Da 3:17; 4:35; Am 4:13; 5:8; Zec 12:1; Mt 19:26; Mr 10:27; Lu 1:37; 18:27; Ro 1:20; Eph 1:19; 3:20; Col 1:16,17; Re 15:3; 19:6
- j. Holiness. Absolute moral purity. Can neither sin nor tolerate sin. Ex 15:11; Le 11:44,45; 20:26; De 32:4; Jos 24:19; 1Sa 2:2; 2Sa 22:31; Ezr 9:15; Ps 5:4; 111:9; 145:17; Isa 6:3; 43:14,15; Jer 23:29; Eze 39:7; Da 9:7,14; Hab 1:13; Zec 8:8; Mal 2:17; Mt 5:48; Lu 1:49; Joh 17:11; Jas 1:13; 1Pe 1:15,16; 1Jo

- 1:5; 3:3; Re 4:8; 15:3,4
- k. Justice. Demands righteousness of His creatures and deals righteously toward them. Ge 18:23-32; Ex 20:5,6; De 7:9,10; 10:17,18; 24:16; 2Ch 19:7; Ne 9:23; Ps 9:8,16; 89:14; Pr 24:12; Isa 9:7; 45:21; Jer 17:10; 32:19; La 1:18; Eze 18:1-32; 33:18-20; Da 9:7,14; Na 1:3; Zep 3:5; Lu 12:47,48; Ac 10:34,35; 17:31; Ro 11:2,5-11; 3:26; Ga 2:6; 6:7,8; Eph 6:8,9; Col 3:25; Heb 6:10; 1Pe 1:17; 2Pe 2:9; 1Jo 1:9; Jude 1:14,15; Re 16:17
- l. Goodness. "Includes benevolence, love, mercy, grace."--Hodge. Ge 19:16; Ex 34:6,7; Nu 14:18; De 4:31; 7:7,8; Jud 2:18; 1Ki 8:23; 2Ki 13:23; 1Ch 16:34; 2Ch 30:9; Ne 9:17,31; Ps 23:1-6; 25:8-10; 86:5,15; Pr 22:23; Isa 63:9; Jer 3:12; 31:3; La 3:22,23; Eze 33:11; Da 9:9; Ho 11:1-4,8,9; Joe 2:13; Jon 4:2,10,11; Mic 7:18-20; Na 1:7; Zep 3:17; Zec 9:17; Mal 1:2; Mt 5:45; 19:17; Lu 1:50; 6:36; Joh 3:16; Ac 14:17; Ro 2:4; 5:8; 8:38,39; 2Co 1:3; 13:11; Eph 2:4,7; 2Th 2:16; Tit 2:11; 3:4,5; Jas 5:11; 1Pe 1:3; 2Pe 3:9; 1Jo 3:1; 4:7-10,16
- m. Faithfulness. Absolutely trustworthy. His words will not fail. Ex 34:6; Nu 23:19; De 4:31; 31:7,9; Jos 21:43-45; 23:14; 1Sa 15:29; 2Sa 7:28; 1Ki 8:24,56; Ps 105:8; 119:89,90; Isa 25:1; 49:7; Jer 4:28; La 3:23; Eze 12:25; 16:60,62; Da 9:4; Mic 7:20; Lu 18:7,8; Joh 3:33; Ro 3:4; 15:8; 1Co 1:9; 10:13; 2Co 1:20; 1Th 5:24; 2Th 3:3; 2Ti 2:13; Tit 1:2; Heb 6:18; 10:23; 1Pe 4:19; 2Pe 3:9,13, (read with) 3,4,8; 2Pe 3,4,8; 1Jo 1:9; Re 15:3;



# Concerning God, His Being, The Trinity

## I. Concerning God.

### A. His Being.

#### 2. The Trinity.

By the Trinity is meant the unity of three persons in one Godhead; Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

Representing God as one, the Scriptures also ascribe divinity to Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

#### Course of the Argument

- a. God is one. Unity is ascribed to God.
- b. The Father is divine: a distinct person.
- c. The Son is divine: a distinct person.
- d. The Holy Spirit is divine: a distinct person.
- e. The Father, Son, and Holy Spirit are classed together, separately from all other beings.
- a. God is one. (See passages cited under Attributes, Unity.)
- b. The Father is divine and a distinct person. The Word "Father" is used in the Scriptures in a two-fold sense in relation to the Godhead: sometimes as equivalent to God, sometimes to the first person of the Trinity.
  1. Passages where "Father" is used as equivalent to God, not implying personal distinctions. De 32:6; 2Sa 7:14; 1Ch 29:10; Ps 89:26; Isa 63:16; Jer 3:19; Mal 2:10; Mt 6:9; Mr 11:25; Lu 12:30; Joh 4:21,23,24; 2Co 6:18; Php 4:20; Jas 1:17; 1Jo 2:15,16
  2. Passages applied to God in contrast with Christ, denoting a special relation to Christ as Son, in His office of Redeemer. Ps 2:1-11; Mt 11:27; 25:34; Mr 8:38; 14:36; Joh 5:18-23,26,27; Joh 10:15,30; 17:1; Ac 2:33; Ro 15:6; 1Co 8:6; 15:24; 2Co 11:31; Ga 1:1-4; Eph 1:2,3; 4:5,6; Php 1:2; 1Th 3:11,13; 2Th 2:16; 1Ti 1:2; 2Ti 1:2; Tit 1:4; Phm 1:3; 1Pe 1:2,3; 2Pe 1:17; 1Jo 1:3; 1Jo 4:14; Jude 1:1; Re 3:21
- c. The Son divine, a distinct person from the Father.
  1. Christ pre-existent. Existed as a distinct person before He came into the world. Mic 5:2; Joh 8:56-58; 17:5; 1Co 15:47; Php 2:6,7; Col 1:17; 1Jo 1:1; Re 22:13,16 (read 13 & 16 together)
  2. Not merely pre-existent, but pre-eminent, above all things except the Father, co-eternal with the Father. Mt 11:27; 28:18; Lu 20:41-44; Joh 3:13,31; Ac 10:36; Ro 14:9; Eph 1:20-22; Php 2:9,10; Col 1:15,17,18; Heb 1:4-6; 1Pe 3:22; Re 1:5; 3:14
  3. Creator of the universe. Joh 1:3; Col 1:16; Heb 1:2,10
  4. Divine attributes ascribed to Him
    - a. Omnipotence. Isa 9:6; Mt 28:18; Joh 10:17,18; 11:25; 1Co 1:24; Php 3:21; Col 2:10; 2Ti 1:10;

- Heb 1:3; Re 1:8
- b. Omnipresence. Mt 18:20; 28:20; Eph 1:23
- c. Eternity. Mic 5:2; Joh 1:1; Re 1:8
- d. Omniscience. Mt 11:27; Lu 10:22; Joh 2:24,25; 21:17; Ac 1:24; Col 2:3; Re 2:23
5. The divine name is applied to Him as to no other being except the Father, implying supreme divinity. Ps 102:24,25; Heb 1:8-10; Isa 7:14; 9:6; Mal 3:1; Mt 1:23; Joh 1:1; 20:28; Ac 20:28; Ro 9:5; Eph 5:5; Php 2:6; Col 2:9; Tit 1:3; 2:13; Heb 1:8-10; Ps 102:24,25; 2Pe 1:1; 1Jo 5:20; Re 17:14; 19:16
6. Exhibited in the Scriptures as the object of religious worship. Mt 2:11; 14:33; 15:25; Lu 24:52; Joh 5:23; Ac 7:59,60; 1Co 1:2; 2Co 12:8,9; Ga 1:5; Php 2:10; 1Th 3:11,12; 2Ti 4:18; Heb 1:6; Ps 97:7; 2Pe 3:18; Re 5:13
- d. The Holy Spirit is divine and a distinct person from the Father and the Son.
1. The Holy Spirit is divine. Called the Spirit of the Father, the Spirit of the Son, the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of truth, the Spirit of life. Ge 1:2; 6:3; Ne 9:30; Isa 63:10; Eze 36:27,28; Ac 2:16,17; Joe 2:28; Mt 10:20; Lu 12:12; Joh 14:16,17; 15:26; Ac 5:3,4; 28:25; Ro 8:14; 1Co 3:16; Ga 4:6; Eph 1:13; 1Th 4:8; Heb 2:4; 1Pe 1:2
2. Is distinct from Father and Son, and is personal. The personal pronoun *He* applied to Him; personal acts ascribed to Him. Mt 3:16,17; 28:19; Mr 1:10,11; Lu 3:21,22; Joh 14:26; 15:26; 16:13; Ac 13:2,4; 15:28; Ro 8:26; 1Co 12:11
3. Converting, regenerating power ascribed to Him. Ne 9:20; Isa 44:3; Eze 36:26,27; 37:14; Joe 2:28; Mt 3:11; Joh 3:5,6; 14:26; Ac 9:31; Ro 8:9,11,14; 1Co 6:11; 2Co 1:22; 5:5; Ga 4:6; 5:22; Eph 1:13; 3:16; 1Th 1:6; 2Th 2:13; Tit 3:5; 1Pe 1:2; 1Jo 3:24; Re 22:17
- e. The Father, Son, and Spirit are classed together, separately from all other beings, as divine. Mt 28:19; Ro 8:9,14-17; 2Co 13:14; 1Pe 1:2; Jude 1:20,21
- Result of the Biblical evidence in respect to the divinity of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit.
1. That the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit are personally distinguished from each other. There is recognized throughout a personal relation of the Father and Son to each other. So of the Holy Spirit to both.
2. They each have divine names and attributes.
3. Yet there is only one God.

H. B. Smith

# Concerning God, His Works, Creation

## I. Concerning God.

### B. His Works.

#### 1. Creation.

- a. The Scriptures represent God as the Creator of the universe. Ge 1:1; 2Ki 19:15; 1Ch 29:11; Ne 9:6; Job 38:4; Ps 33:6; 96:5; 102:25; 146:5,6; Pr 3:19; Isa 42:5; 51:13; Jer 10:12; 32:17; Am 5:8; 9:6; Zec 12:1; Joh 1:1-3; Ac 4:24; 17:25; Ro 11:36; Eph 3:9; Col 1:16,17; Heb 3:4; 11:3; 2Pe 3:5; Re 4:11
- b. Creation voluntary on God's part. The universe the product of His will. The First Cause is Mind. Ge 1:3,4,31; Ps 33:6,9; Eph 1:11; Heb 11:3; Re 4:11

# Concerning God, His Works, Providence

## I. Concerning God.

### B. His Works.

#### 2. Providence.

"This term, in its widest application, signifies the Divine Presence in the world as sustaining, controlling, and guiding to their destination all things that are made. The will of God determines the end for which His creatures exist; His wisdom and His goodness appoint the means by which that end is attained: in the conservation of the frame of nature, in the care of all creatures that have wants, in the government especially of intelligent and probationary beings; and His power ensures the accomplishment of every design."--Pope

##### a. The universe as such is the object of conservation.

What God has brought into being is continued in existence by His omnipresent agency. Ne 9:6; Ps 36:6; 66:9; Isa 63:9; Ac 17:28; Col 1:17; Heb 1:3

##### b. That part of creation which is the subject of wants is the object of ceaseless providential care. Ge 48:15; 2Sa 22:2,3; Ps 23:5; 147:9; Pr 16:9; Mt 5:45; 6:26,30; Lu 12:6,7; Ac 14:17; 1Pe 5:7

##### c. That part of creation which consists of intelligent or probationary creatures is the object of providential government. Ps 37:23; 66:12; Pr 16:7,9; Isa 33:22; Da 4:17; Mt 6:33; 7:24-27; Mr 10:29,30; Lu 6:47-49; Ac 5:38,39; Ro 8:28; Jas 4:12

# Concerning God, His Works, Angels

## I. Concerning God.

### B. His works.

#### 3. Angels.

- a. Existence and nature. Spiritual beings, created before man, high in intelligence and mighty in power.
  1. Ge 18:19; 32:1,2
  2. Ge 3:24; Job 38:7; Re 12:9
  3. Ps 103:20; Mt 13:41; 24:36; 25:31; 1Co 13:1; 2Th 1:7
- b. Orders. There appear to be various orders of angels. Da 10:13; 12:1; Lu 1:19; Eph 1:21; 1Th 4:16; Jude 1:7; Re 12:7
- c. Number. Exceedingly great. De 33:2; Ps 68:17; Da 7:10; Mt 26:53; Lu 2:13; Heb 12:22; Re 5:11
- d. Employment.
  1. Adore the presence of God, serve Him, and are happy in His service. Mt 18:10; 1Pe 1:12; Re 5:11
  2. Employed in works of providence and in greater work of redemption.
    - a. Ge 28:12; Ps 34:7; 91:11,12; Mt 18:10; Ac 5:19; 12:7; 27:23; Heb 1:13,14
    - b. Ac 7:53; Ga 3:19; Heb 2:2
    - c. 2Ki 19:35; 1Ch 21:16; Ac 12:23
    - d. Lu 2:10,11; Mr 1:13; Lu 22:43; Mt 28:2-4; Joh 20:12; Ac 1:10,11
    - e. Mt 13:49,50; 24:31; 25:31; 1Th 4:16,17; 2Th 1:7
- e. Character. As to moral character, divided into two great classes.
  1. The good. Ps 103:20; Lu 9:26; 1Ti 5:21
  2. The bad. Mt 12:24-27; Eph 2:2; 6:12; 1Ti 4:1
- f. Satan, the chief of the fallen angels.
  1. Names applied to him. Satan. 1Ch 21:1. The devil. Mt 4:1,5,8. The tempter. Mt 4:3. Prince of the devils. Mr 3:22. Murderer and liar. Joh 8:44. Prince of this world. Joh 12:31; 14:30. God of this world. 2Co 4:4. Prince of the power of the air. Eph 2:2. Adversary. 1Pe 5:8. Apollyon. Re 9:11. The old serpent, the deceiver. Re 12:9. The accuser. Re 12:10. The dragon. Re 20:2.
  2. Personality. Mt 4:1-11; Joh 8:44; 2Co 11:3,14
  3. Other evil angels subordinated to him. Mt 12:24-28; Lu 10:18; Eph 2:2; 6:12; Re 9:11; 20:2
  4. Power and work of Satan and his angels
    - a. Mt 4:1-11; 1Co 5:5; 2Co 4:4; 11:14; Eph 6:11,12; 2Th 2:9,10; 1Ti 3:7; Heb 2:14; Re 12:9
    - b. Prominent examples of temptation. Adam and Eve. David. Christ. Judas. Ananias and Sapphira.

- c. Demoniacs were persons possessed of demons, agents of Satan.
- g. Cherubim and Seraphim
  - 1. Some hold that the cherubim are real, personal creatures; others that they are ideal beings. The term "living creature" is applied to the same beings. May be regarded as symbolical of the highest properties of creature life and typical of redeemed manhood. Ge 3:24; Ex 25:22; 1Sa 4:4; Eze 1:5-25; 10:1-22; Re 4:6-9; 5:6-14; 6:1-7
  - 2. Seraphim. Mentioned only in Isa. 6. Probably the same as cherubim.

## Concerning Man

### II. Concerning Man.

1. Man was Created. Ge 1:27; Ex 20:11; Pr 20:12; Isa 45:12; Jer 27:5; Zec 12:1; 1Co 11:9,10
2. The Race has a Common Origin. Ge 1:27; 5:1-3; 7:21-24; 9:18,19; Isa 63:16; 64:8; Mal 2:10; Mt 6:9; Lu 11:2; Ac 17:26-29; 1Co 8:6; Eph 4:6
3. Man a Compound Being, Consisting of Body and Spirit. Ge 2:7; Ec 12:7; Mt 10:28; 22:32; Lu 8:55; 1Co 15:45; 2Co 5:6,8; 1Th 5:23
4. Man is the Offspring of God. See the texts under "Common Origin," also, Lu 3:38; Joh 20:17
5. Man was Created in God's Image.
  - a. This includes knowledge, feeling, and will. Ge 1:26,27; 5:1; 1Co 11:7; Jas 3:9
  - b. He was in a state of righteousness and holiness. Ec 7:29; 2Co 3:13; Eph 4:24; Col 3:10 and the whole teaching of Scripture in regard to the state of the regenerated.
6. Man Under Moral Law. Ge 2:16,17; Ex 20:1-26; De 6:6-9; 27:26; 32:46; Jos 1:8; Ps 1:1-3; 78:5; 119:72,92; Mt 5:17,19; 7:21,24-27; Joh 14:21; Ro 2:13-15; 8:4; Jas 1:22,25; 1Jo 2:3,4; Re 22:14

# Concerning Sin

## III. Concerning Sin.

### 1. Its Nature.

- a. Its origin, as regards the human race. The first man and woman, by their own choice, violated the law of God; they sinned against God. Ge 3
- b. Words, which describe sin in some of its forms. Hebrew: "Chata," to go out of the way, to miss the mark. "Pasha," to transgress. "Avah," to twist, to act perversely. Greek: "Hamaritia," a missing of the mark. "Paraptoma," a falling away from law, truth, right. "Parabasis," a going over or beyond truth and right, transgression. "Anomia," lawlessness. "Asebeia," irreverence.
- c. Definition. "Sin is any want of conformity unto, or transgression of, the law of God."

### 2. Its Extent and Penalty.

- a. By sinning, our first parents incurred the penalty of eternal death, including loss of communion with God, supremacy of worldly affections, and consequent misery, wretchedness, and pain. Ge 2:17; Eze 18:4; Mt 25:46; Ro 5:12; 6:23; 1Co 15:58; Ga 6:8; Jas 1:15
- b. Sin natural to every human being, depravity being hereditary. Ps 51:5; 58:3; Jer 17:9; Joh 3:6; Ro 5:12-19; 7:14-24; 8:7; 1Co 15:22; Ga 5:17,19-21; Eph 2:1,3
- c. All men sinners; therefore subject to same penalty incurred by the first sin. Ge 6:5,11,12; 1Ki 8:46; 2Ch 6:36; Ps 53:1-3; Pr 20:6,9; Ec 7:20; Joh 3:19; Ro 3:9-18,23; 11:32; Ga 3:22; 1Jo 1:8,10
- d. Therefore all need redemption. Joh 3:5,6; Ro 5:18; 7:24,25; 2Co 5:14,15,19; Ga 3:21,22; Tit 2:14; Heb 2:9; 1Jo 2:2



# Concerning Redemption, Introductory

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### 1. Introductory and General Statements.

The sin and ruin of man gave occasion for the gracious interposition of God. In the curse upon the serpent was intimated the purpose of redemption.

Ge 3:15

#### a. There is, however, no Self-redemption.

The fall of man wrought a change in both his nature and his condition. To be redeemed he must be placed where he was before, both as to character and as to state.

His purity must be restored; his condemnation must be removed. Man cannot redeem himself, because--

1. The legal difficulty is insuperable. The divine law requires a perfect obedience. Mt 22:37; Ga 3:10  
*There can be no surplus obedience*, no reparation for sin that is past.

2. The moral difficulty is insuperable. Job 14:14; Joh 3:6 There is no tendency in that which is sinful to that which is holy. No sinner can regain by self-effort alone the purity which he has lost; but this is indispensable to redemption. Heb 12:14

#### b. No Redemption by other Creatures.

It is equally certain that, while sinful man cannot redeem himself, no other creature can redeem him. The fact of creatureship necessitates dependence and obligation. The highest angel and all the angels are under law to God. That law is perfect, it exacts their whole power of love and service. By no possibility can they love and serve God except for themselves alone. To find a being qualified and able to redeem, we must find one over whom the law has no jurisdiction. In the presence of that being we are in the presence of God.

#### c. Will God redeem?

1. Nature furnishes presumptive evidence that God will redeem. Nature show the goodness of God. His gifts are not determined by the moral character of man.

Ps 103:10; 145:15,16; 147:8,9; Mt 5:45; 6:26

2. In the world man is subject to many evils as to his body, but all around him are remedies in nature.

3. The universal presence of sacrifice is another presumption. It is probable that sacrifice did not originate with man, but in the appointment of God.

Ge 3:21

4. If nature is uncertain, revelation is clear and conclusive. From the fall of Adam to the birth of Christ the divine purpose was constantly being more fully and clearly revealed. Ge 3:15; 4:4; 5:24-29; 6:8; 14:18; Joh 8:56; Isa 53:1-12; Da 9:24-27; Joe 2:28-32; Zec 13:1-7

5. The presence and work of the Holy Spirit also attested. Ge 6:3; Ex 31:2,3; Jud 6:34; 11:29; Ne 9:20; Isa 44:3,4; 59:21; 63:11; Hag 2:5

#### d. The Redeemer, or Messiah, has Already Come.

- It is plain from the prophecies and from their historical fulfilment that the Messiah must have long since come. Ge 49:10; Da 9:25; Hag 2:6-9; Mal 3:1
- e. Jesus Christ the Messiah, as shown by Fulfilled Prophecies.
1. Was to be from eternity the fellow of God. Isa 9:6; Mic 5:2; Zec 13:7; Mt 3:17; Joh 1:1-3; 1Jo 5:20
  2. To be born not by ordinary generation, but of a virgin. Isa 7:14; Mt 1:18-25; Lu 1:26-33
  3. In Bethlehem of Judea. Mic 5:2; Lu 2:4,11; Mt 2:4-6; Joh 7:42
  4. To come while the sceptre still lingered with Judah, near by the close of the weeks predicted by Daniel, and while the second temple was yet standing. Ge 49:10; Mt 2:1; Da 9:25; Lu 2:1; Hag 2:6-9; Mt 24:1,2
  5. To be of the race of Abraham, of the tribe of Judah, of the family of David. Ge 22:18; 49:10; 2Sa 7:16; Isa 11:1-9
  6. To come in humble circumstances. Isa 53:2; Lu 2:7-24; Isa 49:7; Mt 8:20; Mr 6:3
  7. To make Himself known by works of mercy and of supernatural power. Isa 35:3-6; Joh 5:36,37; Isa 42:7; 61:1-3; Joh 10:24,25
  8. To be despised and rejected of men. Isa 53:3-7; Joh 1:10,11; Lu 23:18-21
  9. To be cut off by a violent death and His body to be pierced. Isa 53:8; Da 9:26; Lu 23:23,33; Ps 22:16; Joh 20:25; Zec 12:10; Joh 19:34
  10. Other prophecies concerning His death. Ps 22:7,8; Mt 27:39-43; Ps 69:21; Mt 27:34; Ps 22:18; Joh 19:23,24; Ex 12:46; Joh 19:33,36; Isa 53:12; Mr 15:27; Isa 53:9; Mt 27:57-60
  11. To rise from the dead, to ascend on high, leading captivity captive. Ps 16:9-11; Mt 28:5-7; Ps 68:18; Ac 1:9-11

f. The Incarnation.

The word incarnation comes from Latin words (in and caro, carnis, flesh) meaning "in the flesh." To become incarnate is to become a man. Remaining God, Christ became man and as such lived among men. The divine was not changed into the human, or co-mingled with the human so that it became what it was not before, but *the divine took the human into union with itself and so entered a form or mode of being which was new as well as mysterious.* As by faith we understand that the world was framed by the word of God, so by faith we understand that He who framed the world became incarnate. Heb 1:1-14; 11:3

While incarnation could not affect the nature and properties of Deity, it did affect their manifestation. The glory which the Son had with the Father was not visible when He was among men. Joh 17:5; Php 2:7; Joh 1:14; Lu 1:32

To the sight of men the human was the more constant and conspicuous. At times, however, there was the clear shining forth of Deity. Mt 7:28,29; Joh 3:2; 7:46; Mt

17:1,2

g. Old Testament Intimations of the Incarnation.

1. In the first promise. In the renewal of the promise to Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and David He was to be their seed. Ge 3:15; 22:18; 28:14; 2Sa 7:12-29
2. The theophanies of the old covenant were manifestations of God in the person of His Son.
  - To Abraham. Ge 18:1-33
  - To Jacob. Ge 32:22-32
  - To Joshua. Jos 5:13; 6:5
  - To Manoah and his wife. Jud 13:1-25
3. Isaiah said: "A Virgin shall conceive, and bear a son" Isa 7:14. This would make Him human, at the same time His name was Immanuel, *God with us*. (See also, Isa 9:6; Zec 13:7; Mt 26:31.)

h. Necessity of the Incarnation.

Its necessity in the fact of sin. God under no obligation to redeem lost men, but, on the supposition of redemption, the Redeemer must become incarnate.

1. God alone could redeem. The law broken must be vindicated, the nature defiled must be renewed. Men and angels are utterly incompetent in such an exigency. The case necessitates a divine Redeemer.
2. God Himself in redeeming men must do it righteously. His perfect law cannot be set aside. The Redeemer must come under the law, under its jurisdiction and its power. But to do this He must come out of the sphere of absolute God-head into that of real manhood. Heb 2:14-16. It was impossible that He should cease to be God; it was not impossible that He should assume into union with Himself the nature of man.

i. The Mediator.

The Greek word for mediator is *emites*, meaning *one who goes between, or in the middle*. It embraces the additional ideas of *variance* and *reconciliation*.

1. The word *mediator* does not in itself indicate by what means mediation is to be made.
  - a. In the case of a *misapprehension* the mediator would only need to explain, or be an interpreter.
  - b. In a case of *deliberate wrong* the mediator would seek the clemency and favour of the offended party, and thus *become an intercessor*.
  - c. If, further, the case were such that there were *grave liabilities in law and right* resting upon the offending party, it would be requisite for the mediator to obtain for him, or himself become a *sponsor*, or to use the Scriptural word, a *surety* or *bondsman*.
  - d. If the obligations resting upon the offending party were *such as he could not in his own person, or by his own resources satisfy*, it would behove the mediator to take them upon himself, and actually meeting them became his *redemptor, or redeemer*.
2. The application of this idea to Christ. The word

*mediator* as applied to Jesus Christ has this definite meaning--*He comes between men and God--separated and at variance by reason of sin-- to effect their reconciliation, in harmony with eternal truth, right, and holiness.* Heb 2:9-18; 4:14-16; 5:9.

j. Atonement.

1. The usage of the English word.

- a. Its verbal meaning. This is seen by pronouncing it at-one-ment. In this verbal sense the word expresses a *result*, not that by which the result is gained.
- b. In theology the word is commonly used to denote *that part of the priestly work of Christ by which He made satisfaction to the law and justice of God for the sins of men, and in view of which men are saved.* In this use it expresses not reconciliation itself, but that which reconciles.

2. Scriptural words in this connection.

- a. In the Old Testament the fundamental Hebrew word for atonement means *to cover*. Ps 32:1. According to it, sin is expiated or atoned for by *covering* it.
- b. In the New Testament. (1) *Katallage* (Ro 5:11), means a change or an exchange; i.e., a change from enmity to love, and so reconciliation. (2) *Apolutrosis* (Ro 3:24), deliverance by a ransom or by payment of price. Mat 20:28; 1Pe 1:18,19. (3) *Hilasmus*, propitiation. Both Jews and Gentiles perfectly understood the meaning of *hilasmus*. When under a sense of sin they would make a propitiation--they approached the altar and laid upon it the sacrificial victim. 1Jo 2:2.
- c. If now we combine and formulate these ideas, we see that the atonement of Christ is *that satisfaction to the law and justice of God for the sins of men, which, as the one great High Priest, He made by His own obedience unto death, and on the ground of which He carries on His acts of intercession and benediction in heaven.*

k. Redemption (In contrast with atonement.)

*Atonement* is the ground and means of redemption, while *redemption* is the result of atonement. Redemption consists of two parts, the one legal, the other moral. The work of Christ meets the demands of the law and man is justified. The work of the Spirit renews the depraved nature and reforms the sinner in the divine image, and man is sanctified.

# Concerning Redemption, The Person of the Redeemer

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### B. The Person of the Redeemer.

#### 1. He is truly God.

(See texts on The Trinity)

#### 2. He is truly Man.

His human nature the same as that of other men, because He is of the stock of Abraham.

a. General references. Mt 12:8,13-37; 16:13; 25:31; Joh 3:14; 8:28; 13:31; Ga 4:4; 1Ti 2:5; Heb 2:14

b. References to His human body. Mt 2:1; Mr 4:38; Lu 2:52; Joh 4:6-8; 19:32-34

c. References to the intellectual and spiritual faculties which He had in common with men. Mt 4:1-11; 26:38; Mr 10:14; 11:13; Lu 2:52; 4:16-22; Joh 2:24; 11:3-5,33

#### 3. He is truly God and Man

These two natures, the divine and the human, combined in Christ as the God-man.

a. In many passages both natures are referred to. Joh 1:14; Ro 1:3,4; 8:3; 9:5; Ga 4:4; Php 2:11; 1Jo 4:3

b. Passages which speak of the human attributes and actions of Christ while the divine title is used. Mt 1:23; Lu 1:31,32; Ac 20:28; Ro 8:32; 1Co 2:8; Col 1:13-17

c. Passages which speak of the divine attributes and actions of Christ while He is designated by the human title. Joh 3:13; 6:62; Ro 9:5; Re 5:12,13

# Concerning Redemption, The Work of the Redeemer

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### C. The work of the Redeemer as Prophet, Priest, and King.

#### 1. As prophet.

A prophet of God is one who has authority and who has the necessary qualifications to convey God's messages to men. He may also be an interpreter.

- a. Christ executed the office of prophet, by His word and by His works. Mt 5:24
- b. Also through other agents: through His Spirit, by inspiration, by spiritual illumination, through the officers of the church inspired as apostles, prophets, and teachers. Eph 4:11,12; 1Jo 2:20; 5:20. He continues to execute the office of prophet through eternity. Re 7:17; 21:23

#### 2. As priest.

A priest is one who is qualified and authorized to "draw near to the Lord for men." Ex 19:22; Heb 5:1.

- a. Must be taken from among men to represent them. Ex 28:9,12,21,29; Heb 5:12
- b. Must be chosen by God. Ex 28:1; Nu 16:5; Heb 5:4
- c. Must be holy--morally pure and consecrated to God. Ex 39:30,31; Le 21:6,8; Ps 106:16
- d. Must have a right to draw near to Jehovah and to offer sacrifices and make intercession. Ex 19:22; Le 16:3,7,12,15; Nu 16:5
- e. The Old Testament declares Christ to be a priest. Ps 110:4; Heb 5:6; 6:20; Zec 6:13
- f. Priestly functions ascribed to Him. Isa 53:10; Da 9:24,25. The temple and its services and all Old Testament sacrifices typical of Christ and His work. He superseded these. Col 2:17; Heb 9:10-12; 10:11,12
- g. New Testament proof. Was taken from among men to stand for them for God. Heb 2:16; 4:15. Was chosen by God. Heb 5:5,6. Was perfectly holy. Lu 1:35; Heb 7:26. Has the right of the nearest access and the greatest influence with the Father. Joh 11:42; 16:28; Heb 1:3; 9:11-24
  1. He "mediated" in the general sense of the term. Joh 14:6; 1Ti 2:5; Heb 8:6
  2. He offered propitiation. Eph 5:25; Heb 9:26; 10:12; 1Jo 2:2
  3. He makes intercession. Ro 8:4; Heb 7:25; 1Jo 2:1
- h. Christ as priest made atonement for us, was made a substitute for us. A substitute is one appointed or accepted to act or to suffer in the stead of another, and His actions or sufferings are *vicarious*.
  1. The Greek preposition *huper*, with the genitive, sometimes signifies *instead of*, and the construction is used to set forth the relation of Christ's work to us. 2Co 5:14,15,20; Ga 3:13;

Phm 1:13; 1Pe 3:18

2. The preposition *anti* definitely and always expressed substitution. Mt 2:22; 5:38; 20:28; Mr 10:45; 1Ti 2:6
3. The same is true as to what the Scriptures teach as to our sins being laid upon Christ. Le 7:18; Nu 18:27; Ps 106:31; Isa 53:12; Lu 22:36; Ro 2:26; 4:3-9; 2Co 5:19-21; Ga 3:13
4. The effects of Christ's action as priest are shown.
  - a. As toward God, they are declared to be propitiatory. Ro 3:25,26; Heb 2:17; 1Jo 2:2; 4:10
  - b. As respects the sinner, they are declared to be redemption, deliverance by ransom. Isa 51:11; 62:12; 1Co 7:23; Ga 3:13,14; 1Ti 2:6; 1Pe 1:18,19; Re 5:9

## 2. As King.

The kingdom of Christ a very prominent subject in Scripture. Da 2:44; Mt 13; 22:1-14; Lu 13:22-30; 17:20,21; Ro 14:17; Eph 1:10,20-22; 1Pe 3:22

- a. Christ's authority embraces the universe. Mt 28:18; Eph 1:17-23; Php 2:9-11. It is distinguished as --
  1. *His kingdom of power*, embracing the entire universe in His providential and judicial administration. Joh 5:22-27; 9:39; 1Co 15:25; Heb 10:12,13
  2. *His kingdom of grace*, spiritual alike as to its subjects, laws, modes of administration and instrumentalities.
  3. *His kingdom of glory*, the consummation of His gracious administration, will continue forever.
- b. The object of Christ's authority is to accomplish the salvation of His church. Eph 1:22,23
  1. To cause all things to work together for the good of His people. Ro 8:28
  2. To establish a kingdom for them. Lu 22:29; Joh 14:2
    - a. To subjugate all His enemies. 1Co 15:25
    - b. That all should worship Him. Heb 1:6; Re 5:9-13
- c. The following are some of the titles to this kingdom, with the sense in which they are used.
  1. *The kingdom of God*, Lu 4:43, because of divine origin and the authority of God exercised in its administration.
  2. *The kingdom of Christ*, Mt 16:28; Col 1:13, because He is in person the immediate sovereign.
  3. *The kingdom of heaven*, Mt 11:12, because its origin and characteristics are from heaven and its consummation is to be in heaven.
- d. Christ's administration of His kingdom presents two aspects:-- (1) As militant. Eph 6:11-17. (2) As glorified, or triumphant. Re 3:21. Accordingly Christ is represented as a great Captain, (Re 19:11,16), and as a Prince reigning upon His throne. Re 21:5,22,23

The throne upon which Christ sits is represented as  
-- A throne of grace. Heb 4:16. A throne of  
judgment. Re 20:11-15. A throne of glory. Re 4:3;  
5:6

- e. The sense in which Christ's kingdom is spiritual.
  - 1. The king is a spiritual and not an earthly sovereign. Mt 20:28; Joh 18:36
  - 2. His throne is at the right hand of God. Heb 1:3
  - 3. His sceptre is spiritual. Ps 110:2; Isa 61:1-3; 63:1
  - 4. The citizens of the kingdom are spiritual men. Joh 4:24
  - 5. The mode in which He administers His government is spiritual. Zec 4:6,7
  - 6. His laws are spiritual. Joh 4:24
  - 7. The blessings and penalties of His kingdom are spiritual. 1Co 3:4-11; 2Co 10:4; Eph 1:3-8; 2Ti 4:2; Tit 2:15
- f. Christ as seated at the right hand of the Father.

Some of the language may be figurative, but it sets forth the glorification of Christ in heaven. It presents Him as the God-man exalted to supreme and universal glory and power. Ps 110:1; Da 7:13,14; Mt 26:64; Mr 16:19; Joh 5:22; Ro 8:34; Eph 1:20-22; Php 2:9-11; Col 3:1; Heb 1:3,4; 2:9; 10:12; 1Pe 3:22; Re 5:6



# Concerning Redemption, The Work of the Holy Spirit

## IV. Concerning Redemption

### D. The work of the Holy Spirit in redemption.

(See Personality and Deity under head of the Trinity)

#### 1. The Father and the Son work by, and through, the Holy Spirit.

He came upon men and clothed them with the power of God as worker, prophet or leader. Ge 41:39; Ex 31:1-3; 35:31; Nu 11:29; 24:2; 1Sa 10:10; 2Ch 15:1; Isa 63:11; Eze 11:23,24

#### 2. His special individual work.

a. To convict of sin. Joh 16:8; Ac 2:37

b. To regenerate. Joh 3:3-5; 6:63; Tit 3:5-7

c. To witness concerning Jesus. Heb 10:15; 1Jo 5:7

d. He is the author of assurance to us. Ro 8:14-16; 1Jo 4:13

e. He is the inspirer of the Scriptures and our personal teacher. Joh 14:26; 16:13; 1Co 2:9-13; 12:3-8; 1Th 1:5; 2Ti 3:16; Heb 3:7; 2Pe 1:21

f. He dwells in the disciples of Jesus. 1Co 2:9-16; 6:17; 12:13; Ga 3:5; 4:6; 5:25; Eph 2:22; 3:16; 5:18; 1Pe 1:11; 1Jo 3:24

g. He sheds abroad the love of God in our hearts. Ro 5:5

h. He gives hope, joy, peace, liberty. Ga 5:22; 2Co 3:17

i. He is the Comforter. Joh 14:16,26; 15:26; 16:7; Ac 9:31; Ro 15:13

j. He sanctifies. Ro 8:6-11; 1Co 6:11; Ga 5:22-26; 2Th 2:13

#### 3. The Holy Spirit for Service.

a. The gift. (See texts under D,1). Joh 14:17; 1Co 3:16; 6:19,20; Lu 4:17-21; Joh 3:34; Ac 10:38; Isa 44:3; Ac 1:5,8; 2:4,38,39; 4:31; 6:3; 9:17

b. How given. Lu 11:13; 24:49; Joh 20:22; Ac 1:4; 2:38; 5:32; 8:17; 19:6; 1Jo 5:14,15

c. As to the renewal of the gift. Ac 4:31; 10:44; 11:15; 13:52

# Concerning Redemption, The Work of Redemption

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### E. The Work of Redemption as Related to the Believer.

#### 1. The Union between Christ and the Believer.

##### a. As to its nature.

1. Christ as the second Adam (1Co 15:22) assumes in the covenant of grace those broken obligations of the covenant of works which the first Adam failed to discharge, and fulfils them all in behalf of all His "sheep"--those whom the Father has given Him.
2. Its spiritual and vital character.
  - a. It is a *spiritual* union. 1Co 6:17; 12:13; 1Jo 3:24; 4:13
  - b. It is a *vital* union. Joh 14:19; Ga 2:20
  - c. It embraces our entire persons. 1Co 6:15,19
  - d. It is an *indissoluble* union. Joh 10:28; 14:23; 17:21,23; 1Th 4:14,17

##### b. As to its consequences (in general)--

1. Believers have a community with Christ in His covenant standing and rights. Ro 8:1; Eph 1:6,11,13; Php 3:8,9; Col 2:10  
His mediatorial office embraces three principal functions:-- (1) Prophet. In fellowship with Him the believer is a prophet. Joh 16:13; 1Jo 2:27. (2) Priest. The believer is also a priest in Him. Isa 61:6; 1Pe 2:5; Re 20:6. (3) King. In Him the believer is also a king. 1Pe 2:9; Re 3:21; 5:10
  2. Believers have fellowship with Him in the transforming, assimilating power of His life.
    - a. As to their souls. Ro 8:9; Php 2:5; 1Jo 3:2
    - b. As to their bodies. Ro 6:5; 1Co 6:17,19; 15:47,49; Php 3:21. Thus bearing fruit to Christ, both in their bodies and in their spirits which are His. Joh 15:5; 2Co 12:9; 1Jo 1:6
  3. This leads to fellowship with Christ, in experience, labours, sufferings, temptation, death, and finally, in His glory. Ga 6:17; Php 3:10; Heb 12:3; 1Pe 4:13
  4. Also to Christ's rightful fellowship with them in all *they* possess. Ro 14:8; 1Co 6:19,20
  5. Also to the consequence that in the spiritual reception of the ordinances, they do really hold fellowship with Him. They are baptised into Christ. Joh 6:51,56; 1Co 10:16; 11:26; Ga 3:27
- #### 2. Doctrines Connected with the Union of Christ with the Believer.
- ##### a. Repentance.
1. Repentance includes a sense of personal guilt, pollution, and helplessness, an apprehension of the mercy of God in Christ, grief and hatred of sin, a resolute turning from it unto God, and a

- persistent endeavour after a new life of holy obedience.
2. True repentance brings the believer to see and appreciate the holiness of God as revealed alike in the law and in the gospel, and in that light to see and feel the exceeding sinfulness of all sin as well as the sinfulness of his own nature. Job 42:6; Ps 51:4-9; Ro 3:20
  3. The awakened conscience echoes God's law, and can be appeased by no less a propitiation than that demanded by divine justice itself.
  4. The evidence of genuine repentance.
    - a. To be determined by prayerful study of the Scriptures in connection with self-examination.
    - b. By the hatred and forsaking of secret as well as of open sins, the choice of God's service as both right and desirable, public confession, and practical consecration.
  5. Scripture examples of repentance.
    - a. True. 2Sa 12:13; Ps 51:4; 2Sa 24:10; Lu 15:18,21; 18:13
    - b. False. Ex 9:27,34; 10:16,20; 1Sa 15:24; Mt 27:4,5
- b. Faith.
1. New Testament usage.
    - a. That state of mind which is induced by persuasion. Ro 14:22
    - b. Good faith, fidelity, sincerity. Ro 3:3; Tit 2:10
    - c. Assent to the truth. Php 1:27; 2Th 2:13
    - d. Faith toward, on, or in God. Mr 11:22; 1Th 1:8; Heb 6:1; 1Pe 1:21. In Christ. Ac 24:24; Rom 3:25; Ga 2:16-20
    - e. The object of faith; viz., the revelation of the gospel. Ro 1:5; 10:8; 1Ti 4:1; Jude 1:3,20
  2. Knowledge is the apprehension of an object as true, and faith is an assent to its truth. In this general sense every exercise of faith includes the knowledge of the object assented to.
  3. Religious faith rests, first, upon the faithfulness of God as pledged in His supernatural revelation, Joh 3:33; second, upon the evidence of spiritual illumination, personal experience of the power of the truth, and the witness of the Holy Spirit. Thus it rests not in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God. 1Co 2:5-12
  4. The two kinds of evidence by which we know that God has revealed certain truths as objects of faith.
    - a. The evidence in the truth itself--moral, spiritual, experimental, rational. Jer 23:29; Joh 6:33; 14:7,26
    - b. The accrediting evidence of the presence and

power of God accompanying the promulgation of the truth, and proving that it is from Him. These are miracles, providential periods, and the fulfilment of prophecy. Joh 5:36; Heb 2:4

5. That saving faith includes trust is proved from the uniform and single condition of salvation as presented in the Scriptures, expressed in the words "believe in, or on, Christ." Joh 7:38; Ac 9:42; 16:31; Ga 2:16. To believe in, or on, a person, necessarily implies trust as well as credit. Ac 26:18; Ga 3:26; 2Ti 3:15; Heb 11:1
  6. The same proved from expressions used in the Scriptures as equivalent to the phrase "believing in Christ." Such expressions are: Receiving Christ, Joh 1:12. Looking to Christ, Isa 45:22; Nu 21:19; Joh 3:14,15. Fleeing for refuge, Heb 6:18. Coming to Christ, Mt 11:28; Joh 6:35,37. Committing unto Christ 2Ti 1:12
  7. The object of faith is the person and work of the Lord Jesus Christ as mediator.
    - a. We are justified by that faith of which Christ is the object. Ro 3:22,25; Ga 2:16; Php 3:9
    - b. Saved by faith in Christ. Joh 1:12; 3:16,36; 6:35; Ac 10:43; 16:31
    - c. The rejection of Christ, or refusal to submit to the righteousness of God declared to be the ground of reprobation. Joh 3:18,19; 8:24
  8. Assurance of salvation attainable through faith. Directly asserted. Ro 8:16; 2Pe 1:10; 1Jo 2:3; 3:14; 5:13. Scriptural examples: 2Ti 1:12; 4:7,8. Begets unfeigned humility. 1Co 15:10; Ga 6:14. Leads to ever increasing diligence in practical religion. Ps 51:12,13,19. Also to candid self-examination and a desire to be searched and corrected by God. Ps 139:23,24. Also to constant aspirations after nearer conformity to, and more intimate communion with God. 1Jo 3:2,3
  9. Living faith leads to good works. Ac 15:9; 26:18; Ga 5:6; Jas 2:14-26; 1Jo 5:4
- c. Regeneration.
1. Scripture terms by which this work of God is designated: Creating. Eph 4:24. Begetting. 1Jo 4:7. Quickening. Joh 5:21; Eph 2:5. Calling out of darkness into marvellous light. 1Pe 2:9. The subjects of it are said-- To be alive from the dead. Ro 6:13. To be new creatures. 2Co 5:17. To be born again, or anew. Joh 3:3,7. To be God's workmanship. Eph 2:10
  2. Proof that there is such a thing as is commonly called regeneration.
    - a. The Scriptures declare that such a change is necessary. 2Co 5:17; Ga 6:15
    - b. The change is described. Eph 2:5; 4:23; Jas 1:18; 1Pe 1:23

- c. It is necessary for the most moral as well as the most profligate. 1Co 15:10; Ga 1:13-16
  - d. That this change is not a mere reformation is proved by its being referred to the Holy Spirit. Tit 3:5
  - e. In the comparison of man's state in grace with his state by nature. Ro 6:13; 8:6-10; Eph 5:8
  - f. In the experience of all Christians and the testimony of their lives.
3. Proofs that believers are subjects of supernatural, or spiritual illumination.
    - a. This is necessary. Joh 16:3; 1Co 2:14; 2Co 3:14; 4:3
    - b. The Scriptures expressly affirm it. Ps 19:7,8; 43:3,4; Joh 17:3; 1Co 2:12,13; 2Co 4:6; Eph 1:18; Php 1:19; Col 3:10; 1Jo 4:7; 5:20  
The first effect of regeneration is to open the eyes of our understanding to the excellency of divine truth. The second effect is the going forth of the renewed affections toward that excellency perceived.
  4. Proof of the absolute necessity of regeneration.
    - a. The Scriptures assert it. Joh 3:3; Ro 8:6,7; Eph 2:10; 4:21-24
    - b. It is proved from the nature of man as a sinner. Ro 7:18; 8:7-9; 1Co 2:14; Eph 2:1
    - c. Also from the nature of heaven. Isa 35:8; 52:1; Mt 5:8; 13:41; Heb 12:14; Re 21:27
    - d. The restoration of holiness is the grand end of the whole plan of salvation. Ro 8:28,29; Eph 1:4; 5:5,26,27
- d. Justification
1. Its fundamental idea is that of perfect conformity to all of the requirements of the moral law.
  2. The usage of "to justify."  
It means to declare a person to be just.
    - a. Because personally conformed to the law as to moral character. Lu 7:29; Ro 3:4
    - b. Because, forensically, the demands of the law as a condition of life have been fully satisfied in regard to Him. Ac 13:39; Ro 5:1,9; 8:30,33; 1Co 6:11; Ga 2:16; 3:11
  3. (1) The ungodly are said to be justified without the deeds of of the law, by the blood of Christ, by faith, freely, and of grace, by means of a satisfaction and of imputed righteousness. Ro 3:20-28; 4:5-7; 5:1; Ga 2:16; 3:11; 5:4; 1Jo 2:2  
(2) The contrary of condemnation. Ro 8:33,34  
(3) The same idea conveyed in many equivalent and interchangeable expressions. Joh 3:18; 5:24; Ro 4:6,7; 2Co 5:19
  4. The terms "righteousness" and "righteousness of God" in the New Testament signify:--

- a. Holiness of character. Mt 5:6; Ro 6:13; 10:3-5; Php 3:9; Tit 3:5
  - b. The vicarious obedience and sufferings of Christ our substitute, which become our righteousness, received and appropriated by us through faith. Ro 3:22; 4:6,11; 10:4-10; 1Co 1:30  
The phrase "righteousness of God" means that perfect righteousness or satisfaction to the whole law, precept and penalty alike, which God provides, and which God will accept. Mt 6:33; Ro 1:17; 2Co 5:21; Jas 1:20
5. The term "justification," occurs only in Ro 4:25; 5:16,18. It signifies that relation to the law into which we are brought in consequence of the righteousness of Christ being made legally ours. We are absolved from all liability to the penalty, and the rewards promised to obedience are declared to belong to us.
  6. The requirement of the law in order to the justification of a sinner.  
The law consists of a rule of duty and a penalty to take effect in case of disobedience. In the case of the sinner, therefore, who has already incurred guilt, the law demands that, besides the rendering of perfect obedience, the penalty also should be suffered. Ro 10:5; Ga 3:10-13
  7. Proof that works cannot be the ground of a sinner's justification.
    - a. Paul repeatedly asserts this. Ga 2:16; Php 3:9
    - b. The law demands perfect obedience. No act of obedience at one time can atone for disobedience at another. Ga 2:10,21; 5:3
    - c. If we are justified by works, then Christ is dead in vain. Ga 2:21; 5:4
    - d. If it were of works it would not be of grace. Ro 11:6; Eph 2:8,9
    - e. It would afford cause for boasting. Ro 3:27; 4:2
    - f. Paul also quotes the Old Testament to prove that all men are sinners (Ro 3:9,10), and that consequently they cannot be justified by works. Ps 143:2; Ro 3:20. He quotes Hab 2:4 to prove that the just shall live by faith, and cites the example of Abraham. Ga 3:6
  8. The ground of justification is the righteousness of Christ. Ro 10:4; 1Co 1:30  
Faith is the essential prerequisite and instrument of receiving that righteousness. Eph 2:8  
Justification is a declaration on the part of God that the law is satisfied because of the righteousness of Christ, which is imputed to believers, and the merits of which are received

by them through faith.

9. The sense in which Christ's righteousness is imputed.

Imputation is an act of God as sovereign judge, whereby (1) He makes the guilt and legal responsibilities of our sins really Christ's (Isa 53:5,11; Joh 1:29; 2Co 5:21; Ga 3:13); and whereby (2) He makes the righteousness of Christ ours (that is, the legal right to reward, by the gracious covenant conditioned on righteousness), and then treats us as persons legally invested with those rights. Ro 4:6; 10:4; 1Co 1:30; 2Co 5:21; Php 3:9

Imputation is the charging or crediting to one's account as the ground of judicial treatment.

As Christ is not made a sinner by the imputation to Him of our sins, so we are not made holy by the imputation to us of His righteousness. The transfer is only of guilt from us to Him, and of merit from Him to us. Ro 5:12-21; 4:6; 3:21; 5:19

10. The nature of the peace which flows from justification.

a. Peace with God, His justice being completely satisfied through the righteousness of Christ.

Ro 5:1; 2Co 5:19; Col 1:21; Eph 2:14. In witness of this His Holy Spirit is given to us. Ro 8:15,16; Heb 10:15,17. His love is shed abroad in our hearts (Ro 5:5), and our fellowship with His is established.

b. Inward peace of conscience, through the apprehension of the righteousness by which we are justified. Heb 9:15; 10:2,22

e. Adoption.

1. Classes of persons to whom the term "sons" or "children of God" is applied in the Scriptures.

a. In the singular, the term is applied in a supreme sense to the Second Person of the Trinity alone.

b. In the plural, to angels, because they are God's favoured creatures. Job 1:6; 38:7

c. To human magistrates, because they possess authority delegated from God. Ps 82:6

d. To good men as the subjects of a divine adoption.

The sonship which this adoption confers is twofold:--

1. General and external. Ex 4:11; 9:4

2. Special, spiritual, and immortal. Ga 4:5; Eph 1:4-6

2. That which is represented in Scripture as involved in being a child of God by adoption.

a. Derivation of nature from God. Joh 1:13; Jas 1:18; 1Jo 5:18

b. Being born again in the image of God, bearing His likeness. Ro 8:29; 2Co 3:18; Col 3:10;

2Pe 1:4

- c. Bearing His name. 1Jo 3:1; Re 2:17; 3:12
  - d. Being the object of His peculiar love. Joh 17:23; Ro 5:5-8; Tit 3:4; 1Jo 4:7-11
  - e. The indwelling Spirit of His Son (Ga 4:5,6), forms in us a spirit becoming the children of God: Obedient (1Pe 1:14; 2Jo 1:6); free from sense of guilt, legal bondage, and fear of death (Ro 8:15; Ga 5:1; Heb 2:15); and elevated with a holy boldness and royal dignity. Heb 10:19,22; 1Pe 2:9; 4:14
  - f. Present protection, consolations, and abundant provisions. Ps 125:2; Isa 66:13; Lu 12:27-32; Joh 14:18; 1Co 3:21-23; 2Co 1:4
  - g. Present fatherly chastisements for our good. Ps 51:11,12; Heb 12:5-11
  - h. The certain inheritance of the riches of our Father's glory as heirs with God and joint-heirs with Christ (Ro 8:17; Jas 2:5; 1Pe 1:4; 3:7); including the exaltation of our bodies to the fellowship with Him. Ro 8:23; Php 3:21
3. Adoption proceeds from the Father, upon the merits of the Son, by the agency of the Holy Spirit. Joh 1:12,13; Ga 4:5,6; Tit 3:5,6; Ro 8:17,29; Heb 2:17; 4:15. All believers being subjects of the same adoption, are brethren. Eph 3:6; 1Jo 3:14; 5:1
- f. Sanctification.
- 1. To make clean physically or morally. (a) Of ceremonial purification. Heb 9:13. (b) To render clean in a moral sense. 1Co 6:11; Heb 13:12. (c) To set apart from a common to a sacred use, to devote. Mt 23:17; Joh 10:36; Mt 6:9; 1Pe 3:15
  - 2. Regeneration is the creative act of the Holy Spirit, implanting a new principle of spiritual life in the soul. Sanctification is the sustaining and developing work of the Holy Spirit, bringing all the faculties of the soul more and more perfectly under the purifying and regulating principle of spiritual life.
  - 3. The sense in which the body is sanctified.
    - As being the temple of the Holy Spirit. 1Co 6:19
    - As being a member of Christ. 1Co 6:15
    - It will be made like Christ's glorified body. 1Co 15:44; Php 3:21
  - 4. To whom the work of sanctification is referred.
    - a. To the Father. 1Th 5:23; Heb 13:21
    - b. To the Son. Eph 5:25,26; Tit 2:14
    - c. To the Holy Spirit. 1Co 6:11; 2Th 2:13
  - 5. The agency of the truth in the work of sanctification. Ps 119:9-11; Joh 17:19; Jas 1:18; 1Pe 1:22; 2:2; 2Pe 1:4





# Concerning Redemption, The Union Between Believers

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### F. The Union Between Believers; The Church and its Institutions.

(Condensed from the Schaff-Herzog Encyclopedia)

#### 1. The Church.

- a. The word *ecclesia* in the New Testament means either the universal church of Christ, or a local congregation.
- b. The early Christian church began on the day of Pentecost; and it was at first composed of the disciples whom Jesus had personally gathered. It was a community inside of Judaism, with peculiar worship and government. It was the *ecclesia*; and by this name Paul calls it in his earliest epistles, whether in Palestine or outside. 1Th 2:14. Its complete name was the "Church of God," or the "Church of Christ" (Ro 16:16), whether of a single congregation, or of the whole body of believers. It was made up of the "sanctified in Christ Jesus" (1Co 1:2), the "called saints" (Ro 1:7), the "holy nation" (1Pe 2:9). In the deep conception of Paul every believer was united with Christ, and entered this close union through baptism. 1Co 12:13; Ga 3:27. The church was Christ's body, of which He was the Head. Col 1:14; 2:19.
- c. For church government, see in the encyclopedias the articles on the different denominations.

#### 2. The Sacraments.

These are baptism and the Lord's Supper.

For a discussion of the sacraments, consult the leading theological works in your denomination.

# Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, Death

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### G. Eschatology.

#### 1. Death, and the State of the Soul after Death.

##### a. The different forms of expression by which death is described in the Scriptures.

Departure out of this world. 2Ti 4:6

Going the way of all the earth. Jos 23:14

Gathered to one's fathers. Jud 2:10

Gathered to one's people. De 32:50

Dissolving the earthly house of this tabernacle.

2Co 5:1

Returning to the dust. Ec 12:7

Sleep. Joh 11:11

Giving up the ghost. Ac 5:10

Absent from the body and present with the Lord. 2Co 5:8

Sleeping in Jesus. 1Th 4:14; Ec 12:7

##### b. The relation of death to sin.

The entire penalty of the law, including all the spiritual, physical, and eternal penal consequences of sin, is called death in the Scripture. Ge 2:17;

Ro 5:12. This included natural death. Ro 5:13, 14.

When Christ bore the penalty of the law, it was necessary for Him to die. Heb 9:22

##### c. Why do the justified die?

It is made necessary from the present constitution of the body, while it is to both body and soul the gateway of heaven. The sting and fear of death are taken away. 1Co 15:55-57; Heb 2:15. They die "in the Lord" (Re 14:13), and shall at last be completely delivered from its power. 1Co 15:26

##### d. Immateriality of the soul. Its continual existence after death.

The entire range of human experience fails to make us acquainted with a single instance of the annihilation of matter. Material *bodies*, organised or chemically compounded, constantly come into existence and in turn pass away, yet never through annihilation but simply from the dissolution of that relation which these parts had temporarily sustained to each other. Spirit, however, is essentially simple and single, and therefore incapable of that dissolution of parts to which material bodies are subject. We infer, therefore, that spirits are immortal, since they cannot be subject to that only form of death of which we have any knowledge.

##### e. Argument derived from its imperfect development in this world.

In every department of organized life every individual creature, in its normal state, tends to grow toward condition of complete development, which is the perfection of its kind. Every human being,

however, is conscious that in this life he never attains that completeness which the Creator contemplated in the ideal of His type. He has faculties undeveloped, capacities unfulfilled, natural desires unsatisfied. He knows that he was designed to be much more than he is and to fill a much higher sphere.

f. Argument derived from the distributive justice of God.

It is a judgment of reason, and a fundamental Bible doctrine that moral good is associated with happiness, and moral evil with misery, by the unchangeable nature and purpose of God. But history establishes the fact that this life is not a state of retribution, here wickedness is often associated with prosperity, moral excellence with sorrow. We hence conclude that there is a future state where everything inconsistent with the justice of God shall be adjusted. See Ps 73.

g. Conscience points to a future state.

Conscience is the voice of God in the soul, witnessing to our sinfulness, God's essential justice. The characteristic testimony of the human conscience has always been in accordance with the word of God, that, "after death comes the judgment."

h. Confirmed by the general consent of mankind.

This has been the universal faith of all men, of all nations, and in all ages. Universal consent, like every universal effect, must be referred to an equally universal cause, and this consent, uniform among men differing in every other possible respect, can be referred to no common origin other than the constitution of man's common nature, which is the testimony of his Maker.

i. The Old Testament teaches the same distinction between body and soul that is taught in the New Testament. Ge 1:26,27; 2:7; Ec 12:7

j. Our Saviour's argument. Lu 20:37,38

k. Old Testament passages implying a state of blessedness after death. Nu 23:10; Job 19:26,27; Ps 16:9-11; 17:15; 49:14,15; 73:24-26; Isa 25:8; 26:19; Da 12:2,3,13; Ho 13:14

l. Teaching of the New Testament. Lu 23:43; 2Co 5:6-8; Php 1:23,24; Lu 16:23,24; Jude 1:5-7

# Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, The Resurrection

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### G. Eschatology.

#### 2. The Resurrection.

- a. The Greek word is *anastasis*, which signifies "a raising up." It is used Scripture to designate the future general raising, by the power of God, of the bodies of all men from the sleep of death.
- b. Old Testament passages. Job 19:25-27; Ps 49:15; Isa 26:19; Da 12:1-3
- c. New Testament passages. Mt 27:52,53; Joh 5:28,29; 6:39; Ac 2:25-34; 13:34; Ro 8:11,22,23; 1Co 15:1-58; Php 3:20,21; 1Th 4:13-17
- d. The body to rise again. Php 3:21; 1Co 15:53,54; Joh 5:28; 1Th 4:13-17; 1Co 6:15; Joh 20:27
- e. The nature of the resurrection body.
  1. It is to be spiritual. 1Co 15:44
  2. Like Christ's body. Php 3:21
  3. Glorious, powerful, and incorruptible. 1Co 15:54
  4. It shall never die. Re 21:4
  5. Never to be given in marriage. Mt 22:30
- f. The resurrection of Christ secures and illustrates that of His people.
  1. Because His resurrection seals and consummates His redemptive power, and the redemption of our bodies. Ro 3:23
  2. Because of our federal and vital union with Christ. 1Co 15:21,22; 1Th 4:14
  3. Because of His Spirit who dwells in us (Ro 8:11), making our bodies His members. 1Co 6:15
  4. Because Christ by covenant is Lord both of the living and the dead. Ro 14:9

This same vital union causes the resurrection of the believer to be similar to, as well as consequent upon, that of Christ. 1Co 15:49; Php 3:21; 1Jo 3:2

# Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, The Second Advent

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### G. Eschatology.

#### 3. The Second Advent and the General Judgment.

##### a. The meaning of the expression, "the coming" or "the day of the Lord," as used in both the Old and New Testaments.

1. For any special manifestation of God's presence.

Isa 13:6; Jer 46:10; Joh 14:18,23

2. By way of eminence.

a. In the Old Testament, for the coming of Christ in the flesh, and the abrogation of the Jewish economy. Mal 3:2; 4:5

b. In the New Testament, for the second and final coming of Christ.

##### b. The several terms referring to this last great event are:--

1. His "revelation." 1Co 1:7; 2Th 1:7; 1Pe 1:7,13; 4:13

2. "Presence," "coming." Mt 24:3,27,37,39; 1Co 15:23; 1Th 2:19; 3:13; 4:15; 5:23; 2Th 2:1-9; Jas 5:7,8; 2Pe 1:16; 3:4,12; 1Jo 2:28

3. "Appearing," "manifestation." 2Th 2:8; 1Ti 6:14; 2Ti 4:1,8; Tit 2:13

4. "The day of the Lord," or a similar expression. Joh 6:39-54; Ro 2:5; 1Co 1:8; Php 1:6,10; 1Th 5:2; 2Th 1:10; 2Ti 1:12,18; 2Pe 2:9; 3:10,12; Jude 1:6; Re 6:17  
Christ is called "the coming One" with reference to both advents. Mt 21:9; Lu 7:19,20; 19:38; Joh 3:31; Re 1:4; 4:8

##### c. Evidence that a literal, personal advent of Christ still future is taught in the Bible.

1. The analogy of the first advent.

2. The coming itself, its manner and purpose, are alike defined. Mt 16:27; 24:30; 25:31; 26:64; Mr 8:38; Lu 21:27

3. The apostles understood these predictions to relate to a literal advent of Christ in person. Ac 1:11; 3:19-21; 1Co 4:5; 11:26; 15:23; Heb 9:28; 10:37

##### d. The exact time declared to be unknown. Mt 24:36; Mr 13:32; Lu 12:40; Ac 1:6,7; 1Th 5:1-3; 2Pe 3:3,4,10; Re 16:15

##### e. The Judge of the world.

This will be Jesus Christ, in His official character as mediator, in both natures, as the God-man. This is evident,--

1. Because as judge He is called the "Son of man" (Mt 25:31,32), and "the man ordained by God." Ac 17:31

2. Because it pertains to Him as mediator to complete and publicly manifest the salvation of His people and the overthrow of His enemies,

together with the glorious righteousness of His work in both respects. 2Th 1:7-10; Re 1:7

f. The subjects of the judgment.

1. The whole race of man. The dead will be raised, and the living changed simultaneously. Mt 25:31-46; 1Co 15:51,52; 2Co 5:10; 1Th 4:17; 2Th 1:6-10; Re 20:11-15
2. All evil angels. 2Pe 2:4; Jude 1:6. Good angels appearing as attendants and ministers. Mt 13:41,42

e. The moral effect of the Scripture teaching as to Christ's second advent.

Christians ought thereby to be comforted when in sorrow, and always stimulated to duty. Php 3:20; Col 3:4,5; Jas 5:7; 1Jo 3:2,3

Their duty also to love, watch, wait for, and hasten to, the coming of their Lord. Lu 12:35-37; 1Co 1:7,8; Php 3:20; 1Th 1:9,10; 2Ti 4:8; 2Pe 3:12; Re 22:20

Unbelievers should be filled with fearful apprehension, and should come to immediate repentance. Mr 13:35,37; 2Pe 3:9,10; Jude 1:14,15

# Concerning Redemption, Eschatology, Heaven and Hell

## IV. Concerning Redemption.

### G. Eschatology.

#### 4. Heaven and Hell.

a. New Testament usage of the words. "Heaven" used chiefly in three senses:--

1. The upper air where the birds fly. Mt 8:20; 24:30
2. The region in which the stars reside. Ac 7:42; Heb 11:12
3. The abode of Christ's human nature, the scene of the special manifestation of divine glory, and of the eternal blessedness of the saints. Heb 9:24; 1Pe 3:22. Sometimes called the "third heaven." 2Co 12:2 The phrases "new heaven" and "new earth," in contrast with "first heaven" and "first earth," refer to some unexplained change by which God will revolutionise our portion of the physical universe, cleansing it from the stain of sin and qualifying it to be the abode of blessedness.

b. Terms used to designate the future blessedness of the saints.

1. Literal terms:--

Life, eternal life. Mt 7:14; 19:16,29; 25:46  
Glory, the glory of God, an eternal weight of glory. Ro 2:7,10; 5:2; 2Co 4:17  
Peace. Ro 2:10  
Salvation, and eternal salvation. Heb 5:7

2. Figurative terms:--

Paradise. Lu 23:43; 2Co 12:4; Re 2:7  
Heavenly Jerusalem. Ga 4:26; Re 3:12  
Kingdom of heaven, heavenly kingdom, eternal kingdom, kingdom prepared from the foundation of the world. Mt 25:34; 2Ti 4:18; 2Pe 1:11  
Eternal inheritance. 1Pe 1:4; Heb 9:15  
The blessed are said to sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; to be in Abraham's bosom (Lu 16:22; Mt 8:11); to reign with Christ (2Ti 2:11,12); to enjoy a Sabbath of rest. Heb 4:10,11

c. Heaven as a place

The Scriptures represent heaven as a definite place as well as a state of blessedness. Joh 17:24; 2Co 5:6-10; Re 5:6

d. Wherein does the blessedness of heaven consist as far as revealed?

1. In perfect deliverance from sin and all its evil consequences, physical, moral, and social. Re 7:16,17; 21:4,27
2. In the perfection of our nature. 1Co 13:9-12; 15:45-49; 1Jo 3:2
3. In the sight of our Redeemer, communion with His person, and fellowship in all His glory and blessedness, and through Him with saints and



angels. Joh 17:24; 1Jo 1:3; Re 3:21; 21:3-5

4. In that "beatific vision of God" which, consisting in the ever increasingly clear discovery of the divine excellence lovingly apprehended, transforms the soul into the same image, from glory to glory.  
Mt 5:8; 2Co 3:18

- e. The principal terms, literal and figurative, which are applied in Scripture to the future condition of the reprobate.

As a *place* it is literally designated by Gehenna (Mt 5:22,29,30), and by the phrase "place of torment." Lu 16:28. As a *condition* of suffering, it is literally designated by the phrases "wrath of God" (Ro 2:5) and "second death." Re 21:8

Figurative terms:--

"Everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels," Mt 25:41

"Hell, where their worm dies not and the fire is not quenched." Mr 9:48

"The lake which burns with fire and brimstone." Re 21:8

"The pit of the abyss." Re 9:2

The dreadful nature of this abode of the wicked is implied in such expressions as "outer darkness," the place where there is "weeping and gnashing of teeth" (Mt 8:12; 22:13); "I am in anguish in this flame" (Lu 16:24); "unquenchable fire" (Lu 3:17); "Furnace of fire" (Mt 13:42); "blackness of darkness" (Jude 1:13); torment "with fire and brimstone" (Re 14:10); "the smoke of their torment goes up for ever and ever." Re 14:11

- f. The teaching of the Scriptures as to the nature of future punishments.

1. These sufferings will consist--

- a. In the loss of all good.
- b. In all the natural consequences of unrestrained sin, judicial abandonment, utter alienation from God, and the society of the lost. 2Th 1:9
- c. In the positive infliction of torment, God's wrath abiding upon those who do not believe. Joh 3:36

2. The Scriptures also establish the facts that these sufferings must be--

- a. Dreadful in degree.
- b. Endless in duration.
- c. Proportioned to the deserts of the subject. Mt 10:15; Lu 12:47,48

"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life." John 3:16

